139-8

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS
LIBRARY

Class 557 Book X6 Volume nos. 371-75

GEOLOGY.

Mr10-20M

DP-3

HERTZBERG — NEW METHOD, INC. EAST VANDALIA ROAD, JACKSONVILLE, ILL. 62650

TITLE NO.	ACCOUNT NO.	LOT AND TICKET NO.
LC8HF	07200-139	JC 00- 8 S
U-0971.0000		

42-11 U. S. * GEOLOGICAL * SURVEY * 43-17 BULLETI
N *

43-24 1909*NO.371-375*
42-28 557*Xb*

NO.371-375*
CLOTH COLOR

GEX4
HEIGHT

0057 PUT IN PHASE BOX*VERY BRITTLE* 09 1/4

CHARGING INFORMATION SPECIAL WORK AND PREP.

STUBBING		FRONT COVER		HAND ADHESIVE		MAP POCKET PAPER	
HAND SEW		NO TRIM		LENGTHWISE		MAP POCKET CLOTH	
THRU SEW		PAGES LAMINATED		FOREIGN TITLE		SPECIAL WORK	
THRU SEW ON TAPE		EXTRA THICKNESS		LINES OF LETTERING		REMOVE TATTLE TAPE	

HEIGHT	PICA	WRAP
1/4	11	

LC8HF

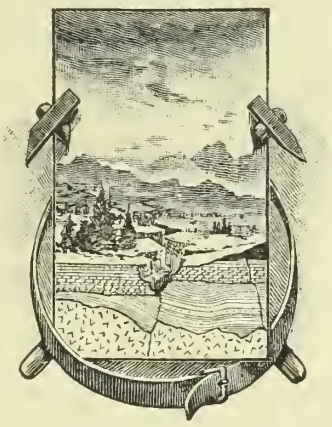
DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR

UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY

GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR

BULLETINS

Nos. 371-375



WASHINGTON

GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE

1909

557
X 16
-54.371-75

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2016

https://archive.org/details/mineralresources3713moff

CONTENTS

Geological Survey, bulletin 371; Reconnaissance of Book Cliffs coal field.
Same 372; Bibliography of North American geology for 1906 and 1907.
Same 373; Smokeless combustion of coal in boiler plants.
Same 374; Mineral resources of Kotsina-Chitina region, Alaska.
Same 375; Fortymile quadrangle, Yukon-Tanana region, Alaska.

169057

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR

BULLETIN 371

RECONNAISSANCE

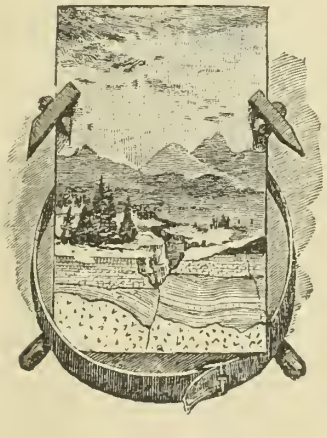
OF THE

BOOK CLIFFS COAL FIELD

BETWEEN GRAND RIVER, COLORADO
AND SUNNYSIDE, UTAH

BY

G. B. RICHARDSON



WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1909

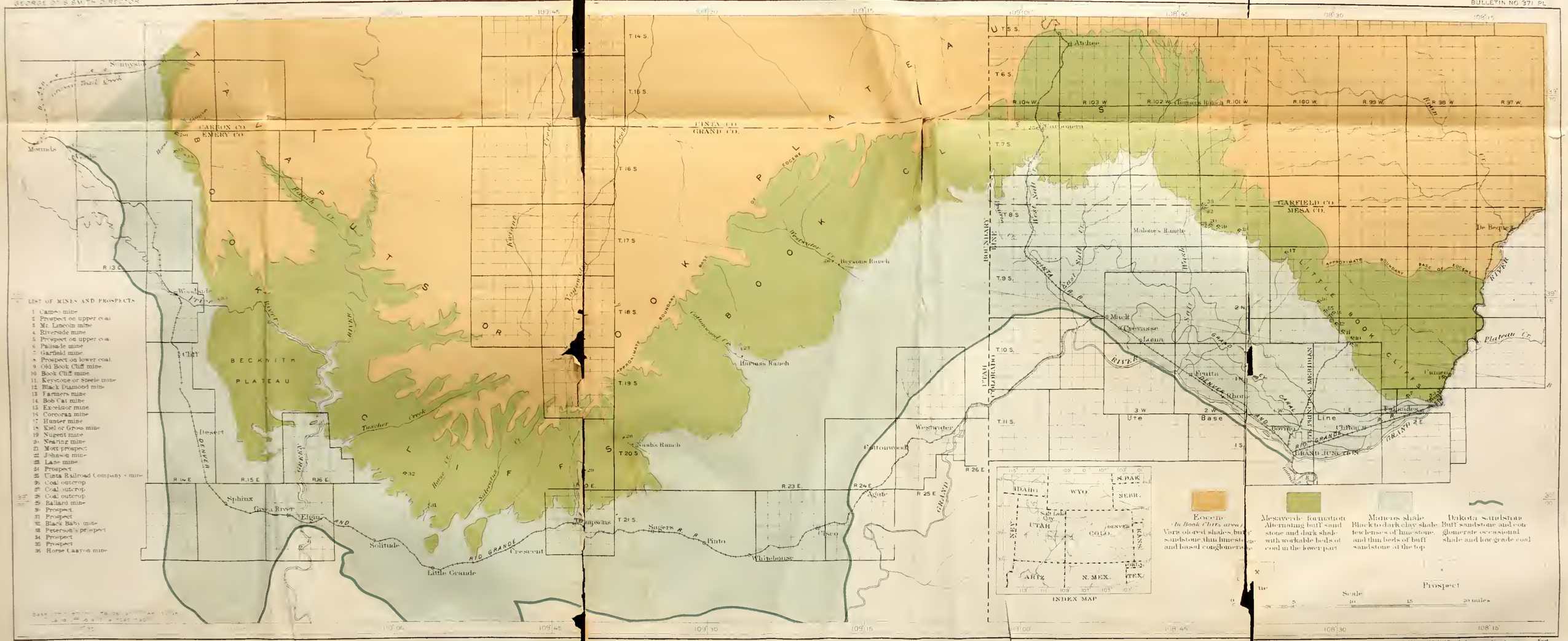
CONTENTS.

	Page.
Introduction	5
Topography	7
Relief and drainage	8
Lowland at base of Book Cliffs	9
Book Cliffs	10
Book or Tavaputs Plateau	10
Climate and culture	11
Descriptive geology	11
Stratigraphy	11
Cretaceous system	12
Dakota sandstone	12
Mancos shale	14
Mesaverde formation	16
Tertiary system—Eocene series	19
Structure	21
Coal	23
General statement	23
Occurrence and thickness	24
Amount of available coal	42
Character and use of Book Cliffs coal	42
Physical properties	42
Chemical composition	43
Market and use	47
Development	48
Index	53

ILLUSTRATIONS.

		Page.
PLATE	I. Map of part of the Book Cliffs coal field	5
	II. *A*, Bench at base of Book Cliffs, east of Thompsons; *B*, Fault in Mesaverde formation, 2 miles south of Carbonera	10
	III. Generalized columnar section of the rocks of the Book Cliffs coal field	12
	IV. Mount Garfield, 9 miles east of Grand Junction	14
	V. *A*, Typical exposure of Mesaverde formation, north of Thompsons; *B*, Outcrop of coal in valley of Saleratus Creek	16
	VI. Detailed columnar sections of coal-bearing rocks in Book Cliffs field	22
	VII. Little Book Cliffs and Grand River northeast of Palisades	24
	VIII. Coal sections in Book Cliffs coal field	24
	IX. *A*, Ballard's coal mine, north of Thompsons; *B*, Outcrop of coal at entrance to Ballard's mine, showing jointing of coal	38
	X. Property of the Book Cliff Mine Company at the base of the cliffs north of Grand Junction	48
FIGURE	1. Map showing relation of the Book Cliffs field to adjacent coal fields.	7

U.S. GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR



RECONNAISSANCE MAP AND [illegible] SECTION OF PART OF THE BOOK CLIFFS COAL FIELD, COLORADO AND UTAH

By G. B. Richardson and L. J. Pepperberg, 1906

RECONNAISSANCE MAP AN

RECONNAISSANCE OF THE BOOK CLIFFS COAL FIELD, BETWEEN GRAND RIVER, COLORADO, AND SUNNYSIDE, UTAH.

By G. B. Richardson.

INTRODUCTION.[a]

The Book Cliffs coal field is part of the southern rim of the Uinta Basin, which is an immense structural trough in western Colorado and eastern Utah, around whose margin the outcrop of coal-bearing rocks can be traced for more than 500 miles. (See fig. 1.) From the vicinity of Mount Hilgard, in central Utah, northward to Castlegate, the coal measures form the eastern escarpment of the Wasatch Plateau. Thence they trend southeastward to Grand River, outcropping in the Book Cliffs. Beyond Grand River they continue eastward, forming the southern face of Grand Mesa, to the vicinity of Crested Butte. From this point the coal-bearing rocks trend northward and cross Grand River again near Newcastle. North of Grand River they form the Grand Hogback, and beyond the Danforth Hills the trend is westward along the southern flank of the Uinta Mountains. This great basin of coal-bearing rocks has been but partially prospected, and mines are in operation in only a few localities, but enough of the area has been explored to prove that it is one of the most important coal reserves of the Rocky Mountain region. As a whole, this area is a distinct unit, but for convenience of study and description, it is divided into several parts. The Book Cliffs field is that portion of the southern rim of the Uinta Basin which includes the Book Cliffs and lies between Grand River, Colorado, and the Wasatch Plateau, Utah.

The geology of the Book Cliffs was first studied by A. C. Peale,[b] of the Hayden Survey, who in 1876 examined the eastern part of the field. The western part was included in G. H. Eldridge's map of the Uinta Basin published in connection with his study of asphalt and bituminous rock deposits.[c] Until recently these papers have

[a] An abstract of this report was printed in Contributions to Economic Geology, 1906, Part II: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 316, 1907.

[b] Peale, A. C., Geological report on the Grand River district: Tenth Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. and Geog. Survey Terr., 1878, pp. 170–185.

[c] Eldridge, G. H., Asphalt and bituminous rock deposits of the United States: Twenty-second Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 1, 1901, p. 332.

been the only available systematic geologic reports of the region. The presence of coal in the Book Cliffs has long been known. The deposits are mentioned by R. C. Hills[a] in his report on the coal fields of Colorado, and by L. S. Storrs[b] in his paper on the Rocky Mountain coal fields. Arthur Lakes has also referred to part of the area[c] and has described the Book Cliff mine.[d] But the coal field was not examined in detail until 1905, when J. A. Taff,[e] of the United States Geological Survey, studied the western part of the field from the vicinity of Sunnyside to Castlegate, Utah, and its southern continuation along the escarpment of the Wasatch Plateau.

During three months of the season of 1906 the writer, assisted by W. D. Neal, L. J. Pepperberg, and C. D. Perrin, made a reconnaissance survey of the eastern part of the Book Cliffs field from Grand River westward to the termination of Taff's work. The attention of the party was devoted mainly to a study of the occurrence of the coal. The boundary between the Mancos shale and the Mesaverde formation—the most easily recognized horizon nearest the coal—was followed throughout the field, but in the time available detailed mapping of the formations could not be attempted. The location of the Dakota sandstone outcrop below the Mancos shale and the position of the base of the Eocene above the Mesaverde formation were determined only at certain localities, and the boundary between these formations, shown on Plate I by a dotted line, is only approximately located.

TOPOGRAPHY.

The Book Cliffs form the southern margin of the Book or Tavaputs Plateau, which is situated in the central part of the Colorado Plateau province, between the Rocky Mountains and the Wasatch Range. The southward-facing cliffs, which extend in a great east-west line from Grand River to Castlegate, lie north of and generally in sight of the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad and are one of the most striking topographic features along that railroad. The cliffs do not form an unbroken wall, but locally are deeply cut by small streams into a series of spurs which, although much lower than the main mass of the plateau to the north, tower above and dominate the great plain at their base. This plain is eroded in the soft shale underlying the coal-bearing rocks, and it affords a route for the railroad which closely skirts the foot of the cliffs throughout most

[a] Hills, R. C., Coal fields of Colorado: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1893, p. 353.

[b] Storrs, L. S., The Rocky Mountain coal field: Twenty-second Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 3, 1901, p. 436.

[c] Lakes, Arthur, The Grand River coal field: Mining Reporter, vol. 51, 1905, pp. 379–381.

[d] Lakes, Arthur, The Book Cliffs coal mine: Mines and Minerals, vol. 24, 1904, pp. 289–291.

[e] Taff, J. A., The Book Cliffs coal field: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, 1906, pp. 289–302.

of their extent. South of this broad valley stratigraphically lower and harder rocks are exposed in the Uncompahgre Plateau and the

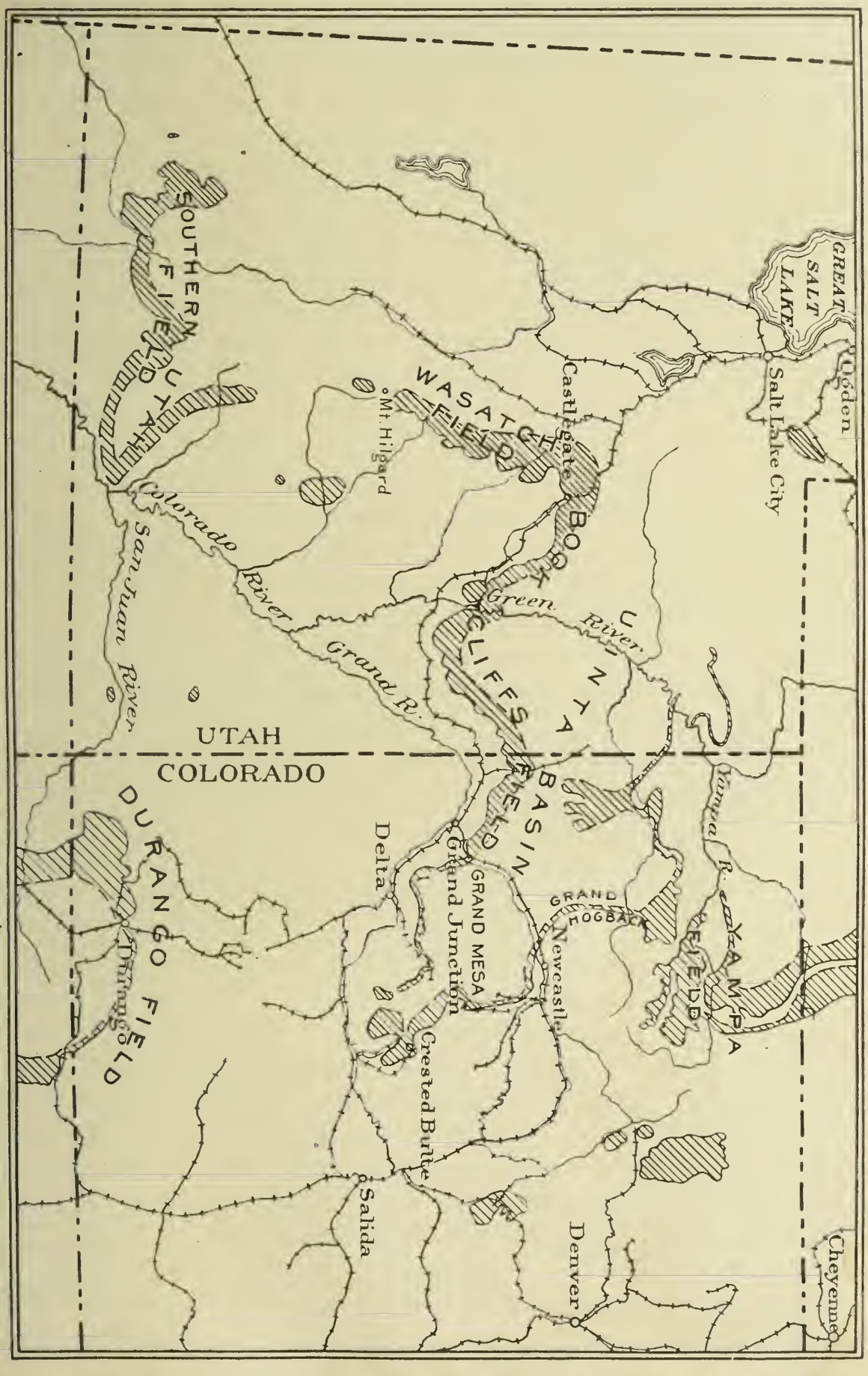


FIGURE 1.—Map showing relation of the Book Cliffs field to adjacent coal fields.

San Rafael Swell, two great anticlinal uplifts south of the Uinta Basin.

RELIEF AND DRAINAGE.

The altitude of the surface throughout the Book Cliffs field ranges from about 4,000 feet in the lowlands to 8,000 and 9,000 feet above sea level on the plateau. The area is drained by Green and Grand rivers, which unite to form the Colorado about 60 miles south of the Book Cliffs.

Green River, after leaving the Uinta Mountains, flows in a southwesterly direction across the Uinta Basin and cuts through the Tavaputs Plateau in a steep, narrow gorge known as "Desolation Canyon." At the mouth of the canyon in the Book Cliffs the stream emerges into the lowlands, where it meanders in a broad valley for 10 or 12 miles. It flows across the belt of lowland and enters another canyon on its way to its junction with the Grand. Green River receives a number of large tributaries in the Uinta Basin—Yampa and White rivers on the east and Uinta and Duchesne on the west; but in its canyon course through the Tavaputs Plateau the only important branch is Price River, and in the lowland south of the Book Cliffs there is no addition to its flow. East of Desolation Canyon the plateau drains northward by Kwiant and Yogowotsi creeks, which, rising near the rim of the Book Cliffs, enter the river a few miles below the mouth of White River.

Price River rises on the Wasatch Plateau, flows southeastward, and emerges from the canyon it has cut in the plateau at Castlegate. Thence it flows along the broad lowland valley at the base of the Book Cliffs for a distance of 25 miles. Instead of continuing in the lowland, however, it crosses the northern end of the San Rafael Swell, flows directly across the lowland valley again, cuts a deep canyon which separates Beckwith Plateau from the Tavaputs Plateau, and finally enters Green River about 6 miles above the mouth of Desolation Canyon.

Grand River, rising near the Continental Divide, on the Front Range of the Rocky Mountains, in Middle Park, Colorado, flows southwestward and enters the area under consideration at the mouth of Roan Creek in a relatively broad valley. A few miles below Roan Creek the river enters Hogback Canyon, in which it flows through the Little Book Cliffs and emerges into the lowland immediately above the town of Palisades. The river crosses the lowland, a distance of about 13 miles, to the town of Grand Junction, where it is joined by Gunnison River. The Grand then turns abruptly northwestward and follows the southern margin of the lowland for 18 miles. Below Fruita it leaves the lowland, and again flowing southwestward cuts across the northern end of the Uncompahgre Plateau, and continuing southwestward, mostly in a canyon course, finally joins the Green.

With the exception of the Gunnison, Grand River receives no large tributaries in the Book Cliffs field. The most important is Roan

Creek, which drains the area between the Little Book Cliffs and the Book Plateau northwest of De Beque. The streams which flow southward from the Book Plateau are small, and on account of the slight precipitation and limited drainage area flow intermittently throughout the year. During the dry months the discharge even within the highlands almost ceases and the stream beds across the lowlands are dry.

The relation of the through-flowing streams to the lowland indicates that their general courses were defined before the development of the present topography, for there is little adjustment between the drainage and the outcrops of the hard and soft formations. Grand River conforms only partially with the trend of the lowland; Green River maintains its way directly across the shale belt; Price River, flowing alternately over hard and soft rocks, instead of continuously in the shale lowland, is a good example of superimposed drainage.

LOWLAND AT BASE OF BOOK CLIFFS.

The lowland at the base of the Book Cliffs extends in a curved but general westerly direction from Palisades, Colo., to Helper, Utah, a distance of 190 miles. From Palisades it continues southeastward between the Uncompahgre Plateau and Grand Mesa, and from Helper the lowland extends southward between the San Rafael Swell and the Wasatch Plateau, where it is known as Castle Valley. Throughout its extent the lowland is underlain by shale and is not a stream valley in the sense of being carved and occupied by a single master stream; instead, the lowland has been eroded in soft rock by general subaerial action and forms part of several drainage basins. The lowland has been widened by the gradual recession of the Book Cliffs northward due to the weathering of the soft shale and the undermining of the overlying hard sandstone which forms the cliffs. By this process the cliffs have retreated, but they have maintained a fairly regular front.

The average width of the lowland is about 12 miles, having a maximum of 23 miles, in the vicinity of Cisco, and a minimum of 4 miles, near Woodside. The lowland is an undulating plain that rises gently toward the bordering highlands and extends between the Book Cliffs on the north and a belt of sandstone hills on the south. It practically coincides with the outcrop of the Mancos shale. The small streams that head in the Book Cliffs and cross the lowland have carved steep arroyos, which impede travel. In the vicinity of the cliffs there are outlying buttes and the shale is eroded into badlands. Adjoining the cliffs there are local fringing remnants of an old outwash gravel-covered plain into which the streams have cut their way 100 feet or more, and south of Grand River, near Palisades, a number of terraces are well developed. The largest, about 150 feet above the river, is

between a quarter and a half mile wide, and traces of several other less distinct terraces have been found above this one.

BOOK CLIFFS.

The Book Cliffs occupy a belt from 1 to 10 miles wide and rise above the adjacent lowland from 2,000 to 6,000 feet. In places the rise is abrupt in one or two sharp precipices; elsewhere it is accomplished by a series of cliffs and intervening benches. The rocks composing the escarpment are alternating beds of sandstone and shale dipping slightly northward, and the strata present the appearance of the leaves of a book lying flat, hence the name.

In the area here discussed the cliffs extend in an S-shaped belt from Palisades to Sunnyside. At the east they are much dissected by Roan Creek, and a subordinate escarpment known as the Little Book Cliffs extends northwestward from the mouth of Hogback Canyon. The top of the Little Book Cliffs marks the crest of a ridge whose northeastern flank constitutes a dip slope, and the area between Little Book Cliffs and Roan Creek is a gentle northeastward-sloping monocline dissected by southeastward-flowing streams.

West of the headwaters of Roan Creek the Book Cliffs proper extend to the end of the area mapped. Erosion by East and West Salt creeks has caused the rim of the plateau to recede so much that a few miles east of the Utah-Colorado boundary the distance between the lowlands and the plateau is unusually great. Between the State line and Green River the average distance is about 10 miles. Here a low bench, caused by a great lens of sandstone in the shale, forms the base of the cliffs, as shown in Plate II, *A*. Above this lowest bench there is a succession of dissected platforms and escarpments up to the summit of the plateau.

Green River has cut another embayment in the cliffs, and Price River in its canyon course separates a small area, known as the Beckwith Plateau, from the main mass of the upland. The Beckwith Plateau is considerably dissected on the north and east, but faces the lowland on the west in a practically unbroken scarp more than 1,500 feet high. Beyond Price River a similar line of cliffs extends at least as far as Sunnyside. The surface at the summit of this cliff slopes eastward and forms a platform upon which another but more dissected line of cliffs rises 1,500 feet higher.

BOOK OR TAVAPUTS PLATEAU.

The crest of the Book cliffs forms the southern rim of the Book Plateau, or, as it is known in Utah, the Tavaputs Plateau, which viewed from the south, forms an even-topped sky line. The plateau slopes gently northward toward the axis of the Uinta Basin, but is much dissected by deep canyons.

A. BENCH AT BASE OF BOOK CLIFFS, EAST OF THOMPSONS.

B. FAULT IN MESAVERDE FORMATION, 2 MILES SOUTH OF CARBONERA.

CLIMATE AND CULTURE.

The climate of the region is arid, the mean annual rainfall at Grand Junction being only 7.8 inches. The vegetation, therefore, is of the desert type, and the shale lowland in its natural state is practically bare or yields a meager growth of desert plants. The uplands receive more rain and support stunted conifers, oaks, etc. In general, timber suitable for mining purposes is scarce. In the Grand Junction region timber for this purpose is imported, but in the western part of the field it is more plentiful. In the valleys where irrigation is practiced the desert has been converted into a garden, and portions of the area rival in productiveness any part of the country. The mean annual temperature is 53°, the summers being warm and the winters usually mild. The percentage of sunshine is 75 and general climatic conditions are delightful. In the irrigated areas contiguous to Grand, Green, and Price rivers there are a number of thriving settlements where fruit growing is an important industry. Grand Junction, the most important place in the field, is a typically progressive western town. The lowland is traversed in an east-west direction by the main line of the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad.

DESCRIPTIVE GEOLOGY.

STRATIGRAPHY.

The general sequence of formations in the coal fields of the Uinta Basin, as determined by recent work of the United States Geological Survey,[a] is shown in the following table:

Geologic formations in Uinta Basin.

System.	Series.	Formation.
Tertiary.	Eocene.	Green River formation. Wasatch formation. Fort Union or older (?).
	Unconformity.	
Cretaceous.	Upper Cretaceous.	Mesaverde formation. Mancos shale. Dakota sandstone.
	Unconformity.	
Jurassic.		

To the subdivisions of the Cretaceous are given the names introduced by Whitman Cross for southwestern Colorado.[b] This classi-

[a] Taff, J. A., Pleasant Valley coal district, Utah, and Gale, Hoyt S., Coal fields of the Danforth Hills and Grand Hogback, Colorado: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 316, 1907.

[b] Cross, Whitman, La Plata folio (No. 60), Geologic Atlas U. S., U. S. Geol. Survey, 1899.

fication differs from that of Peale, of the Hayden Survey, who in his report on the Book Cliffs field[a] separated the rocks here assigned to the Mesaverde formation into the "Fox Hills" and the "Laramie." It was recognized by the Hayden Survey that there is no distinct lithologic break in the Book Cliffs between the "Laramie" and the "Fox Hills," and the nomenclature employed was an attempt to conform to subdivisions used in other fields. It has been found desirable, however, to restrict the use of the name "Fox Hills" to the original area in South Dakota,[b] and, as shown below, these rocks are not Laramie, but belong in the Montana group. The classification here adopted is based on the general stratigraphic and areal relations of the rocks and on fossil evidence, as explained on pages 17–19. The Uinta Basin section differs from that of southwestern Colorado and the Yampa coal field in northwestern Colorado[c] by the absence of the Lewis shale and the Laramie formation between the Mesaverde and the Eocene. This hiatus in the Book Cliffs field appears to be accounted for by the unconformity at the base of the Eocene, which implies that these formations, if they were ever present in the area under discussion, were removed by erosion previous to the deposition of the overlying Tertiary rocks.

In the Book Cliffs field the general character and sequence of the rocks is shown by the section in Plate III. The strata are separable into four distinct lithologic divisions, the three Cretaceous formations named and the Eocene rocks, all easily recognizable throughout the field by their physical character and sequence.

CRETACEOUS SYSTEM.

DAKOTA SANDSTONE.

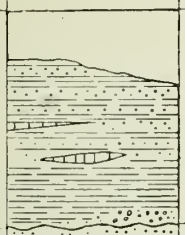
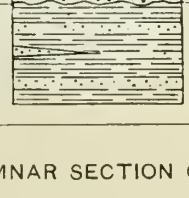
The Dakota sandstone in the area here considered possesses the characteristic features common to the formation in this general region. It is composed of buff quartzitic sandstone, generally conglomeratic, and local beds of carbonaceous shale and low-grade coal are provisionally included in the formation, although no fossils have been found in them in the Book Cliffs field. The Dakota varies in thickness from about 200 feet to less than 25 feet. The outcrop forms a narrow belt of low hills parallel to and about 12 miles south of the Book Cliffs.

The formation is extremely variable in composition and arrangement of the beds, as shown by the following sections measured in different parts of the field. At the mouth of Gunnison River, south of Grand

[a] Peale, A. C., Geologic report on the Grand River district: Tenth Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. and Geog. Survey Terr., 1878.

[b] Stanton, T. W., Geology and paleontology of the Judith River beds: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 257, 1905, p. 66.

[c] Fenneman, N. M., and Gale, Hoyt S., The Yampa coal field: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 297, 1906.

AGE.	FORMATION.	SECTION.	THICKNESS, IN FEET.	DESCRIPTION.
Eocene.	Mostly Wasatch.		500+	Varicolored shales, buff sandstone, local basal conglomerate, and subordinate thin beds of limestone containing fresh-water shells. Different sections show diverse stratigraphy. These rocks form the highest cliffs and constitute the floor of the Uinta Basin.
	Unconformity			
Upper Cretaceous.	Mesaverde.		1,200 to 2,200	Alternating beds of buff sandstone and drab shale with workable beds of coal in the lower part of the formation. Fossils occur at several horizons, including leaves, invertebrates, and occasional bones. These are the cliff-making rocks of the Book Cliffs.
	Mancos shale.		3,000±	Fissile black to drab clay shale and local lenses of limestone. Thin beds of buff sandstone at the top mark the transition to the overlying formation. Marine shells are abundant at two general horizons in the upper and lower parts of the formation. This shale underlies the broad lowland at the base of the Book Cliffs.
	Dakota sandstone.		25 to 200	Buff sandstone, often conglomeratic.
	Unconformity			
Jurassic?.	Morrison.		300+	Red, green, and purple shales with lenses and thin beds of buff sandstone containing dinosaur bones.

GENERALIZED COLUMNAR SECTION OF THE ROCKS OF THE BOOK CLIFFS COAL FIELD.

Junction, the following measurements were made, but no Dakota fossils were found, and the limits of the formation were not determined:

Section of strata south of Grand Junction.

	Feet.
Shale, drab (Mancos)	5
Sandstone, buff, lens (Dakota?)	
Shale, carbonaceous, containing thin layers of coal (Dakota?)	20
Sandstone, massive, cross-bedded, cream-colored, quartzitic, including irregular lenses of conglomerate with rounded pebbles of chert and quartzite up to 1 inch in diameter (Dakota)	20
Shale, drab, probably below Dakota	1
Sandstone, greenish drab, shaly	2
Shale, greenish drab	20+
	68

Between Grand Junction and Fruita the outcrop of the Dakota lies immediately south of Grand River, but the formation is covered by sand and gravel at many places. In this locality the carbonaceous shale is well developed, and at several places there are coal prospects. In a creek about midway between Grand Junction and Fruita the following section is exposed:

Section of Dakota (?) coal beds in creek midway between Grand Junction and Fruita.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, buff	4	
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Coal	1	6
Shale, carbonaceous	1	
Coal (varies from 2 to 3 feet)	2	6
Shale, carbonaceous		6
Coal		8
Shale, carbonaceous		8
	12	10

The formation crosses the river west of Fruita and the following section was measured south of Loma:

Section of Dakota sandstone south of Loma.

	Feet.
Shale, dark with local carbonaceous layers (Colorado).	
Sandstone, buff, including thin layers of shale and lenses of conglomerate with pebbles of chert and quartzite	40
Shale, greenish, sandy	50
Sandstone, buff, and conglomerate	25
Sandstone, white	20
Shale, varicolored (Jurassic).	
	135

South of Thompsons, Utah, there are 100 feet of massive white and buff sandstones, cross-bedded and locally conglomeratic, lying between drab shale above and varicolored shale below. At this place the carbonaceous beds seem to be absent, and they were not found farther

west in the area examined. Near Green River the formation is variable. In places south of Elgin the sandstone thins out to a few feet and locally disappears, while nearby it thickens to 40 feet or more. Some exposures show considerable conglomerate, while others show but little conglomerate and much sandstone.

Characteristic Dakota leaves were found in the sandstone near Elgin and in the vicinity of Woodside. They were examined by F. H. Knowlton, who furnishes the following lists:

Dakota fossils from Woodside.

Laurus proteæfolia Lesq.
Laurus modesta? Lesq.

Dakota fossils from Elgin.

cf. Pecopteris striata Heer, from the Unter Atanekerdluk (Cenomanian) beds of Greenland.
Gleichenia sp.?
Torreya oblanceolata Lesq.
Pinus sp. (cone scales).
Liquidambar integrifolium Lesq.
Andromeda linearifolia? Lesq.
Salix proteæfolia Lesq.

The Dakota sandstone is underlain by several hundred feet of red, green, and purple shales with intercalated layers of buff sandstone and thin blue limestone. A number of dinosaur[a] bones have been found in these beds, which probably represent the Morrison formation. The contact between the Cretaceous (Dakota) and Jurassic is not everywhere distinct, but in several localities the former is exposed lying unconformably on an undulating surface of varicolored Jurassic shale.

MANCOS SHALE.

The Mancos shale forms the base of the Book Cliffs (Mount Garfield, Pl. IV), where it is sculptured into badland topography, and it underlies the broad valley between the cliffs and the hills of Dakota sandstone to the south. It is a fissile black, blue-gray, and drab clay shale, which contains local lenses of limestone, and, at the top, thin beds of buff sandstone. The shale constitutes a distinct lithologic unit in which there is little variation, though the color of the lower part is generally darker than the upper. It is much broken by cracks and joints, which frequently contain thin saline films. These locally effloresce in patches of white powder, some of which were found to consist chiefly of calcium carbonate, and the unreclaimed areas of shale are characteristically coated with "alkali." Lenses of blue-gray fossiliferous limestone, from several inches to a few feet in thickness,

[a] Riggs, E. S., The dinosaur beds of Grand River valley, Colorado. Field Columbian Mus. geol. series, vol. 1, 1901.

MOUNT GARFIELD, 9 MILES EAST OF GRAND JUNCTION.

Shows weathering of Mancos shale at the base of Book Cliffs. The "lower coal" occurs beneath the massive sandstone.

occur at several horizons, but chiefly in the upper few hundred feet of the formation. This part of the formation is also characterized by beds of buff sandstone, usually thin bedded, by which the Mancos shale grades into the overlying Mesaverde formation.

From the nature of the exposures the thickness of the Mancos shale is difficult to determine. The best measurement was obtained from a drill hole near the upper terminus of the Book Cliffs Railroad, about 10 miles northeast of Grand Junction. This began about 200 feet below the top of the formation, and was still in shale when drilling was stopped at a depth of 2,600 feet, showing a minimum thickness of 2,800 feet. The dip of the shale in the valley can be only roughly estimated; but assuming an average of 2° and allowing 1,200 feet for the difference in elevation between the outcrops of base and top of the shale, and a width of outcrop of 11 miles, gives a thickness of about 3,200 feet.

Marine shells have been found in the shale at two general horizons, one near the base and the other near the top. The lower collections were obtained at several localities within 200 feet of the base of the formation, and among these T. W. Stanton has identified the following forms:

Fossils from lower part of Mancos shale.

Anomia sp.
Modiola sp.
Ostrea lugubris Conrad.
Inoceramus dimidius White.
Inoceramus fragilis H. and M.
Scaphites warreni M. and H.
Prionocyclus macombi Meek.
Callista sp.
Pyropsis? sp.
Baculites gracilis Shumard?
Gryphæa newberryi Stanton.

Most of the fossils from the upper part of the shale were found in limestone lenses about 250 feet below the lowest coal bed, but a few specimens were obtained in sandstone only 50 feet below the coal. They include the following forms, identified by T. W. Stanton:

Fossils from upper part of Mancos shale.

Lucina sp.
Baculites compressus Say.
Baculites ovatus Say.
Inoceramus cripsi var. barabini Morton.

Concerning these fossils Stanton reports as follows:

The fossils of the shale between the Dakota and the coal-bearing rocks indicate that two distinct faunas are represented, one, in the lower part, being characteristic of the Benton shale of the Colorado group, and the other, near the top, equally characteristic of the Montana group. As this agrees perfectly with the fauna of the Mancos shale in the type locality, and as there is also essential agreement in other respects, such as stratigraphic position, lithologic character, and thickness, it seems justifiable to apply the name Mancos to this shale.

MESAVERDE FORMATION.

Well-exposed sections in the face of the Book Cliffs (Pls. IV and X) show that the Mancos shale grades upward into the overlying Mesaverde formation with no apparent break in sedimentation. The transition is marked by the increasing prevalence of sand in the upper part of the Mancos, and in the Book Cliffs field a sharp boundary can not be drawn between the formations. The Mesaverde consists of alternating beds of buff sandstone and drab or dark shale with workable beds of coal in the lower part (Pl. V). These are the escarpment-making rocks of the Book Cliffs, and they are well exposed throughout the area.

The sections in Plate VI show the general character of the formation. About a third of it is composed of shale, most of which occurs in the lower half, while the upper part consists principally of sandstone. The areal distribution of the different strata is varied, and no two sections are exactly alike. Some beds of sandstone, however, are persistent for several miles. Coal is practically limited to the lower 700 feet of the formation, and throughout the field one or more beds ranging from 2 to 21 feet thick have been found, as described on pages 24–41, wherever prospecting has been done. The shale of the Mesaverde formation is commonly sandy and is drab in color, but where associated with the coal it is usually carbonaceous. The sandstone is generally buff, though occasionally it is almost white, and in places red. The bedding ranges from thin to massive, some of the layers being only a few inches while others are 50 feet thick, the usual thickness being between 2 and 5 feet. The sandstone is prevailingly fine textured and is conspicuously feldspathic, consisting in general of rounded grains of quartz with considerable feldspar and subordinate mica. Exposed surfaces are often coated with efflorescing salts, and the sandstone locally shows honeycomb weathering. The rocks of the Book Cliffs coal field are traversed by numerous joints, which are prominently developed in the sandstone. Two sets, at right angles, are commonly present.

At many places in the lower part of the formation the sandstone is distinctly red. The color is distributed in irregular patches, generally, if not always, a few feet above a coal bed, and usually at exposed jutting outcrops. There appears to be no difference in general composition between the normal buff sandstone and that colored red, and the distribution of the highly colored rocks is too irregular to be accounted for by differences in original deposition. Similar occurrences have been reported from several of the Rocky Mountain coal fields, and the color is believed to be due to the burning of coal in underlying beds, the formation of the color being analogous to that in the burning of bricks. In Horse Canyon, at the western limit of the present survey, the coal bed is about 16 feet

A. TYPICAL EXPOSURE OF MESAVERDE FORMATION, 25 MILES NORTH OF THOMPSONS.

B. OUTCROP OF COAL IN VALLEY OF SALERATUS CREEK.

thick and is normally overlain by buff sandstone. But south from the prospect near the mouth of the canyon, on the west side, the coal locally disappears and its place is occupied by a thin deposit of whitish, ashlike material about a foot thick, and the overlying thin-bedded red sandstone is crumpled and broken, as if it had fallen consequent to the burning of the coal. Bits of slaglike material, clinkers, etc., are in the vicinity.

The thickness of the coal-bearing formation is variable and decreases toward the west. Immediately east of Grand River the entire formation is exposed in steep cliffs, and a thickness of 2,200 feet was measured barometrically on the flanks of Grand Mesa. North of Thompsons, Utah, a thickness of about 1,800 feet was measured, but an allowance for dip makes this measurement less reliable. At the mouth of Horse Canyon, in the west end of the field, the formation is only about 1,200 feet thick. As stated on page 19, the erosion of the Mesaverde before the deposition of the overlying Tertiary rocks is probably the cause of the observed difference in thickness.

Fossils occur in this formation at several horizons and include invertebrates, leaves, and a few bones. Shells were found in many localities between 200 feet above the lowest coal bed and 250 feet below the overlying varicolored deposits. Among the fossil shells Stanton has identified the following species:

Fossils from Mesaverde formation.

Ostrea sp.
Ostrea glabra M. and H.
Anomia gryphorhynchus Meek.
Anomia micronema Meek.
Modiola laticostata White?
Modiola cf. regularis White.
Unio, several species.
Corbula perundata M. and H.
Corbula subtrigonalis M. and H.
Corbicula cytheriformis M. and H.
Campeloma? sp.
Tulotoma thompsoni White.
Goniobasis sp.
Molluscan burrows in fossil wood.

A number of small lots of fossil leaves were collected from this formation at several localities, and at a few places fairly good collections were obtained, which were identified by F. H. Knowlton as follows:

About a quarter of a mile northwest of the present Book Cliff mine, from a sandstone 30 feet above the upper coal, the following were collected:

Fossil leaves from sandstone near the Book Cliff mine.

Sequoia Reichenbachi (Gein.) Heer.
Eriocaulon? porosum Lesq.
Palm (new).
Ficus latifolia (Lesq.) Knowlton.
Myrica Torreyi Lesq.
Magnolia sp.

Near the mine entry several specimens of *Halymenites major* Lesq. were obtained.

Three-fourths of a mile northwest of Cameo, about 100 feet above the upper coal, a narrow leaf, apparently *Salix, Sequoia Reichenbachi*? (Gein.) Heer, and fragments of dicotyledons were found.

Fifty feet above Ballard's coal mine north of Thompsons *Anemia elongata* (Newb.) Knowlton and *Myrica Torreyi* Lesq. were found.

About 200 feet above the coal at Carbonera fragments of dicotyledons, including *Myrica Torreyi*? Lesq., were found.

About 8 miles north of Thompsons, 250 feet below the conglomerate which is regarded as marking the base of the Eocene, the following were obtained:

Fossil leaves from a locality about 8 miles north of Thompsons.

Sequoia Reichenbachi (Gein.) Heer.
Sabalites Grayanus? Lesq.
Ficus planicostata Lesq.
Cinnamomum affine? Lesq.
Malapoenna new.
Ficus sp., very large, apparently new.
Dicotyledon, very large, with three ribs, prominent teeth, etc., probably new.

The only fossil bones from this formation were obtained east of Green River, about 500 feet above the top of the Mancos shale. They were determined by J. W. Gidley, of the United States National Museum, to be the distal ends of femurs of a dinosaur.

There has been much misapprehension concerning the age of the coal-bearing rocks of the Uinta Basin. In the Book Cliffs field, as already stated, Peale mapped the rocks here referred to the Mesaverde as two formations and correlated them respectively with the "Fox Hills" and the "Laramie." Later writers have considered the entire formation to be Laramie, because it overlies marine Cretaceous beds and in turn is overlain by Wasatch strata, and the fauna and flora were believed to belong to the Laramie.

Just what constitutes the Laramie has long been a problem with geologists, but recent studies of the Rocky Mountain coal fields by the United States Geological Survey have thrown new light on the subject. The reason for assigning the coal-bearing formation of the Book Cliffs to the Mesaverde is explained in the following extract from a letter of T. W. Stanton to the writer, reporting upon fossils collected from this field.

In northwestern Colorado, southern Wyoming, and elsewhere, many of the coal-bearing rocks previously called Laramie are really older and are overlain by marine Cretaceous formations, thus corresponding with the Mesaverde formation first described in southwestern Colorado. The Mesaverde formation has been identified in the Yampa field, where the stratigraphic evidence is satisfactory that it underlies a thick marine Cretaceous formation, correlated with the Lewis shale, which in turn is overlain by the Laramie and later formations. South of the Yampa field, in the Danforth Hills and the Grand Hogback, the Mesaverde is clearly recognizable, but here there is an erosional unconformity which cuts out the Lewis and the Laramie and brings the Mesaverde in contact with the Fort Union[a] and possibly later formations.

[a] Gale, H. S., Coal fields of the Danforth Hills and Grand Hogback in northwestern Colorado: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, No. 316, 1907, pp. 264-301.

The invertebrate fauna of the Mesaverde includes two distinct elements; one consisting of marine species is found chiefly in the lower portion, sometimes in beds alternating with those containing the other, which consists of fresh-water and brackish-water forms. The marine element is a direct continuation of the upper Mancos fauna and is not safely distinguishable from it without full stratigraphic data. The nonmarine fauna is closely related to that of the Laramie, with which it has some species in common, especially in the genera *Ostrea* and *Corbicula*. During the past season [1907] the fact has been established that *Tulotoma thompsoni*, hitherto regarded as a characteristic Laramie species, occurs in both the Laramie and the Mesaverde.

The invertebrate fossils that have been collected from the coal-bearing rocks of the Book Cliffs all occur in the Mesaverde of northwestern Colorado, and Doctor Knowlton finds that this is essentially true of the plants also. It is admitted that most of the fossils in question from the Book Cliffs would not seem out of place in the Laramie, yet their close agreement with those known to occur in the Mesaverde of a neighboring area, and the general stratigraphic and areal relations of the rocks in which they are found, make their reference to the Mesaverde most reasonable. The unconformable relations that doubtless exist between those rocks and the overlying Wasatch will explain the absence of the later Cretaceous rocks from the area.

In the Book Cliffs field the unconformity between the Mesaverde and the overlying Eocene is marked not only by the absence of the Lewis shale and the Laramie, but also by the westward thinning of the Mesaverde formation (p. 17), by the basal Eocene conglomerate, and by the distinct general difference in stratigraphy between the underlying buff sandstones and shales, which are brackish-water and fresh-water deposits, and the overlying variegated formation which accumulated under more diverse conditions, probably in part subaerial and in part lacustrine.

TERTIARY SYSTEM—EOCENE SERIES.

Strata of Eocene age cap the Book Cliffs and for several thousand square miles constitute the surface of the Uinta Basin to the north. In the east end of the basin the Hayden Survey[a] mapped the Wasatch, Green River, Bridger, and Uinta formations of the Eocene, and in the west end G. H. Eldridge[b] also recognized the same formations. The present reconnaissance survey was not extended north of the crest of the Book Cliffs, and the large area designated Eocene on the map is taken from the authorities above mentioned.

The lower Eocene beds in the area here considered are composed of local conglomerate, varicolored shale, buff sandstone, and subordinate thin lenses of limestone. The stratigraphy is characteristically varied and many adjacent sections are very unlike; in one place the varicolored shale predominates and in another it is inconspicuous. The conglomerate also is variable in occurrence. In some sections none was seen, while elsewhere there is considerable. One of the best exposures observed is north of Thompsons, where from 10 to 20 feet

[a] Hayden's Atlas of Colorado.

[b] Eldridge, G. H., Asphalt and bituminous rock deposits of the United States: Twenty-second Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 1, 1901.

of gray conglomerate rests upon an undulating surface of massive buff sandstone. The conglomerate is interbedded with lenses of fine red sandstone and is composed of rounded pebbles of quartz, quartzite, and chert, colored red, pink, black, and white, in a sandy matrix. Above the conglomerate north of Thompsons there are several beds of buff sandstone and drab shale and three thin intercalated layers of conglomerate, above which there are several hundred feet of red, purple, green and drab shales, including a few thin beds of drab siliceous limestone.

The following sections indicate general conditions, their upper limits marking no particular horizons.

Section of Eocene in Horse Canyon.

	Feet.
Shale, yellowish	4
Limestone, fine buff to white (rich in fossils, p 21)	1
Shale, drab	20
Sandstone, calcareous	1
Shale, varicolored	10
Sandstone, buff	5
Shale, green, purple, red	15
Shale, drab	20
Shale, varicolored	10
Shale, drab	25
Sandstone, buff	4
Shale, drab	10
Shale, varicolored	40
Shale, drab	20
Shale, varicolored	40
Shale, drab	20
Sandstone, white	10
Shale, drab	10
Sandstone, greenish	1
Shale, olive-drab, sandy	45
Shale, buff to drab, sandy	25
Conglomerate and sandstone	4
Sandstone, massive, buff (Mesaverde?).	
	340

Section of Eocene 5 miles north of Turner's ranch.

	Feet.
Sandstone, buff and white	20
Shale, red	7
Shale, purple	2
Sandstone, buff	2
Shale, purple	3
Shale, drab	12
Shale, red	7
Shale, drab	37
Sandstone, buff	15
Concealed by talus	115
Sandstone, buff	25
Shale, drab	15
Sandstone, gray	7
Shale, purple	7
Shale, drab	35
Sandstone, buff	15
Shale, reddish	18
Sandstone, buff	2
Shale, drab	25
Sandstone, buff	5
Shale, drab	25
Shale, purple	5
Sandstone, buff	5
Shale, drab	20
Shale, red and purple	75
Sandstone, massive, white (Mesaverde?).	
	504

At least 750 feet of the variegated beds are exposed in this area, but the top of the formation was not determined. Peale[a] gives the following measurements of the Eocene at White Mountain on Grand River north of De Beque: Green River, 2,282 feet; Wasatch, 1,650 feet; total Eocene, 3,932 feet.

[a] Peale, A. C., Geological report on the Grand River district: Tenth Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. and Geog. Survey Terr., 1878, p. 190.

Fossils are not abundant in the lower part of the Eocene series in the area under consideration, and collections were made in only two localities, each from thin beds or lenses of limestone. The following determinations were made by W. H. Dall:

Fossils collected near divide of Hay Creek, north of Turner's ranch, about 200 feet above top of Mesaverde.

Goniobasis tenera Hall var. carteri Conrad.
Cast of Polygyra (aff. leidyi Hall).
Impression of Unio sp.

Fossils from Horse Canyon, Utah, 200 and 350 feet above top of Mesaverde.

Physa, probably bridgerensis Meek.
Vivipara panguitchensis White.
Vivipara, probably wyomingensis Meek.
Goniobasis sp.

Dall reports that these are fresh-water shells which do not indicate with much precision their horizon within the Eocene, though they are probably Wasatch. Probably part of the area colored as Eocene on the map includes other Eocene formations in addition to the Wasatch, but the region has not been studied in detail and their differentiation was not attempted.

The presence or absence of the Fort Union formation, which normally occurs beneath the Wasatch, has not been determined in the Book Cliffs field. In the Grand Hogback, northwest of Newcastle, Colo., T. W. Stanton and H. S. Gale collected fossil plants which F. H. Knowlton refers to the Fort Union, but Gale did not find it practicable to map the rocks containing these fossil leaves distinct from the Wasatch. In the Book Cliffs field no Fort Union fossils have been found and the age of the thin, variable zone of conglomerate and buff sandstone at the base of the Eocene remains to be determined.

STRUCTURE.

The strata of the Book Cliffs coal field, forming as they do part of the southern margin of the Uinta synclinal basin, dip gently northward. The dip is not uniform, however, for this area, besides being included in the zone of folding of the Uinta Mountains and the Uinta Basin, is affected by the uplifts which produced the San Rafael Swell and the Uncompahgre Plateau. That part of the Book Cliffs coal field which is included in the present report is gently warped, the eastern part constituting the end of a low, northward-plunging anticline, and the western part the end of a northward-plunging syncline. Conforming with this structure, the irregular S-shaped outline of the cliffs coincides with the strike of the rocks. There are, also, local faults of small displacement.

The rocks in the foothills at the northern end of the Uncompahgre Plateau, near Grand Junction and Mack, dip northeastward at angles varying from 5° to 45°. Near the mouth of Gunnison River the Dakota sandstone dips 5°; west of Fruita the dip is 40° N. 40° E., and east of Mack it is 30° N. 55° E. Several miles west of Mack the direction of the Dakota outcrop turns and trends southwestward and the sandstone dips northwestward at angles ranging from 2° to 15°.

Between the Uncompahgre Plateau and the San Rafael Swell the rocks are irregularly disturbed, but little is known of the structure. South of the railroad between Cisco and Thompsons the Dakota outcrop trends almost east-west and dips northward. Seven or eight miles southwest of Thompsons the trend turns abruptly southward, forming the nose of a northwestward-pitching anticline. The axis of this fold is eroded and the vari-colored shales of the Jurassic are exposed between ridges of Dakota sandstone which on the north dips 10° N. 25° E. South of the town of Green River the dip of the Dakota indicates the presence of another low northward-pitching anticline, the dips varying from 5° to 15°.

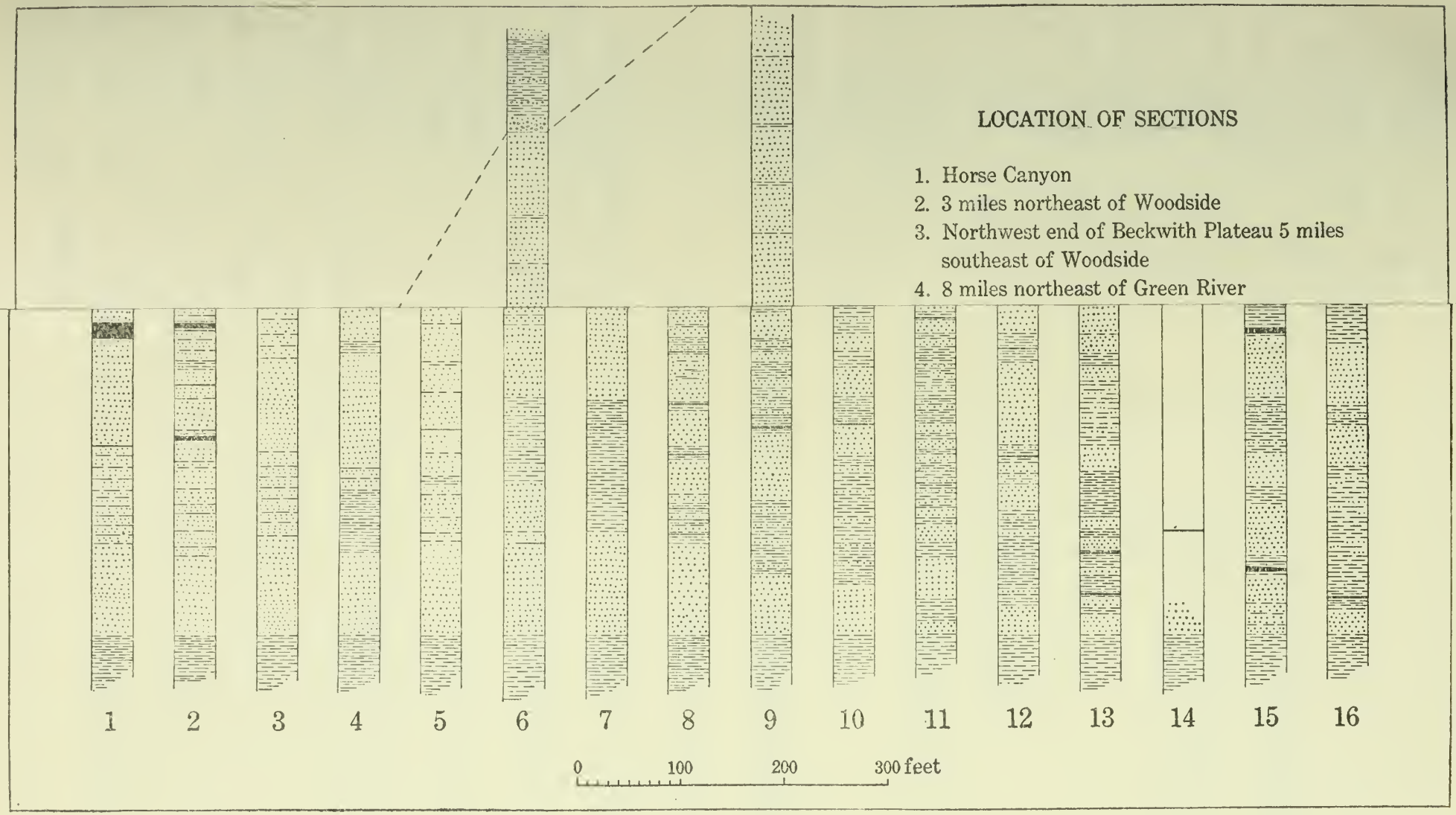
West of Green River the San Rafael uplift causes the highland to be fringed by prominent hogbacks formed by steeply dipping strata. The Dakota outcrop constitutes the outermost belt of foothills, in which the sandstone west of the town of Green River dips almost due east and in the vicinity of Price River northeast, the angles averaging about 10°.

The Mancos shale underlying the valley between the Dakota hills and the Book Cliffs doubtless conforms to the general structure of this region, but there are few opportunities for measuring the dips. Locally, however, especially where interbedded limestone and sandstone outcrop, the dip is shown to be low, and throughout the valley it probably ranges between 1° and 5°.

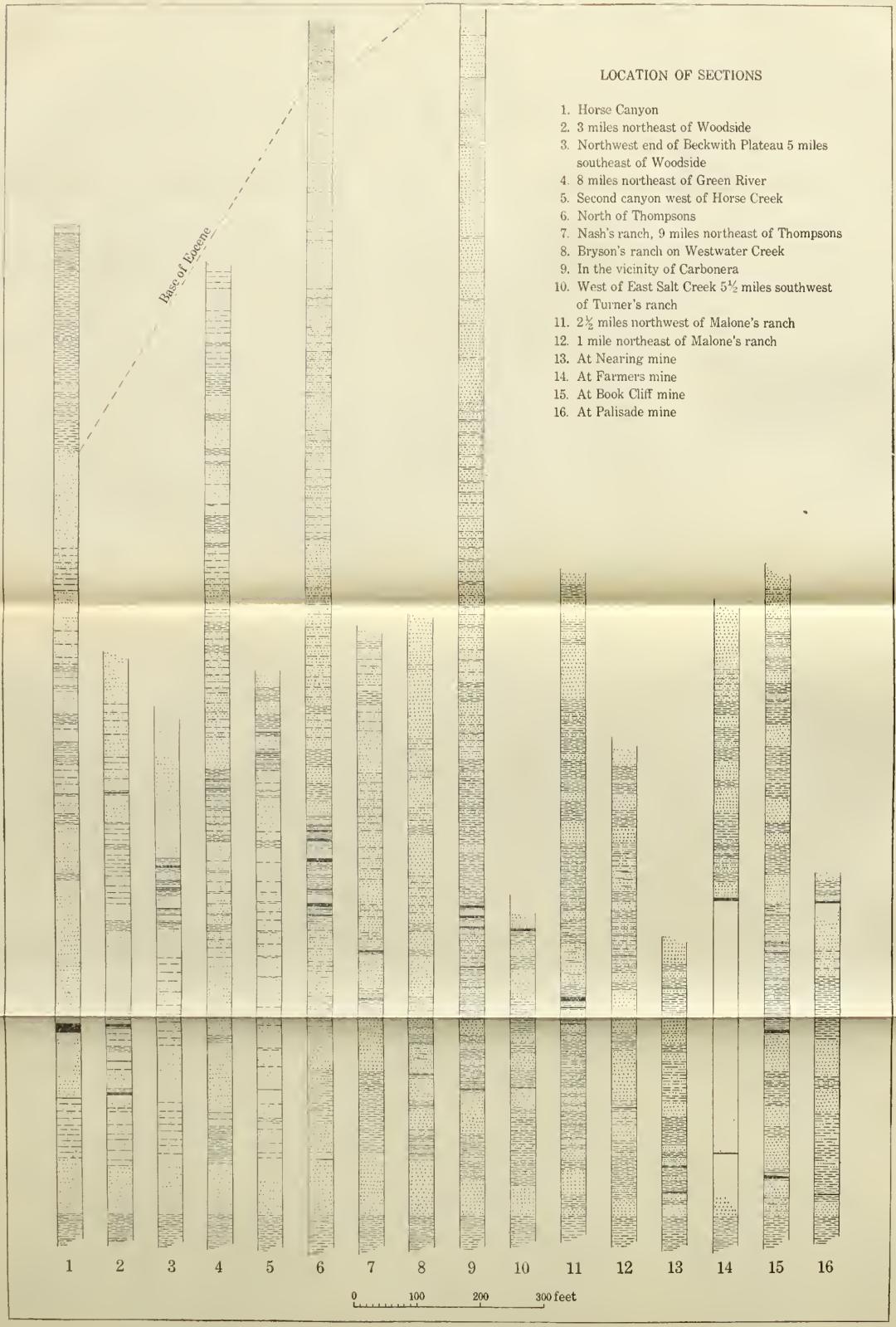
On the other hand, the structure of the rocks that form the cliffs is well exposed. Between Palisades and Carbonera the general dip is northeastward, the usual angle being about 4°. But in the vicinity of the Book Cliff mine, north of Grand Junction, the dip is locally steep, amounting to 25° or 30° N. 50° E. This dip continues down the northeastern side of the Little Book Cliffs, forming a dip slope; the steep inclination soon changes, however, to the prevailing low dip.

Two miles north of Carbonera a local fold is exposed which causes a southwestward dip of 15°, but the extent of this disturbance was not determined. It is south of the zone of doming found by H. S. Gale[a] in the White River valley in 1907. From Carbonera to the vicinity of Thompsons the dip in the face of the cliffs is about 5° NW., but, as is general throughout the field, it becomes less toward the

[a] Gale, H. S., Coal fields of northwestern Colorado and Utah: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 341 1909.



DETAILED COLUMNAR SECTIONS OF COAL-BEARING ROCKS IN BOOK CLIFFS FIELD.


LOCATION OF SECTIONS
1. Horse Canyon
2. 3 miles northeast of Woodside
3. Northwest end of Beckwith Plateau 5 miles southeast of Woodside
4. 8 miles northeast of Green River
5. Second canyon west of Horse Creek
6. North of Thompsons
7. Nash's ranch, 9 miles northeast of Thompsons
8. Bryson's ranch on Westwater Creek
9. In the vicinity of Carbonera
10. West of East Salt Creek 5½ miles southwest of Turner's ranch
11. 2½ miles northwest of Malone's ranch
12. 1 mile northeast of Malone's ranch
13. At Nearing mine
14. At Farmers mine
15. At Book Cliff mine
16. At Palisade mine
Base of Eocene
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16
0 100 200 300 feet

DETAILED COLUMNAR SECTIONS OF COAL-BEARING ROCKS IN BOOK CLIFFS FIELD.

plateau. Northwest of Thompsons, to the end of the area examined, the influence of the San Rafael Swell is felt and the dips are northeastward from 2° to 10°.

The rocks in the Book Cliffs are conspicuously jointed, two sets at right angles being well developed, one of which usually is parallel to the face of the cliffs. The escarpment is gradually being worn back by blocks of sandstone breaking along these cracks and falling down to the base of the cliffs.

Large faults have not been observed in the Book Cliffs coal field, but several small dislocations were found in the face of the escarpment, a few of which will be mentioned. Between Sunnyside and Woodside the coal in the face of the cliffs is so distinctly offset that a fault can be seen at a distance of several miles, and there are several other faults in this vicinity. About 10 miles north of Woodside the plane of one fault strikes N. 65° W. and the displacement amounts to 120 feet. Another fault in the cliffs 3 miles northeast of Woodside strikes N. 75° W. Here the displacement is only about 20 feet, but the fault is clearly exposed, for it involves a bed of coal and the strata are bent along the plane of dislocation. There is also a small development of breccia. Another fault is clearly exposed in the canyon 2½ miles below Carbonera. (See Pl. II, *B*.) There the fault strikes N. 75° E. and the throw amounts to about 50 feet.

COAL.

GENERAL STATEMENT.

Coal of commercial importance occurs in the lower part of the Mesaverde formation at various horizons from 35 to 700 feet above its base. In some localities several beds are present, while in others only one or two have been found, but no single bed has been traced continuously for more than a few miles. (See Pl. VI.) So little prospecting has been done that an unqualified statement can not be made, but so far as known one or more workable beds are present throughout the field here considered. The thickness of the coal ranges from a maximum of 21 feet down to mere films of carbonaceous matter. The beds outcrop in the face of the Book Cliffs commonly 100 feet or more above their bases, and at distances from the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad which vary from close proximity to a maximum of about 15 miles. The dip is at a low angle northward and the coal underlies an immense area north of the cliffs. The coal is of good quality and compares favorably with that from the Rocky Mountain fields. It is but little prospected, however, and there are only four small mines with railroad connections between Grand River and Sunnyside.

OCCURRENCE AND THICKNESS.

The following description begins at the east and proceeds westward. In connection with it the map (Pl. I), the stratigraphic section (Pl. III), and the detailed coal measurements shown on Plate VIII will be of service.

At the east end of the Book Cliffs two workable beds of coal are known. The lower one occurs between 35 and 60 feet above the top of the Mancos shale, and, though variable, is commonly about 4 feet thick. The upper coal is thicker, in places measuring 9 feet, and occurs from 200 to 500 feet above the lower bed. These coal beds have been prospected at several localities between the Cameo mine (No 1 on the map, Pl. I) and the Farmers mine (No. 13), and, though they have not been actually traced throughout that distance and are known to vary in thickness, the beds appear to be continuous. Besides these two main coals there are usually other thin beds, but none of commercial importance has yet been found.

The following detailed measurements made in the face of the cliffs a quarter of a mile west of the Book Cliff mine show the succession of the strata at that place and indicate the general stratigraphy of the coal measures, although no two sections are exactly alike:

Section of coal-bearing rocks one-fourth mile west of Book Cliff mine.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, massive buff	35	
Sandstone, buff	15	
Shale, drab and sandy	15	
Coal and bone	1	3
Shale, drab	17	
Shale, carbonaceous	12	
Sandstone, buff	12	
Shale, drab	1	4
Bone and coal	1	6
Shale, drab	1	4
Bone and coal	1	9
Clay		2
Bone and coal	1	9
Shale, drab	2	
Sandstone, buff	7	
Shale, sandy	1	4
Shale, carbonaceous		6
Shale, drab		9
Coal	1	6
Shale, drab	1	8
Sandstone, buff	2	
Shale, carbonaceous and bone	6	
Sandstone, buff	3	
Shale, carbonaceous	2	6
Sandstone, massive buff	6	6
Shale, carbonaceous	17	

LITTLE BOOK CLIFFS AND GRAND RIVER NORTHEAST OF PALISADES.

The Cameo coal outcrops on the lowest wooded bench and the Palisades coal appears 450 feet lower, immediately below the lowest heavy sandstone.

1
Horse Canyon
Tunnel on W. side

2
1½ miles south of
Horse Canyon
section

3
7 miles n
Wood

11
Uinta R.R. mine

22
Cameo coal
Prospect north of
Palisades

14
Lane

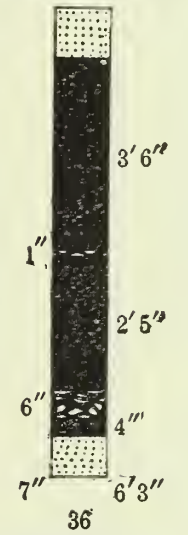
34
Palisade coal
Prospect 2 miles
of Book Cliff mine

12
3 miles SW. of
Turner's ranch

35
Palisade coal
Garfield mine

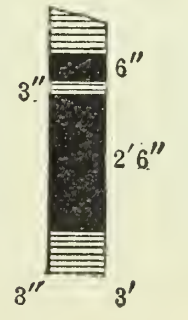
13
3 miles north of
Malone's ranch

23
Cameo coal
Prospect NE. of
Palisade mine

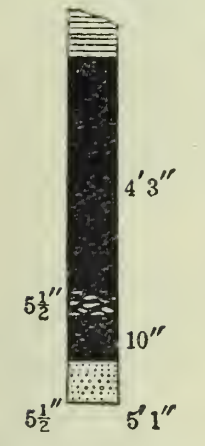


36
Palisade coal
Palisade mine

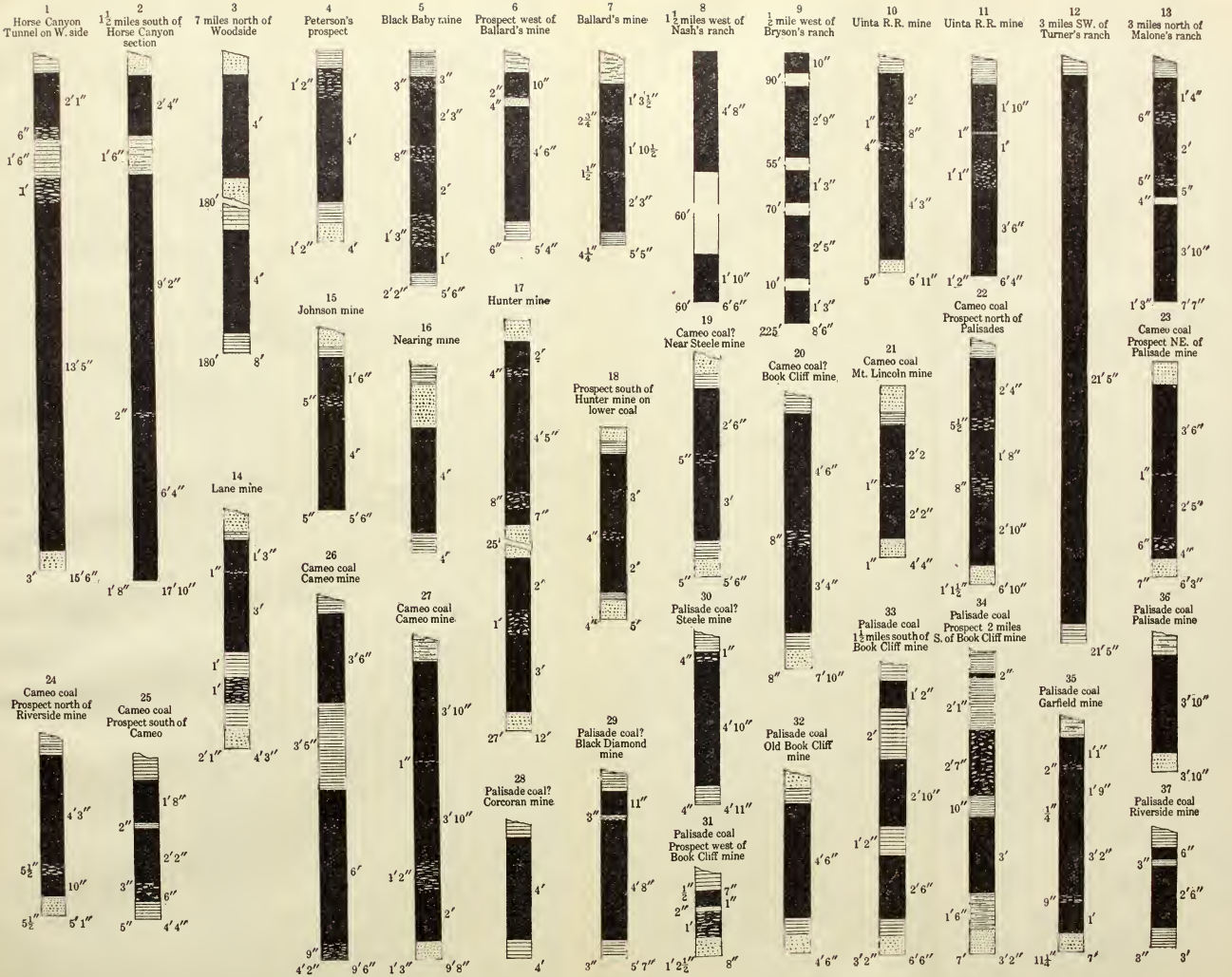
37
Palisade coal
Riverside mine



24
Cameo coal
Prospect north of
Riverside mine



25
Cameo coal
Prospect south of
Cameo


1 Horse Canyon Tunnel on W. side
2 1½ miles south of Horse Canyon section
3 7 miles north of Woodside
4 Peterson's prospect
5 Black Baby mine
6 Prospect west of Ballard's mine
7 Ballard's mine
8 1½ miles west of Nash's ranch
9 ½ mile west of Bryson's ranch
10 Uinta R.R. mine
11 Uinta R.R. mine
12 3 miles SW. of Turner's ranch
13 3 miles north of Malone's ranch
14 Lane mine
15 Johnson mine
16 Nearing mine
17 Hunter mine
18 Prospect south of Hunter mine on lower coal
19 Cameo coal? Near Steele mine
20 Cameo coal? Book Cliff mine
21 Cameo coal Mt. Lincoln mine
22 Cameo coal Prospect north of Palisades
23 Cameo coal Prospect NE. of Palisade mine
24 Cameo coal Prospect north of Riverside mine
25 Cameo coal Prospect south of Cameo
26 Cameo coal Cameo mine
27 Cameo coal Cameo mine
28 Palisade coal? Corcoran mine
29 Palisade coal? Black Diamond mine
30 Palisade coal? Steele mine
31 Palisade coal Prospect west of Book Cliff mine
32 Palisade coal Old Book Cliff mine
33 Palisade coal 1¼ miles south of Book Cliff mine
34 Palisade coal Prospect 2 miles S. of Book Cliff mine
35 Palisade coal Garfield mine
36 Palisade coal Palisade mine
37 Palisade coal Riverside mine

COAL SECTIONS IN BOOK CLIFFS COAL FIELD, COLORADO AND UTAH.

Section of coal-bearing rocks one-fourth mile west of Book Cliff mine—Continued.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, brown	1	4
Shale, sandy	1	6
Coal		5
Shale, drab	3	6
Sandstone, gray	3	6
Shale, carbonaceous	11	
Sandstone, buff	2	
Shale, carbonaceous	4	6
Sandstone, buff	1	
Shale, drab	1	
Shale, carbonaceous	1	4
Sandstone, drab	2	
Coal		1
Shale, drab	6	
Sandstone, drab	4	6
Shale, carbonaceous	4	
Coal "upper bed"	8	5
Shale, carbonaceous	1	6
Shale, drab, sandy	14	
Coal	2	6
Shale, carbonaceous	1	5
Coal	1	10
Bone		2
Coal		8
Sandstone, carbonaceous		4
Sandstone, massive, white	60	
Shale, drab	10	
Sandstone, buff	3	
Shale, drab	26	
Sandstone, brown	3	
Shale, drab	5	
Sandstone, massive, brown	37	
Shale, sandy	16	
Sandstone, buff	50	
Shale, drab	5	
Coal		6
Shale, carbonaceous		10
Coal "lower bed"	1	4
Shale, carbonaceous, sandy	1	
Sandstone, massive white	25	
Shale and sandstone, thin-bedded	30	
Shale, Mancos.		
	519	

The lower bed, known as the Palisades coal, outcrops at water level near the mouth of the Hogback Canyon of Grand River, about 1½ miles above Palisades (Pl. VII). Thence the coal bed rises rapidly above the valley and can be traced westward along the base of the Book Cliffs for several miles. At the Palisade mine (No. 6) the coal is about 150 feet above the valley, at the Garfield mine (No. 7) 800 feet, and at the old Book Cliff mine (No. 9) about 1,200 feet.

Throughout this distance the coal can be easily followed. At many places it is exposed by erosion, appearing as a black streak in the cliffs, and it is usually underlain by a massive white sandstone which is conspicuous as the first heavy sandstone bed above the Mancos shale. This sandstone is not persistent, however, but locally thickens and thins and gives way to shaly beds. The Palisades coal varies in thickness from a few inches to 6 feet. At the Riverside mine (No. 4), a mile northeast of Palisades, near the mouth of the entry, the following section is exposed:

Section of coal bed at Riverside mine.

	Ft.	in.
Shale.		
Coal		6
Shale		3
Coal	2	6
	3	3

At the face of the workings the shale parting is 1½ inches thick and the lower bench of coal is 2 feet 10 inches thick.

At the Palisade mine (No. 6) there is from 3 feet 7 inches to 3 feet 10 inches of clean coal.

Two miles west, at the Garfield mine, the Palisades coal attains the greatest thickness yet measured. The following section is there exposed:

Section of coal bed at Garfield mine.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, shaly.		
Coal	1	1
Bone		2
Coal	1	9
Bone		¼
Coal	3	2
Bone		9
Coal	1	
Total coal bed	7	11¼

About 2 miles south of the old Book Cliff mine (No. 9), in an abandoned prospect, the following section is exposed:

Section 2 miles south of old Book Cliff mine.

	Ft.	in.
Shale.		
Coal		2
Shale, carbonaceous	2	1
Coal and bone	2	7
Shale		10
Coal	3	
Shale, sandy	1	6
Sandstone.		
Total coal bed	5	9

In the vicinity of the old Book Cliff mine the lower coal is of variable thickness; in places it measures almost 5 feet, while near by it thins out to almost nothing, as shown by the following sections:

Section of coal bed at the old Book Cliff mine.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone.		
Shale		7
Coal	4	6
Shale		8
Sandstone.		
	5	9

Section of coal bed 1 mile southeast of old Book Cliff mine.

	Ft.	in.
Shale.		
Coal	4	6
Shale		8
Coal	3	4
Shale		8
Sandstone.		
Total coal bed	8	6

Section of coal bed 1 mile southeast of the above section.

	Ft.	in.
Shale.		
Coal	1	
Shale		6
Coal	2	10
Shale	2	6
Coal	1	8
Shale		8
Sandstone.		
	9	2

It is reported that in working the lower coal in the old Book Cliff mine several areas were encountered in which the coal is absent. Northwest of the old mine evidences of thinning are shown by the following section:

Section of lower coal bed near Book Cliff mine.

	Ft.	in.
Shale, carbonaceous, interlaminated with thin coaly layers up to one-half inch	6	
Coal		2
Shale, carbonaceous and bony	4	
Bone		2
Coal and bone		9
Shale, carbonaceous		7
Coal	1	5
Shale, carbonaceous		7
Sandstone.		
	13	8

About a quarter of a mile west of this place the following section is exposed at the same horizon:

Section of lower coal bed near Book Cliff mine.

	Ft.	in.
Shale	6	
Coal		7
Bone		½
Coal		1
Sandstone		2
Shale, carbonaceous	1	
Sandstone.		
Total coal		8½

West of the Book Cliff mine less prospecting has been done than in the region to the east, but little variation in the thickness of the coal bed has been reported. At the Steele or Keystone mine (No. 11) there is 5 feet 3 inches of coal, including 4 inches of bone 1 foot from the top. The roof and floor are of shale, and the coal lies 3 feet above a bed of massive white sandstone.

At the Black Diamond mine (No. 12) the following section was measured:

Section of coal bed at Black Diamond mine.

	Ft.	in.
Shale.		
Coal		10
Clay		2
Coal	4	8
Shale.		
Total coal	5	6

Locally the coal bed is only 3 feet thick. At the Farmers mine the lower bed appears to be only 30 inches thick, but the upper coal is of greater value.

Except in two important mines, the Book Cliff (No. 10) and the Cameo (No. 1), the upper coal is not worked on a commercial scale in this locality, partly because the lower coal in general is of better quality, but chiefly because the lower coal is more accessible, occurring several hundred feet nearer the base ot the cliffs.

The upper bed, known as the Cameo coal, outcrops at river level at Cameo, on the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad. To the southwest it rises, and north of Palisades is 650 feet above the valley, lying at the base of the second tier of cliffs. (See Pl. VII.) From Palisades the outcrop extends northwestward to the vicinity of the Book Cliff mine, at a distance of about a mile and a half from the crest of the lower escarpment. Thence westward the bench below the upper coal disappears and the two coal beds outcrop in the face of the cliffs, almost directly one above the other. The position of the upper coal is marked by a massive white sandstone almost immediately beneath it. This sandstone is locally 75 feet thick and can be traced for miles, but it is not constant and locally disappears.

Between the Cameo and the Bob Cat mines the thickness of the upper coal, as exposed in mines and prospects, varies from 4 feet 4 inches to 9 feet 8 inches, with one or two partings of shale or bony coal ranging from 5 inches to 3 feet 5 inches in thickness.

In the Cameo mine the roof is a good, firm, sandy shale, and the floor, where the full thickness of coal is worked, is reported to be sandstone, but usually the total thickness of the coal is not removed. The coal has the reputation of being dirty, a condition which is due to the partings it contains. The following measurements were made in the mine at the localities indicated:

Sections of coal bed in the Cameo mine.

IN THE MAIN ENTRY.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	3	10
Bone		1
Coal	3	10
Bone	1	2
Coal	2	
	10	11

IN ROOM 5 OFF MAIN ENTRY.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	2	4
Bone		1
Coal	6	2
	8	7

AT END OF MAIN ENTRY.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	2	2
Bone		1
Coal	6	
	8	3

AT THE NORTHWEST END OF THE WORKINGS.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	2	
Bone		1
Coal	5	11
	8	

At a small prospect about a mile south of Cameo, on the west side of the river, the following section was measured:

Section of coal bed 1 mile south of Cameo.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	1	8
Bone		2
Coal	2	2
Bone		3
Coal		6
	4	9

A stripping was made of the Cameo coal west of the Grand River bridge above Palisades which showed the following sections:

Section of Cameo coal bed west of Grand River bridge.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	2	4
Bone		5½
Coal	1	10
Bone		8
Coal	2	8
	7	11½

At a prospect north of Palisades the following section is exposed:

Section of coal bed at prospect north of Palisades.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	3	6
Bone		1
Coal	2	5
	6	

At the Book Cliff mine (No. 10) about 7 feet of coal is worked, and at the end of the main entry the following section was measured:

Section of coal bed at end of main entry in Book Cliff mine.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	3	
Bone		¼
Coal	4	6
	7	6¼

At the face of the northwest entry 7 feet of coal is exposed, and 14 or 15 inches of bony coal is reported above and below this. In one of the main rooms the section is as follows:

Section of coal bed in room of Book Cliff mine.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	7	1
Bone		10
Coal		6
	8	5

About a quarter of a mile east of the Steele mine a stripping showed the following section:

Section of coal bed one-fourth mile east of Steele mine.

	Ft.	in.
Coal	2	6
Bone		5
Coal	3	2
Shale		8
Sandstone.		
Total coal bed	6	1

At the Bob Cat mine (No. 14) and in that vicinity between 44 and 55 inches of clean coal is exposed at the upper (?) coal horizon, which occurs about 400 feet above the lower bed worked at the Farmers mine. West of the Bob Cat mine the upper coal has not

been prospected and little is known of it for several miles. The coal outcrops high up in the face of the cliffs and the lower bed is more accessible.

There are two small openings on the lower coal west of the Farmers mine, which are known as the Excelsior and Corcoran mines. The Excelsior mine (No. 15) is located high up a hillside, near the head of a small gulch, where the coal is opened along the outcrop at several places. Here 4 feet 7 inches of coal is exposed at the entrance to the workings. Four feet above there is a 4-inch bed, and a foot and a half below there is 2 inches of coal, while 40 feet below the main coal there is an unprospected bed of coal and carbonaceous shale 6 feet thick. A mile west of the Excelsior mine there is a small abandoned prospect known as the Corcoran mine (No. 16). The workings have caved, but there is at least 4 feet of coal exposed near the entrance.

For 5 miles northwest of the Corcoran property little or no prospecting has been done, but at the next wide valley there are prospects on two beds of coal. An opening on the lower bed shows the following section:

Section of coal bed 5 miles northwest of Corcoran mine.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone.		
Shale		6
Coal	3	
Bone		4
Coal	2	
Shale		4
Sandstone.		
Total coal bed	5	4

Farther up the same valley an upper coal is well exposed and has been worked at the Hunter mine (No. 17), where the following section was obtained:

Section of coal beds at Hunter mine.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone.		
Coal	2	
Bone		4
Coal	4	5
Bone		8
Coal		7
Sandstone	25	
Coal	2	
Bone	1	
Coal	3	
Sandstone.		
	39	

The Gross or Kiel mine is situated 5 miles northwest of the Hunter property, near the mouth of Kiel Canyon. Between these mines no prospecting has been done and no information was obtained regarding the coal beds. At the Kiel mine (No. 18) from 3 feet to 3 feet 9 inches of coal is exposed at the approximate horizon of the lower bed.

The next opening is about a mile and half west of the Kiel, at the Nugent mine (No. 19). Here there are two openings on the lower (?) coal, on opposite sides of a gulch. The coal varies in thickness from 4 feet 3 inches to 4 feet 8 inches.

At the Nearing mine (No. 20), three-quarters of a mile west of the Nugent, the same bed is also worked. At the mouth of the mine the coal measures 4 feet to 4 feet 2 inches and contains a variable streak of bone up to 12 inches thick. At the end of the workings the bone disappears and the coal measures 4 feet 7 inches. The coal bed is here 45 feet above the top of the Mancos shale, and in this general vicinity the upper coal appears to be represented by only thin carbonaceous layers. Only one workable coal bed has been found in this locality. The following section was measured near this mine:

Section of coal-bearing rocks near Nearing mine.

	Ft.	in
Sandstone, buff	40	
Shale, drab	10	
Sandstone, red	10	
Shale, carbonaceous	1	6
Shale, buff	14	
Coal		8
Sandstone, buff	7	
Shale, buff	30	
Shale, carbonaceous	1	
Sandstone, white and buff	33	
Shale, carbonaceous		6
Sandstone, white	18	
Shale, carbonaceous	10	
Coal, bony		8
Sandstone, white	15	
Shale, sandy	60	
Sandstone, white	25	
Shale, buff	30	
Shale, carbonaceous	2	6
Shale, buff	10	
Coal		6
Sandstone, white	10	
Shale, buff	7	
Sandstone, buff	15	
Shale, carbonaceous		8
Coal	2	
Shale, carbonaceous	2	6
Shale, buff	10	
Sandstone, buff	7	
Shale, drab	15	
Sandstone, buff	1	8
Coal	4	
Shale, carbonaceous and drab	11	
Sandstone, buff	10	
Shale, drab	4	
Sandstone, buff	20	
Shale, Mancos.		
	439	2

Openings have been made on a coal bed at the Lane and Johnson mines, on opposite sides of a creek about 2 miles northwest of the Nearing property. At this place the following measurements were made:

Section of coal bed at the Johnson mine (No. 22).

Sandstone.	Ft.	in.
Shale, carbonaceous		5
Coal	1	6
Bone		3
Coal	4	
Total coal bed	5	9

Section of coal bed at the Lane mine (No. 23).

Sandstone.	Ft.	in.
Shale, sandy		4
Coal	1	3
Bone		4
Coal	3	
Shale, carbonaceous	1	
Coal, bony	1	
Total coal bed	6	7

A mile and a half up the creek there are several coal beds which have not been prospected, but which have the following section:

Section of coal beds 1½ miles east of Lane mine.

Shale.	Ft.	in.
Coal	1	4
Bone and coal		8
Coal	1	3
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Coal	3	10
Shale, carbonaceous	18	
Coal		8
Shale, carbonaceous	7	
Coal	4	1
Shale.		
	38	10

The following section was measured at about the same horizon north of Malone's ranch:

Section of coal beds 3 miles north of Malone's ranch.

Shale, carbonaceous.	Ft.	in.
Coal	1	4
Bone		6
Coal	2	
Bone		5
Coal		5
Bone		4
Coal	3	10
Shale, sandy	7	
Coal	3	1
	18	11

The higher coal here is in two benches, as at the Hunter mine, but it has not been prospected. Little is known of the coal between the Lane and Johnson mines and Carbonera, near the Colorado-Utah boundary. Though undeveloped, coal has been found wherever sections have been made; for instance, at the west side of the entrance to the canyon of East Salt Creek, 6 miles southwest of Turner's ranch, there are two beds of coal, one 2 feet and the other 5½ feet thick, separated by an interval of about 252 feet.

Section at entrance of East Salt Creek canyon, 6 miles southwest of Turner's ranch.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, red	20+	
Coal	5	6
Shale, carbonaceous	21	
Sandstone, white, locally red	20	
Shale, drab	19	
Sandstone, buff	49	
Shale, drab, and thin beds of buff sandstone	54	
Sandstone, buff	19	
Shale, drab	15	
Sandstone, buff and white	30	
Shale, carbonaceous	25	
Coal	2	
Sandstone, buff and white	30	
Shale, drab, and thin beds of buff sandstone	125	
Sandstone, buff	50	
Shale, Mancos.		
	484	6

About 3 miles southwest of Turner's ranch and half a mile up from the mouth of a small eastern tributary of East Salt Creek a waterfall exposes a bed of coal 21 feet 5 inches thick, which is the thickest bed observed in the entire area under consideration. No development and but little prospecting have been done here, and the lateral extent of this coal bed has not been determined. It appears, however, to be a lens, for in following the coal to the west along the hillside above the gulch it was found to thin out and disappear.

Considerable prospecting has been done in the valley of West Salt Creek, and at Carbonera a mine is being worked by the Uinta Railway Company. In this vicinity the local undulating structure (see p. 22) causes the coal to lie within a relatively moderate depth below the surface. The following section was measured here:

Section of coal-bearing rocks near Carbonera.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, fossiliferous, buff (containing *Unio viripara*, *Goniobasis*, and *Tulotoma thompsoni*)	15	
Shale, drab, and thin beds of buff sandstone	65	
Sandstone, buff	4	
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Sandstone, buff	5	

Section of coal-bearing rocks near Carbonera—Continued.

	Ft.	in.
Shale, drab	5	
Coal	3	4
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Sandstone, buff	10	
Coal	3	10
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Sandstone, buff	8	
Coal and bone	2	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff, and shale	35	
Sandstone, buff	5	
Sandstone, buff, thin bedded, and shale	20	
Coal	2	
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Shale, drab, sandy	10	
Sandstone, buff	5	
Shale, carbonaceous	15	
Sandstone, buff	2	
Shale, drab	3	
Sandstone, buff	7	
Shale, carbonaceous	18	
Sandstone, buff	7	
Shale, drab	3	
Sandstone, buff	10	
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Sandstone, buff	25	
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Sandstone, shaly	5	
Shale, carbonaceous	5	
Sandstone, buff	10	
Shale, drab	15	
Sandstone, shaly	10	
Coal		6
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Sandstone, shaly	20	
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Coal		10
Shale, carbonaceous	1	
Coal		10
Shale, carbonaceous	1	
Sandstone, buff, shaly	2	
Shale, carbonaceous	4	
Coal	2	
Shale, carbonaceous	5	
Sandstone, buff	65	
Shale, drab, including several thin beds of buff sandstone	70	
Sandstone, massive, buff	60	
Shale, Mancos.		
	585	4

Within a distance of less than 500 feet above the top of the Mancos shale there are five beds of coal, each 2 feet or more thick, and several other thinner carbonaceous layers. At the Carbonera mine the coal bed measures more than 7 feet, but it is parted by two layers of bone,

which greatly decreases the value. The following sections, measured in different parts of the mine, show the general condition of the coal bed:

Sections of coal bed in Carbonera mine.

	End of back entry.	Room No. 3.	Near entrance.
	Ft. in.	*Ft. in.*	*Ft. in.*
Coal	2 1	1 10	2
Bone	1	1	1
Coal	10½	1	8
Bone	5	1 1	4
Coal	4	3 6	4 3
	7 5½	7 6	7 4

In Utah within the area covered by this report there are no shipping mines and the coal has been prospected in only a few places. The coal lands have not been surveyed by the General Land Office, and the region is even more thinly populated than Colorado; between Carbonera, Colo., and Thompsons, Utah, a distance of more than 50 miles, there are only three ranches, which are situated near the mouths of canyons at the base of the Book Cliffs, where feeble streams flow throughout the year. In Utah, as in Colorado, the Mesaverde formation constitutes the cliff-making rocks, and coal has been found at the usual horizon wherever sections have been studied. Near Bryson's ranch, on Westwater Creek, the following measurements were made:

Section of coal-bearing rocks near Bryson's ranch, on Westwater Creek.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	65	
Shale, carbonaceous	1	
Coal		1
Shale, drab	2	
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	5	
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	40	
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	10	
Coal		10
Shale, carbonaceous	5	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	5	
Shale, carbonaceous	1	
Coal	1	10
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	5	
Sandstone, shaly, buff	35	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	4	
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	4	
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Coal	2	9
Shale, carbonaceous	4	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	20	

Section of coal-bearing rocks near Bryson's ranch, on Westwater Creek—Continued.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	13	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	3	
Shale, carbonaceous	7	
Coal	1	3
Shale, carbonaceous	4	
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	3	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	15	
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	10	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	15	
Shale, carbonaceous	5	
Coal	2	10
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Sandstone, thin bedded	4	
Coal	2	5
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	3	
Shale, carbonaceous	4	
Coal	1	3
Shale, carbonaceous	5	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff, and shale	90	
Shale, Mancos.		
	417	3

Six beds of coal, ranging from 1 foot 3 inches to 2 feet 10 inches, were found in a zone 275 feet thick, the lowest coal occurring 95 feet above the top of the Mancos shale. From the Utah-Colorado boundary to some miles west of Thompsons a bench about 100 feet in height and half a mile to a mile in width, caused by a thick lens of sandstone in the shale, extends along the base of the cliffs, and the coal outcrop therefore lies farther back in the cliffs than usual.

Near Harms's ranch (No. 28), at the mouth of Cottonwood Canyon, there is a bed of coal 1 foot 6 inches thick. Mr. Harms reports beds varying in thickness from 2 inches to 3 feet, but says that the coal contains much bone and is of poor quality.

About a mile and a half above Nash's ranch (No. 29), in a canyon, two beds of coal were observed, separated by an interval of about 60 feet. The lower bed is 1 foot 10 inches thick and occurs 350 feet above the top of the Mancos shale; the higher bed measures 4 feet 8 inches, but little attempt has been made to develop it.

More work has been done on the coal north of Thompsons than anywhere else in Utah in the area covered by this report, although the prospecting even in this locality has not been thorough. Several beds of coal are present. The following section shows five beds more than $2\frac{1}{2}$ feet thick within 125 feet of strata:

Section of coal-bearing rocks north of Thompsons.

	Ft.	in.
Sandstone, massive, buff	25	
Coal		1
Shale, carbonaceous	6	
Sandstone, thin bedded	6	

Section of coal-bearing rocks north of Thompsons—Continued.

	Ft.	in.
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Coal	1	6
Shale, carbonaceous	5	
Coal	2	6
Shale, carbonaceous	5	
Coal		5
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Coal	4	
Shale, carbonaceous	2	
Sandstone, buff, shaly	10	
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	15	
Coal	5	6
Shale, carbonaceous	15	
Sandstone, thin bedded	5	
Shale, carbonaceous	4	
Coal		2
Shale, carbonaceous	18	
Coal	2	6
Shale, carbonaceous	5	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	15	
Coal	6	
Shale, carbonaceous	3	
Coal	1	6
Shale, carbonaceous	9	
Coal	3	6
Shale, carbonaceous	10	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	40	
Sandstone, thick bedded, interbedded with shale	20	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	25	
Sandstone, thick bedded, buff	30	
Sandstone, thin bedded, buff	50	
Sandstone, massive, buff	70	
Shale, drab, interbedded with subordinate, thin, buff sandstone layers	95	
Sandstone, massive, fine textured, with local lenses of coal up to 1 foot 3 inches thick	150	
Shale, Mancos.		
	670	8

The principal work here has been done at the Ballard mine (No. 29), at which the following section was measured (see Pl. IX):

Section of coal bed at Ballard mine, near Thompsons, Utah.

Sandstone, shaly.	Ft.	in.
Coal	1	3
Bone		2
Coal	1	10½
Bone		1½
Coal	2	3
Shale, carbonaceous.		
	5	8

At the end of the workings there is 5 feet 10½ inches of coal with no partings.

substance derived from the leaching of the adjacent rocks. A test by George Steiger of some of this material from the coal in Horse Canyon, Utah, showed it to be a hydrous silicate of aluminum containing a small amount of calcium carbonate.

The moisture content of the coal is shown in the table of analyses on pages 44–46. The moisture in the "sample as received," which represents the condition of the coal in the mine, ranges from 4.71 to 18.63 per cent. By air drying in the laboratory these samples lost between 0.10 and 5.30 per cent of their moisture. On exposure to the weather the coal becomes dull and breaks up along the joints into small prisms which finally crumble to powder. The rapidity with which disintegration occurs is not well known, for little coal is allowed to remain about the mines. A considerable amount, however, was found at the prospects in Horse Canyon; although this was reported to have lain in a heap exposed to the weather for more than a year, it showed little apparent deterioration.

CHEMICAL COMPOSITION.

The following analyses show the composition of a number of samples of coal from the eastern part of the Book Cliffs field. Samples were taken from the most important mines and prospects under uniform conditions, and represent the freshest available material. The samples were collected by cutting a channel across the face of the coal from roof to floor, partings more than a quarter of an inch in thickness being rejected. The material was gathered on canvas, crushed, mixed, and quartered down to about 3 pounds, and sent to the laboratory in sealed cans. The analyses were made at the fuel-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at St. Louis, under uniform conditions prescribed by N. W. Lord.[a]

The analysis of each sample is tabulated in two forms, showing the composition of the air-dried sample and the sample as received at the laboratory. The air-dried analysis shows the percentage of the several constituents of the coal after it has been powdered and allowed to lose the moisture that evaporates on exposure to the atmosphere of the laboratory until a constant weight results, the percentage of air-drying loss being shown in the table. The analysis of the sample as received shows the percentage of the several constituents of the coal, including the total amount of water contained in the sample as received at the laboratory, and represents the condition of the coal in the mine. For general purposes the figures for the air-dried sample are best for comparison with other analyses. Proximate analyses of

[a] Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 48, 1906, p. 174 et seq.

35 samples and ultimate analyses of 13 of the most nearly representative ones are given in the following tables:

Proximate analyses of coal samples from the Book Cliffs coal field.

[F. M. Stanton, chemist in charge.]

	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.	8.	9.
Laboratory No.	3550.	3547.	3542.	3540.	3546.	3541.	3549.	3539.	3545.
Sample as received:									
Moisture	8.42	8.17	7.55	4.71	7.57	7.52	8.77	9.02	13.96
Volatile matter	33.32	33.69	31.07	34.68	33.56	36.03	36.55	34.51	31.30
Fixed carbon	47.53	53 42	48.27	52.66	52.91	50.46	48.72	50.89	48.73
Ash	10.73	4.72	13.11	7.95	5.96	5.99	5.96	5.58	6.01
Sulphur	.60	.57	.57	.56	.72	.85	.83	.67	.63
Loss of moisture on air drying	4.30	2.80	2.60	.10	2.20	2.00	2.50	3.10	4.40
Air-dried sample:									
Moisture	4.30	5.52	5.08	4.61	5.49	5.63	6.43	6.11	10.00
Volatile matter	34.82	34.66	31.90	34.72	34.32	36.77	37.49	35.61	32.74
Fixed carbon	49.67	54.96	49.56	52.71	54.10	51 49	49.97	52.52	50.98
Ash	11.21	4.86	13 46	7.96	6.09	6.11	6.11	5.76	6.28
Sulphur	63	.59	59	.56	.74	87	.85	.69	.66

	10.	11.	12.	13.	14.	15.	16.	17.	18.
Laboratory No.	3490.	3496.	3494.	3581.	3495.	3493.	3489.	3488.	3640.
Sample as received:									
Moisture	11 42	10.75	10.89	11.03	9.54	15.39	6.86	6.52	5.40
Volatile matter	34.25	34.83	34.12	35.90	34.49	32.57	34.20	35.75	33.30
Fixed carbon	44.49	47 58	44 77	46.35	46.33	45.69	43.90	48.37	55.57
Ash	9.84	6.84	10.22	6.72	9.64	6.35	15.04	9.36	5.73
Sulphur	.84	.55	1.09	.68	.78	.62	.62	.67	.49
Loss of moisture on air drying	5.60	3.50	5.20	5.80	3.10	7.20	1.80	.60	20
Air-dried sample:									
Moisture	6.17	7.51	6.00	5.55	6.65	8.83	5.15	5.96	5.21
Volatile matter	36.28	36.09	35.99	38.11	35.59	35.10	34.83	35.96	33.36
Fixed carbon	47.13	49.31	47.23	49.21	47.81	49.23	44.70	48.66	55.69
Ash	10.42	7.09	10.78	7.13	9.95	6.84	15.32	9.42	5.74
Sulphur	.89	57	1.15	.72	.80	.67	.63	.67	.49

	19.	20.	21.	22.	23.	24.	25.	26.	27.
Laboratory No.	3587.	3585.	3586.	3584.	3730.	3728.	3729.	3732.	3734.
Sample as received:									
Moisture	9.44	9.73	8.27	5.55	18.63	9.32	10.96	10.77	11.23
Volatile matter	35.51	35.27	36.90	36.01	30.61	33.64	32.19	33.68	31.51
Fixed carbon	49.33	49.95	48.67	52.75	46.28	49.52	42.45	48.36	45.31
Ash	5.72	5.05	6.16	5.69	4.48	7.52	14.40	7.19	11.95
Sulphur	1.02	1.30	1.26	.93	.38	.51	.48	.56	.42
Loss of moisture on air drying	5.50	5.20	3.60	1.60	9 10	3.00	4.50	3.90	4 70
Air-dried sample:									
Moisture	4.17	4.78	4.84	4.01	10.48	6.52	6.76	7.15	6.85
Volatile matter	37.58	37.20	38.28	36 60	33.68	34.68	33.71	35.05	33 07
Fixed carbon	52.20	52.69	50.49	53.61	50 91	51.05	44.45	50.32	47.54
Ash	6.05	5.33	6.39	5.78	4.93	7.75	15.08	7 48	12.54
Sulphur	1.08	1.37	1.31	95	.42	.53	50	58	.44

Proximate analyses of coal samples from the Book Cliffs coal field—Continued.

	28.	29.	30.	31.	32.	33.	34.	35.
Laboratory No.	3854.	3856.	3857.	3945.	3957.	4014.	4013.	4015.
Sample as received:								
Moisture	12.74	6.35	9.57	5.58	4.75	9.79	9.01	5.20
Volatile matter	33.04	31.89	32.37	32.77	33.58	33.39	31.78	36.03
Fixed carbon	50.06	42.74	47.09	43.61	50.24	50.44	51.03	52.69
Ash	4.16	19.02	10.97	18.04	11.43	6.38	8.18	6.08
Sulphur	.46	.58	.46	.72	1.15	.60	.46	.83
Loss of moisture on air drying	4.50	2.30	2.50	1.90	2.30	3.50	4.10	2.90
Air-dried sample:								
Moisture	8.63	4.14	7.25	3.75	2.51	6.52	5.12	2.37
Volatile matter	34.60	32.64	33.20	33.41	34.37	34.60	33.14	37.11
Fixed carbon	52.42	43.75	48.30	44.45	51.42	52.27	53.21	54.27
Ash	4.35	19.47	11.25	18.39	11.70	6.61	8.53	6.25
Sulphur	.48	.60	.47	.74	1.18	.62	.47	.85

Ultimate analyses of coal samples from the Book Cliffs coal field.

[F. M. Stanton, chemist in charge.]

	1.	5.	6.	7.	10.	18.	19.
Laboratory No.	2550.	3546.	3541.	3545.	3490.	3640.	3587.
Sample as received:							
Ash	10.73	5.96	5.99	6.01	9.84	5.73	5.72
Sulphur	.60	.72	.85	.63	.84	.49	1.02
Hydrogen	5.45	5.50	5.26	5.82	5.46	5.39	5.94
Carbon	65.52	69.47	68.43	62.19	61.84	70.18	68.47
Nitrogen	1.20	1.56	1.55	1.40	1.07	1.20	1.56
Oxygen	16.50	16.79	17.92	23.95	20.95	17.01	17.29
Calories	6,466	6,913	6,838	6,034	6,166	6,894	6,811
British thermal units	11,639	12,443	12,308	10,861	11,099	12,409	12,260
Carbon-hydrogen ratio	13.00	13.20	13.59	11.66	12.77	13.07	12.85
Loss of moisture on air drying	4.30	2.20	2.00	4.40	5.60	20	5.50
Air-dried sample:							
Ash	11.21	6.09	6.11	6.28	10.42	5.74	6.05
Sulphur	.63	.74	.87	66	89	.49	1.08
Hydrogen	5.19	5.38	5.14	5.58	5.13	5.38	5.64
Carbon	68.46	71.03	69.83	65.05	65.51	70.32	72.46
Nitrogen	1.26	1.60	1.58	1.47	1.13	1.20	1.65
Oxygen	13.25	15.16	16.47	20.96	16.92	16.87	13.12
Calories	6,757	7,069	6,978	6,312	6,532	6,908	7,207
British thermal units	12,162	12,723	12,559	11,361	11,757	12,434	12,973

Ultimate analyses of coal samples from the Book Cliffs coal field—Continued.

	20.	21.	25.	29.	34.	35.
Laboratory No	3585.	3586.	3729.	3856.	4013.	4015.
Sample as received:						
Ash	5.05	6.16	14.40	19.02	8.18	6.08
Sulphur	1.30	1.26	.48	.58	.46	.83
Hydrogen	5.81	5.54	5.63	5.01	4.97	5.26
Carbon	68.84	67.48	58.42	59.10	62.22	71.22
Nitrogen	1.55	1.57	1.24	1.32	1.25	1.29
Oxygen	17.45	17.99	19.83	14.97	22.92	15.32
Calories	6,809	6,771	5,815	5,890	6,035	7,239
British thermal units	12,256	12,188	10,467	10,602	10,863	13,030
Carbon-hydrogen ratio	13.16	13.13	11.59	12.45	13.77	14.41
Loss of moisture on air drying	5.20	3.60	4.50	2.30	4.10	2.90
Air-dried sample:						
Ash	5.33	6.39	15.08	19.47	8.53	6.25
Sulphur	1.37	1.31	.50	.60	.47	.85
Hydrogen	5.52	5.33	5.37	4.86	4.71	5.09
Carbon	72.62	70.00	61.17	60.49	64.88	73.35
Nitrogen	1.63	1.63	1.30	1.35	1.30	1.34
Oxygen	13.53	15.34	16.58	13.23	20.11	13.12
Calories	7,182	7,024	6,089	6,029	6,293	7,455
British thermal units	12,928	12,643	10,960	10,852	11,327	13,419

1–3. Sec. 34, T. 10 S., R. 98 W.
4. Upper coal, sec. 3, T. 11 S., R. 98 W.
5–8. Lower coal, sec. 3, T. 11 S., R. 98 W.
9. Sec. 6, T. 11 S., R. 98 W.
10–12. Upper coal, sec. 8, T. 10 S., R. 99 W.
13. First coal below upper coal, sec. 8, T. 10 S., R. 99 W.
14. Sec. 7, T. 10 S., R. 99 W.
15. Sec. 1, T. 10 S., R. 100 W. Weathered sample.
16. Sec. 36, T. 9 S., R. 100 W.
17. Sec. 35, T. 9 S., R. 100 W. Weathered sample.
18. Sec. 5, T. 9 S., R. 100 W.
19. Sec. 27, T. 8 S., R. 101 W.
20. Sec. 29, T. 8 S., R. 101 W.
21. Sec. 30, T. 8 S., R. 101 W.
22. Sec. 18, T. 8 S., R. 101 W.
23. Sec. 16, T. 7 S., R. 102 W. Weathered sample.
24. Sec. 11, T. 7 S., R. 104 W.
25–27. Sec. 14, T. 7 S., R. 104 W.
28. 1½ miles northwest of Nash's ranch, Utah.
29. 5 miles north of Thompsons, Utah.
30. 5 miles north of Thompsons, Utah.
31. 6 miles northeast of Solitude, Utah.
32. 4 miles east of Woodside, Utah.
33–34. 8 miles south of Sunnyside, Utah.
35. West side of Horse Canyon, 6 miles south of Sunnyside, Utah.

Inspection of the table of proximate analyses of air-dried coals shows the following range in percentages: Moisture, from 2.37 to 10.48; volatile matter, from 31.90 to 38.28; fixed carbon, from 43.75 to 55.69; ash, from 4.86 to 19.47. The table of ultimate analyses of air-dried coals shows the following range: Hydrogen, from 4.71 to 5.64; carbon, from 60.49 to 73.35; nitrogen, from 1.13 to 1.65; oxygen, from 13.12 to 20.96; sulphur, from 0.47 to 1.37. The calorific values, determined with a Mahler bomb calorimeter, range from 10,852 to 13,419 British thermal units.

Bearing in mind that the range shown by the analyses is partly due to different stages of weathering of the samples collected, although care was taken to obtain as fresh coal as possible, the analyses indicate that the coals from the different parts of the area examined are not strikingly different. The marked variations in quality of near-by coals, not uncommon in Rocky Mountain fields, especially in Colorado, are not found in the area here considered. Igneous rocks are not known to occur in the Book Cliffs, and the coals are not locally metamorphosed. There are many minor differences, however. In the eastern part of the field, for instance, a comparison of analyses of mine samples of coal from the upper and lower beds shows that the

upper bed contains more moisture and ash and less carbon than the lower coal, and that the lower coal has a greater efficiency as expressed by the calorific values. Judged by the analyses, the sample of coal showing the best results is the one from Horse Canyon, Utah, which, with 6.25 per cent of ash, gave an efficiency of 13,419 British thermal units, while the best results obtained in the eastern end of the field were from the lower coal near the mouth of the Hogback Canyon of Grand River, which, with 6.09 per cent of ash, showed an efficiency of 12,723 British thermal units.

An important difference is in the coking quality of these coals. The coal from Sunnyside, Utah, produces a coke of good grade, whereas thus far coals from the vicinity of Grand Junction yield such a low-grade product that they are classed as noncoking. Between these extreme locations, one at the eastern end of the area examined and the other beyond the western limit, no coking tests have been made; and it remains to be determined what coals, if any, in the eastern part of the Book Cliffs field will coke.

Comparison with analyses of other coals examined at the Government fuel-testing plant shows that the coals from the eastern part of the Book Cliffs field rank favorably with the product of other fields in the Rocky Mountain region and the Mississippi Valley. The Book Cliffs coals are classed as medium-grade bituminous.

MARKET AND USE.

The part of the Book Cliffs field under consideration is situated between areas where coal of similar quality and greater thickness is already being developed. The mines in the vicinity of Newcastle, to the east, and those about Castlegate, to the west, are more favorably situated for the large markets than is the eastern part of the Book Cliffs field. However, because of the proximity of the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad, it probably will not be long before this great reserve of coal will be more actively developed. Denver and Pueblo, Salt Lake City, and the Pacific coast are likely to be the most important outside markets, and there will be a growing local demand in connection with the increase of population and the development of Colorado and Utah mines. At present the local market is the only outlet.

There are only four mines with railroad connection in the field here discussed, and practically their entire product is used by the towns of Grand Junction, Palisades, and Fruita, and by the Uintah Railway. These mines are the Cameo (No. 1), Palisade (No. 6), Book Cliff (No. 10), and Carbonera (No. 25). At Grand Junction, besides a considerable amount of coal used for domestic purposes and for the gas and electric light plants, a sugar-beet factory and a smelter use coal from the Book Cliffs field. The other mines are worked

entirely for domestic purposes and the coal is transported by wagon. In 1906 the average cost of coal at the country mines was $1.75 a ton; at Palisades the price was quoted at $2.25 a ton, and at Grand Junction the retail price for lump coal not delivered was $3 a ton. Slack sold for between 50 and 75 cents a ton.

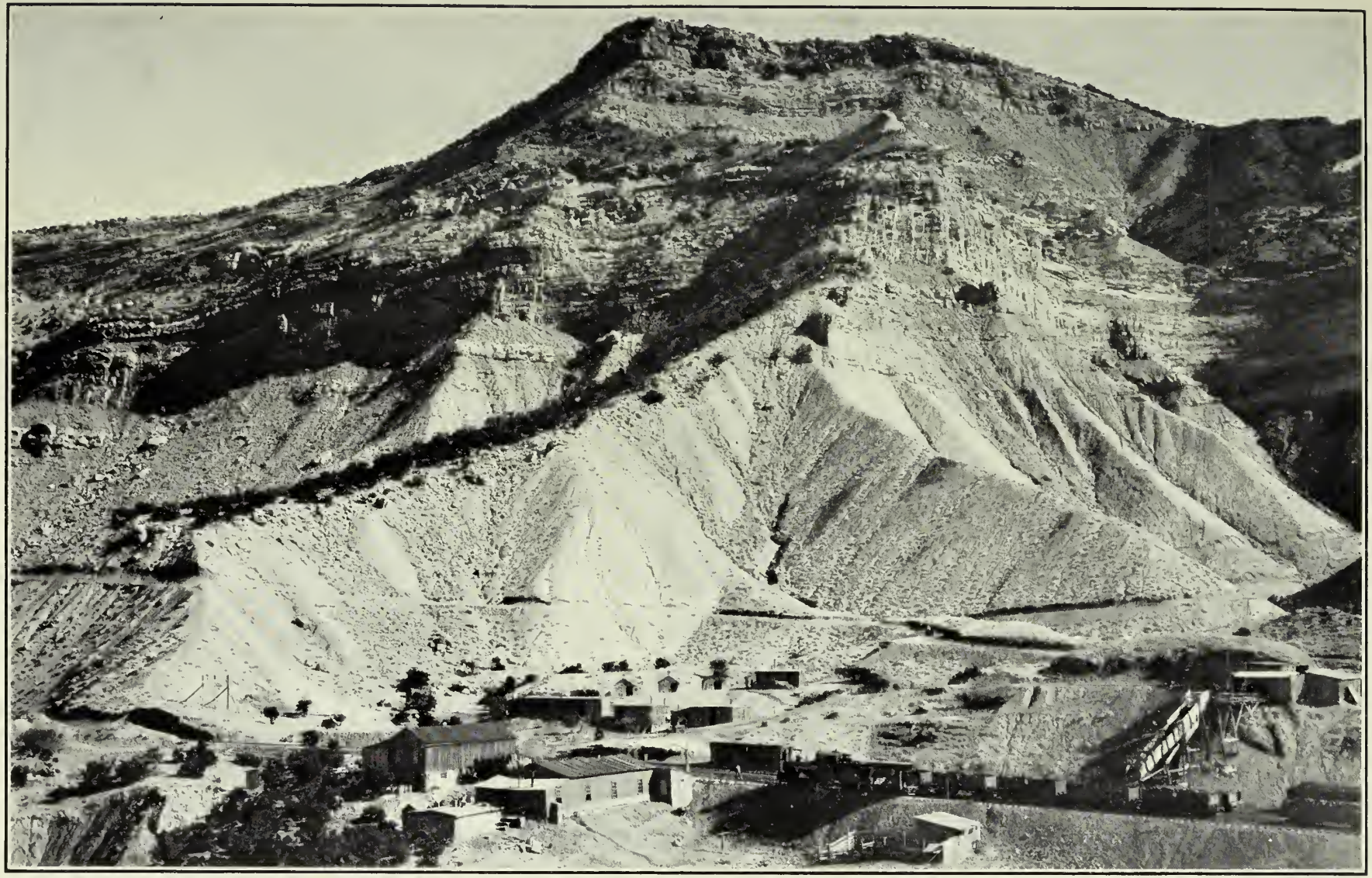
DEVELOPMENT.

Very little has been done in developing the eastern part of the Book Cliffs coal field. The four mines with railroad connections are reported to have produced in 1905 a total of only 5,300 tons, while the other mines are for the most part country banks that yield but a few hundred tons each a year.

The proximity of the field to a trunk railroad and the ease with which short branch lines can be constructed across the shale plain to the base of the cliffs render the transportation problem comparatively easy. The situation of the coal, however, several hundred feet above the base of the cliffs, except in the creek valleys, makes it difficult of access and usually necessitates the construction of a steep tramway or an aerial cable. Favorable conditions for reaching the coal by shafts are rare, except in the broader valleys, and the greater part of the coal probably will be worked from the outcrop.

An important consideration is the lack of water, which will prove a detriment to the commercial development of a large part of the field. Throughout the greater portion of the year there is either no surface water in the vicinity of the cliffs, away from Grand River, or water is present in very small quantity. Springs are scarce and the prospect of obtaining sufficient supplies of underground water is not favorable. The Cameo, Riverside, and Palisade mines, being near Grand River, do not experience this difficulty, and the Book Cliffs mine is located near one of the rare springs. Water is hauled from Atchee by the Uintah Railway for the men at the Carbonera mine. In the vicinity of several of the workings, as in Horse Creek, Utah, there is a small perennial stream, but for many miles along the cliffs there is insufficient water for mining purposes. Water from an irrigation canal is hauled by wagon to the mines north of Fruita, a distance of 8 or 10 miles.

The first development work on the coal in this area is said to have been in 1882 at the old Book Cliff mine, north of Grand Junction. The Cameo mine was opened about 1895, and the Palisade mine is reported to have been started also about that time. These are the chief mines of the area and they supply the needs of the settlements in Grand River valley. The Carbonera mine, the only other with railroad connections, was not opened until 1904, and is used entirely for the needs of the Uintah Railway, which is a short road from Mack, Colo., to the gilsonite deposits at Dragon, Utah. There are only



PROPERTY OF THE BOOK CLIFF MINE COMPANY AT THE BASE OF THE CLIFFS NORTH OF GRAND JUNCTION.

The "lower coal" occurs at the base of the lowermost massive sandstone and the "upper coal" 200 feet higher, immediately above the conspicuous bed of white sandstone. The view shows the transition from the Mancos shale to the overlying Mesaverde formation.

about thirty other small mines and prospects of any consequence within the area here reported; these are listed and their locations are shown on the map, Plate I.

The coal is opened at or near the outcrop and generally is worked by the room and pillar system. Where the dip is appreciable entries are run with the strike and the rooms are opened principally up the rise. The long-wall system is used at only one mine, the Riverside. Both roof and floor are generally a firm sandy shale. The workings usually are dry and little trouble is caused by water, but in a few instances, as at the Cameo mine, water level has been reached. Some of the workings are extremely dry and dusty and care must be taken to avoid explosion. Natural ventilation is chiefly depended on, though furnaces are used to some extent. Machines have not been introduced and in general the methods of mining are simple. The following brief descriptions will serve to indicate the present stage of development:

The Book Cliff mine, operated by the Book Cliff Coal Company, is situated in a small ravine in the Little Book Cliffs, about 12 miles north of Grand Junction. The mine is connected with the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad by a narrow-gage road, and the camp consists of a number of frame houses, a company store, workshop, etc. (See Pl. X.) Good water is supplied in moderate quantity from a near-by spring, which was an important factor in determining the location of the mine.

Considerable prospecting has been done in this vicinity. The lower bed was formerly worked; it has the advantage over the upper bed of being slightly better in quality and of outcropping about 190 feet lower down the cliffs. The old mine[a] is situated in the ravine next south of the one in which the present workings are located, and was approached by a steeply inclined tramway. The coal was reached by a tunnel cut through the underlying sandstone. Development proved, however, that the lower coal bed in this vicinity varies greatly in thickness, ranging from a few inches to about 4 feet, and after a few years work on the lower bed was abandoned. A considerable quantity of coal was mined, however, the largest production of any one year being reported as 18,000 tons.

In the present mine, which was opened in 1903, the upper coal is worked. It is reached through a tunnel, the mouth of which is situated near the lower coal outcrop, about a quarter of a mile northeast of the terminus of the branch railroad and some 200 feet above it. The tunnel extends northeastward through a heavy bed of sandstone a distance of 750 feet, where the upper coal is encountered. From the end of the tunnel entries extend northwest and southeast

[a] Lakes, Arthur, The Book Cliff coal mines. Mines and Minerals, vol. 24, 1904, p. 289.

about 800 feet in each direction, and several rooms have been opened up the rise. The tunnel not only avoids climbing a precipitous ledge, but has a distinct advantage over an opening on the outcrop. A gravity incline can thus be operated and the workings can be pushed along the strike and up the rise, avoiding, in the early stage of development at least, a haul up the dip, which in this mine is very steep. In the workings the coal bed dips from 25° to 30° N. 55° E., and is traversed by prominent joint planes, the most conspicuous of which strikes between N. 65° E. and N. 75° E. The bed averages about 7 feet thick, with a parting of sandstone, varying from one-fourth inch to 3 inches in thickness, about 3 feet from the top. The output of the mine for 1905 was reported as 6,000 tons.

The Cameo mine, operated by the Grand Junction Mining and Fuel Company, is situated at the mouth of a small creek which enters Grand River about 4 miles above Palisades. The mine is connected with the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad by a short spur. A number of cabins, a store, a shop, etc., have been constructed and water is supplied by a steam pump from a well near the river.

The coal worked is the upper or Cameo bed. At the entrance to the mine the coal is covered by a few feet of alluvium, and the bed is reached by a slope. Nine feet or more of coal is exposed, but only 5 or 6 feet is worked. The roof is a firm sandy shale, but owing to a number of partings the coal is dirty and is reported to produce about 30 per cent of slack. The mine has been in operation eight or nine years and the workings are extensive. The entries run northwest-southeast and the rooms extend northeast and southwest, both up and down the slope. The inclination of the coal is reported to be only about 3°, so that mules can pull the cars anywhere, but the workings are at such a distance from the mouth that much time is lost in transit. Some water is encountered, but when it is reached in going down the dip the workings are abandoned. It is proposed to introduce pumps and a system of electric lighting and haulage. The annual product of the mine is reported to be 24,000 tons.

The Palisade mine is located in the face of the cliffs about 150 feet above the valley, a mile northeast of the town of Palisades. The property is controlled by the Palisade Coal and Supply Company, which began operations about 1895. A short spur connects the terminus of the gravity tramway that leads to the mine with the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad. The mine is located on the outcrop and the workings extend in about 1,600 feet. The lower coal, or Palisades bed, is worked, which averages in the mine about 3 feet 10 inches thick. No trouble is caused by water. The average output of the mine is reported to be 18,000 tons a year, about 35 per cent of which is slack.

The Carbonera mine has been in operation only two years (1906) and its output is used exclusively by the Uintah Railway Company. The mine is situated on the hillside above West Salt Creek, at the little mining settlement of Carbonera, where there are a few cabins, a shop, etc. Good mountain water is hauled from Atchee and stored in a cistern. The entrance is on the outcrop and the main entry is about 600 feet long. The roof and floor are a firm sandy shale. About 5 feet of coal is mined. Two streaks of bone, from 1 inch to 1 foot in thickness, are present, so that the coal is dirty. The daily production is reported to be about 14 tons throughout the year.

The other mines and prospects in the area under consideration are small. They are all situated on the outcrop, and the workings at the largest are only a few hundred feet in extent. They are operated only during the winter months to supply the needs of near-by settlers.

INDEX.

B.

Page.

Ballard mine, coal at, view of 38
sections at and near 38–39
view of 38
Beckwith Plateau, description of 10
section at 39–40
Black Baby mine, section at 39
Black Diamond mine, section at 28
Bob Cat mine, coal at 30
Book Cliffs bench, view of 10
Book Cliff mine, coal of 47
development at 49–50
fossils from 17
sections at and near 24–25, 26–28, 30
view at 48
Book Plateau, description of 10
Bryson's ranch, section near 36–37

C.

Cameo, fossils from 18
Cameo coal, occurrence of 28
Cameo mine, coal of 28–47
development of 50
sections at and near 29
Carbonera, fault near, view of 10
fossils from 18
sections at and near 34–36
structure at 22–23
Carbonera mine, coal of 47
development of 51
section in 36
Climate, character of 11
Coal, amount of 42
analyses of 43–46
character of 42–47
development of 48–51
faulting in 23
market and use for 47–48
occurrence and distribution of 23–42
sections of 22–41
plate showing 24
thickness of 24
Coal-bearing rocks, detailed sections of, plate showing 22
Coking, tests of 47
Colorado, coal in 5
Columnar section, plate showing 12
Corcoran mine, coal of 31
section near 31
Cretaceous rocks, character and distribution of 12–19
Cross, Whitman, rock classification by 11–12
Culture, status of 11, 48–51

D.

Page.

Dakota sandstone, character and distribution of 11, 12–14
fossils of 14
sections of 13
Dall, W. H., character and distribution of 21
Development, progress of 48–51
Drainage, description of 8–9

E.

East Salt Creek canyon, section in 34
Eldridge, G. H., on Uinta Basin 5, 19
Elgin, fossils near 14
Eocene rocks, character and distribution of 19–21
Excelsior mine, coal of 31

F.

Faults, occurrence and character of 23
Fort Union, character and distribution of 11, 21
Fox Hills, restriction of 12
Fruita, section near 13

G.

Gale, H. S., on Book Cliffs field 22
Garfield, Mount, view of 14
Garfield mine, section at 26
Geology, description of 11–23
study of 5
Gidley, J. W., character and distribution of 18
Grand Junction, coal of 47–48
sections of 13
Grand River, coal of 47
description of 8–9
view on 24
Grand River bridge, section at 30
Green River, description of 8, 10
Green River formation, character and distribution of 11, 19, 20
Gross mine. *See* Kiel mine.

H.

Harms's ranch, coal near 37
Hay Creek, fossils from 21
Hills, R. C., on Book Cliffs coal 6
History of field 5–6
Hogback Canyon, coal of 47
Horse Canyon, coal of, analysis of 45, 46, 47
fossils from 21
sections in and near 20, 41
Hunter mine, section at 31

J.

Johnson mine, section at 33

K.

Page.
Kiel mine, coal at 31
Knowlton, F. H., fossils determined by 14, 17, 19, 21

L.

Lakes, Arthur, on Book Cliffs coal 6
Laramie, restriction of 12, 18–19
Lane mine, sections at and near 33
Little Book Cliffs, description of 9, 10
view of 24
Location of field 5
Loma, section near 13
Lord, N. W., analyses by 43
Lowland, topography of 9–10

M.

Malone's ranch, section near 33
Mancos shale, character and distribution of. 9, 11, 14–15
fossils from 15
Map of Book Cliffs field 5
showing location of Book Cliffs field 7
Mesaverde formation, character and distribution of 11, 16–19, 36
coal in 23
fault in 10
view of 10
fossils from 17–19
outcrop of, view of 16
Mining, methods of 48–51

N.

Nash's ranch, coal near 37
coal near, analysis of 45, 46
Neal, W. D., work of 6
Nearing mine, section near 32
Nugent mine, coal at 32

P.

Palisade mine, coal of 47–48
development at 50
Palisades, section at 30
Palisades coal, occurrence of 25–26
Peale, A. C., on Book Cliffs field 5, 12, 18, 20
Pepperberg, L. J., work of 6
Perrin, C. D., work of 6
Peterson's prospect, section at 40–41
Price River, description of 8, 10
Price River Canyon, section near 39–41

R.

Page.
Relief, description of 8–9
Riverside mine, coal at 28
section at 26
Roan Creek, description of 8–9, 10
Rock formations, description of 11–21

S.

Saleratus Creek, coal near, view of 16
San Rafael uplift, structure of 22
Section, columnar, plate showing 12
Sections of coal 24–41
plate showing 24
Sections of coal-bearing rocks, plate showing. 22
Solitude, coal near, analysis of 45, 46
Stanton, T. W., fossils determined by .. 15, 17, 18–19
Steele mine, coal at 28
section at 30
Storrs, L. S., on Book Cliffs field 6
Stratigraphy, description of 11–21
Structure, description of 21–23
Sunnyside, coal near 47
coal near, analysis of 45, 46

T.

Taff, J. A., on Book Cliffs field 6
Tavaputs Plateau, description of 6, 10
Tertiary rocks, character and distribution of. 19–21
Thompsons, coal near, analyses of 45, 46
fossils from 18
rocks near 19–20
view of 16
section near 37–39
Topography, description of 6–11
Turner's ranch, sections near 20, 34

U.

Uinta Basin, coal in 5, 42
Utah, coal in 5

W.

Wasatch formation, character and distribution of 11, 19–21
Water, lack of 48
Westwater Creek, section on 36–37
Woodside, coal near 41
faults near 23
fossils near 14

O

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR

BULLETIN 372

BIBLIOGRAPHY

OF

NORTH AMERICAN GEOLOGY

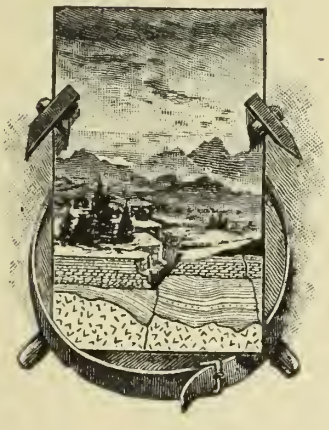
FOR

1906 AND 1907

WITH SUBJECT INDEX

BY

F. B. WEEKS AND J. M. NICKLES



WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1909

CONTENTS.

	Page.
Serials examined	5
Bibliography	11
Index	209
Lists	282
Chemical analyses	282
Geologic formations described	284
Minerals described	314
Rocks described	315

SERIALS EXAMINED.

Alabama Geological Survey: Underground water resources [Bull. 9?]. Montgomery, Ala.

American Academy of Arts and Sciences: Proceedings, vol. 41, nos. 16–35, vol. 42, vol. 43, nos. 1–12; Memoirs, vol. 13, nos. 3, 4. Boston, Mass.

American Association for the Advancement of Science: Proceedings, vols. 55–57.

American Geographical Society: Bulletin, vols. 38, 39. New York.

American Institute of Mining Engineers: Bi-Monthly Bulletin, nos. 7–18; Transactions, vols. 36, 37. New York.

American Journal of Science, 4th series, vols. 21–24. New Haven, Conn.

American Mining Congress: Papers and Addresses, 8th and 9th Annual Sessions.

American Museum of Natural History: Memoirs, vol. 9, parts 1–3; Bulletin, vols. 22, 23; Journal, vols. 6, 7. New York.

American Naturalist, vols. 40, 41. Boston, Mass.

American Philosophical Society: Proceedings, vol. 44, no. 181, vol. 45 and vol. 46, nos. 185–187; Transactions, new ser., vol. 21, pt. 4. Philadelphia, Pa.

American Society of Civil Engineers: Transactions, vols. 56–59. New York.

Annales de Paléontologie, t. 1, 2. Paris, France.

Annales des Mines, 6^{e} sér., t. 9–12. Paris, France.

Annals and Magazine of Natural History, 7th ser., vols. 17–20. London.

Appalachia, vol. 11, nos. 2 and 3, and index to vols. 1–10. Boston, Mass.

Association of Engineering Societies: Journal, vols. 36–39. Philadelphia, Pa.

Bernice Pauahi Bishop Museum: Memoirs, vol. 2, no. 2; Occasional Papers, vol. 2, no. 4, and vol. 4, no. 1. Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands.

Boston Society of Natural History: Proceedings, vol. 32, nos. 9–12, vol. 33, vol. 34, no. 1. Occasional Papers, vol. 7, no. 7. Boston, Mass.

Botanical Gazette, vols. 41–44. Chicago, Ill.

British Columbia Bureau of Mines: Annual Report of the Minister of Mines for 1904, for 1905, and for 1906. Victoria, British Columbia.

Buffalo Society of Natural Science: Bulletin, vol. 8, nos. 4–6. Buffalo, N. Y.

California Academy of Sciences: Proceedings, 4th ser., vol. 1, pp. 1–6. San Francisco, Cal.

California Journal of Technology, vols. 8–10. Berkeley, Cal.

California Physical Geography Club: Bulletin, vol. 1. Oakland, Cal.

California State Mining Bureau: Report of Board of Trustees for 1902, 1904, and 1906; Bulletins, nos. 21–49. San Francisco, Cal.

California, University of, Department of Geology: Bulletin, vol. 4, nos. 14–19, vol. 5, nos. 1–11. Berkeley, Cal.

Canada, Geological Survey: Summary Report, 1905 and 1906; Catalogue of Publications; Annual Report, vols. 15, 16. Section of Mines, Annual Report for 1906 and for 1907. Ottawa, Ontario.

Canada, Royal Society: Proceedings and Transactions, 2d ser., vols. 11, 12; 3d ser., vol. 1. Ottawa, Ontario.

Canadian Mining Institute: Journal, vols. 8, 9. Ottawa, Ontario.

Canadian Mining Journal, new ser., vol. 1, nos. 1–19 (old ser., vol. 28, nos. 3–21). Toronto and Montreal, Canada.

Canadian Mining Review, vols. 25–27, 28, nos. 1, 2. (Continued as Canadian Mining Journal.) Ottawa, Ontario.

Canadian Record of Science, vol. 9, no. 5. Montreal, Quebec.

Carnegie Institution of Washington: Yearbook, nos. 4, 5. Washington, D. C.

Carnegie Museum: Annals, vol. 3, no. 4, and vol. 4, nos. 1, 2; Memoirs, vol. 2, nos. 6–10. Pittsburg, Pa.

Cassier's Magazine, vol. 29, nos. 3–6, vols. 30–32, vol. 33, nos. 1, 2. New York.

Centralblatt für Mineralogie, Geologie, und Paleontologie, Jahrgang, 1906, 1907. Stuttgart, Germany.

Chicago Academy of Sciences: Natural History Survey, Bulletin, no. 4, pt. 2 and no. 6. Chicago, Ill.

Cincinnati Society of Natural History, Journal, vol. 20, nos. 5–7. Cincinnati, Ohio.

Colorado College Publications: Science Series, vol. 11, nos. 46–53, vol. 12, nos. 1–5. Colorado Springs, Colo.

Colorado School of Mines: Bulletin, vol. 3, nos. 2–4, vol. 4, no. 1. Golden, Colo.

Colorado Scientific Society: Proceedings, vol. 8, pp. 71–362. Denver, Colo.

Colorado, University of: Studies, vol. 3, nos. 2–4, vol. 4, vol. 5, no. 1. Boulder, Colo.

Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences (Publications of Yale University): Transactions, vols. 12, 13, pp. 1–297. New Haven, Conn.

Connecticut State Geological and Natural History Survey: Second Biennial Report, 1905–6; Bulletins, nos. 6–8. Hartford Conn.

Contributions to Indiana Paleontology (Greene), vol. 2, pts. 1–3. New Albany, Ind.

Davenport Academy of Sciences: Proceedings, vols. 10, 11, 12, pp. 1–94. Davenport, Iowa.

Delaware County Institute of Science: Proceedings, vol. 1, nos. 2 and 3, vol. 2, vol. 3, no. 1. Media, Pa.

Denison University, Scientific Laboratories: Bulletin, vol. 13, articles 1 (reprint), 3–6. Granville, Ohio.

Deutsche Geologische Gesellschaft, Zeitschrift, Bd. 58, 59. Berlin, Germany.

Economic Geology, vol. 1, nos. 3–8, and vol. 2. New Haven, Conn.

Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society: Journal, vols. 22, 23. Chapel Hill, N. C.

Engineering and Mining Journal, vols. 81–84. New York.

Engineering Association of the South: Transactions for 1905, vol. 16 and Proceedings, vols. 17–18. Nashville, Tenn.

Engineering Magazine, vol. 30, nos. 4–6, vols. 31–33, vol. 34, nos. 1–3. New York.

Engineers Club of Philadelphia: Proceedings, vols. 23, 24. Philadelphia, Pa.

Field Columbian Museum: Geological Series, vol. 2, nos. 6–10, vol. 3, nos. 2–6. Chicago, Ill.

Florida State Geological Survey: Organization and Plans. Tallahassee, Fla.

Franklin Institute: Journal, vols. 161–164. Philadelphia, Pa.

Geographical Journal, vols. 27–30. London.

Geographical Society of the Pacific: Transactions and Proceedings, 2d ser., vol. 4. San Francisco, Cal.

Geological Magazine, new ser., decade 5, vols. 3, 4. London.

Geological Society of America: Bulletin, vol. 16, pp. 531–636, vol. 17, nos. 1–19, and vol. 18, nos. 1–20. Rochester, N. Y.

Georgia Geological Survey: Bulletins, nos. 13, and 1 (second edition). Atlanta, Ga.

Hamilton Scientific Association: Journal and Proceedings, nos. 22, 23. Hamilton, Ont.

Harvard College, Museum of Comparative Zoology: Bulletin, vol. 43, no. 5, vol. 46, nos. 11–13, vol. 48, nos. 2–4, and vol. 49 (Geological Series, vol. 8), nos. 3 and 4, vol. 50, nos. 6–9, vol. 51, nos. 1–8; Memoirs, vol. 30, no. 3, vol. 33, vol. 34, no. 1, vol. 35, nos. 1, 2. Cambridge, Mass.

Illinois State Geological Survey: Mineral Production in 1905 and Bulletins, nos. 1–6. Urbana, Ill.

Illinois State Laboratory of Natural History: Bulletin, vol. 7, articles 6–9. Urbana, Ill.

Imperial Earthquake Investigation Committee: Bulletin, vol. 1. Tokyo, Japan.

Indiana Academy of Science: Proceedings, 1903–1906. Indianapolis, Ind.

Indiana, Department of Geology and Natural Resources: 30th and 31st Annual Reports. Indianapolis, Ind.

Institution of Mining Engineers: Transactions, vol. 28, pts. 5 and 6, vol. 29, pts. 5 and 6, vol. 30, pts. 3–6, vol. 31, vol. 32, vol. 33, pts. 1–4, vol. 34, pts. 1, 2. Newcastle-upon-Tyne, England.

Iowa Academy of Sciences: Proceedings, vols 13, 14. Des Moines, Iowa.

Iowa Geological Survey: Bulletins, nos. 2, 3; Annual Report, vols. 16, 17. Des Moines, Iowa.

Johns Hopkins University: Circulars, 1906, 1907. Baltimore, Md.

Journal of Geography, vols. 5, 6. Lancaster, Pa.

Journal of Geology, vols. 14, 15. Chicago, Ill.

Kansas Academy of Sciences: Transactions, vol. 20, pts. 1, 2. Topeka, Kans.

Kansas University Geological Survey: vol. 8. Lawrence, Kans.

Kansas University Science Bulletin, vol. 3, nos. 7–10, vol. 4, nos. 1–6. Lawrence, Kans.

Kentucky Geological Survey: Bulletins nos. 3, 4, 6, 7; Report of Progress of Survey, 1904 and 1905. Lexington, Ky.

Lake Superior Mining Institute: Proceedings, vols. 11, 12. Ishpeming, Mich.

London, Geological Society: Quarterly Journal, vols. 62, 63. London.

London, Geologists' Association: Proceedings, vol. 19, pts. 7–10, vol. 20. London.

Louisiana Geological Survey: Bulletin, nos. 4–6. Baton Rouge, La.

McGill University, Department of Geology: Papers from, nos. 21–24. Montreal, Que.

Maryland Geological Survey: Pliocene and Pleistocene; Physical features of Maryland; vol. 6; Calvert County; St. Mary's County; State Map. Baltimore, Md.

Mazama, vol. 3, no. 1. Portland, Oreg.

México, Instituto Geológico: Parergones, t. 1, no. 10, t. 2, nos. 1–3; Boletin, nos. 22–24. México, D. F.

México, Secretaría de Fomento; Boletin, 2ª época, IV, año 5, nos. 6–11, año 6; año 7, nos. 1–5. México, D. F.

Michigan Academy of Science: Seventh, Eighth, and Ninth Reports. Lansing, Mich.

Michigan Miner, vols. 8, 9. Saginaw, Mich.

Michigan State Board of Geological Survey: Reports for 1905 and 1906. Lansing, Mich.

Mineral Collector, vols. 13, 14, nos. 1–10. New York.

Mineralogical Magazine and Journal of the Mineralogical Society, vols. 13, 14. London.

Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, nos. 6–12, vol. 27, vol. 28, nos. 1–5. Scranton, Pa.
Mining and Scientific Press, vols. 92–95. San Francisco, Cal.
Mining Magazine, vol. 13. New York.
Mining World, vols. 22–27. Chicago, Ill.
Mississippi State Geological Survey, Bulletin, nos. 1–3. Jackson, Miss.
Missouri Bureau of Geology and Mines: 2d ser., vols. 4, 5; Biennial Report of the State Geologist. Jefferson City, Mo.
Montana, University of: Bulletin, nos. 30, 32, 34, 35, 37 (Geological Series 2). Missoula, Mont.
National Geographic Magazine, vols. 17, 18. Washington, D. C.
Nature, vol. 73, no. 1888—vol. 77, no. 1991. London.
Nautilus, vol. 19, nos. 9–12, vol. 20, vol. 21, nos. 1–8. Philadelphia, Pa.
Nebraska Geological Survey: vol. 2. Lincoln, Nebr.
Neues Jahrbuch für Mineralogie, etc., 1906, 1907; Beilage Band, Bd. 21–24. Berlin, Germany.
New Brunswick Natural History Society: Bulletin, no. 24 (vol. 5, pt. 4), no. 25 (vol. 5, pt. 5). St. John, N. B.
New Jersey Geological Survey: Annual Report of the State Geologist for 1905, and for 1906; Paleontology, vol. 4. Trenton, N. J.
New York Academy of Sciences: Annals, vol. 17. New York.
New York Botanical Garden: Bulletin, vol. 4, nos. 13, 14, vol. 5, nos. 15–17; Contributions, nos. 74–99. New York.
New York State Museum: 54th Annual Report, vols. 1–4; Second and Third Reports of the Director of Science; Bulletins 90, 92, 99–117; Memoir 10, Albany, N. Y.
North Carolina Geological Survey: Bulletin, nos. 2, 12, 14, 15; Economic Papers, nos. 10–14; vol. 2. Chapel Hill, N. C.
North Dakota Geological Survey: 4th Biennial Report. Grand Forks, N. Dak.
Nova Scotia Institute of Science: Proceedings and Transactions, vol. 11, pt. 2, Halifax, N. S.
Nova Scotia Mining Society: Journal, vol. 10. Halifax, N. S.
Ohio Geological Survey: Fourth Series, Bulletin, nos. 4–5, 6, and 8. Columbus, Ohio.
Ohio Naturalist, vols. 6, 7, vol. 8, nos. 1, 2. Columbus, Ohio.
Ohio State Academy of Science: Proceedings, vol. 4, pts. 7–9. Columbus, Ohio.
Ontario, Bureau of Mines: Report, vol. 15, pts. 1–3, vol. 16, pt. 1. Toronto, Ont.
Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 19, nos. 10–12, vol. 20, vol. 21, nos. 1–9. Ottawa, Ont.
Paleontographica, Bd. 53, 54. Stuttgart, Germany.
Philadelphia Academy of Natural Science: Proceedings, vols. 57, pt. 3, 58, 59; Journal, 2d ser., vol. 13, pts. 2, 3.
Philadelphia, Geographical Society of: Bulletin, vol. 4, nos. 2–5, vol. 5. Philadelphia, Pa.
Popular Science Monthly, vols. 68–71. New York.
Rochester Academy of Science: Proceedings, vol. 3, pp. 231–244, vol. 4, pp. 203–231. Rochester, N. Y.
St. Louis Academy of Science: Transactions, vol. 16, vol. 17, no. 1. St. Louis, Mo.
San Diego Society of Natural History: Transactions, vol. 1, no. 2. San Diego, Cal.
School of Mines Quarterly, vol. 27, nos. 2–4, vol. 28, vol. 29, no. 1. New York.
Science (new ser.), vols. 23–26. New York.
Sierra Club Bulletin, vol. 6, nos. 1–3. San Francisco, Cal.
Sioux City Academy of Science and Letters: Proceedings, vol. 2. Sioux City, Iowa.

Smithsonian Institution: Annual Report, 1905, 1906. Miscellaneous Collections, vol. 48. Washington, D. C.

Sociedad científica "Antonio Alzate," Memorias y Revista, t. 22, nos. 7–12, 23, 24, 25, nos. 1–3, 26, nos. 1–6. México, D. F.

Sociedad Geológica Mexicana: Boletin, t. 2. México, D. F.

Società Geologica Italiana: Bolletino, vols. 24, 25. Rome, Italy.

Société géologique de Belgique: Annales, t. 30, livr. 3, t. 32, livr. 4, t. 33, livr. 1–3, t. 34, livr. 1, 2. Liége, Belgium.

Société géologique de France: Bulletin, 4^{e} séries, t. 4, no. 7, t. 5, nos. 6–7, t. 6, t. 7, nos. 1–8. Paris, France.

Southern California Academy of Sciences: Bulletin, vol. 5, nos. 1–3, vol. 6, nos. 1, 2. Los Angeles, Cal.

Staten Island Association of Arts and Sciences: Proceedings, vol. 1, pts. 1–4. Staten Island, N. Y.

Technology Quarterly, vols. 19, 20. Boston, Mass.

Terrestrial Magnetism and Atmospheric Electricity, vols. 11, 12. Washington, D. C.

Texas Academy of Sciences: Transactions, vols. 7–9. Austin, Tex.

Toronto, University of: Studies, Geological Series, no. 4. Toronto, Ontario.

Torrey Botanical Club: Bulletin, vols. 33, 34; Memoirs, vol. 12, no. 3. Lancaster, Pa.

Torreya, vols. 6, 7. Lancaster, Pa.

U. S. Department of Agriculture. Field Operations of the Bureau of Soils, Sixth and Seventh Reports. Washington, D. C.

U. S. Geological Survey: 27th and 28th Annual Reports; Monographs 49, 50; Professional Papers, nos. 44–57; Bulletins, nos. 274, 275, 277–326, 333; Water-Supply and Irrigation Papers, nos. 150, 153–210, 213, 214, 216; Geologic Atlas of the United States, folios nos. 132, 135–154; Mineral Resources for 1905 and for 1906. Washington, D. C.

U. S. National Museum: Annual Reports for 1904, 1905, 1906; Proceedings, vols. 29, pp. 531–840, 30–32, 33, pp. 1–572; Bulletins, 50, 53, pt. 2, 56, 57, 59, 60. Washington, D. C.

Vassar Brothers Institute: Bulletin, nos. 1, 2. Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Vermont Geological Survey: Fifth Report. Burlington, Vt.

Virginia Geological Survey: Geological Series, Bulletin, nos. 2 and 3. Blacksburg, Va.

Washington Academy of Sciences: Proceedings, vol. 7, pp. 301–402, vol. 8, vol. 9, pp. 1–522. Washington, D. C.

Washington Biological Society: Proceedings, vols. 19, 20. Washington, D. C.

Washington Philosophical Society: Bulletin, vol. 14, pp. 339–450, vol. 15, pp. 1–74. Washington, D. C.

West Virginia Geological Survey: vol. 3; Ohio, Brooke, and Hancock counties. Morgantown, W. Va.

Wisconsin Academy of Science, Arts, and Letters: Transactions, vol. 15, pts. 1, 2. Madison, Wis.

Wisconsin Geological and Natural History Survey: Fifth Biennial Report of the Commissioners; Bulletins, nos. 14–19. Madison, Wis.

Wisconsin Natural History Society: Bulletin (new ser.), vols. 4, 5. Milwaukee, Wis.

Wisconsin, University of: Science Series, vol. 3, nos. 5, 6. Madison, Wis.

Wyoming Geological Survey: Report of the State Geologist, 1906. Cheyenne, Wyo.

Wyoming Historical and Geological Society: Proceedings and Collections, vol. 9. Wilkes-Barre, Pa.

Yorkshire Geological Society: Proceedings (new ser.), vol. 16, pts. 1, 2. Leeds, England.

Zeitschrift für Gletscherkunde, Bd. 1, 2, Hefte 1, 2. Berlin, Germany.

Zeitschrift für Krystallographie, Bd. 41, Hefte 5, 6, 42, 43, 44, Hefte 1, 2. Leipzig, Germany.

Zeitschrift für praktische Geologie, Jahrg. 14, 15. Berlin, Germany.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

Abbott, Clarence E.

1. The iron-ore deposits of the Ely trough, Vermilion Range, Minnesota.—Lake Superior Min. Inst., Proc., vol. 12, pp. 116–142, 2 pls., 1907.

Describes the geologic formations, the occurrence and relations of the ore deposits, and the mode of formation of the ore bodies.

2. Geology of the Ely trough iron-ore deposits.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 601–605, 4 figs., March 30, 1907.

Abbott, James W.

3. Pioche, Nevada.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 176–179, 2 figs., August 10, 1907.

Includes notes on the local geology and occurrence of the ores.

Abel, O.

4. Ueber den als Beckengürtel von *Zeuglodon* beschriebenen Schultergürtel eines Vogels aus dem Eocän von Alabama.—Centralbl. f. Mineral., Geol., u. Paläont., 1906, no. 15, pp. 450–458, 4 figs., 1906.

Describes under the name *Alabamornis gigantea* bird remains from the upper Eocene of Choctaw County, Alabama, originally described as the pelvic girdle of *Zeuglodon*.

Adams, Alton D.

5. Recession of Niagara Falls.—Sci. Am., vol. 93, no. 10, p. 178, September 2, 1905.

Adams, Frank D.

6. Investigations on flow of rocks.—Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 4, 1905, pp. 230–231, 1906.

7. On the need of a topographical survey of the Dominion of Canada, particularly with reference to the development of the economic resources of the Dominion.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 74–86, 1906.

8. Review of "The nature of ore deposits," by Richard Beck, translated and revised by Walter Harvey Weed.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 393–401, 1906.

9. Nepheline syenite in eastern Ontario.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 695, 1907.

Adams, Frank D., and Coker, Ernest G.

10. An investigation into the elastic constants of rocks, more especially with reference to cubic compressibility. Washington, D. C., published by the Carnegie Institution of Washington, June, 1906. (Publication no. 46.) 69 pp., 16 pls.

11. An investigation into the elastic constants of rocks, more especially with reference to cubic compressibility.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 95–123, 12 figs., August, 1906.

12. Experimental investigation of the compressibility and plastic deformation of certain rocks.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. Am., Bull., vol. 16, pp. 564–565, 1906.

Adams, Frank D., and others.

13. Report of a special committee on the correlation of the pre-Cambrian rocks of the Adirondack Mountains, the "original Laurentian area" of Canada, and eastern Ontario.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 3, pp. 191–217, 1907.

Describes the geology along the route traveled by the committee in New York and Canada, and discusses the correlation of pre-Cambrian rocks.

Aguilera, Jose G.

14. Résumé of the progress of geology in Mexico.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 11, pp. 292–295, September 15, 1906.

15. Excursion de México a Tehuacán.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. IV, 17 pp., 1906.

Gives notes on the geology of the country between these places.

16. Excursion de Tehuacán a Zapotitlán et San Juan Raya [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. VII, 27 pp., 1 geol. map, 1906.

Describes the geology of the country between these places.

17. Les gisements carbonifères de Coahuila [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXVII, 17 pp., 1 pl., 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the geology of the region.

18. Aperçu sur la géologie du Mexique pour servir d'explication à la carte géologique de l'Amérique du Nord.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10^{e} sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 227–248, 1907.

Gives an outline of the stratigraphy of Mexico.

19. Les volcans du Mexique dans leurs relations avec le relief et la tectonique générale du pays.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10^{e} sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 1155–1168, 1 pl., 1907.

20. Los volcanes de México en sus relaciones con el relieve y la tectónica general del país.—México, Secretaría de Fomento, Bol., 2^{a} época, año 6, VI, no. 8, pp. 121–129, 131–139, 1 pl., 1907.

Discusses the relations between the volcanoes of Mexico and the general relief and geologic structure of the country.

Aitken, Frank W., and **Hilton**, Edward.

21. A history of the earthquake and fire in San Francisco. An account of the disaster of April 18, 1906, and its immediate results. San Francisco, The Edward Hilton Co., 1906. 285 pp., illus.

Alcalá, Maximino.

22. Sondeos en las lagunas ó ciénegas de Almoloya y Lerma.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana, Bol. t. 2, pp. 15–34, 1906.

Describes investigations upon peat resources. Includes notes on the local geology.

Alden, William C.

23. Description of the Milwaukee quadrangle, Wisconsin.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 140, 12 pp., 9 figs., 2 maps, 1 illustrations sheet, 1906.

Describes the topography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Ordovician, Silurian, and Devonian formations, and of glacial deposits, the geologic history, and the economic geology.

Aldrich, Thomas H.

24. A new fossil *Busycon* (*Fulgur*) from Florida.—Nautilus, vol. 20, no. 11, p. 121, 1 pl., March, 1907.

25. Some new Eocene fossils from Alabama.—Nautilus, vol. 21, no. 1, pp. 8–11, 1 pl., May, 1907.

Alexander, John S.

26. The mines of the Altar district, Sonora.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 653–654, 2 figs., April 6, 1907.

Allen, E. T.

Die Kalkkieselreihe der Minerale.—See Day and others, no. 690.

Allen, E. T., and White, W. R.

27. On wollastonite and pseudo-wollastonite, polymorphic forms of calcium metasilicate, with optical study by Fred Eugene Wright.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 89–108, 2 figs., February, 1906.

Describes experimentation upon wollastonite, natural and artificial, the results obtained, and their optical characters.

Allen, E. T., Wright, Fred Eugene, and Clement, J. K.

28. Minerals of the composition $MgSiO_3$; a case of tetramorphism.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 385–438, 18 figs., November, 1906.

Includes a discussion of the formation of meteorites.

Allorge, Maurice.

29. Esquisse géographique du Cap Cod (États-Unis).—Annales de Géog., Ann. 15, no. 84, pp. 443–448, 1 pl., 1 fig., November 15, 1906.

Describes the physiographic features of the region.

Althouse, Harry W.

30. The Pocahontas coals, Pottsville series no. XII, in Raleigh and Wyoming counties of West Virginia.—Min. Mag., vol. 13, no. 3, pp. 201–213, 7 figs., March, 1906.

Describes the geologic horizon, vein structure, thickness, and quality of these coals.

31. Geology of the Buck Mountain coal bed.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 668–670, 2 figs., April 6, 1907.

32. The so-called new supplies of anthracite [Pennsylvania].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 500–503, 4 figs., September 14, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and geologic relations of anthracite coal beds.

Amador, Manuel G.

33. Los principales centros auriferos del mundo. Estudio sobre la producción actual del oro.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 23, pp. 355–381, 1906.

Describes the production and general geology of the principal gold-producing areas of the world.

American Society of Civil Engineers.

34. Report of a general committee and of six special committees of the San Francisco Association of members of the American Society of Civil Engineers. The effects of the San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906, on engineering constructions.—Am. Soc. Civil Eng., Proc., vol. 33, no. 3, pp. 299–354, 31 pls., 3 figs., March, 1907. Discussion by Edwin Duryea, and others, ibid., vol. 33, no. 5, pp. 537–547, 1 pl., May, 1907; Trans., vol. 59, pp. 208–329, 1907.

Ami, Henry M.

35. On the geology of Carp [Ontario] and environs.—Ottawa Nat., vol. 19, no. 4, pp. 92–93, July, 1905.

36. Bibliography of Canadian geology and paleontology for the year 1904.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 11, sect. 4, pp. 127–152, 1906.

37. Notes on an interesting collection of fossil fruits from Vermont, in the Museum of the Geological Survey of Canada.—Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 20, no. 1, pp. 15–17, April, 1906.

Ami, Henry M.—Continued.

38. Bibliography of Canadian geology and paleontology for the year 1905.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 12, sect. 4, pp. 301–326, 1906.

39. Preliminary lists of organic remains [collected by Mr. A. P. Low from Beechey Island, Southampton Island, and Cape Chidley].—Cruise of the Neptune, pp. 329–336, 1906 (see Low, no. 1623).

40. On some fossils from northern Canada, collected by Commander Low, during the expedition of 1903–4, together with notes on the geological horizons to which they belong.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 973, June 29, 1906.

41. Preliminary lists of organic remains from the Chazy, Black River, Trenton, and Pleistocene formations comprised within the area of the Pembroke sheet (no. 122).—Geol. Survey of Canada, Appendix to Ells's Report on the Geology and Natural Resources of the northwest quarter-sheet, no. 122, pp. 47–71, 1907.

42. Bibliography of Canadian geology and palæontology for the year 1906.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 143–156, 1907.

43. Memorial of A. R. C. Selwyn.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 763–764, May 17, 1907.

Ami, Henry M., and **Wilson**, W. J.

44. Report of the geological branch of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club for 1905–6.—Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 19, no. 11, pp. 209–214, February, 1906.

Contains various notes on the geology and paleontology of Ontario.

Anderson, G. E.

45. Studies in the development of certain Paleozoic corals.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 1, pp. 59–69, 8 figs., 1907.

46. Development of the inner wall in Paleozoic corals.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 184, February 1, 1907.

Anderson, Robert.

47. Earth flaws at the time of the San Francisco earthquake.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 769, May 17, 1907.

Diatomaceous deposits of northern Santa Barbara County, Cal.—See Arnold and Anderson, no. 65.

Geology and oil resources of the Santa Maria oil district, Santa Barbara County, Cal.—See Arnold and Anderson, no. 67.

Metamorphism by combustion of the hydrocarbons in the oil-bearing shale of California.—See Arnold and Anderson, no. 68.

Preliminary report on the Santa Maria oil district, Santa Barbara County, Cal.—See Arnold and Anderson, no. 66.

Anderson, Tempest.

48. Recent volcanic eruptions in the West Indies.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10^{e} sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 735–737, 13 pls., 1907.

Andersson, J. G.

49. Solifluction, a component of subaerial denudation.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 2, pp. 91–112, 5 figs., 1906.

Defines the term solifluction and describes the process of denudation so designated.

Angermann, Ernesto.

50. Explicación del plano geologico de la región de San Pedro de Gallo, Estado de Durango [Mexico].—Mexico, Inst. Geol., Parergones, t. 2, no. 1, pp. 5–14, 1 pl. (geol. map), 1907.

Describes the topography, and the occurrence, character, and relations of Jurassic, Cretaceous, and Tertiary strata,

Angermann, Ernesto—Continued.

51. Sobre la geología de la Bufa, Mapimí, Estado de Durango [Mexico].—Mexico, Inst. Geol., Parergones, t. 2, no. 1, pp. 17–25, 1 pl., 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the geologic structure, and the occurrence and relations of Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary deposits.

52. Notas geologicas sobre el Cretaceo en el Estado de Colima [Mexico].—Mexico, Inst. Geol., Parergones, t. 2, no. 1, pp. 29–35, 1 pl., 1907.

Describes the occurrence and relations of Cretaceous strata in the State of Colima, Mexico.

Anonymous papers. See page 208.

Arey, Melvin E.

53. Geology of Black Hawk County [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 407–452, 1 pl., 4 figs., geol. map, 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the stratigraphy, including Devonian rocks and glacial deposits, and the economic products.

Argall, Philip.

54. Report on the zinc mines of the east and west Kootenays.—Canada, Dept. of the Interior, Mines Branch, Rept. of the Commission to investigate the zinc resources of British Columbia, pp. 147–252, 51 pls., 32 figs., 1906.

Includes notes on the character, occurrence, and geologic horizon of the zinc ores.

Armington, Howard C., and Stotesbury, Harold W.

55. The Yak mining, milling, and tunneling company [Leadville, Colo.].—Colorado School of Mines, Bull., vol. 4, no. 1, pp. 71–88, 10 figs., 1907.

Includes an account of the local geology.

Arnold, Ralph.

56. Geological reconnaissance of the coast of the Olympic Peninsula, Washington.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 451–468, 4 pls., 4 figs., 1906.

Notes briefly the literature bearing on the region and describes its physical features, the character, occurrence, and relations of Tertiary and older formations, and the general geologic structure.

57. The Tertiary and Quaternary pectens of California.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 47, 264 pp., 53 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Gives an account—nomenclature, definition, localities, and faunal lists—of the Tertiary and Pleistocene formations of California and systematic descriptions of the pectens.

58. Coal in the Mount Diablo Range, Monterey County, Cal.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 223–225, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the geologic structure of the range, the relations of the coal bed, and the properties of the coal.

59. The Salt Lake oil field near Los Angeles, Cal.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 357–361, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the geologic formations and structure of the area, and the economic developments.

60. New and characteristic species of fossil mollusks from the oil-bearing Tertiary formations of southern California.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 525–546, 14 pls., June 15, 1907.

61. Dome structure in conglomerate.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 6, pp. 560–570, 8 figs., 1907.

Describes the structure of domes in conglomerate near Pasadena, Cal., and discusses the origin of dome structure.

62. Fossils of the oil-bearing formations of southern California.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 309, pp. 219–256, 17 pls., 1907.

Gives figures of characteristic species of fossils, chiefly Pelecypoda and Gastropoda from Tertiary horizons of southern California.

Arnold, Ralph—Continued.

63. Geology and oil resources of the Summerland district, Santa Barbara County, Cal.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 321, 93 pp., 17 pls., 3 figs., 1907.

64. The Santa Maria oil district, California.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 825, May 24, 1907.

The Santa Clara Valley, Puente Hills, and Los Angeles oil districts, southern California.—See Eldridge and Arnold, no. 779.

Arnold, Ralph, and **Anderson**, Robert.

65. Diatomaceous deposits of northern Santa Barbara County, Cal.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 438–447, 1907.

66. Preliminary report on the Santa Maria oil district, Santa Barbara County, Cal.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 317, 69 pp., 2 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the stratigraphy and structural conditions of the field and the economic developments.

67. Geology and oil resources of the Santa Maria oil district, Santa Barbara County, Cal.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 322, 161 pp., 26 pls., 1907.

68. Metamorphism by combustion of the hydrocarbons in the oil-bearing shale of California.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 8, pp. 750–758, 2 figs., 1907.

Ashley, George Hall.

69. Cannel coal in the United States.—Min. World, vol. 23, pp. 90–92, 381–383, 8 figs., 1905.

70. An area of faulting in central Pennsylvania.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 33, January 5, 1906.

71. Clearfield coal field, Pennsylvania.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 271–275, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the geologic structure of the field and the character and occurrence of the coal beds.

72. Notes on clays and shales in central Pennsylvania.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 442–444, 1906.

Gives a general description of the clays and shales of the region and particularly of the flint-clay deposits.

73. The geological prelude to the San Francisco earthquake.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 69, no. 1, pp. 69–75, 6 figs., July, 1906.

Gives an account of the geologic structure and geologic history of California.

74. The maximum deposition of coal in the Appalachian coal field.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 8, pp. 788–793, 1906.

Gives data regarding the thickness of coal seams in various Appalachian fields, with the view of determining the time required for the formation of the coal beds.

75. The maximum rate of deposition of coals.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 34–47, 5 figs., 1907.

From the study of peat bogs and field study of coal basins endeavors to determine the rate of accumulation of coal.

76. Were the Appalachian and eastern interior coal fields ever connected?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 7, pp. 659–666, 1907.

The Punxsutawney and Glen Campbell coal fields of Indiana and Jefferson counties, Pa.—See Peck and Ashley, no. 1888.

Correlation of coals.—See White and Ashley, no. 2549.

Ashley, George Hall, and **Glenn**, Leonidas Chalmers.

77. Geology and mineral resources of part of the Cumberland Gap coal field, Kentucky.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 49, 239 pp., 40 pls., 13 figs., 1906.

Describes the physiography, stratigraphy, and geological structure of the region, and in detail the occurrence, character, geological relations, and correlations of the coal seams.

Ashworth, James.

78. Notes on the Crows Nest coal field, British Columbia.—Manchester Geol. and Min. Soc., Trans., vol. 29, pt. 3, pp. 78–83, 1905; Can. Min. Rev., vol. 25, no. 5, pp. 165–167, December, 1905; Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 711–712, April 14, 1906.

Gives notes upon the character of the coal field and upon the rock slide at Frank, Alberta.

Atkin, Austin J. R.

79. Some further considerations on the genesis of the gold deposits of Barkerville, British Columbia, and vicinity.—Geol. Mag., dec. 5, vol. 3, no. 11, pp. 514–516, 1 fig., November, 1906.

Discusses briefly the character, occurrence, and origin of these deposits.

Atwood, Wallace W.

80. Red Mountain, Arizona: a dissected volcanic cone.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 2, pp. 138–146, 6 figs., 1906.

Describes the volcanic material of which the cone consists, the relations of the deposits to one another, and the physiographic features and geologic history of the cone.

81. The glaciation of the Uinta Mountains.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 8, pp. 790–804, 4 figs., 1907.

Aubury, Lewis E.

82. Report of the State mineralogist [California].—California State Min. Bur., Rept. of Board of Trustees, pp. 13–17, 1902.

An administrative report.

83. Report of the State mineralogist [California].—California State Min. Bur., Rept. of Board of Trustees, pp. 9–14, 1904.

An administrative report.

84. Report of the State mineralogist [California].—California State Min. Bur., Rept. of Board of Trustees, pp. 8–19, 1906.

An administrative report.

85. The copper resources of California.—California State Min. Bur., Bull. no. 23, 282 pp., pls., figs., maps, 1902.

86. The quicksilver resources of California.—California State Min. Bur., Bull. no. 27, 273 pp., 50 pls., 94 figs., 8 maps, 1903.

87. The structural and industrial materials of California.—California State Min. Bur., Bull. no. 38, pp. 13–378, 149 figs., 1906.

Ayres, W. S.

88. Deutschman's cave, near Banff, British Columbia, Canada.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 13, pp. 93–112, 17 figs., January, 1907.

Describes the location, the character of the rocks in which it has been cut, the mode of its formation, and various features of the cave.

89. Report on the exploration of Deutschman cave [British Columbia].—Canada, Dept. of the Interior, Rept. Surveyor-General for 1906, pp. 117–120, 1907.

90. Supplementary report on the additional exploration of Deutschman cave [British Columbia].—Canada, Dept. of the Interior, Rept. Surveyor-General for 1906, pp. 121–126, 1 pl., 1907.

Babcock, E. J.

91. The uses and value of North Dakota clays.—North Dakota State Geol. Survey, 4th Bienn. Rept., pp. 191–243, 1 pl., 1906.

Clay and its properties, with special reference to North Dakota clays.—See Clapp and Babcock, no. 471.

Babcock, E. J., and Clapp, C. H.

92. Economic geology of North Dakota clays.—North Dakota State Geol. Survey, 4th Bienn. Rept., pp. 95–189, 8 pls., 1906.

Bagg, Rufus M., jr.

93. The minerals of Maguarichic [Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 80, pp. 2–3, 4 figs., July 6, 1905.

Gives notes on the geology of the region, and the occurrence and character of selenite, fluorite, and calcite crystals.

94. Fault breccia veins in the Sierra Madrè [Mexico].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 125, 4 figs., February 24, 1906.

Discusses the origin of these mineral-bearing lodes.

Bailey, Gilbert E.

95. The saline deposits of California.—California State Min. Bur., Bull. no. 24, 216 pp., pls., figs., maps, 1902.

96. The desert: its resources, water supply, and development.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 17, pp. 471–473, map, October 28, 1905.

Describes the physical features of the desert region of southern California, Nevada, and Arizona.

97. The borax deposits of California.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 1, pp. 4–5, 7 figs., January 6, 1906.

Bailey, L. W.

98. The gypsum deposits of New Brunswick.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 12, sec. 4, pp. 3–14, 7 pls., 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 971–972, June 29, 1906.

Describes the geologic occurrence and relations of the gypsum beds of New Brunswick, particularly those in the vicinity of Hillsborough, and discusses the origin of the gypsum deposits.

Bain, H. Foster.

99. Zinc and lead deposits of the upper Mississippi Valley.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 294, 155 pp., 16 pls., 45 figs., 1906; Wisconsin Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 19, 155 pp., 45 figs., 18 pls. (in atlas), 1906.

Gives a historical sketch of the development of the field, describes the topography, stratigraphy, and geologic structure, the character, occurrence, and relations of the ore deposits, and the mining developments, and discusses the origin of the ores.

100. [The coals of Illinois.].—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 3, pp. 9–19, 1 pl., 1906.

Gives various data regarding the coal fields of Illinois. Includes a geologic map showing the distribution of the coal measures.

101. A Nevada zinc deposit.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no 285, pp. 166–169, 1906.

Describes the geologic structure of Spring Mountains, and the character and occurrence of the ore bodies, and discusses the origin of the ores.

102. The southeastern Illinois oil field.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 326, May 19, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of oil in this area.

103. A persistent error.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 919, June 15, 1906.

Calls attention to the misuse of the terms "Des Moines" and "Missourian" applied to coal measures of the western interior States.

104. Sedi-genetic and igneo-genetic ores.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 331–339, 1906.

Presents a classification of the metal production of the United States according to the mode of concentration of the ores, with a discussion of the data used.

Bain, H. Foster—Continued.

105. What should appear in the report of a state geologist?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 484–487, no. 7, pp. 702–705, 1906.

106. Some relations of paleogeography to ore deposition in the Mississippi Valley.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 483–499, 1907. Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 128–144, 1907.

Discusses concentration of metals in sedimentary rocks, and more especially the concentration of zinc and lead ores of the Mississippi Valley as affected by geographic conditions prevailing during Paleozoic sedimentation.

107. [Review of] Special report on lead and zinc, by E. Haworth and others (Kansas Univ. Geol. Survey, vol. 8).—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 186–192, 1907.

108. The work of the [Illinois] State Geological Survey.—Western Soc. Engrs., Jour., vol. 12, pp. 233–239, April, 1907; Illinois Soc. Engrs. and Surveyors, 22d Ann. Rept., pp. 51–56, 1907.

109. Petroleum in Illinois.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 755–756, 2 figs., April 20, 1907.

110. Administrative report for 1906.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 9–35, 1 pl., 1907. [Also issued separately.]

Includes notes on economic resources.

111. Analysis of certain silica deposits.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 185–186, 1907.

112. Contributions to the study of coal.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 187–188, 1907.

113. The mineral industry in 1906 [Illinois].—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 245–246, 1907.

The production in the United States in 1905 of zinc and lead ores.—See no. 2418.

Baker, H. P.

114. The holding and reclamation of sand dunes and sand wastes by tree planting.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 13, pp. 209–214, 1906.

Describes the origin of dunes.

Baker, J. Willard.

115. Monograph on meteorites.—Mineral Collector, vol. 12, no. 6, pp. 81–87, no. 7, pp. 97–103, 1905.

Baker, M. B.

116. Clay and the clay industry of Ontario.—Ontario, Bureau of Mines, Rept. 1906, vol. 15, pt. 2, 127 pp., 71 figs., 1906.

Baldacci, L.

117. Il giacimento solfifero della Louisiana. [The sulphur deposits of Louisiana.]—Italia, Ministero di Agricoltura, Industria e Commercio, Publicazioni del Corpo reale delle Miniere, Roma, Tipografia Nazionale di G. Bertero, 1906. 43 pp., 9 pls.

Baldwin, A. L.

The earth movements in the California earthquake of 1906.—See Hayford and Baldwin, no. 1114.

Ball, Sydney H.

118. Pre-Cambrian rocks of the Georgetown quadrangle, Colorado.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 371–389, May, 1906.

Describes the topography and general geology, and the occurrence, character, and relations of the pre-Cambrian formations.

Ball, Sydney H.—Continued.

119. Notes on ore deposits of southwestern Nevada and eastern California.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 53–73, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology, the occurrence and character of gold and silver ores, and the mining developments.

120. A geologic reconnaissance in southwestern Nevada and eastern California.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 308, 218 pp., 3 pls., 17 figs., 1907.

Describes the general stratigraphy of the area examined, the topography, structure, and stratified and igneous rocks of the various ranges, with notes on the character and occurrence of the economic minerals.

121. Copper deposits of the Hartville uplift, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 93–107, 1907.

122. The Hartville iron-ore range, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 190–205, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the stratigraphy and geologic structure of the area, and the occurrence and origin of the iron ores.

123. Titaniferous iron ore of Iron Mountain, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 206–212, 1907.

124. Portland cement materials in eastern Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 232–244, 2 figs., 1907.

125. Mica in the Hartville uplift, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 423–425, 1907.

126. Graphite in the Haystack Hills, Laramie County, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 426–428, 1907.

Bancroft, George J.

127. The formation and enrichment of ore-bearing veins.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 15, pp. 499–522, 1907.

128. Ore deposition.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 580–581, November 9, 1907.

Barbour, Erwin Hinckley.

129. Notice of a new fossil mammal from Sioux County, Nebraska.—Nebraska Geol. Survey, vol. 2, pt. 3, 4 pp., 1 pl., 1905.

Describes *Syndyoceras cooki* n. gen. and n. sp. from the Loup Fork beds at Agate, Nebraska.

130. Notice of a new fossil rhinoceros from Sioux County, Nebraska.—Nebraska Geol. Survey, vol. 2, pt. 4, pp. 311–318, 5 figs., 1906.

Describes *Diceratherium arikarense* from the Loup Fork beds.

131. Evidence of loess man in Nebraska.—Nebraska Geol. Survey, vol. 2, pt. 6, pp. 329–348, 16 figs., 1907.

132. Report on the Honey Creek coal mine.—Nebraska Geol. Survey, vol. 2, pt. 7, pp. 349–364, 7 figs., 1907.

133. Biennial report.—Nebraska Geol. Survey, vol. 2, pt. 8, pp. 365–387, 1907.

An administrative report.

134. Report of the tenth geological expedition of Hon. Charles H. Morrill, season of 1905.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 114–115, January 19, 1906.

135. The skull of *Syndyoceras*.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 288–289, February 23, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 55, pp. 378, 1906.

136. The skulls of *Syndyoceras* and *Protoceras*.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 623, April 20, 1906.

Barbour, Erwin Hinckley—Continued.

137. A workable bed of coal in Nebraska.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 51–52, July 13, 1906.

Notes the discovery of workable coal near Peru, Nebr., its character, and other occurrences of coal in Nebraska.

138. Notice of a new Miocene rhinoceros, *Diceratherium arikarense*.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 780–781, 2 figs., December 14, 1906.

139. Report on the geological expedition of Hon. Charles H. Morrill. Season of 1906.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 73–74, January 11, 1907.

140. Evidence of man in the loess of Nebraska.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 110–112, January 18, 1907.

Announces the discovery of human remains in undisturbed loess, detailing the circumstances and conditions of preservation.

141. Prehistoric man in Nebraska.—Putnam's Monthly, pp. 413–415, 502–503, 3 figs., January, 1907.

Describes the finding of human remains in undisturbed loess deposits.

Barbour, Erwin Hinckley, and Ward, Henry Baldwin.

142. Preliminary report on the primitive man of Nebraska.—Nebraska Geol. Survey, vol. 2, pt. 5, pp. 317–327, 4 figs., 1906.

Barker, F. L.

143. Structural geology at Leadville [Colorado].—Mines and Minerals, vol. 28, no. 5, pp. 220–222, 3 figs., December, 1907.

Describes the geological relations and occurrence of the ore deposits.

Barlow, Alfred Ernest.

144. Report on some of the undeveloped zinc deposits of British Columbia.—Canada, Dept. of the Interior, Mines Branch, Report of the Commission to investigate the zinc resources of British Columbia, pp. 273–293, 4 pls., 1906.

Includes notes on the geology of the area examined.

145. On the Quebec side of Lake Timiskaming.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 113–118, 1906.

Gives an account of the geology of the region.

146. On the nickel deposits of Webster, western North Carolina.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 303–316, 1 pl. (map), 1906.

Describes the occurrence of the ores and their geological relations and origin.

147. On the origin and relations of the nickel and copper deposits of Sudbury, Ontario, Canada.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 454–466; no. 6, pp. 545–553, 1906.

Gives a historical résumé of the literature, and describes the character of the nickel-bearing eruptive rock, and the composition and mode of occurrence of the ore bodies.

Report of a special committee on the correlation of the pre-Cambrian rocks of the Adirondack Mountains, the "original Laurentian area" of Canada, and eastern Ontario.—See Adams and others, no. 13.

Barrell, Joseph.

148. Relative geological importance of continental, littoral, and marine sedimentation.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, pp. 316–356, 430–457, 524–568, 10 figs., 1906.

Discusses the conditions under which continental, littoral, and marine deposits are formed and the criteria by which they may be discriminated, and applies these considerations to geologic history, particularly of pre-Paleozoic and Paleozoic sedimentation.

Barrell, Joseph—Continued.

149. Geology of the Marysville mining district, Montana: a study of igneous intrusion and contact metamorphism.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 57, 178 pp., 16 pls., 9 figs., 1907.

Describes Algonkian and Tertiary deposits and igneous rocks and the geologic structure of the region, and discusses the contact and intrusive phenomena.

150. Origin and significance of the Mauch Chunk shale.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 449–476, 4 pls., 1 fig., December, 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 766, May 17, 1907.

Describes the distribution and character of the Mauch Chunk formation and discusses the mode of formation of the shale.

151. Relations between climate and river deposits.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 766, May 17, 1907.

Barringer, Daniel Moreau.

152. Coon Mountain and its crater [Arizona].—Philadelphia Acad. Nat. Sci., Proc., vol. 57, pt. 3, pp. 861–886, 1906.

Discusses the origin of this "crater."

Barringer, Daniel Moreau, and Tilghman, B. C.

153. The geology of Coon Butte, Arizona.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 370–371, September 21, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 56–57, p. 271, 1907.

Barus, Carl.

154. Vulcanism.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 400–403, September 28, 1906.

Discusses the bearing of certain physical facts upon theories of vulcanism.

155. Note on volcanic activity.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 483–484, December, 1907.

Bassler, Ray S.

156. A study of the James types of Ordovician and Silurian Bryozoa.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 30, pp. 1–66, 7 pls., 1906.

Includes a short account of the classification of Ordovician strata in the vicinity of Cincinnati, Ohio.

157. The bryozoan fauna of the Rochester shale.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 292, 136 pp., 31 pls., 1906.

Discusses the distribution and correlation of Niagaran bryozoan faunas and gives systematic descriptions of the Bryozoa of the Rochester shales of New York and Ontario.

158. Cement and cement materials [of Virginia].—In Watson, T. L., Mineral Resources of Virginia, pp. 86–167, 10 pls., 14 figs., 1907.

New American Paleozoic Ostracoda. Notes and descriptions of upper Carboniferous genera and species.—See Ulrich and Bassler, no. 2412.

Bastin, Edson S.

159. Some unusual rocks from Maine.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 173–187, 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence and petrographic characters of prowersose, albite-pyroxene syenite, cortlandite, and porphyritic granite.

160. The lime industry of Knox County, Me.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 393–400, 3 figs., 1906.

Describes the distribution, utilization, general character, and mode of occurrence of the limestones of Knox County, Me.

161. Clays of the Penobscot Bay region, Maine.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 428–431, 1906.

Describes the distribution, age, origin, utilization, and composition.

Bastin, Edson S.—Continued.

162. Feldspar and quartz deposits of Maine.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 383–393, 1907.

163. Feldspar and quartz deposits of southeastern New York.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 394–399, 1907.

Description of the Penobscot Bay quadrangle.—See Smith and others, no. 2241.

The production in the United States in 1906 of quartz (flint) and feldspar.—See no. 2419.

Bateson, Charles E. W.

164. The Mojave mining district of California.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 7, pp. 65–82, 9 figs., January, 1906; Trans., vol. 37, pp. 160–177, 9 figs., 1907.

Describes the topography of the region, the rocks and their origin, and the vein system.

Bather, F. A.

165. Charles Emerson Beecher.—London, Geol. Soc., Quart. Jour., vol. 61, Proc., pp. xlix–l, 1905.

A brief account of his scientific work.

166. The species of *Botryocrinus*.—Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 20, no. 5, pp. 93–104, August, 1906.

Bauer, L. A.

167. Magnetograph records of earthquakes with special reference to the San Francisco earthquake, April 18, 1906.—Terrestrial Magnetism and Atmospheric Electricity, vol. 11, no 3, pp. 135–144, 2 figs., September, 1906.

168. Seismograph and magnetograph records of the San Francisco earthquake, April 18, 1906.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 69, no. 2, pp. 116–127, 2 figs., August, 1906.

Bauer, L. A., and Burbank, J. E.

169. The San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906, as recorded by the Coast and Geodetic Survey magnetic observatories.—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 17, no. 5, pp. 298–300, May, 1906.

Bawden, H. Heath.

170. Clarence Luther Herrick.—Denison Univ., Sci. Lab., Bull., vol. 13, art. 1, pp. 14–27, 1905.

Becker, George Ferdinand.

171. Present problems of geophysics.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 508–522, 1906.

172. Methods of igneous intrusion.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 622, April 19, 1907.

173. Current theories of slaty cleaverage.—Am. Jour Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 1–17, 6 figs., July, 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 967–968, June 21, 1907.

Beede, Joshua W.

174. Fauna of the Salem limestone: Foraminifera and Anthozoa.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1201–1218, illus., 1906.

175. Fauna of the Salem limestone: Echinoderma.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1243–1270, illus., 1906.

176. Fauna of the Salem limestone: Vermes.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1271–1273, illus., 1906.

177. Fauna of the Salem limestone: Brachiopoda.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1297–1322, illus, 1906.

Beede, Joshua W.—Continued.

178. Fauna of the Salem limestone: Pelecypoda.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1323–1334, illus., 1906.

179. A correction.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 594, November 9, 1906.

Calls attention to a misstatement in his paper on the Foraminifera and Anthozoa printed in the 30th Annual Report of the Department of Geology and Natural Resources of Indiana.

180. Invertebrate paleontology of the upper Permian Red Beds of Oklahoma and the Panhandle of Texas.—Kansas Univ., Sci. Bull., vol. 4, no. 3, pp. 113–171, 4 pls., 2 figs., March, 1907.

Reviews the literature upon the Red Beds of Oklahoma, discusses their age and correlation, and gives descriptions of the fossils collected.

Fauna of the Salem limestone: Introduction.—See Cumings and Beede, no. 301.

Beede, Joshua W., and Rogers, Austin F.

181. Coal measures faunal studies, IV. Upper coal measures, Neosho River section.—Kansas Univ., Sci. Bull., vol. 3, no. 10, pp. 375–388, 1906.

Gives lists of fossils from the various formations of the coal measures of Kansas.

Beede, J. W., and Shannon, Charles W.

182. [Iron ores of] Martin County [Indiana].—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 31st Ann. Rept., pp. 383–424, 1907.

Beeler, Henry C.

183. The north Laramie Peak copper district in Converse, Albany, and Laramie counties, Wyoming. Cheyenne, Wyo., July 1, 1904. 16 pp.

Gives an account of the geology, copper-ore deposits, and mining developments.

184. A brief review of the South Pass gold district, Fremont County, Wyo. Second edition, July 15, 1904. 16 pp.

Includes a brief account of the geology of the district.

185. Mining in the Grand Encampment copper district, Carbon and Albany counties, Wyoming. Cheyenne, September 1, 1905. 32 pp., 1 fig.

Includes a brief account of the geology, and of the occurrence and character of the ore deposits.

186. Mineral and allied resources of Albany County, Wyoming. Laramie, Wyoming, 1906. 80 pp., illus.

Includes notes on the occurrence of various ores.

Behr, Ernest E.

187. The mines of Bolanos, old Mexico.—California Jour. Tech., vol. 10, no. 4, pp. 11–14, November, 1907.

Bell, J. J.

188. The Cassiar coal fields in British Columbia.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 1007, 3 figs., May 25, 1907.

Bell, J. M.

189. The possible granitization of acidic lower Huronian schists on the north shore of Lake Superior.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 233–242, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of the rocks, and discusses the origin of granitic pebbles in Huronian conglomerate through granitization of schists.

Bell, Robert.

190. Summary report of the Geological Survey Department of Canada for the calendar year 1905. Ottawa, 1906. 144 pp., 2 maps, 3 pls.

Outlines the work of the survey during the year 1905. Includes various data relating to the geology of Canada. [The reports by various members of the staff have been listed under the individual authors.]

Bell, Robert—Continued.

191. [Report on] the Cobalt mining district.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 94–104, 3 pls., 1906; Canadian Min. Rev., vol. 27, no. 4, pp. 116–124, October, 1906.

Gives an account of the general geology of the area, the occurrence, and character of the silver ores, and the mining operations.

192. Cobalt district and northward.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 110–112, 1906.

Gives notes on the occurrence of the ores containing silver, nickel, and cobalt.

193. The occurrence of diamonds in the drift of some of the northern States.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, p. 819, November 3, 1906; Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 124–127, 1906.

Discusses the possible sources of the diamonds found in drift and the movement of the drift.

194. The Cobalt mining district.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 10 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 8), pp. 246–248, July 1, 1907.

Describes the geology of the Cobalt district, Ontario, and the character and occurrence of the ore deposits.

Bell, Robert N.

195. Seventh annual report of the mining industry of Idaho for the year 1905.—Idaho, Rept. State Inspector of Mines, 1905, 149 pp., illus. [1906].

Contains notes on the character, occurrence, and geologic relations of ore deposits.

196. Eighth annual report of the mining industry of Idaho for the year 1906. 175 pp., illus., 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of ores.

197. South Mountain, Idaho.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 283–284, 2 figs., February 9, 1907.

Describes the geologic structure and the occurrence of the ore deposits.

198. Sapphires in Idaho.—Min. World, vol. 26, p. 449, April 6, 1907.

199. The gold of the Snake River [Idaho].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 542–543, 3 figs., April 27, 1907.

Bement, A.

200. The necessity for a geological survey of Illinois.—Western Soc. Eng., Jour., vol. 10, no. 2, pp. 131–166, April, 1905.

201. Distribution of the coal beds of the State [of Illinois].—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 3, pp. 19–25, 1 pl., 1906.

Discusses the occurrence and mining of the workable coal seams of Illinois.

202. The Peabody atlas. Shipping mines and coal railroads of the central commercial district of the United States, accompanied by chemical, geological, and engineering data. Chicago, published by Peabody Coal Company, 1906. 149 pp., maps and illustrations.

Contains data regarding the coal fields of the United States, and the occurrence, character, and composition of the coals.

Benge, Elmer, and Wherry, Edgar T.

203. Directory of the mineral localities in and around Philadelphia.—Mineral Collector, vol. 12, pp. 1–3, 49–51, 65–67, 89–91, 105–107, 119–121, 139–142; vol. 13, pp. 7–10, 21–24, 41–43, 60–62, 65–67, 91–93, 109–111, 129–132, 151–154, 1906; vol. 13, pp. 161–163, 183–184, 1907; vol. 14, pp. 5–7, 25–27, 42, 1907.

Bensley, B. Arthur.

204. The homologies of the stylar cusps in the upper molars of the Didelphyidæ.—Toronto Univ., Studies, Biological Series no. 5, pp. 1–13, [147–159], 1906.

Berkey, Charles P.

205. Paleogeography of Saint Peter time.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 229–250, 1 pl., 6 figs., 1906.

Discusses the general character, distribution, and stratigraphic position of the Saint Peter sandstone, the textural structure and origin of the material, and the paleogeography of Saint Peter time.

206. Notes on the preglacial channels of the lower Hudson Valley as revealed by recent borings.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 691, November 30, 1906.

207. Structural and stratigraphic features of the basal gneisses of the Highlands.—New York State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 361–378, 1 pl., 1 fig., 1907.

208. Interpretation of certain interglacial clays and their bearings upon measurement of geologic time.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, p. 574, 1907.

209. Palæography of North America during mid-Ordovicic time (illustrated by maps, diagrams, and lantern views).—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, p. 591, 1907.

The geology and petrography of the Goldfield mining district, Nevada.—See Hastings and Berkey, no. 1091.

Berry, Edward W.

210. Isolation and evolution.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 34, January 5, 1906.

Includes notes on the distribution of Cretaceous plants.

211. A note on mid-Cretaceous geography.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 509–510, March 30, 1906.

212. Fossil plants along the Chesapeake and Delaware canal.—New York Bot. Garden, Jour., vol. 7, pp. 5–7, 1906.

Describes a locality in Delaware from which Cretaceous fossil plants have been collected.

213. A brief sketch of fossil plants.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1905, pp. 97–133, 8 figs., 1906.

214. The flora of the Cliffwood clays.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann Rept. State Geol. for 1905, pp. 135–172, 8 pls., 1906.

Discusses the occurrence, character, and relations of the Magothy formation in which the flora considered is found, gives lists of species from different localities and descriptions of new species.

215. Living and fossil species of *Comptonia*.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 40, pp. 485–524, 4 pls., July, 1906.

Discusses the geologic succession of forms of *Comptonia* and its characters, and gives descriptions of the species with critical notes upon them.

216. Contributions to the Mesozoic flora of the Atlantic coastal plain. I.—Torrey Bot. Club, Bull., vol. 33, no. 3, pp. 163–182, 3 pls., March, 1906.

217. Pleistocene plants from Virginia.—Torreya, vol. 6, no. 5, pp. 88–90, May, 1906.

218. Leaf-rafts and fossil leaves.—Torreya, vol. 6, no. 12, pp. 246–248, 1 fig., December, 1906.

219. Coastal-plain amber.—Torreya, vol. 7, no. 1, pp. 4–6, January, 1907.

Gives notes on the occurrence of amber, more particularly in Cretaceous beds.

220. A *Tilia* from the New Jersey Pleistocene.—Torreya, vol. 7, no. 4, pp. 80–81, April, 1907.

221. Contributions to the Mesozoic flora of the Atlantic coastal plain.—Torrey Bot. Club, Bull., vol. 34, no. 4, pp. 185–205, 6 pls., April, 1907.

Berry, Edward W.—Continued.

222. Contributions to the Pleistocene flora of North Carolina.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 4, pp. 338–349, 1907.

Enumerates the species occurring, with notes upon their distribution, relations, etc., and gives descriptions of new species.

223. Pleistocene plants from Alabama.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 41, pp. 689–700, 2 pls., 1 fig., November, 1907.

224. Paleobotanical notes.—Johns Hopkins Univ., Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 79–82 [667–670], 1907.

225. New species of plants from the Magothy formation.—Johns Hopkins Univ., Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 82–89 [670–677], 1 pl., 1907.

226. The stomata in *Protophyllocladus subintegrifolius* (Lesq.).—Johns Hopkins Univ., Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 89–91 [677–679], 1907.

Berry, Edward W., and Gregory, William K.

227. *Prorosmarus alleni*, a new genus and species of walrus from the upper Miocene of Yorktown, Virginia.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 444–450, 4 figs., June, 1906.

Berté, E.

228. Les éruptions de la Montagne Pelée. Recit et observations d'un temoin.—La Géographie, t. 6, no. 3, pp. 133–141, 1 fig., 1902.

Beyer, S. W.

229. Mineral production in Iowa in 1905.—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 17–36, 1906.

230. Supplementary report on Portland cement materials in Iowa.—Iowa Geol. Survey, Bull. no 3, 36 pp., 1 pl. (map), 1906.

Includes data regarding the geological formations which yield raw materials for cement manufacture and gives sections of strata shown in exposures.

231. Mineral production in Iowa in 1906.—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 17, pp. 11–25, 4 pls., 1907.

232. Physical tests of Iowa limes.—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 17, pp. 91–150, 18 pls., 1907.

Beyer, S. W., and Williams, Ira A.

233. The materials and manufacture of Portland cement.—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 17, pp. 29–89, 1907.

234. The geology of the Iowa quarry products.—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 17, pp. 201–525, 26 pls., 38 figs., 1907.

Bibbins, Arthur Barneveld.

235. Additional evidence of tropical climate on the Middle Atlantic coast during the lower Cretaceous.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 297–298, February 22, 1907.

Description of the Patuxent quadrangle.—See Shattuck, and others, no. 2193.

Birge, E. A.

236. Report of the director of the survey [Wisconsin].—Wisconsin Geol. and Nat Hist. Survey, Fifth Bienn. Rept. of the Commissioners, pp. 9–35, 1906.

Describes the work carried on by the survey, 1904–1906.

Birkinbine, John.

237. Iron ore reserves of the United States.—Cassier's Mag., vol. 32, no. 2, pp. 99–105, 2 figs., June, 1907.

The production in the United States in 1905 of iron ores and manganese ores.—See no. 2418.

Blackwelder, Eliot.

238. On the probable glacial origin of certain folded slates in southern Alaska.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 1, pp. 11–14, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the position and lithologic characters of a shale or slate conglomerate near Yakutat Bay and discusses its age and mode of formation.

239. Glacial features of the Alaskan coast between Yakutat Bay and the Alsek River.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no 5, pp. 415–433, 9 figs., 1907.

240. Reconnaissance of the Pacific coast from Yakutat to Alsek River.—Abstract: U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 82–88, 1907.

Describes the geologic formations and physiography.

Blake, William P.

Origin of orbicular and concretionary structure. Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 39–44, 1 pl., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 4, pp. 677–682, 1905).—See Blake, 19, page 39 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

241. Origin of the depression known as Montezuma's Well, Arizona(—Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 568, November 2, 1906.

242. The flanking detrital slopes of the mountains of the Southwest.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 975–978, June 21, 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 294, February 22, 1907.

Describes the character of these slopes in the Great Basin of Nevada and the Piedmont region of Arizona and discusses their origin.

Blatchley, Raymond S.

243. The Princeton petroleum field of Indiana.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 31st Ann. Rept., pp. 559–593, 3 figs., 1 map, 1907.

Blatchley, W. S.

244. The Indiana of nature: Its evolution.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc. 1903, pp. 33–59, 6 figs., 1904.

Describes the geologic history of Indiana.

245. The petroleum industry of southeastern Illinois.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 2, 109 pp., 6 pls., 3 figs., 1906.

Gives a general account of the oil and gas developments of Illinois, discusses their origin and mode of occurrence, and describes in detail the oil fields in the southeastern part of the State. E. E. Grout contributes (p. 74) data regarding Randolph County and T. E. Savage (pp. 77–87) concerning the Pike County gas field.

246. The geologic distribution of the road materials of Indiana.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 120–160, 1906.

Describes the origin and occurrence of gravel deposits and the occurrence and geologic horizon of limestones suitable for road-making materials.

247. The natural resources of Indiana.—In Dryer's Studies in Indiana Geography, pp. 61–71, 1907.—See no. 745.

248. The natural resources of the State of Indiana.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 31st Ann. Rept., pp. 13–72, 3 pls., 1907.

249. The petroleum industry in Indiana in 1906.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 31st Ann. Rept., pp. 429–558, 7 figs., 1 map, 1907.

Includes a general discussion on the occurrence and origin of petroleum and conditions of accumulation.

Blatchley, W. S., and assistants.

250. The roads and road materials of Indiana.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 17–1057, 25 pls., 59 figs. (outline maps), 1906.

Includes notes on the geologic occurrence of road-making materials.

Böggild, O. B.

251. On some minerals from Narsarsuk at Julianehaab, Greenland.—Meddelelser om Grönland, Hefte 33, pp. 97–120, 10 figs., 1907; Mineral. and Geol. Mus., Copenhagen, Contr. to Mineral., no. 7, 1906.

Describes physical, crystallographic, and optical characters.

Böhm, C. Richard.

252. Monazite sand.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 842, May 5, 1906.

Describes the occurrence in North Carolina and South Carolina.

[Boileau, John W.]

253. Coal fields of southwestern Pennsylvania, Washington and Greene counties. Fields of coking coal located in eastern Greene and southeastern Washington counties, Pa., owned and largely controlled by Mr. J. V. Thompson. Copyright, September, 1907, by John W. Boileau. 90 pp., map and illustrations.

Includes a description of the geologic structure of the area.

Bonsteel, Jay A.

254. The soils of St. Mary's County [Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, St. Mary's County, pp. 125–146, 1907.

Bonsteel, Jay A., and Burke, R. T. Avon.

255. The soils of Calvert County [Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, Calvert County, pp. 135–167, 1907.

Bordeaux, Albert.

256. Les mines d'or de la Californie.—Revue univ. des Mines, 3e sér., t. 53, pp. 30–82, 245–307, 1901.

Includes an account of the occurrence of the ores.

Böse, Emilio.

257. Sobre algunas faunas terciarias de México.—México, Inst. Geol., Bol., no. 22, 97 pp., 12 pls., 1906.

Describes Mollusca from Tertiary beds of Mexico.

258. La fauna de Moluscos del Senoniano de Cárdenas, San Luis Potosí [México].—México, Inst. Geol., Bol., no. 24, 95 pp., 18 pls., 1906.

Discusses stratigraphic position and correlation of the beds from which the fauna described was derived, and gives systematic descriptions of the Mollusca.

259. Excursions à Chavarrillo, Santa Maria Tatetla, Vera Cruz, et Orizaba [México].—Xe Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. II, 11 pp., 1 pl., 1906.

Describes the geology of the country along the route traveled.

260. Excursions aux mines de soufre de la Sierra de Banderas [México].—Xe Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XIX, 8 pp. 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence of sulphur deposits.

261. Excursion au Cerro de Muleros près ciudad Juarez (Chihuahua).—Xe Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursion, Mexico, no. XX, 24 pp., 6 pls. (incl. geol. map and sections), 1906.

262. Excursion dans les environs de Parras [México].—Xe Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXIII, 16 pp., 6 pls. (incl. geol. map and sections).

263. Excursions dans les environs de Monterrey et Saltillo [México].—Xe Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXIX, 17 pp., 3 pls., 1906.

Describes the geology of the region.

Böse, Emilio—Continued.

264. De San Luis Potosí à Tampico [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXX, 16 pp., 6 figs., 1906.

Describes the geology along the route of travel.

265. Excursion à l'Isthme de Tehuantepec.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXXI, 40 pp., 1 pl., 1906.

An account of the geology of the region.

266. Nota preliminar sobre la fauna pliocénica de Santa María Tatetla, Ver.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana, Bol., t. 2, no. 2, pp. 51–64, 1906.

Gives an account of a Pliocene fauna from Santa María Tatetla, State of Vera Cruz, Mexico.

267. Sobre algunos fósiles pleistocénicos recogidos por el Sr. Dr. E. Angermann en la Baja California.—Mexico, Inst. Geol., Parergones, t. 2, no. 2, pp. 41–45, 1907.

Describes Pleistocene mollusks from Lower California referred to the genera *Pecten* and *Fasciolaria*.

268. Un appareil perfectionné pour la reproduction photographique des sutures d'ammonites et d'ambulacres des oursins.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 24, no. 12, pp. 467–475, 4 figs., June, 1907.

Describes a method for the photographic reproduction of the sutures of ammonites and similar structures.

Böse, Emilio, and Vigier, Victor von.

269. Sobre la aplicacion de la potasa caustica a la preparacion de fosiles.—Mexico, Inst. Geol., Parergones, t. 2, no. 2, pp. 49–59, 1907.

Describes the method of cleaning fossils by caustic potash and the chemical reactions of the process.

Boule, Marcellin, and Thevenin, A.

270. Types du Prodrome de Paléontologie stratigraphique universelle de D'Orbigny.—Ann. de Paléont., t. 1, fasc. 1–2, pp. 1–4 (97–101), fasc. 3, pp. 5–12 (165–172), 4 pls., 1906.

Includes figures of and remarks upon the types of fossils described by D'Orbigny from Cincinnati, Ohio, and from the Falls of the Ohio.

Boutwell, John M.

Genesis of the ore deposits at Bingham, Utah.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 541–580, 13 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 6, pp. 1153–1192, 1905).—See Boutwell, 14, page 43 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

271. Stratigraphy and structure of the Park City mining district, Utah.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 5, pp. 434–458, 1907.

Describes the general geology, the character, occurrence, and relations of Carboniferous, Triassic, and Jurassic strata, and the geologic structure.

The production in the United States in 1906 of lead and zinc, and of quicksilver.—See no. 2419.

Bovard, John F.

272. Notes on Quaternary Felidæ from California.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 10, pp. 155–170, 2 pls., 1907.

Bowers, Stephen.

273. Reconnaissance of the Colorado Desert mining district.—California State Min. Bur., 1901. 12 pp.

Describes the geology of the region and the oil developments.

Bowman, H. L.

274. Note on the refractive indices of pyromorphite, mimetite, and vanadinite.—Mineralog. Mag., vol. 13, pp. 324–329, December, 1903.

Bowman, Isaiah.

275. Northward extension of the Atlantic preglacial deposits.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 313–325, 3 figs., October, 1906.

276. Problems of water contamination.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 92–95, 1906.

The discussion has especial reference to underground waters.

Well records on Long Island.—See Veatch and Bowman, no. 2441.

Bowman, Isaiah, and Reeds, Chester Albert.

277. Water resources of the East St. Louis district.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 5, 128 pp., 4 pls. (incl. 1 map), 11 figs., 1907.

Describes physiographic features, the stratigraphy, and the water resources.

Bownocker, John Adams.

278. Salt deposits and the salt industry in Ohio.—Ohio Geol. Survey, 4th ser., Bull. no. 8, 42 pp., 6 figs., 1906.

Reviews the salt industry in Ohio and describes present operations. Includes notes on the composition of the brines, the geological horizon of the salt beds, and well records.

Bowron, William M.

The origin of Clinton red fossil-ore in Lookout Mountain, Alabama.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 587–604, 3 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 6, pp. 1245–1262, 3 figs., 1905).—See Bowron, 1, page 44 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

Boyle, O. M., Jr.

279. The Greenwater mining district, California.—California Jour. Tech., vol. 10, no. 1, pp. 29–32, 2 figs., August, 1907.

Boynton, C. H.

280. The Little Rockies mining district.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 181, 2 figs., January 27, 1906.

Describes the general geology and the occurrence and character of the gold ores.

Branner, John C.

281. Geology in its relation to topography.—*In* Beahan, Willard, The Field Practice of Railway Location, Chapter 5, pp. 115–141, 19 figs., 1904.

282. The university training of engineers in economic geology.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 289–294, December–Janaury, 1905–1906.

283. A bibliography of clays and the ceramic arts. Published by the Am. Ceramic Soc., 1906. 451 pp.

284. [Fault lines in the Santa Cruz Mountains, California.]—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 347, May 26, 1906.

Discusses the movements along the fault lines which produced the California earthquake.

285. The California earthquake: movements along the Santa Cruz fault line.—Palo Altan, May 1, 1906 [not seen]; Eng. News, vol. 55, no. 20, p. 542, May 17, 1906; Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 12, p. 536, July, 1906.

286. The relations of the drainage of the Santa Clara Valley, California, to that of the Pajaro River.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 369–370, September 21, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 56–57, p. 270, 1907.

Branner, John C.—Continued.

287. Correspondence relating to the survey of the coal fields of Arkansas.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 532–537, October 26, 1906.

288. The policy of the U. S. Geological Survey and its bearing upon science and education.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 722–728, December 7, 1906.

289. A drainage peculiarity of the Santa Clara Valley [California] affecting fresh-water faunas.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 1, pp. 1–10, 1907.

Discusses various data regarding the physiographic features of the region and changes in elevation in explanation of the present distribution of fresh-water faunas.

Geology and the earthquake.—See Jordan, no. 1325.

Branson, E. B.

290. Fish remains from the Salem limestone of Indiana.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1376–1394, 1906.

Breger, C. L.

291. On *Eoderonaria*, a new sub-genus of *Chonetes*.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 534–536, December, 1906.

Brewer, William M.

292. Some observations relative to the occurrence of deposits of copper ore on Vancouver Island, and other portions of the Pacific coast.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 39–48, 1906.

Describes the mode of occurrence of the copper ores.

Brinsmade, Robert B.

293. Talc in northern New York.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 80, pp. 1155–1157, 3 figs., December 23, 1905.

Describes the occurrence, character, and origin of talc deposits.

294. Hematite mining in New York.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 493–495, 554–556, illus., 1906.

Includes a brief account of the geology, occurrence, and origin of the ores.

295. Kelly, New Mexico. A zinc camp whose ores have been made available by modern metallurgical methods.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 2, pp. 49–53, 5 figs., September, 1906.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence of the ores.

296. Lead deposits in northern Kentucky.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 658–659, 2 figs., April 6, 1907.

Includes a short account of the local geology.

297. A curious deposit of cerussite in Colorado.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 844–845, 1 fig., May 4, 1907.

298. Lead-silver deposits of Mowry, Arizona.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 12, pp. 529–531, 5 figs., July, 1907.

299. Copper mining at Bisbee, Arizona.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 7, pp. 289–293, 5 figs., February, 1907.

Describes the geology and the occurrence of the ores.

300. Tombstone, Arizona, restored.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 8, pp. 371–374, 8 figs., March, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology of the region and the occurrence of the ores.

301. The Cananea copper deposits [Mexico].—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 9, pp. 422–424, no. 10, pp. 465–469, 8 figs., 1907.

302. Mining at Bingham, Utah: history and geology of the region.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 28, no. 3, pp. 90–93, no. 4, pp. 105–108, 7 figs., 1907.

British Columbia.

Annual report of the minister of mines for the year ending 31st December, 1904, being an account of mining operations for gold, coal, etc., in the Province of British Columbia. Victoria, B. C., 1905.—See Robertson, no. 2072.

Annual report of the minister of mines for the year ending 31st December, 1905, being an account of mining operations for gold, coal, etc., in the Province of British Columbia. Victoria, B. C., 1906.—See Robertson, no. 2073.

Annual report of the minister of mines for the year ending 31st December, 1906, being an account of mining operations for gold, coal, etc., in the Province of British Columbia. Victoria, B. C., 1907.—See Robertson, no. 2077.

Brittain, Doss.

303. The new sheet ground of the Joplin district.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 841–844, 6 figs., November 9, 1907.

Britton, Elizabeth G., and Hollick, Arthur.

304. American fossil mosses, with description of a new species from Florissant, Colo.—Torrey Bot. Club, Bull., vol. 34, pp. 139–142, 1 pl., 1907. New York Bot. Garden, Contr. no. 93, 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 292, February 22, 1907.

Broadhead, Garland C.

305. Cone in cone.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 597, November 1, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and origin of cone in cone structure.

Brock, R. W.

306. Preliminary report on the Rossland, B. C., mining district.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 1906. 40 pp.

Gives a general description of the area, an outline of its geologic history, and an account of the occurrence, relations, and mining of the ores.

307. On operations in the Rossland, B. C., mining district.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 56–65, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence of gold, silver, and copper ores.

308. The Larder Lake district.—Ontario, Bureau of Mines, 16th Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. 1, pp. 202–218, 15 figs., 1 map, 1907.

Describes the geology of the region and the occurrence of gold ores.

309. The geology and ore deposits of Franklin Camp, British Columbia.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 10 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 8), pp. 233–236, July 1, 1907.

Brooks, Alfred H.

The outlook for coal mining in Alaska.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 489–507, 1 fig., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 4, pp. 683–702, 1 fig., 1905).—See Brooks, 14, page 49 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

310. The geologic survey of Alaska.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 68, no. 1, pp. 42–54, 3 figs., January, 1906.

Reviews the progress of geologic investigation in Alaska.

311. The mineral resources of Alaska.—Am. Min. Cong., 8th Ann. Sess., pp. 194–214, 1906.

312. Recent publications on Alaska and Yukon Territory.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 340–359, 1 fig., 1906.

Summarizes recent publications bearing upon the economic geology of Alaska and Yukon Territory.

Brooks, Alfred H.—Continued.

313. The geology and geography of Alaska. A summary of existing knowledge.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper, no. 45, 327 pp., 34 pls., 6 figs., 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 946–947, June 14, 1907.

Describes the physiographic features, the general geologic structure and stratigraphy, the geologic history, and the geomorphology.

314. Report on progress of investigations of mineral resources of Alaska in 1905. Administrative report.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 1–3, 1906.

315. The mining industry [in Alaska] in 1905.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 4–9, 1 pl., 1906.

Contains notes on the occurrence of mineral resources.

316. Report on progress of investigations of mineral resources of Alaska in 1906. Administrative report.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 11–18, 1907.

Gives an outline of geologic work in Alaska in 1906 and a list of publications by the U. S. Geological Survey on Alaska issued in 1906.

317. The mining industry [in Alaska] in 1906.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 19–39, 1 pl., 1907.

318. The Kougarok region [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 164–181, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the general geology and the distribution of auriferous gravels.

319. The Circle precinct [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 187–204, 1907.

Describes the general geologic features, the distribution of gold-bearing gravels, and an occurrence of coal.

320. Geologic reconnaissance map of Alaska.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 695–700, 1907.

Gives an outline of the stratigraphy and geologic structure.

Production of gold and silver in 1905 in Alaska.—See no. 2418.

The production in Alaska in 1906 of gold and silver.—See no. 2419.

Brooks, Alfred H., and Kindle, E. M.

321. The Paleozoic section of the upper Yukon.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 181–182, February 1, 1907.

Brooks, Alfred H., and others.

Report on progress of investigations of mineral resources of Alaska in 1905.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, 169 pp., 14 pls., 10 figs., 1906.

The papers in this report have been listed under the individual authors.

Report on progress of investigations of mineral resources in Alaska in 1906.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, 235 pp., 4 pls., 9 figs., 1907.

The papers in this report have been listed under the individual authors.

Brown, Barnum.

322. The osteology of *Champsosaurus* Cope.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Mem., vol. 9, pt. 1, pp. 1–26, 5 pls., December, 1905.

323. New notes on the osteology of *Triceratops*.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 297–300, 1 pl., 2 figs., 1906.

324. Gastroliths.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, p 392, March 8, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence of pebbles which have been entitled "gastroliths."

325. The Hell Creek beds of the upper Cretaceous of Montana: their relation to contiguous deposits, with faunal and floral lists, and a discussion of their correlation.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 823–845, 8 figs., 1907.

Brown, Calvin S.

326. Lignite of Mississippi.—Mississippi State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 3, 71 pp., 1907.

Brown, Charles W.

327. The Jamaica earthquake.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 70, no. 5, pp. 385–493, 18 figs., May, 1907; Scottish Geog. Mag., vol. 23, no. 10, pp. 535–543, October, 1907.

Description of the Penobscot Bay quadrangle.—See Smith and others, no. 2241.

Brown, F. A.

328. A contribution to Madison County geology.—Iowa Acad. Sci., vol. 13, pp. 203–206, 1906.

Gives a general section of the Missourian of Madison County, Iowa, with notes, and a list of fossils identified.

Brown, Harriet Connor.

329. Report on the mineral resources of Cuba in 1901.—Civil Report of Brigadier-General Leonard Wood, Military Governor of Cuba, January 1st to May 20th, 1902, vol. 5, pt. 2, 121 pp., 12 pls., [1902?].

"Prepared by Harriet Connor Brown, of the Division of mining and mineral resources, under the direction of Dr. David T. Day, of the United States Geological Survey, Washington, D. C., for Brigadier-General Leonard Wood, Military Governor of Cuba. Press of Guggenheimer, Weil & Co., Baltimore."

Brown, R. Gilman.

330. The vein-system of the Standard mine, Bodie, Cal.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 16, pp. 587–601, 5 figs., July, 1907.

Brown, Richard H.

331. Record of borehole no. 1 of the Standard Coal and Railway Company, limited, about one mile north of Halfway River Lake, Cumberland Co., N. S.—Nova Scotia Min. Soc., Jour., vol. 10, pp. 162–169, 1907.

Contains records of the strata passed through in drilling.

Brown, Robert Marshall.

332. The movement of load in streams of variable flow.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 3, pp. 147–158, March, 1907.

Brown, Thomas C.

333. Columbia field work in 1905 intercollegiate field courses in geology.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 587–590, April 13, 1906.

Describes the itinerary of a field trip in New York. Includes notes upon Ordovician, Silurian, and Devonian formations of New York.

334. Developmental stages in *Streptelasma rectum*, Hall.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 277–284, 13 figs., April, 1907.

335. A new Tertiary fauna from the Atlantic coast province.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 596–597, 1907.

Browne, David H.

336. Notes on the origin of the Sudbury ores.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 467–475, 1906.

Presents evidence to show the magmatic segregation origin of the Sudbury nickel and copper ores.

Brues, Charles T.

337. Fossil parasitic and phytophagous Hymenoptera from Florissant, Colorado.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 491–498, 7 figs., 1906.

Brunton, D. W.

Geological mine maps and sections.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 508–540, 14 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 5, pp. 1027–1031, 14 figs., 1905).—See Brunton, 1, page 51 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

Brumell, H. P. H.

.338. Canadian graphite.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 8 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 6), pp. 163–171, 7 figs., June 1, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence and origin of graphite.

Bucke, Horace W.

339. The meaning of striations.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, p. 432, April 16, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence of ores.

Buckley, Ernest Robertson.

340. Biennial report of the state geologist.—Missouri Bur. Geol. and Mines, 57 pp. [1906].

An administrative report. Reviews the work of the bureau for the years 1905 and 1906.

341. The geology of the Granby area.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 311–314, 1907.

342. The genesis of the lead and zinc ores of the Mississippi Valley.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 427–433, June, 1907.

343. [Review of] Joplin District folio by W. S. T. Smith and C. E. Siebenthal.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 5, pp. 518–529, 1907.

344. [Review of] Zinc and lead deposits of the Upper Mississippi Valley, by H. F. Bain (U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 294).—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 6, pp. 617–624, 1907.

345. Public roads, their improvement and maintenance.—Missouri Bur. Geol. and Mines, 2d ser., vol. 5, 124 pp., 30 pls. [1907].

Includes an account of the occurrence and character of the road-making materials.

Buckley, Ernest Robertson, and Buehler, H. A.

346. The geology of the Granby area [Missouri].—Missouri Bur. Geol. and Mines, 2d ser., vol. 4, 120 pp., 42 pls., 3 figs. [1906].

Gives a history of the lead and zinc mining and of the geologic investigation of the area, particularly with reference to the origin of the ores; describes the topography and general geology, the occurrence and character of the minerals, rocks, and ore bodies, and the mining operations; and discusses the origin of the lead and zinc and the chemistry of the ore deposits.

Buckman, S. S.

347. Brachiopod nomenclature.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 742–743, December 7, 1906.

Discusses the nomenclature and genotypes of some genera of brachiopods.

Buehler, H. A.

The geology of the Granby area.—See Buckley and Buehler, no. 346.

Bullock, William Starr.

348. Copper deposits at Ely, Nevada.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 11, pp. 518–520, 2 figs., June, 1907.

Burbank, J. E.

The San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906, as recorded by the Coast and Geodetic Survey magnetic observations.—See Bauer and Burbank, no. 169.

Burchard, Ernest F.

349. The requirements of sand and limestone for glass making.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 452–458, 1906.

Describes the chemical and physical properties of sand and lime rock suitable for glass making.

Burchard, Ernest F.—Continued.

350. Glass sand of the middle Mississippi basin.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 459–472, 1906.

Describes the glass-making industry of the region, the methods of preparation of the sand and its composition and physical properties, glass-sand deposits in use in Illinois and in Missouri, and undeveloped deposits in Missouri, Arkansas, Kansas, and Wisconsin.

351. The Clinton or red ores of the Birmingham district, Alabama.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 130–151, 1907.

352. The brown iron ores of the Russellville district, Alabama.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 152–160, 1907.

353. Portland cement materials near Dubuque, Iowa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 225–231, 1907.

354. Glass-sand industry of Indiana, Kentucky, and Ohio.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 361–376, 1907.

355. Notes on various glass sands, mainly undeveloped.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 377–382, 1907.

356. Southern red hematite as an ingredient of metallic paint.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 430–434, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and geologic relations of hematite ores in Georgia and Tennessee.

Description of the Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles.—See Grant and Burchard, no. 1021.

The production in the United States in 1906 of bauxite and aluminum; of glass sand, sand, and gravel; and of fluorspar and cryolite, gypsum, and gypsum products and barytes.—See no. 2419.

Burckhardt, Carlos.

357. Géologie de la Sierra de Concepción del Oro [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXIV, 24 pp., geol. map, 1906.

358. Géologie de la Sierra de Mazapil et Santa Rosa [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXVI, 40 pp., 17 pls. (incl. 2 geol. maps), 1906.

359. La faune jurassique de Mazapil avec un appendice sur les fossiles du crétacique inférieur.—México, Inst. Geol., Bol. no. 23, 216 pp., 43 pls., 1906.

360. Sobre el descubrimiento del Trias marino en Zacatecas.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana, Bol., t. 2, pp. 43–45, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of marine Triassic deposits in Zacatecas, Mexico.

361. Sobre las rocas fosforiticas de las Sierras de Mazapil y Concepción del Oro, Zacatecas.—México, Inst. Geol., Parergones, t. 2, no. 2, pp. 63–67, 1 pl., 1907.

Describes the occurrence and composition of phosphatic rock in the State of Zacatecas, Mexico.

362. Sur le climat de l'époque jurassique.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 25, no. 1, pp. 45–49, July, 1907.

Burckhardt, Carlos, and Scalia, S.

363. Géologie des environs de Zacatecas.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XVI, 25 pp., 11 pls. (incl. geol. map and sections), 1906.

Burrows, A. G.

364. Eldorado copper mine [Ontario].—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 5 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 3), p. 76, 1 fig., April 15, 1907.

Burrows, R. H.

365. The Lluvia de Oro district, Mexico.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 664–667, 4 figs., May 25, 1907.

Gives notes upon the geology and the character and occurrence of the gold ores.

Bustamante, M.

366. Ligero estudio sobre los pozos de "El Ébano," explotados por la Mexican Petroleum Co.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana, Bol., t. 2, pp. 111–131, 1 pl., 1906.

Describes the occurrence of the petroleum at Ebano, in the State of San Luis Potosi, Mexico.

Butts, Charles.

367. The Devonian section near Altoona, Pennsylvania.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 7, pp. 618–630, 9 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, relations, and lithologic characters of Devonian formations near Altoona, Pa.

368. Economic geology of the Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles, Pennsylvania.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 279, 198 pp., 11 pls., 14 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography, geologic structure, occurrence, character, and relations of Carboniferous strata and Quaternary deposits, and the mineral resources, chiefly coal, petroleum, natural gas, and clays.

369. The Warrior coal basin in the Birmingham quadrangle, Alabama.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 211–222, 1 pl. (map), 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and structure of the field; the occurrence, character, and relations of the coal seams; and the character and composition of the coal.

370. Limestone and dolomite in the Birmingham district, Alabama.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 247–255, 1907.

371. Sand-lime brickmaking near Birmingham, Ala.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 256–258, 1907.

372. Clays of the Birmingham district, Alabama.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 291–295, 1907.

373. The northern part of the Cahaba coal field, Alabama.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 76–115, 2 pls., 1907.

Byers, Charles Alma.

374. The possibilities of Salton Sea.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 70, no. 1, pp. 5–18, 20 figs., January, 1907.

Includes data upon the physiographic features of southern California.

Caballero, Gustavo de J.

375. La región geisseriana al N. de Estado de Michoacán [México].—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 22, pp. 203–208, 1905.

Describes a geyser region in the northern part of the State of Michoacan, Mexico.

376. Los yacimientos de fierro del Carrizal, Estado de Nuevo Leon [México].—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 22, pp. 183–186, 1905.

Describes the occurrence of iron deposits.

377. Los hervideros de la Sierra de Ozumatlán.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana, Bol., t. 2, pp. 35–41, 1906.

Includes notes upon the geology and mineralogy of the area.

Cadell, Henry M.

378. Some old Mexican volcanoes.—Scottish Geog. Mag., vol. 23, no. 6, pp. 281–312, 26 figs., June, 1907.

Cairnes, D. D.

379. [Report on] the foothills of the Rocky Mountains south of the main line of the Canadian Pacific Railway.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 62–67, 1906.

Gives notes upon the geology of the region examined.

Cairnes, D. D.—Continued.

380. Explorations in a portion of the Yukon south of Whitehorse.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 22–30, 1906.

Includes notes on the general geology and on the occurrence of mineral deposits.

381. Moose Mountain district of southern Alberta.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 55 pp., 3 pls., 2 maps, 1907.

Describes the occurrence of coal, oil, and natural gas, and the general geology of the region.

382. Recent developments in mining in the southern Yukon.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28 (new ser., vol. 1), pp. 87–88, 121–122, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of ores.

Calderón, Salvador.

383. Sobre los fenomenos de las pegas.—México, Secretaría de Fomento, Bol., 2ª época, año 6, VI, no. 10, pp. 141–158, May, 1907; Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 1187–1200, 1907.

Discusses contact phenomena.

Calhoun, Fred. H. H.

384. The Montana lobe of the Keewatin ice sheet.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 50, 62 pp., 7 pls., 31 figs., 1906.

Describes briefly the physiography and general geology of northern Montana, and in detail the character and occurrence of the surface formations, with discussion of the distribution of mountain glaciers and the Keewatin ice sheet and their inter-relations as shown by the drift deposits, and of the drainage with changes produced by the ice.

California State Earthquake Investigation Commission.—See Lawson and others, no. 1531.

California State Mining Bureau.

385. Register of mines and minerals, with map [of each of the following counties, issued separately]:

Amador County, by John B. Tregloan, 17 pp., 1903.
Butte County, by W. E. Thorne, 13 pp., 1903.
Calaveras County, by W. H. H. Penniman, 50 pp., 1900.
El Dorado County, by J. E. Armstrong, 32 pp., 1902.
Inyo County, by A. V. Davidson, 24 pp., 1902.
Kern County, by Marion Aubury, 37 pp., 1904.*
Lake County, by George Madeira, 14 pp., 1901.
Mariposa County, by E. M. Wilkinson, 19 pp., 1903.
Nevada County, by Charles E. Uren, 18 pp.
Placer County, by Ivan H. Parker, 21 pp., 1902.
Plumas County, by J. A. Edman, 36 pp., 1900.
San Bernardino County, by G. E. Bailey, 35 pp., 1902.
San Diego County, by I. A. Hubon, 15 pp., 1902.
Santa Barbara County, Lew B. Harris, 12 pp., 1906.
Shasta County, by M. E. Dittmar, 27 pp., 1902.
Sierra County, by George E. Taylor, 24 pp., 1903.
Siskiyou County, by J. M. Davidson, 50 pp., 1900.
Siskiyou County, by W. S. Lowden, 46 pp., 1900.
Tuolumne County, by R. P. McLaughlin, 24 pp., 1903.
Yuba County, by Lew B. Harris, 20 pp., 1905.

386. Register of oil wells in Los Angeles County, with map, by Charles A. Blackmar, 13 pp., 1903.

The structural and industrial materials of California.—See Aubury, no 87.

Gold dredging in California.—See Doolittle, no. 728.

Reports.—See Aubury, nos. 82–84.

Calkins, Frank Cathcart.

Description of the Snoqualmie quadrangle.—See Smith and Calkins, no. 1156.

Calvin, Samuel.

The Aftonian gravels and their relations to the drift sheets in the region about Afton Junction and Thayer [Iowa].—Davenport Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 10, pp. 18–31, 7 pls., 1907. [As separate, 1905. See U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. 301, p. 56].

387. Notes on the geological section of Iowa.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 7, pp. 571–578, 1906; Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 17, pp. 192–200, 1907.

Describes briefly the occurrence, character, relations, and nomenclature of the formations comprised in the geological scale of Iowa.

388. Geology of Winneshiek County [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 37–146, 18 figs., 2 geol. maps, 1906.

Describes the topographic features and drainage, the stratigraphy, including Cambrian, Ordovician, Silurian, and Devonian strata and glacial deposits, and the economic products.

389. Some features of the channel of the Mississippi River between Lansing and Dubuque, and their probable history.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 213–220, 7 figs., 1907.

Discusses drainage changes in Iowa and the Mississippi Valley.

390. Fifteenth annual report of the state geologist.—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 17, pp. 1–6, 2 pls., 1907.

Administrative report.

Campbell, Donald F.

391. The iron ore of Shasta County, California.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, p. 603, 1 fig., Nov. 17, 1906.

392. The copper of Shasta County, California.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 28–30, 55–58, 4 figs., January 5, 1907.

Campbell, Marius R.

The classification of coals.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 324–340, 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 5, pp. 1033–1049, 1905).—See Campbell, 21, page 58 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

393. The Santa Fe peneplain.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 267, February 16, 1906.

394. Fractured bowlders in conglomerate.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 231–234, 2 figs., September, 1906.

Describes the occurrence in Arizona and discusses the origin of the phenomena.

395. Natural mounds.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 8, pp. 708–717, 3 figs., 1906.

Notes the form, size, and occurrence of these mounds and discusses the various hypotheses advanced to explain their origin.

396. Rock folds due to weathering.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 8, pp. 718–721, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes shallow folding in Arkansas, which is explained to be due to weathering.

397. The formation of coal. Hypothesis to account for the transformation of vegetable matter into the different grades of coal.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 12, pp. 565–566, July, 1906. (Reprinted from Econ. Geology, vol. 1, pp. 26–33, 1905.)

398. Review of "Report on the coals of Maryland," by William Bullock Clark and others (Maryland Geol. Survey, vol. 5).—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 502–508, 1906.

Campbell, Marius R.—Continued.

399. Survey work on coal during 1905.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 203–210, 1906.

A summary account of the work of the U. S. Geological Survey in examining coal deposits and testing the fuel value of the coals.

400. Character and use of the Yampa coals.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 297, pp. 82–91, 1906.

Describes the chemical composition, classification, and utilization. Discusses briefly the classification of coals.

401. How long will the coal reserves of the United States last?—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 18, no. 2, pp. 129–138, 1 fig., February, 1907.

Contains notes on the distribution and extent of the coal fields and the character of the coals.

402. Contributions to economic geology, 1906, part II. Coal, lignite, and peat: Introduction.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 5–12, 1907.

Gives an outline of the work of the U. S. Geological Survey in 1906 upon coal, lignite, and peat.

403. The Una del Gato coal field, Sandoval County, N. Mex.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 427–430, 1 fig., 1907.

404. Coal in the vicinity of Fort Stanton Reservation, Lincoln County, N. Mex.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 431–434, 1 fig., 1907.

405. Coal of Stone Canyon, Monterey County, Cal.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 435–438, 1907.

Report on the operations of the coal-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, St. Louis, Mo., 1904.—See Parker, Holmes, Campbell, no. 1870.

Mineral resources of the United States in 1905: peat.—See no. 2418.

Contributions to economic geology, 1906. Part II, Coal, lignite, and peat.—See U. S. Geological Survey.

Campbell, William.

406. The microscopic examination of opaque minerals.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 8, pp. 751–766, 7 figs., 1906.

407. Notes on the microscopic examination of the opaque constituents of ore bodies.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 691, November 30, 1906.

Campbell, William, and Knight, C. W.

408. The paragenesis of the cobalt-nickel arsenides and silver deposits of Timiskaming [Ontario].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 1089–1091, 13 figs., June 9, 1906.

An investigation of the order in which the minerals occurring in the ores have been deposited and the relations which the gangue (calcite) bears to them.

409. Microscopic examination of nickeliferous pyrrhotites. Results of a study to settle a much-discussed question in ore deposition.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 909–912, 6 figs., November 17, 1906.

410. A microscopic examination of the cobalt nickel arsenides and silver deposits of Temiskaming.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 8, pp. 767–776, 2 pls., 1906.

Describes the structure shown by microscopic examination and the order of origin of the principal constituents.

411. On the microstructure of nickeliferous pyrrhotites.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 350–366, 4 pls., June, 1907.

Camsell, Charles.

412. [Report on the] Peel River, in the Yukon and Mackenzie districts.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 36–46, 1906.

Describes the exploration of the region. Includes various data upon its geology.

Camsell, Charles—Continued.

413. The Similkameen district, B. C.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 43–55, 1906.

Gives notes upon the physiography and glaciation, and upon the occurrence and character of Tertiary, Mesozoic, and Paleozoic rocks and of gold and copper ores.

414. Report on the Peel River and tributaries, Yukon and Mackenzie.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. CC, 49 pp., 3 pls., 1906.

Includes notes on the geology of the region.

Canada, Department of the Interior.

415. Canada's fertile northland. A glimpse of the enormous resources of part of the unexplored regions of the Dominion. Evidence before a select committee of the senate of Canada during the parliamentary session of 1906–7, and the report based thereon. Ottawa, 1907. 139 pp., illus.

The evidence given by A. P. Low and other geologists of the Geological Survey of Canada contains notes on the mineral resources.

Canada, Department of the Interior.

Report of the superintendent of mines. Ann. Rept., pt. 8, 39 pp., 1907.

Contains reports on economic resources by Eugene Haanel, Fritz Cirkel, F. Hille, J. E. Woodman, and Einar Lindeman. See under these authors.

Canada. Department of the Interior, Mines Branch.

416. Report of the Commission appointed to investigate the zinc resources of British Columbia and the conditions affecting their exploitation. Ottawa, Canada, 1906. 300 pp., illus.

Contains data regarding the occurrence of zinc ores in British Columbia.

Canada, Geological Survey.

417. Catalogue of publications of the Geological Survey of Canada.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 129 pp., 1906.

Annual report on the mineral industries of Canada for 1905. Ottawa, 1907, 174 pp., pls. and chart. See Ingall, E. D., no. 1270.

Canadian Mining Journal.

418. The Ontario meeting of American Institute of Mining Engineers and their tour through the districts of Cobalt, Sudbury, and Moose Mountain. Published by the Canadian Mining Journal, Toronto, Ont., [1907]. 89 pp., illus.

Includes an historical sketch of the discovery of ore and mining developments at Cobalt, Ontario, and notes on the occurrence of nickel and cobalt ores.

Canfield, F. A.

419. Mineralogical notes.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 20–22, 1 fig., January, 1907.

Includes brief notes upon willemite from New Jersey.

Cannon, George L.

420. Sauropodan gastroliths.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 116, July 27, 1906.

Notes the discovery of these pebbles with the remains of *Atlantosaurus immanis* Marsh at Morrison, Colorado.

421. Notes on some fossils recently discovered near Denver, Colorado.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 194–198, 1 pl., 1906.

Gives notes upon the occurrence and characters of fossil vertebrate remains found in the vicinity of Denver, Colo.

Capps, S. R., jr.

422. The girdles and hind limb of *Holosaurus abruptus* Marsh.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 4, pp. 350–356, 3 figs., 1907.

Carden, A. D., and Goldney, G. F. B.

423. Notes on the Jamaica earthquake, 14th January, 1907.—The Royal Engineers Jour., vol. 6, no. 4, pp. 213–217, 4 pls., October, 1907.

Carey, Everett P.

424. The great fault of California and the San Francisco earthquake, April 18, 1906.—Jour. Geography, vol. 5, no. 7, pp. 289–301, 6 figs., 1906.

Discusses the faulting which produced the San Francisco earthquake and displacements along the line of fracture.

Carey, Everett P., and Miller, W. J.

425. The crystalline rocks of the Oak Hill area, near San José, California.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 2, pp. 152–169, 2 figs., 1907.

Carmichael, Alfred.

426. Placer mining methods in the Atlin district [British Columbia].—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 6, pp. 241–244, 5 figs., January, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology, and on the occurrence of the placer gold.

Carney, Frank.

427. The geology of Perry township, Licking Co., Ohio.—Denison Univ., Sci. Lab., Bull., vol. 13, art. 3, pp. 117–130, 8 pls., 4 figs., June, 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy, topography, glaciation, and drainage of the area.

428. Valley dependencies of the Scioto Illinoian lobe in Licking County, Ohio.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 5, pp. 488–495, 5 figs., 1907. Denison Univ., Sci. Lab., Bul. vol 13, art. 4, pp. 131–137, 3 figs., September, 1907.

429. Pre-Wisconsin drift in the Finger Lake region of New York.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 6, pp. 571–585, 4 figs., 1907.

430. Glacial erosion in longitudinal valleys.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 7, pp. 722–730, 5 figs., 1907.

Describes folds and glaciated surfaces in Owasco Lake Valley, New York, produced by glacial action.

431. Wave-cut terraces in Keuka Valley, older than the recession stage of Wisconsin ice.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 325–335, 3 figs., May, 1907.

432. A form of outwash drift.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 336–341, 1 fig., May, 1907.

Describes a deposit of outwash drift in the Penn Yan quadrangle, New York, and proposes the term inter-lobule fan for such deposits.

433. The glacial dam at Hanover, Ohio.—Denison Univ., Sci. Lab., Bull., vol. 13, art. 5, pp. 139–153, 5 figs., September, 1907.

Carpenter, Franklin R.

434. Tin in the Black Hills, South Dakota.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 20, pp. 600–601, 1 fig., November 17, 1906.

Case, Ermine C.

435. A peculiar formation of shore ice.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 2, pp. 134–137, 2 figs., 1906.

Describes an unusual formation of shore ice on the shore of Lake Michigan and explains how it was formed.

436. Report in regard to the completion of a monograph on the Pelycosaurian order of Permian reptiles.—Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 4, 1905, p. 240, 1906.

437. On the skull of *Edaphosaurus pogonias* Cope.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 19–26, 1 pl., 7 figs., 1906.

438. A description of models illustrating the physical geography of Wisconsin.—Milwaukee Normal School Bull., vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 1–19, January, 1907.

Case, Ermine C.—Continued.

439. Wisconsin: Its geology and physical geography. An account of the natural features and climate of the State for students and general readers.—Milwaukee, Wis., Press of Hendee-Bamford-Crandall Co., 1907. 197 pp. illus.

440. Restoration of *Diadectes*.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 6, pp. 556–559, 2 figs., 1907.

441. Revision of the Pelycosauria of North America. Washington, published by the Carnegie Institution of Washington, July, 1907. 176 pp., 35 pls., 72 figs.

442. Description of the skull of *Bolosaurus striatus* Cope.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., vol. 23, pp. 653–658, 1 pl., 5 figs., 1907.

443. The character of the Wichita and Clear Fork divisions of the Permian Red Beds of Texas.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 659–664, 2 figs., 1907.

444. Additional description of the genus *Zatrachys* Cope.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 665–668, 5 figs., 1907.

Describes amphibian remains from the Permian of Texas.

Catlett, Charles.

445. Occurrence of rutile in Virginia.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 796–797, 1907.

446. Quantitative field test for magnesia in cement rock and limestone.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 18, pp. 947–951, November, 1907.

Cayeux, L.

447. Les œufs d'insects des lacs de Chalco et Texcoco, des environs de Mexico, et la formation des oolithes.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 1223–1227, 1907.

448. Structure et classification des grès et quartzites; pluralité des origines du type quartzite.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 1211–1222, 1907.

Discusses the structure, classification and origin of sandstone and quartzites.

Ceipek, L.

Analyse des Albit von Amelia.—See Erben and Ceipek, no. 811.

Chalmers, Robert.

449. The surface geology of Manitoba, Saskatchewan, and Alberta.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 67–69, 1906.

450. Surface geology of the Great Plains and British Columbia, etc.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 74–80, 1906.

Chamberlin, P. W.

451. The volcanoes of Nicaragua.—57th Congress, 2d Sess., Sen. Doc. no. 131, pp. 27–33, 1903.

Chamberlin, Thomas C.

452. The methods of the earth sciences.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 66, pp. 66–75, November, 1904; Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 477–487, 1906.

Chamberlin, Thomas C.—Continued.

453. On a possible reversal of deep-sea circulation and its influence on geologic climates.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 45, no. 182, pp. 33–43, 1906; Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 5, pp. 363–373, 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 930–931, June 22, 1906.

Discusses variations of climate upon the earth in geologic time, some of the controlling factors and more particularly the agencies that affect oceanic circulation.

454. Fundamental problems of geology.—Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 4, 1905, pp. 171–185, 1906.

Discusses the application of the planetesimal hypothesis in the explanation of deformation of the earth and of climatic oscillations.

455. "An ignored theory of the Ice age."—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 531–532, October 26, 1906.

456. On the growth of the earth by accretion under the planetesimal hypothesis.—Abstract: Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 5, p. 169, 1907.

457. On certain problems of the lithosphere.—Abstract: Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 5, p. 170, 1907.

458. On the former rates of rotation of the earth.—Abstract: Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 5, p. 170, 1907.

459. On certain problems of the hydrosphere and atmosphere.—Abstract: Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 5, p. 171, 1907.

460. Review of "The viscous vs. the granular theory of glacial motion," by Oswin W. Willcox.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 2, pp. 188–190, 1907.

461. [Geologic nomenclature.]—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 8, pp. 817–819, 1907.

462. The fault problem. I.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 6, pp. 585–601, 5 figs., no. 7, pp. 704–724, 1907.

Chamberlin, Thomas C., and Salisbury, Rollin D.

463. Geology. Vol. I, Geologic processes and their results. Vol. II, Earth history, Genesis, Paleozoic. Vol. III, Earth history, Mesozoic, Cenozoic. New York, Henry Holt and Company. Vol. I (second edition, revised), xix, 684 pp., 24 pls., 471 figs., 1905. Vol. II, xxvi, 692 pp., 306 figs., 1906. Vol. III, xi, 624 pp., 270 figs., 1906.

Chapman, Robert H.

464. The deserts of Nevada and the Death Valley.—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 17, no. 9, pp. 483–497, 7 pls., September, 1906; Sci. Am. Suppl., vol. 63, pp. 26126–26129, 6 figs., April 6, 1907.

Includes notes upon the physical features and rocks of the region.

Chrysler, M. A.

The lignites of Brandon, Vt.—See Jeffrey and Chrysler, no. 1291.

On Cretaceous Pityoxyla.—See Jeffrey and Chrysler, no. 1292.

Church, John A.

465. The Pinguico mine, Guanajuato, Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 959–960, November 24, 1906.

Describes the geology and the ore deposits.

466. Proano, a famous mine of Fresnillo, Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 53–56, 4 figs., July 13, 1907.

Includes a short account of the local geology and the vein system.

467. The mines of La Luz, Guanajuato, Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 105–110, 153–156, 6 figs., 1907.

Describes the geology, the vein system, and the occurrence of the ores.

Cirkel, Fritz.

468. Preliminary report on the examination of the iron ore deposits in the Ottawa Valley.—Canada, Dept. Interior, Rept. Supt. Mines, 1907, pp. 11–13, 1907.

469. Graphite, its properties, occurrence, refining, and uses.—Canada, Dept. of Mines, Mines Branch, 307 pp., 20 pls., 8 maps, 52 figs., 1907.

Clapp, C. H.

470. The clays of North Dakota.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 6, pp. 551–564, 1907.

Economic geology of North Dakota clays.—See Babcock and Clapp, no. 92.

Clapp, C. H., and Babcock, E. J.

471. Clay and its properties with special reference to North Dakota clays.—North Dakota State Geol. Survey, 4th Bienn. Rept., pp. 9–61, 1906.

Clapp, Frederick G.

472. The Nineveh and Gordon oil sands in western Greene County, Pa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 362–366, 1906.

Discusses the correlation of the oil sands in this area.

473. Evidences of several glacial and interglacial stages in northeastern New England.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 499–501, October 19, 1906.

474. Clay of probable Cretaceous age at Boston, Massachusetts.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 183–186, March, 1907.

Describes the occurrence and character of white clay encountered in borings at Boston, Massachusetts, which, for reasons stated, is considered as probably Cretaceous in age.

475. Description of the Amity quadrangle [Pennsylvania].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 144, 15 pp., 8 figs., 3 maps, 1907.

Describes the topography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Carboniferous and Devonian strata, and of Pleistocene deposits, the geologic structure and history, and the mineral resources, coal, petroleum, and natural gas.

476. Description of the Rogersville quadrangle [Pennsylvania].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 146, 14 pp., 6 figs., 3 maps and columnar section sheet, 1907.

Describes the topography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Carboniferous and Devonian strata, and Pleistocene deposits, the geologic structure and history, and the mineral resources, chiefly petroleum, natural gas, and coal.

477. Economic geology of the Amity quadrangle, eastern Washington County, Pennsylvania.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 300, 145 pp., 8 pls., 7 figs., 1907.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of Carboniferous strata, the geologic structure, and the occurrence of mineral resources: petroleum, natural gas, coal, and limestone.

478. Local glaciation in Maine.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 390, March 8, 1907.

Oil and gas fields of Greene County, Pennsylvania.—See Stone and Clapp, no. 2314.

Clark, W. C.

479. Zinc in eastern Tennessee. Mines and minerals, vol. 27, no. 9, p. 395, April, 1907.

Clark, William Bullock.

480. What should appear in the report of a state geologist?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 489–498, 1906.

Clark, William Bullock—Continued.

481. The Pleistocene fauna [of Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 139–148, 1906.

Discusses the value of the fossil contents of the Pleistocene deposits of Maryland for correlating the beds with those of other areas. Includes observations and tables showing the geographic distribution and geologic range of species.

482. Systematic paleontology of the Pleistocene deposits of Maryland: Crustacea, Mollusca, Cœlenterata, Protozoa.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 172–210, 213–216, 26 pls., 1906.

483. The classification adopted by the U. S. Geological Survey for the Cretaceous deposits of New Jersey, Delaware, Maryland, and Virginia.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 1–4 [589–592], 1907.

484. Publications of the Maryland Geological Survey, Maryland State Weather Service, and Maryland Forestry Bureau.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 5–20 [593–608], 1907.

485. Maryland Geological Survey, Calvert County, Baltimore, 1907. 227 pp., 14 pls., 11 figs. With atlas of 3 folded maps.

486. Maryland Geol. Survey, St. Mary's County, Baltimore, 1907. 209 pp., 16 pls., 12 figs. With atlas of 3 folded maps.

Clark, William Bullock, **Hollick**, Arthur, and **Lucas**, Frederic.

487. The Pliocene and Pleistocene deposits of Maryland: The interpretation of the paleontological criteria.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 139–152, 1906.

Clark, William Bullock, and **Mathews**, Edward B.

488. Report on the physical features of Maryland, together with an account of the exhibits of Maryland mineral resources made by the Maryland Geological Survey.—Maryland Geol. Survey (Special Publication, vol. 6, pts. 1 and 2), 284 pp., 30 pls., 19 figs., geol. map (in pocket), 1906.

A general account of the physiography, geology, and mineral resources of the State.

Clark, William Bullock, and **Miller**, Benjamin Le Roy.

489. A brief summary of the geology of the Virginia coastal plain.—Virginia Geol. Survey, Geol. Ser., Bull. no. 2, pp. 11–24, 1906.

Gives a summary of the stratigraphy of the coastal plain in Virginia, embracing formations of Jurassic (?), Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary age.

Clarke, Frank W.

490. The statistical method in chemical geology.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 45, no. 182, pp. 14–32, 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 929–930, June 22, 1906.

Determines the approximate average chemical composition of the earth's crust and discusses the methods employed and the validity of the results obtained.

491. The composition of the red clay.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 8, pp. 783–789, 1907; Roy. Soc. Edinburgh, Proc., vol. 27, pp. 167–171, 1907.

Clarke, John M.

492. Nomenclature of the New York geologic formations.—University of the State of New York, High School Department, Bull. 25, pp. 495–506, December, 1904.

493. Second report of the director of the science division 1905, including the 59th report of the State Museum, the 25th report of the state geologist, and the report of the state paleontologist 1905 (reprinted from the 59th Annual Report of the New York State Museum, vol. 1), pp. 5–99, 1906.

Clarke, John M.—Continued.

494. Report of the state geologist and paleontologist [of New York] for 1905.—New York State Mus., 59th Ann. Rept., vol. 1, pp. 10–41, 8 pls., 1906.

Outlines the work under progress during 1905. Includes various data relating to the stratigraphic, surficial, and economic geology of New York.

495. What should appear in the report of a state geologist?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 488–489, 1906.

496. Evidences of a Coblenzian invasion in the Devonic of eastern North America.—Festschrift, Adolf v. Koenen, E. Schweizerbartsche Verlagsbuchhandlung, Stuttgart, pp. 359–368, 1907.

497. Some new Devonic fossils.—New York State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 153–291, illus., 1907.

Describes invertebrate fossils from lower Devonian deposits of the Province of Quebec, New Brunswick, and Maine.

498. An interesting style of sand-filled vein.—New York State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 293–294, 1 pl., 1907.

499. The Eurypterus shales of the Shawangunk Mountains in eastern New York.—New York State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 295–326, 10 pls., 1907.

Discusses their correlation and describes their crustacean fauna.

500. Third report of the director of the Science Division 1906, including the 60th report of the State Museum, the 26th report of the state geologist, and the report of the state paleontologist for 1906.—(Reprinted from the 60th Ann. Rept. N. Y. State Mus.). Albany, 1907, 182 pp., 40 pls.

Includes various geologic and paleontologic data: Earthquake records, pp. 29–32; an account of limestone caverns of eastern New York, pp. 32–51; Appendix B is a supplement to the catalogue of type specimens of Paleozoic fossils.

501. Eurypterus fauna of the Shawangunk grit.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 294–295, February 22, 1907.

502. Lake Champlain.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 400, September 27, 1907.

Discusses the origin of the Lake Champlain Valley.

Clarke, John M., and Luther, D. Dana.

Geology of the Watkins and Elmira quadrangles [New York], accompanied by a geologic map.—New York State Mus., 58th Ann. Rept., vol. 3 (Bull. 81, 1905), pp. 3–29, and geol. map (in pocket), 1906.—See Clarke and Luther, 2, page 68 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

Geologic map of the Tully quadrangle [New York].—New York State Mus., 58th Ann. Rept., vol. 3 (Bull. 82, 1905), pp. 33–52, geol. map (in pocket), 1906.—See Clarke and Luther, 3, on page 68 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

Clarke, W. C.

503. The zinc belt of Claiborne and Union counties, Tennessee.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 12, p. 567, July, 1907.

Cleland, H. F.

504. Restoration of certain Devonian cephalopods with description of new species.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 5, pp. 459–469, 14 figs., 1907.

505. Some little-known Mexican volcanoes.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 71, no. 2, pp. 179–187, 8 figs., August, 1907.

Clement, J. K.

Minerals of the composition $MgSiO_3$; a case of tetramorphism.—See Allen, Wright, and Clement, no. 28.

Clerc, F. L.

506. Ore deposits of the Joplin district.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 199–220, 1906.

States and discusses the various explanations which have been given of the genesis of the zinc and lead ore deposits of the Joplin district, Missouri

507. The ore deposits of the Joplin region, Missouri.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 14, pp. 353–376, March, 1907.

Discusses the origin and form of the lead and zinc deposits of the Joplin district.

Cobb, Collier.

508. Notes on the geology of Currituck Banks [North Carolina].—Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., Jour., vol. 22, no. 1, pp. 17–19, 1906.

509. Autophytographs.—Abstract: Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., Jour., vol. 22, no. 3, p. 58, 1906.

Defines the term and records occurrences.

510. Rhætic flora of Moncure shales.—Abstract: Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., vol. 22, no. 3, p. 60, 1906.

Notes the occurrence of fossil plants in North Carolina.

511. Where the wind does the work.—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 17, no. 6, pp. 310–317, 10 figs., June, 1906; Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., Jour., vol. 22, no. 3, pp. 80–85, 1906.

Describes the shifting of sand on the islands along the coast of North Carolina.

512. Notes on the geology of Core Bank, N. C.—Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., Jour., vol. 23, no. 1, pp. 26–28, May, 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 298, February 22, 1907.

Cockerell, Theodore Dru Alison.

513. The publication of rejected names.—Science, new ser., vol. 17, p. 189, 1903.

Discusses the nomenclature of a fossil fruit from Vermont.

514. The origin of the horse.—Nature, vol. 70, pp. 53–54, 1904.

515. The snails of New Mexico and Arizona.—Nautilus, vol. 19, no. 6, pp. 68–71, October, 1905.

Gives notes upon shells from Pleistocene beds of New Mexico.

516. A new fossil ant.—Entomological News, vol. 17, no. 1, pp. 27–28, January, 1906.

Describes *Ponera hendersoni* n. sp. from Tertiary beds near Florissant, Colo.

517. A new Tertiary *Planorbis*.—Nautilus, vol. 19, no. 9, pp. 100–101, January, 1906.

518. Fossil plants from Florissant, Colorado.—Torrey Bot. Club, Bull., vol. 33, no. 5, pp. 307–312, 6 figs., May, 1906.

519. A fossil water-bug.—Canadian Entomologist, vol. 38, no. 6, p. 209, June, 1906.

Gives a description of *Corixa florissantella* n. sp.

520. The fossil fauna and flora of the Florissant (Colorado) shales.—Colorado Univ., Studies, vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 157–175, 1 pl., 1906.

Gives an account of the character and occurrence of the fauna, discusses the evidence of the fossils as to the age of the deposits, and gives a classified, annotated summary of the fauna and flora. The plate contains figures of new species of plants described in the Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club, 1906.

521. Fossil Hymenoptera from Florissant, Colorado.—Harvard Coll., Mus. Comp. Zool., Bull., vol. 50, no. 2, pp. 33–58, 1906.

Cockerell, Theodore Dru Alison—Continued.

522. A fossil Cicada from Florissant, Colorado.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 457–458, 1 fig., 1906.

523. The fossil Mollusca of Florissant, Colorado.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 459–462, 5 figs., 1906.

524. Fossil saw-flies from Florissant, Colorado.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 499–501, 3 figs., 1906.

525. A new fly (fam. Mycetophilidæ) from the Green River beds.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 285–286, 1 fig., April, 1907.

526. Some old-world types of insects in the Miocene of Colorado.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 446–447, October 4, 1907.

527. An enumeration of the localities in the Florissant basin, from which fossils were obtained in 1906.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 127–132, 2 figs., 1907.

528. Fossil dragon flies from Florissant, Colorado.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 133–139, 3 figs., 1907.

529. Some fossil arthropods from Florissant, Colorado.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 605–616, 6 figs., 1907.

530. Some Coleoptera and Arachnida from Florissant, Colorado.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 617–621, 1907.

Gives a list of Coleoptera and Arachnida identified from Florissant, Colorado, including those found fossil in the shales.

531. A fossil caterpillar [from the Miocene shales of Florissant, Colorado].—Canadian Entomologist, vol. 39, no. 6, pp. 187–188, June, 1907.

532. A fossil butterfly of the genus *Chlorippe*.—Canadian Entomologist, vol. 39, no. 11, pp. 361–363, 1 pl., November, 1907.

Describes *Chlorippe wilmattæ* n. sp. from the Miocene shales of Florissant, Colorado.

533. A fossil Tortricid moth.—Canadian Entomologist, vol. 39, no. 12, p. 416, December, 1907.

Describes *Tortrix florissantana* n. sp. from the Miocene shales of Florissant, Colorado.

534. A fossil tsetse-fly in Colorado.—Nature, vol. 76, p. 414, August 22, 1907.

535. A Miocene wasp.—Nature, vol. 77, p. 80, November 28, 1907.

536. A new zonitoid shell from the Miocene, Florissant, Colorado.—Nautilus, vol. 21, no. 8, p. 89, December, 1907.

Describes *Vitrea fagalis* n. sp.

Coker, Ernest G.

An investigation into the elastic constants of rocks, more especially with reference to cubic compressibility.—See Adams and Coker, nos. 10, 11.

Experimental investigation of the compressibility and plastic deformation of certain rocks.—See Adams and Coker, no. 12.

Cole, A. D.

537. C. L. Herrick as a maker of scientific men.—Denison Univ., Sci. Lab., Bull., vol. 13, art. 1, pp. 1–13, 1 pl. (port.), 1905.

Coleman, Arthur P.

538. Durham County: geological features.—First Report of the Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario, 1903, pp. 46–47, 1 fig., 1904.

539. The Sudbury nickel field.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, Rept., 1905, vol. 14, pt. 3, 188 pp., illus., 1905.

Describes the general geology, the occurrence, character, and relations of the ore deposits, and the character and distribution of eruptive rocks, of Huronian sediments, and of Pleistocene deposits, and gives an account of the petrography of the nickel eruptive, of the economic developments of the field, and of the minerals found in the Sudbury nickel district of Ontario.

Coleman, Arthur P.—Continued.

540. Pre-Cambrian nomenclature.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 1, pp. 60–64, 1906.

Discusses, with regard to the report of the special committee of American and Canadian geologists on the nomenclature of the formations of the Lake Superior region, the relationships of various pre-Cambrian formations in the upper lakes region of Canada and their nomenclature.

541. The Helen iron mine, Michipicoten.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 521–529, 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the local geology, the rocks of the iron formation, the character of the ore body, and the origin of the ore.

542. Iron ranges of eastern Michipicoten.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, Rept., 1906, vol. 15, pt. 1, pp. 173–199, 13 figs., 1 map, 1906.

Describes the general features of the area, the occurrence and character of the iron deposits, and the Pleistocene geology.

543. Magmatic segregation of sulphide ores.—Abstract: British Assoc. Adv. Sci., Rept. 75th meeting, p. 400, 1906.

544. A lower Huronian ice age.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 187–192, March, 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 769, May 17, 1907.

After referring briefly to evidence for ice ages prior to the glacial period, describes the Huronian "slate conglomerate" of Ontario, and striated bowlders taken therefrom, and discusses the evidence for a lower Huronian ice age.

545. The need of field work in the study of ore genesis.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 295–296, February 9, 1907.

546. The Sudbury laccolithic sheet.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 8, pp. 759–782, 2 figs., 1907.

547. Interglacial periods in Canada.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 1237–1258, 1907.

548. Iron ranges east of Lake Nipigon.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, 16th Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. 1, pp. 105–135, 15 figs., 1907.

Describes the geology and the occurrence and character of the iron ores.

549. Die Sudbury-Nickelerze.—Zeitschr. f. prak. Geol., Jg. 15, p. 221, 1907.

Discusses the origin of the Sudbury, Ontario, nickel ores.

Report of a special committee on the correlation of the pre-Cambrian rocks of the Adirondack Mountains, the "original Laurentian area" of Canada, and eastern Ontario.—See Adams and others, no. 13.

Collen, M.

550. Copper deposits in the Belt formation in Montana.—Econ. Geol., vol. 2, no. 6, pp. 572–575, 1907.

Colles, George Wetmore.

551. Mica and the mica industry.—Franklin Inst., Jour., vol. 161, no. 1, pp. 43–58, 5 figs., January, 1906; no. 2, pp. 81–100, 6 figs., February, 1906. Reprinted in book form: The Franklin Institute, Philadelphia, 1906. 130 pp., 36 figs.

Collier, Arthur J.

552. Geology and coal resources of the Cape Lisburne region, Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 278, 54 pp., 9 pls., 8 figs., 1906.

Describes the geography, the stratigraphy, embracing Devonian, Carboniferous, and Mesozoic formations and Quaternary deposits, and in detail the coal resources of Jurassic and Carboniferous age.

553. Ore deposits in the St. Joe River basin, Idaho.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 129–139, 1 pl., 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the geography, drainage, and geology of the area, and the occurrence and character of the mineral resources.

Collier, Arthur J.—Continued.

554. Gold-bearing river sands of northeastern Washington.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 56–70, 1907.

Describes the general geology and geologic history of the region, the occurrence of gold-bearing placers, and their relation to the terraces.

555. The Arkansas coal field.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 137–160, 1 pl., 1907.

556. The Arkansas coal field. With reports on the paleontology by David White and G. H. Girty.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 326, 1907. 158 pp., 6 pls., 29 figs.

Describes the stratigraphy and structure, and the occurrence and character of the coals of western Arkansas.

The production in the United States in 1906 of chromite or chromic iron ore; and of talc and soapstone.—See no. 2419.

Collins, Edgar A.

557. The Combination Mine. Early developments and geologic structure.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 397–399, 435–438, 5 figs., 1907.

Describes the local geology and occurrence and character of ores in the Goldfield mining district, Esmeralda County, Nevada.

558. A prospecting shaft in the Goldfield district, Goldfield, Nevada.—Inst. Min. and Metall., Trans., vol. 15, pp. 540–542, 1906.

Describes the geology and occurrence of the ore bodies.

Collins, Henry F.

559. Notes on the wollastonite rock mass, and its associated minerals, of the Santa Fé mine, State of Chiapas, Mexico.—Min. Mag., vol. 13, pp. 356–362, December, 1903.

Collins, W. H.

560. [Report on] the Lake Superior region between the Pic and Nipigon rivers.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 80–82, 1906.

Gives notes upon the physical features and general geology of the area examined.

561. On surveys along the National Transcontinental Railway location between Lake Nipigon and Lac Seul.—Canada Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 103–109. 1906.

Includes a brief account of the region and its mineral deposits.

Colorado, State Bureau of Mines.

562. Report of the State Bureau of Mines for the years 1905–6. 127 pp., illus., 1907.

Contains notes on the occurrence of mineral resources. Includes a paper by Fleck and Haldane on uranium and vanadium deposits. See no. 878.

Comstock, Theodore B.

563. Geological notes.—Southern California Acad. Sci., Bull., vol. 1, pp. 74–77, 1902.

Discusses the subject of subsidence and elevation in California and the later geological history of the southern portion of the State.

564. The U. S. Geological Survey.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 309–311, February 22, 1907.

Condon, Thomas.

565. A new fossil pinniped (*Desmatophoca oregonensis*) from the Miocene of the Oregon coast.—Oregon Univ. Bull., Suppl. to vol. 3, no. 3, 14 pp., 2 pls., 3 figs., May, 1906.

Condra, George Evart.

566. Observations on glacial accumulations of Nebraska.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 620, April 20, 1906.

567. Oil and gas possibilities in Nebraska.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 621, April 20, 1906.

568. A new limestone in the Indian Territory.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 624, April 20, 1906.

569. Geography of Nebraska. Lincoln, Nebraska, The University Publishing Co., 1906. 192 pp., 118 figs.

Describes physiographic features.

570. Geology and water resources of the Republican River Valley and adjacent areas, Nebraska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper, no. 216, 71 pp., 13 pls., 3 figs., 1907.

571. Opening of the Indian Territory.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 6, pp. 321–340, 9 figs., June, 1907.

Includes a general account of the physiography, geology, and mineral resources.

Congrès géologique international.

572. Procés-verbaux des séances générales.—Compte Rendu de la X^{e} session, Mexico, 1906, pp. 108–156, 1907.

Contains discussions of papers relating to the geology of North America.

Connecticut, State Geological and Natural History Survey.

573. Second biennial report of the commissioners, 1905–1906. Hartford Press, 1906. 23 pp.

An administrative report.

Cook, C. W.

Datolite from Westfield, Massachusetts.—See Kraus and Cook, no. 1426.

Cook, Edward H.

574. La mina Santa Francisca.—México, Secretaría de Fomento, Bol., 2^{a} época, ano 6, no. 6, II, pp. 562–569, 2 pls., 1907.

Gives notes upon the local geology and the occurrence and character of the silver ores at the Santa Francisca mine in the state of Aguascalientes, Mexico.

Cooper, W. F.

575. Geological report on Bay County [Michigan].—Michigan State Bd. of Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept., 1905, pp. 135–426, 17 pls., 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of Carboniferous and Devonian strata, of Quaternary deposits, and of the coal seams, the physical geography and drainage, the economic products, and the water supply.

576. Geology and physical geography of Michigan.—Michigan Acad. Sci., Ninth Rept., pp. 136–144, 1907.

Discusses various physiographic features of Michigan: origin and tilting of the Great Lake basins, pre-Glacial drainage, terraces, etc.

Corey, G. W.

577. The Nonesuch sandstone.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, p. 778, 1 fig., October 27, 1906.

Describes the character of the copper ore in the Nonesuch mine, Porcupine district, Michigan.

Corkill, E. T.

578. Mines of Ontario.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, Rept., 1906, vol. 15, pt. 1, pp. 47–107, 35 figs., 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence and geology of ore bodies.

579. Mica in Ontario.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 9 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 7), pp. 196–200, 6 figs., June 15, 1907.

Cornforth, J. T.

580. Alaska and its possibilities.—Am. Min. Congr., Rept. of Proc., 9th Ann. Sess., pp. 260–263, 1907.

Includes notes on the mineral resources.

Coste, Eugene.

581. Natural gas and petroleum [in Ontario].—Ontario, Bur. Mines, Rept. 1906, vol. 15, pt. 1, pp. 108–115, 1906.

Includes records of borings.

582. The new Tilbury and Romney oil fields of Kent County, Ontario.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 11 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 9), pp. 265–268, July 15, 1907.

583. The Tilbury oil field, Ontario.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, p. 779, October 26, 1907.

Courtis, William M.

584. The Cobalt mining district.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 5–6, 5 figs., July 7, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology, and the occurrence and character of the ores of Cobalt, Ontario.

585. The Priest Lake mining district, Idaho.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, p. 866, November 10, 1906.

Contains notes on the general geology and the character of the ore deposits.

Courtis, W. M.

586. Gold in Michigan.—Michigan State Board of Geol. Survey, Rept. for 1906, pp. 581–584, 1907.

Crafts, H. A.

587. Some features of the great earthquake.—Sci. Am., vol. 94, p. 383, May 12, 1906.

Craig, E. H. Cunningham.

588. Geological structure of Trinidad.—Imperial Inst., Bull., vol. 5, no. 2, pp. 175–179, 1907.

Crandall, Albert R.

589. The coals of the Big Sandy Valley, south of Louisa and between Tug Fork and the headwaters of the north fork of Kentucky River.—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, 141 pp., 30 pls., 1905.

Describes the general geology and topography of the area, the occurrence, character, thickness, and relations of the coal seams, giving numerous sections, and the character and composition of the coals.

Crandall, Roderic.

590. The Cretaceous stratigraphy of the Santa Clara Valley region in California.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 33–54, 3 figs., July, 1907.

Describes the occurrence of Cretaceous formations and gives lists of the fossils found in different exposures.

591. The geology of the San Francisco Peninsula.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 46, no. 185, pp. 3–58, 1 pl. (map), 3 figs. and sections, 1907.

Describes the geologic formations and the petrography of their rocks, the geologic structure and physiographic features, and the earth movements in the San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906.

Crane, W. R.

592. Asphaltic coals in the Indian Territory: forms of the deposits, methods of prospecting and mining.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 6, pp. 252–254, 6 figs., January, 1906.

Describes the distribution, relations, and character of the coal deposits.

Crane, W. R.—Continued.

593. Lead and zinc mining in the Quapaw district, Oklahoma.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 9, pp. 445–446, 1 fig., May, 1907.

Describes the character and occurrence of the ores.

Crespi, R. A.

594. Geology and development of Aguacate mines, Costa Rica.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 847–848, November 9, 1907.

Crider, A. F.

595. Geology and mineral resources of Mississippi.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 283, 99 pp., 4 pls., 5 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of Devonian, Mississippian, Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, and the mineral resources, mainly clays and cement materials.

596. Clays of western Kentucky and Tennessee.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 417–427, 1 pl., 1906.

Describes the general geology and the distribution and character of the Cretaceous and Tertiary clays.

597. Drainage of wet lands in Arkansas by wells.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no 160, pp. 54–58, 1 fig., 1906.

598. Cement and Portland cement materials of Mississippi.—Mississippi State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 1, 73 pp., 6 pls., 1907.

Crider, A. F., and Johnson, L. C.

599. Summary of the underground-water resources of Mississippi.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 159, 86 pp., 6 pls., 11 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography, the general geology, the character and distribution of Devonian, Carboniferous, Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, and the underground-water resources.

Crook, Alja Robinson.

600. The making of the Grand Canyon of the Colorado.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 69, pp. 417–424, 7 figs., November, 1906.

Crosby, William O.

The limestone-granite contact deposits of Washington Camp, Arizona.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 626–646, 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 6, pp. 1217–1238, 1905).—See Crosby, 16, page 78 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

601. Ore deposits of the eastern gold belt of North Carolina.—Tech. Quart., vol. 20, no. 3, pp. 280–286, September, 1907.

Describes the general geology, the genetic and structural relations of the gold-bearing formations, and mining developments.

602. Volcanic action in Alaska.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 78, July 19, 1907.

Cross, Whitman.

603. Prowersose (syenitic lamprophyre) from Two Buttes, Colorado.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 165–172, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, the macroscopic and microscopic characters, and the chemical composition, and compares it with similar rocks.

604. Stratigraphic results of a reconnaissance in western Colorado and eastern Utah.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 7, pp. 634–679, 11 figs., 1907.

Discusses the correlation of Cretaceous, Jurassic, Triassic, and Carboniferous formations.

Cross, Whitman—Continued.

605. Memoir of George H. Eldridge [1854–1905].—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 681–687, 1907.

Gives also a list of his publications.

606. Methods of igneous intrusion.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 621–622, April 19, 1907.

Glacial phenomena of the San Juan Mountains, Colorado.—See Howe and Cross, no. 1247.

Cross, Whitman, **Howe**, Ernest, and **Irving**, J. D.

• 607. Description of the Ouray quadrangle [Colorado].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 153, 20 pp., 4 figs., 2 maps, structure-section and illustration sheets, 1907.

Describes the topography, the character, occurrence, and relations of Algonkian, Devonian, Carboniferous, Triassic, Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary deposits, and of igneous surface and intrusive rocks, geologic structure and history, and the economic resources, chiefly gold, silver, and coal.

Cross, Whitman, **Iddings**, J. P., **Pirsson**, L. V., **Washington**, H. S.

608. The texture of igneous rocks.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 8, pp. 692–707, 7 figs., 1906.

Discusses the description of the texture of igneous rocks and sets forth a nomenclature for this purpose.

Cumings, Edgar R.

609.—The weathering of the Subcarboniferous limestones of southern Indiana.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1905, pp. 85–89, 22 figs., 1906.

610. Description of the Bryozoa of the Salem limestone of southern Indiana.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1274–1296, illus., 1906.

611. Gasteropoda, Cephalopoda, and Trilobita of the Salem limestone.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1335–1375, illus., 1906.

Cumings, Edgar R., and **Beede**, Joshua W.

612. Fauna of the Salem limestone of Indiana: Introduction.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1189–1201, 6 pls., 1906.

Describes the localities from which collections were made, and gives general notes in regard to the fauna.

Curtis, George Carroll.

613. Looking into the Caribbean craters. A personal narrative of ascents to the active craters of La Soufrière and Pelée.—The Century Magazine, vol. 65, no. 3, pp. 420–434, 10 figs., January, 1903.

Cushing, H. P.

614. Geology of the Long Lake quadrangle.—New York State Mus., Bull. 115, pp. 451–531, 20 pls., 2 figs., geol. map, 1907.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of pre-Cambrian sedimentary and igneous intrusive rocks and the petrographic characters of the latter, the topography and the glaciation.

615. How faults should be named and classified.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 433–435, 1 fig., June, 1907.

616. Asymmetric differentiation in a bathylith of Adirondack syenite.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 477–492, 1 pl., December, 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 774, May 17, 1907.

617. Physical oscillations during the Cambro-Silurian in northeastern New York.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 403, September 27, 1907.

Cushing, H. P.—Continued.

Report of a special committee on the correlation of the pre-Cambrian rocks of the Adirondack Mountains, the "original Laurentian area" of Canada, and eastern Ontario.—See Adams and others, no. 13.

Cushman, Joseph A.

618. Types in the paleontological collections of the Boston Society of Natural History.—Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., Proc., vol. 33, no. 6, pp. 249–275, May, 1907.

Daggett, Ellsworth.

619. The extraordinary faulting at the Berlin Mine, Nevada.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 14, pp. 331–344, 5 figs., March, 1907; Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp, 617–621, 6 figs., March 30, 1907.

Dale, T. Nelson.

620. The geological history of Mount Greylock [Massachusetts]. Pittsfield, Massachusetts, 1906. 17 pp., 5 figs.

621. Slate deposits and slate industry of the United States.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 275, 154 pp., 25 pls., 15 figs., 1906.

Describes the origin, composition, and structure of slate, the methods of quarrying, and the occurrence of slates in various States of the Union.

622. Note on a new variety of Maine slate.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull no. 285, pp. 449–450, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character.

623. The granites of Maine. With an introduction by George Otis Smith.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 313, 202 pp., 14 pls., 39 figs., 1907.

624. Recent work on New England granites.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 356–359, 1907.

Dale, T. Nelson, and Eckel, Edwin C.

625. Slate deposits of the United States.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 275, pp. 51–125, 18 pls., 12 figs., 1906.

Describes the character and occurrence of slates in various States.

Dall, William Healey.

626. Biographical memoir of Charles Emerson Beecher, 1856–1904. (Read before the National Academy of Sciences, November 16, 1904.) Washington, 1906.—[Nat. Acad. Sci., Biog. Mem., vol. 6], pp. 57–70, 1 pl. (port.).

Includes a list of his publications.

627. Note on the genus *Psilocochlis* Dall.—Nautilus, vol. 20, no. 11, p. 128, March, 1907.

628. On climatic conditions at Nome, Alaska, during the Pliocene, and on a new species of Pecten from the Nome gold-bearing gravels.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 457–458, 1 fig., June, 1907.

629. A review of the American Volutidæ.—Smithsonian Misc. Coll., vol. 48 (Quart. Issue, vol. 3, pt. 3), pp. 341–373, 1907.

630. Notes on some upper Cretaceous Volutidæ, with descriptions of new species and a revision of the groups to which they belong.—Smithsonian Misc. Coll., vol. 50 (Quart. Issue, vol. 4, pt. 1), pp. 1–23, 13 figs., 1907.

Daly, Reginald.

631. The differentiation of a secondary magma through gravitative adjustment.—Festschrift Harry Rosenbusch, E. Schweizerbartsche Verlagsbuchhandlung, Stuttgart, 1906, pp. 203–233, 2 figs.

The discussion is largely based upon a study of the Moyie sill in the Purcell Mountain Range along the international boundary between Port Hill, Idaho, and Gateway, Montana.

Daly, Reginald—Continued.

632. The Okanagan batholith of the Cascade Mountain system.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 329–376, 14 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, relations, and petrographic features of igneous rocks along the international boundary in the Cascade Mountains.

633. Abyssal igneous injection as a causal condition and as an effect of mountain building.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 195–216, 3 figs, September, 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 367–368, September 21, 1906.

634. The nomenclature of the North American Cordillera between the 47th and 53d parallels of latitude.—Geog. Jour., vol. 27, no. 6, pp. 586–606, 1 fig., June, 1906.

635. Report on field operations in the geology of the mountains crossed by the international boundary (49th parallel).—Canada, Dept. of the Interior, Rept. of the Chief Astronomer (pt. IX of the Ann. Dept. Rept. for 1905), pp. 278–283, 1906.

Includes notes on the geologic structure and stratigraphy. Discusses the occurrence of oil in Alberta.

636. The limeless ocean of pre-Cambrian time.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 93–115, February, 1907.

Proposes and discusses the hypothesis of lack of lime salts in the ocean in pre-Cambrian time to explain the nonfossiliferous character of Algonkian deposits.

637. Report on field operations in the geology of the mountains crossed by the international boundary (49th parallel).—Canada, Dept. of the Interior, Rept. of the Chief Astronomer (pt. V of the Ann. Dept. Rept. for 1906), pp. 133–135, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology of the country examined.

638. Abyssal igneous injection as a causal condition and as an effect of mountain building.—Abstract: Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vols. 56–57, pp. 267–268, 1907.

Danes, Ivic V.

639. Im Karstgebiete Jamaica's.—Soc. hongroise de Géog., Abrégé du Bull., Suppl. au Földrajzi Közlemények, vol. 35, livr. 7, pp. 129–130, 1906.

Describes briefly a study of the karsts of Jamaica.

640. Das Erdbeben von San Jacinto am 25. Dezember, 1899.—K. k. geog. Gesell. in Wien, Mitt., Bd. 50, no. 6 u. 7, pp. 339–347. 1907.

Describes the San Jacinto earthquake of December 25, 1899, of southern California and gives notes upon the geology of the region.

Dappert, J. W.

641. Sedimentation, its relation to drainage.—Illinois Soc. Eng. and Surveyors, 21st Ann. Rept., pp. 82–94, 1906.

Darton, Nelson Horatio.

642. Geology of the Owl Creek Mountains, with notes on resources of adjoining regions in the ceded portion of the Shoshone Indian Reservation, Wyoming.—59th Congress, 1st session, Senate Document no. 219, 1906. 48 pp., 19 pls., 1 fig.

Describes the topographic features, the character, occurrence, and relations of pre-Cambrian, Cambrian, Ordovician, Carboniferous, Triassic, Jurassic, Cretaceous, and Tertiary rocks, the geologic structure and history, and the mineral and water resources of the area.

643. The hot springs at Thermopolis, Wyoming.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 194–200, 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the geologic structure and hot-spring deposits at this place, and the character and source of the water and the origin of its heat.

Darton, Nelson Horatio—Continued.

644. Fish remains in Ordovician rocks in Bighorn Mountains, Wyoming, with a résumé of Ordovician geology of the Northwest.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 541–566, 7 pls., 6 figs., 1906.

Describes the general geology of the Bighorn uplift and more particularly the occurrence, character, relations, and faunal content of the Ordovician deposits of Wyoming, Montana, and Colorado.

645. Description of the Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 141, 15 pp., 6 figs., 7 maps, 1 columnar section sheet, 2 illustration sheets, 1906.

Describes the physiographic features, the occurrence, character, and relations of pre-Cambrian igneous rocks and of Cambrian, Ordovician, Carboniferous, Triassic(?), Jurassic, Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, the geologic structure and history, and the economic geology.

646. Description of Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 142, 16 pp., 6 figs., 7 maps, 1 columnar section sheet, 2 illustration sheets, 1906.

Describes the physiographic features, the occurrence, character, and relations of pre-Cambrian igneous rocks and of Cambrian, Ordovician, Carboniferous, Triassic(?) Jurassic, Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, the geologic structure and history, and the economic geology.

647. Geology of the Bighorn Mountains.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 51, 129 pp., 47 pls., 14 figs., 1906.

Describes the topographic features, the occurrence, character, relations, and fauna of pre-Cambrian, Cambrian, Ordovician, Carboniferous, Triassic, Jurassic, Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, the glaciation, the geological structure and history, and the economic resources.

648. Geology and underground waters of the Arkansas Valley in eastern Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 52, 90 pp., 27 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the configuration and general geology, the occurrence, character, and relations of Cambrian, Ordovician, Carboniferous, Triassic (?), Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations and of igneous rocks, the geologic history, and the underground waters.

649. Mineral resources of the Bighorn Mountain region.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 303–310, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and economic value of coal, gold, and other mineral deposits.

650. The Great Plains of the central United States.—Scottish Geog. Mag., vol. 32, pp. 9–18, 6 figs., 1906.

651. Discovery of Cambrian rocks in southeastern California.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 5, pp. 470–473, 1 fig., 1907.

652. Coals of Carbon County, Mont.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 174–193, 1 pl., 1907.

653. Red beds in the Laramie mountain region.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 724–725, 1907.

654. Bighorn Mountains.—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 18, no. 6, pp. 355–364, 8 figs., June, 1907.

655. Mexico, the treasure house of the world.—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 18, no. 8, pp. 493–519, 23 figs., August, 1907.

Darton, N. H., and O'Harra, C. C.

656. Description of the Devils Tower quadrangle [Wyoming].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 150, 9 pp., 3 maps, columnar section and structure section sheets, 1907.

Describes the geography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Triassic, Jurassic, Cretaceous, and Tertiary strata, and igneous rocks, the geologic structure and history, the mineral resources, and water supply.

David, T. W. Edgeworth.

657. Conditions of climate at different geological epochs, with special reference to glacial epochs.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R., 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 437–482, 9 pls., 1907.

Davidson, George.

658. The San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 45, pp. 164–165, 1906.

659. Points of interest involved in the San Francisco earthquake.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 45, pp. 178–182, 1906.

Davis, Charles A.

660. Peat, essays on its origin, uses, and distribution in Michigan.—Michigan Geol. Survey, Rept. State Geol. for 1906, pp. 93–395, 19 pls., 19 figs., 1907.

661. Israel Cook Russell.—Michigan Acad. Sci., Ninth Rept., pp 28–31, 1907.

662. Some interesting glacial phenomena in the Marquette region [Michigan].—Michigan Acad. Sci., Ninth Rept., pp. 132–135, 1907.

Davis, Ralph E.

663. Mississippi Valley lead and zinc district.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 18, pp. 548–549, 4 figs., May 5, 1906.

Describes the geology and the occurrence of the ores in the Wisconsin-Iowa-Illinois field.

Davis, William Morris.

664. The relations of the earth-sciences in view of their progress in the nineteenth century.—Congress of Arts and Sciences, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 488–503, 1906.

665. The geographical cycle in an arid climate.—Geog. Jour., vol. 27, no. 1, pp. 70–73, January, 1906.

666. The physiography of the Adirondacks.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 630–631, April 20, 1906.

Discusses the formation of scarps in the Adirondacks.

667. The Colorado Canyon and its lessons.—Liverpool Geol. Soc., Proc., vol. 10, pt. 2, pp. 98–102, 1 pl., 1906.

668. The sculpture of mountains by glaciers.—Scottish Geog. Mag., vol. 22, no. 2, pp. 76–89, 3 figs., 1906. Abstract: Brit. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Rept. of 75th meeting, pp. 393–394, 1906.

Presents criteria for distinguishing glaciated from nonglaciated mountains.

669. Incised meandering valleys.—Philadelphia Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 4, no. 4, pp. 1–11 (182–192), 9 figs., 1906.

670. Professor Nathaniel S. Shaler.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 480–481, June, 1906.

671. Professor Shaler and the Lawrence Scientific School.—Harvard Eng. Jour., vol. 5, no. 3, pp. 129–138, November, 1906.

Describes the work of Professor Shaler at Harvard University.

672. Symposium on general geography: the physical factor.—The Educational Bi-Monthly (published by the Chicago Normal School), vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 112–123, December, 1906.

Discusses the use of physiographic data in the teaching of geography.

673. The place of coastal plains in systematic physiography.—Jour. Geog., vol. 6, no. 1, pp. 8–15, January, 1907.

674. Current notes on land forms: Fault blocks in the Sierra Nevada.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 72, January 11, 1907.

675. Current notes on land forms: Technique of physiographic descriptions.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 72–73, January 11, 1907.

Davis, William Morris—Continued.

676. The systematic study of mountains.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 396, March 8, 1907.

677. The terraces of the Maryland coastal plain.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 701–707, May 3, 1907.

678. Hanging valleys.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 835–836, 3 figs., May 24, 1907.

679. Current notes on land forms: The wolds and vales of belted coastal plains.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 947–948, June 14, 1907.

680. Current notes on land forms: Southern Arkansas and northern Louisiana.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 948–949, June 14, 1907.

681. Current notes on land forms: Earthquake fissures and scarps; fault scarps and fault-line scarps.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 90–92, July 19, 1907.

682. Current notes on land forms: Pit craters in Mexico.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 226, August 16, 1907.

Davison, Charles.

683. The San Francisco earthquake of April 18.—Nature, vol. 73, pp. 608–610, April 26, 1906. Sci. Am. Suppl., vol. 61, pp. 25416–25417, May 26, 1906.

684. The Kingston earthquake.—Nature, vol. 75, p. 296, January 24, 1907.

Davison, John M.

685. Quartz nodule with radiate structure.—Rochester Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 3, pp. 268–269, 1906.

The Estacado aerolite.—See Howard and Davison, no. 1242.

Dawson, George M.

686. Note on the geological structure of the Selkirk Range (extract from Bulletin of the Geological Society of America, vol. 2, pp. 165–176, 1891).—In Wheeler, A. O., The Selkirk Range, vol. 1, Ottawa, Government Printing Bureau, 1905, pp. 405–409, 1 fig.

Day, Arthur L.

687. Mineral solution and fusion under high temperatures and pressures.—Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 4, 1905, pp. 224–230, 1906.

Details methods and progress of experimentation upon certain groups of minerals.

688. Investigation of mineral solution and fusion under high temperatures and pressures.—Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 5, pp. 177–185, 1907.

689. Methods of igneous intrusion.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 622, April 19, 1907.

Day, Arthur L., Allen, E. T., Shepherd, E. S., White, W. P., and Wright, Fred. Eugene.

690. Die Kalkkieselreihe der Minerale.—Tschermak's Mineral. u. Petrog. Mitt. (N. F.), Bd. 26, Heft 3, pp. 169–232, 1907.

Describes experiments upon the melting points of the lime-silica series of minerals.

Day, Arthur L., and Shepherd, E. S.

691. The lime-silica series of minerals.—Am. Chem. Soc., Jour., vol. 28, no. 10, pp. 1089–1114, 2 figs., September, 1906.

692. The lime-silica series of minerals. With optical study by Fred E. Wright.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 265–302, 4 figs., October, 1906.

693. Discussion of paper by T. T. Read: The phase rule and conceptions of igneous magma.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 286–289, December–January, 1905–1906.

Day, David T.

694. Black sands of the placer mines of the United States.—59th Cong., 1st Sess., Sen. Doc. no. 65, pp. 8–15, 1905.

695. The auriferous black sands of California.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 12, pp. 564–565, July, 1907.

696. Black sands of the Pacific coast.—Franklin Inst., Jour., vol. 164, no. 2, pp. 141–153, August, 1907; Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 891, 974, 1013, 1907.

Mineral resources of the United States, calendar year, 1905.—See U. S. Geological Survey, no. 2418.

The production in the United States in 1906 of platinum.—See no. 2419.

Day, David T., and **Richards**, R. H.

697. Investigation of the black sands from placer mines.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 150–164, 1906.

Presents in tabular form the results of the examination of black sands from the Pacific slope and from various placer-mining districts, and describes concentration experiments.

Mineral resources of the United States, 1905: black sands.—See no. 2418.

Dean, Bashford.

698. Dr. Eastman's recent papers on the kinship of the Arthrodires.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 46–50, July 12, 1907.

Deckert, Emil.

699. Die Vulkanausbrüche von Martinique und St. Vincent.—Frankfurter Vereins f. Geogr. und Statistik, Jahresb., 66–67, pp. 153–156, 1903.

Describes volcanic eruptions on the islands of Martinique and St. Vincent.

De Kalb, Courtenay.

700. Secondary enrichment upward.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, p. 176, August 11, 1906.

Describes an instance of secondary enrichment in copper deposits north of Lake Huron.

701. Do the geological relations of ore deposits justify the retention of the law of the apex?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 8, pp. 801–809, 1906.

702. Geology of the Exposed Treasure lode, Mojave, California.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 13, pp. 15–24, 3 figs., January, 1907.

Describes the lithology, the geologic structure, the periods of faulting, and the formation of the ores.

De Lury, Justin S.

703. Cobaltite occurring in northern Ontario, Canada.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 275–276, 1 fig., April, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and characters of the crystals.

Demming, Henry C.

704. Report of the mineralogist.—Pennsylvania Dept. Agric., 10th Ann. Rept., pp. 438–440, 1905.

Gives notes on mineral resources of Pennsylvania.

705. Report of the geologist.—Pennsylvania Dept. Agric., 10th Ann. Rept., pp. 459–462, 1905.

Includes notes upon the geology and mineral resources of Pennsylvania.

706. Report of the mineralogist.—Pennsylvania Dept. Agric., 11th Ann. Rept., pp. 447–451, 1906.

Gives notes upon mineral resources of Pennsylvania.

707. Report of the geologist.—Pennsylvania Dept. Agric., 11th Ann. Rept., pp. 451–454, 1906.

Includes notes upon the economic resources of Pennsylvania.

Demming, Henry C.—Continued.

708. Report of the mineralogist.—Pennsylvania Dept. Agric., 12th Ann. Rept., pp. 466–470, 1907.

Gives notes upon the mineral resources of Pennsylvania.

709. Report of consulting geologist.—Pennsylvania Dept. Agric., 12th Ann. Rept., pp. 473–476, 1907.

Includes notes upon the economic resources of Pennsylvania.

Denis, Theo.

710. Western oil, gas, and coal fields.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 164–169, 1906.

Gives notes on the occurrence of oil, natural gas, and coal in Ontario, Alberta, and British Columbia.

Dennis, Clifford G.

711. Rare mercury ores.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, p. 92, 2 figs., July 20, 1907.

Describes the occurrence of quicksilver ores at Terlingua, Brewster County, Texas.

Derby, Alice Greenwood.

712. A subject index of the publications of the Geological Survey of Ohio, from its inception to and including Bulletin number eight, series four.—Ohio Geol. Survey, 4th ser., Bull. no. 6, pp. 15–233, 1906.

Derleth, Charles, Jr.

713. Some effects of the San Francisco earthquake on water-works, streets, sewers, car tracks, and buildings.—Eng. News, vol. 55, no. 20, pp. 548–554, 20 figs., May 17, 1906.

714. The destructive extent of the San Francisco earthquake of 1906.—Eng. News, vol. 55, no. 26, pp. 707–713, 17 figs., June 28, 1906.

Discusses movement along the fault line, producing the earthquake.

Dern, John.

715. The mining and mineral resources of Utah.—Am. Min. Congr., Rept. of Proc., 9th Ann. Sess., pp. 166–177, 1907; Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 6, pp. 250–252, January, 1907.

Deussen, Alexander.

716. Cement resources and industry of Texas.—The Tradesman, Chattanooga, Tenn., vol. 56, no. 6, pp. 46–49, November 15, 1906.

DeWolf, Frank W.

717. Coal investigations in the Saline-Gallatin field, Illinois, and the adjoining area.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 116–136, 2 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

Preliminary investigations of Illinois fire clays.—See Purdy and DeWolf, no. 1973.

DeWolfe, Loran A.

718. The structure and succession at North Sydney and Sydney Mines, C. B.—Nova Scotian Inst. Sci., Trans., vol. 11, pt. 2, pp. 289–323, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of the Carboniferous strata of the region, including many detailed sections, and gives a summary of the geologic history.

Diaz, Severo.

719. Efemerides del volcan de Colima segun las observaciones practicades en los observatorios de Zapotlan y Colima de 1893 a 1905.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R., 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 763–960, 6 pls., 1907.

A daily record of observations made on the volcano Colima.

Dickson, Charles W.

720. Genetic relations of nickel-copper ores, with special reference to the deposits at St. Stephen, N. B., and Sohland, Germany.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 236–266, 6 figs., 1906; Canadian Min. Rev., vol. 26, no. 5, pp. 144–151, May, 1906.

Diller, Joseph Silas.

721. Description of the Redding quadrangle [California].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 138, 14 pp., 1 fig., 3 maps, 1 columnar section sheet, 1906.

Describes the physiographic features, the occurrence, character, and relations of Devonian, Carboniferous, Triassic, Jurassic, Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, and of igneous rocks, the geologic structure and history, and the economic resources, chiefly gold, silver, and copper.

722. Drainage of the Taylorsville region, California, during the auriferous gravel period.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 814, May 25, 1906.

723. Age of the pre-volcanic auriferous gravels in California.—Washington Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 405–406, 1907.

Discusses the age of the auriferous gravels of the Sierra Nevada in California in the light of evidence offered by fossil plants and marine shells occurring in Oregon.

724. The Mesozoic sediments of southwestern Oregon.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 401–421, 1 fig., June, 1907.

Describes the occurrence and characters of Jurassic and Cretaceous formations in southwestern Oregon and discusses their relations.

The production in the United States in 1906 of asbestos.—See no. 2419.

Dobbs, W. Stewart.

725. [Report on a reconnaissance of] the region south of Cape Tatnam, Hudson Bay.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 69–73, 1906.

Gives various data in regard to the character of the region visited and the exposed rocks.

Dodge, Charles Richards.

726. The volcano of Colima [Mexico].—Sci. Am. Suppl., vol. 56, p. 23092, 1903.

Dole, Richard B.

727. Use of fluorescein in the study of underground waters.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 73–85, 1906.

D'Ooge, Martin L.

Israel Cook Russell.—See Lombard and D'Ooge, no. 1611.

Doolittle, J. E.

728. Gold dredging in California.—California State Min. Bur., Bull. no. 36, pp. 7–108, 70 figs., 3 maps, 1905.

Douglass, Earl S.

729. Generic names of Merycoidodonts.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 565–567, November 2, 1906.

730. *Merycochœrus* and a new genus of Merycoidodonts, with some notes on other Agriochœridæ.—Carnegie Mus., Annals, vol. 4, no. 2, pp. 84–98, 1 pl., July, 1907.

Includes also some discussion of the succession and relations of Tertiary beds of the West.

731. Some new Merycoidodonts.—Carnegie Mus., Annals, vol. 4, no. 2, pp. 99–109, 9 pls., July, 1907.

732. New Merycoidodonts from the Miocene of Montana.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 809–822, 9 figs., 1907.

Dowling, D. B.

733. The northern extension of the Elk River coal basin.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 59–62, 1906.

Includes data upon the geology of the region.

734. Rocky Mountain coal areas between the Bow and Yellowhead passes.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 66–73, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology and on the occurrence of coal-bearing beds.

735. Cretaceous section in the Moose Mountains district, southern Alberta.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 295–302, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the character, occurrence, relations, and geologic horizon of Cretaceous formations in Alberta, Canada.

736. Report on the Cascade coal basin, Alberta.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 1907. 37 pp., 5 pls., 5 figs., and 8 maps.

Describes the geology of the region, the relations and distribution of the coal seams, and the character of the coal.

737. The coals and coal fields of Alberta, Saskatchewan, and Manitoba.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 5 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 3), pp. 81–83, April 15, 1907.

Dresser, John A.

738. [Report on] St. Bruno Mountain.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 113–115, 1906.

Gives notes on the general geology and the rocks of the area.

739. A study in the metamorphic rocks of the St. Francis Valley, Quebec.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 67–76, 4 figs., January, 1906.

Discusses the character, occurrence, and relations of metamorphic, igneous, and clastic rocks in this region.

740. The Monteregian Hills: a series of volcanic buttes.—Jour. Geog., vol. 5, no. 2, pp. 74–77, 2 figs., 1906.

Describes their physiographic characters and history.

741. Copper deposits of the eastern townships of Quebec.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 445–453, 1 fig., 1906; Can. Min. Rev., vol. 26, no. 6, pp. 186–188, June, 1906.

Describes the classification and distribution of the deposits, their relation to the inclosing rocks, and the origin and value of the ores.

742. Igneous rocks of the eastern townships of Quebec.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 497–522, 2 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

Reviews previous work upon the area and describes the occurrence, lithologic character, and relations of igneous and metamorphosed sedimentary rocks.

743. Report on the geology of Brome Mountain, Quebec.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. G, 22 pp., 1906.

Describes the occurrence and petrographic and chemical characters of the igneous rocks.

Dryer, Charles Redway.

744. The geologic features of the Finger Lake region, New York.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 371–372, September 21, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 56–57, p. 272, 1907.

745. Studies in Indiana geography. First series, revised edition. Terre Haute, Indiana, The Inland Publishing Company. 1907. 114 pp., 10 maps.

Duerden, James E.

746. The primary septa in rugose corals.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 246–247, August 24, 1906.

Duerden, James E.—Continued.

747. The morphology of the Madreporaria. VIII, The primary septa of the Rugosa.—Ann. and Mag. Nat. Hist., 7th ser., vol. 18, pp. 226–242, 21 figs., September, 1906.

The discussion is based in part upon American material.

748. Studies of the morphology, physiology, and the development of recent and fossil corals with bibliography.—Michigan Acad. Sci., Bull., vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 3–4, May, 1905.

Duffield, M. S.

749. The Alaska Central railway.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 755–759, 7 figs., April 21, 1906.

Contains notes on the physiography and geology of Alaska.

Dumais, P. H.

750. Quelques aperçus sur la géologie du Saguenay.—Le Naturaliste Canadien, vol. 27, pp. 11–14, 24–25, 42–47, 72–77, 106–109, 133–136, 178–182, 1900; vol. 29, pp. 149–152, 172–175, 182–184, 1902; vol. 30, pp. 23–28, 70–74, 137–142, 147–149, 172–176, 1903; vol. 31, pp. 15–19, 42–46, 63–66, 87–88, 1904; vol. 32, pp. 15–16, 30–33, 51–54, 1905.

Dumble, Edwin T.

751. Age of petroleum deposits, Saratoga, Texas.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 510–511, March 30, 1906.

From fossils identified by Dr. W. H. Dall the age is held to be upper Miocene.

Dutton, Clarence Edward.

752. Volcanoes and radioactivity. (Read before the National Academy of Sciences, April 17, 1906.) Englewood, N. J., 1906. 12 pp. Also in Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 4, pp. 259–268, 1906; and in Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 68, no. 6, pp. 543–550, June, 1906.

Explains the phenomena of volcanism as due to radioactivity generated in the earth.

Eakle, Arthur S.

753. Notes on lawsonite, columbite, beryl, barite, and calcite.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 6, pp. 81–94, 1 pl., 1907.

Discusses the occurrence, composition, and crystallographic and other characters of these minerals.

754. Weathered pyrite.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, p. 492, October 19, 1907.

Eames, Richard, Jr.

755. Copper in North Carolina.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 583, March 23, 1907.

Eastman, Charles R.

756. Dipnoan affinities of Arthrodires.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 131–143, 4 figs., February, 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 290, February 23, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 55, p. 379, 1906.

757. Structure and relations of *Mylostoma*.—Harvard Coll., Mus. Comp. Zool., Bull., vol. 50, no. 1, pp. 1–29, 5 pls., 8 figs., 1906.

758. Mylostomid dentition.—Harvard Coll., Mus. Comp. Zool., Bull., vol. 50, no. 7, pp. 211–228, 1 pl., 4 figs., 1907.

Discusses the relations of the dental parts in Mylostomid fishes.

759. Types of fossil cetaceans in the Museum of Comparative Zoology.—Harvard College, Mus. Comp. Zool., Bull., vol. 51, no. 3, pp. 79–94, 4 pls., 2 figs., June, 1907.

Eastman, Charles R.—Continued.

760. Devonic fishes of the New York formations.—New York State Mus., Mem. 10, 235 pp., 15 pls., 35 figs., 1907.

Eberle, Frank.

761. The Willamette meteorite.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 10, p. 279, September 9, 1905.

Eckel, Edwin C.

762. Cement materials of Mississippi.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 283, pp. 71–84, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of limestones suitable for cement manufacture.

763. Contributions to economic geology, 1905: Investigation of iron ores and nonmetalliferous minerals.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 20–24, 1906.

Outlines the work in progress of the U. S. Geological Survey upon iron ores, fuels, structural materials, and miscellaneous nonmetals.

764. The Clinton or red ores of northern Alabama.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 172–179, 1906.

Discusses the origin of the Clinton ores and describes the geology, occurrence, and chemical characters of the ore bodies, and the mining developments in northern Alabama.

765. The Oriskany and Clinton iron ores of Virginia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 183–189, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology of the iron district, and the occurrence, character, and origin of the ores.

766. Cement resources of the Cumberland Gap district, Tennessee-Virginia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 374–376, 1906.

Describes the geology of the district, and the character and occurrence of limestones and shales available for cement manufacture.

767. Clays of Garland County, Arkansas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 407–410, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of the deposits, and the composition of the clays.

768. Investigations of iron ores, structural materials, etc.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 20–25, 1907.

Summarizes the investigations of iron ores, structural materials, etc., of the U. S. Geological Survey during the year 1906.

769. The mineral-paint ores of Lehigh Gap, Pennsylvania.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 435–437, 1907.

770. Mineral Paints: Geology and technology.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Mineral Resources for 1906, pp. 1120–1122, 1907.

Gives a geologic section in the Lehigh Gap district, Pennsylvania.

Slate deposits of the United States.—See Dale and Eckel, no. 625.

The production in the United States in 1905 of gypsum and gypsum products.—See no. 2418.

Contributions to economic geology, 1905.—See U. S. Geological Survey.

Contributions to economic geology, 1906.—See U. S. Geological Survey.

Advances in cement technology, 1906.—See no. 2419.

The production in the United States in 1906 of iron ores, pig iron, and steel; and of lime and sand-lime brick.—See no. 2419.

Eddy, J. A.

771. A remarkable soda spring [New Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 793, April 28, 1906.

Describes briefly the character of the water and the deposit it has formed.

Edman, J. A.

772. The auriferous black sands of California.—California State Min. Bur., Bull. no. 45, pp. 5–10, 1907.

Edson, G. E.

773. Historical sketch of the Cambrian age as related to Vermont geology.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 117–132, 1906.

Gives an historical outline of geologic work upon the Cambrian deposits of Vermont.

774. The geology of St. Albans and vicinity.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 133–155, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, relations, and fossil contents, with lists of fossils, of Cambrian and Ordovician strata in the vicinity of St. Albans, Vt.

Edwards, George E.

775. The lead and zinc fields of southwestern Wisconsin.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 279–280, August 17, 1907.

Edwards, W. H.

776. Notes on the production and uses of Canadian chrome.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 35–38, 1906.

Edwords, Clarence E.

777. California's new coal fields.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 7, p. 245, February 17, 1906.

Eldridge, George Homans.

778. The formation of asphalt veins.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 437–444, 1906.

Describes the distribution of asphalt veins, the nature and origin of the fissures, the dimensions of the veins and their relation to inclosing rocks, and discusses their origin.

Eldridge, George Homans, and Arnold, Ralph.

779. The Santa Clara Valley, Puente Hills, and Los Angeles oil districts, southern California.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 309, 266 pp., 41 pls., 17 figs., 1907.

Ellis, E. E.

780. Occurrence of water in crystalline rocks.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 19–28, 1 fig., 1906.

Ells, R. W.

781. [Report on] Graham Island (of the Queen Charlotte group, B. C.).—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 53–55, 1906; British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, for 1906, pp. 74–93, 1 map, 1907.

Gives an account of the examination of the coal deposits in this island.

782. Southern New Brunswick.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 131–139, 1906.

Discusses the stratigraphy of the region and the occurrence of economic minerals.

783. Report on Graham Island, B. C.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. B, 45 pp., 2 maps, 1906.

Describes the physical features, the general geology, the character and occurrence of post-Tertiary, Tertiary, and Cretaceous sedimentary and pre-Cretaceous and Tertiary igneous rocks, and the occurrence, character, and mining of Cretaceous coals.

784. Some interesting problems in New Brunswick geology.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 11, sect. 4, pp. 21–35, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence and inter-relations of stratified and volcanic rocks, and the stratigraphic position, age, and relations of various metamorphosed rocks of New Brunswick.

Ells, R. W.—Continued.

785. Notes on the mineral fuel supply of Canada.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 12, sect. 4, pp. 267–290, 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 973, June 29, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, and extent of coal and other mineral fuel resources of Canada.

786. Notes on the geology of the islands of Trinidad and Barbados, British West Indies.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 115–130, 1907.

787. Notes on the geology and mineral resources of Trinidad and Barbados, B. W. Islands.—Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 23, no. 5, pp. 73–79, August, 1907.

788. Report on the geology and natural resources of the area included in the northwest quarter sheet, number 122 of the Ontario and Quebec series, comprising portions of the counties of Pontiac, Carleton, and Renfrew.—Geol. Survey of Canada, Ottawa, 1907. 71 pp., 1 map.

Elton, H. L.

Mines of the Taviche district, Oaxaca, Mexico.—See Place and Elton, no. 1936.

Emerson, Benjamin K.

789. Quartz after prochlorite at Cranston and Worcester and coal plants at Worcester.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 907, December 27, 1907.

Emerson, Benjamin K., and Perry, Joseph H.

790. The green schists and associated granites and porphyries of Rhode Island.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 311, 74 pp., 2 pls., 6 figs., 1907.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of the pre-Cambrian and Carboniferous stratified rocks and associated igneous rocks.

Emmens, Newton W.

791. The Jones iron fields of New Mexico.—Min. Mag., vol. 13, no. 2, pp. 109–116, 6 figs., February, 1906.

Includes a brief account of the geology and occurrence of this iron-ore deposit.

Emmons, Samuel Franklin.

792. Biographical notice of George H. Eldridge.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 8, pp. 247–257, March, 1906; Trans., vol. 37, pp. 339–340, 1907.

Adds a list of his published papers.

793. What is a fissure vein?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 385–387, 1906.

794. A map and cross-sections of the Downtown district of Leadville [Colorado].—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 816–817, May 25, 1906.

795. Useful definitions.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, pp. 355–356, September 22, 1906. Proper use of mining terms.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 24, p. 715, December 15, 1906.

Gives definitions of various terms employed in economic geology.

796. Los Pilares mine, Nacozari, Mexico.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 629–643, 4 figs., 1906. Abstract: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 1066–1067, 2 figs., December 8, 1906.

Describes the local geology, the character and distribution of the copper ores, and the geologic history of the deposits.

797. Contributions to economic geology, 1905: Investigation of metalliferous ores.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 14–19, 1906.

Outlines the work of the U. S. Geological Survey in progress and in course of publication pertaining to metalliferous ores.

798. Uinta Mountains.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 287–302, 1 pl., 2 figs., 1907.

Reviews previous geologic work in the region, describes the general structure and stratigraphic succession of the Uintas, and discusses the origin of the Green River.

Emmons, Samuel Franklin—Continued.

799. Geological structure of the Uinta Mountains.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 767–768, May 17, 1907.

800. Investigations of metalliferous ores.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 14–19, 1907.

Summarizes the investigations of the U. S. Geological Survey upon metalliferous ores during the year 1906.

801. Suggestions for field observations of ore deposits.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 18–20, July 6, 1907.

802. Biographical memoir of Clarence King, 1842–1901. (Read before the National Academy of Sciences, April 23, 1903). Washington, 1907.—[Nat. Acad. Sci., Biog. Mem., vol. 6], pp. 25–55, 1 pl. (port.).

Includes a list of his principal published works.

Contributions to economic geology, 1905.—See U. S. Geological Survey.

Contributions to economic geology, 1906.—See U. S. Geological Survey.

Emmons, Samuel Franklin, and Irving, John Duer.

803. The Downtown district of Leadville, Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 320, 75 pp., 7 pls., 5 figs., 1907.

Describes the geologic structure of the district, and the distribution, relations, and origin of the ores.

Emmons, William H.

804. Ore deposits of Bear Creek, near Silverton, Colo.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 25–27, 1906.

Describes briefly the general geology and the occurrence and character of the gold and silver telluride ores.

805. The Cashin mine, Montrose County, Colo.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 125–128, 1906.

Describes the geology of the vicinity of the mine and the character and origin of the copper ore.

806. The Granite-Bimetallic and Cable mines, Pittsburg quadrangle, Montana.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp 31–55, 4 figs., 1907.

Describes the geology, the distribution and character of the ores yielding silver, gold, and copper, and the mining developments.

807. Normal faulting in the Bullfrog district.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 221–222, August 16, 1907.

Emmons, William H., and Garrey, G. H.

808. Notes on the Manhattan district [Nevada].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 308, pp. 84–93, 1907.

Gives notes on the general geology of the region and the occurrence and character of the ore deposits.

Engineering and Mining Journal.

809. The Wisconsin lead and zinc district.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 1183–1186, 7 figs., June 23, 1906.

Describes the geology and the occurrence and character of the ores.

Engineering News.

810. The San Francisco disaster: earthquake and fire ruin in the Bay counties of California.—Eng. News, vol. 55, no. 17, pp. 478–480, 1 fig., April 26, 1906.

Erben, Franz, and Ceipek, L.

811. Analyse des Albit von Amelia [Virginia].—Tschermak's Min. u. Petrog. Mitt., Bd. 20, Heft 1, p. 85, 1901.

Escobar, L.

812. Los pozos artesianos de villa Ahumada (E. de Chihuahua).—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 24, no. 3, pp. 121–126, September, 1906.

Describes artesian wells in the State of Chihuahua, Mexico.

Evans, Horace F.

813. The Nicola-Coldwater coal beds [British Columbia].—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 7, pp. 200–201, August 19, 1905.

814. The source of Fraser River gold [British Columbia].—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 9, pp. 258–259, September 2, 1905.

Includes notes on the geology of the region.

815. The Cretaceous stratigraphy of Ashcroft, B. C.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 10, pp. 285–286, September 9, 1905.

816. A further reconnaissance into Highland Valley, B. C.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 12, p. 336, September 23, 1905.

Gives notes upon the geology of the region.

817. Molybdenite in British Columbia.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 16, pp. 443–444, October 21, 1905.

818. Kamloops [British Columbia] and its geological conditions.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 17, p. 464, October 28, 1905.

819. Interior plateau of British Columbia.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 21, p. 579, November 25, 1905.

Gives a general account of the geology.

820. A reconnaissance into Tulameen, B. C.—Min. World, vol. 24, pp. 633, 665, 696, 726, 747; vol. 25, p. 12, 1906.

Describes the geology of the region.

821. International geology of Cascade region.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 9, pp. 236–237, September 1, 1906.

822. Copper deposits of Eschelon Mountain, B. C.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 10, p. 266, September 8, 1906.

823. The Similkameen and its beds.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 13, p. 399, September 29, 1906.

824. Marginal differentiation in biotites.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 25, p. 749, December 22, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence of ore deposits. Includes notes upon the geology of the Similkameen district of British Columbia.

825. British Columbia placers: Past and present.—Min. World, vol. 26, pp. 563, 687, 779, 1907.

826. Explorations in British Columbia.—Min. World, vol. 26, pp. 333, 384, 472, 505–506, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology of the region examined.

827. Reconnaissance up West Fork of Kettle River.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 65, 317, 1907.

828. Certain features of the Rocky Mountain region.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 641, 809, 1907.

829. Nickel plate mines on Striped Mountain, B. C.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 1015, 1057, 1907.

Evans, John W.

830. How should faults be named and classified?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 803–806, 1907.

Everette, Willis Eugene.

831. The geology of the Klondike.—Sci. Am. Suppl., vol. 64, pp. 410–411, December 28, 1907.

Fairbanks, Harold Wellman.

832. Practical physiography. Boston, Allyn and Bacon, 1906. 542 pp., 403 figs.

833. The great earthquake rift of California.—California Phys. Geog. Club, Bull., vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 2–8, 2 pls., October, 1907. See also Jordan, D. S., no. 1325.

Fairchild, Herman L.

834. The geology of Irondequoit Bay [New York].—Abstract: Rochester Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 3, pp. 236–239, 1 pl., 1906.

A brief account of the glacial geology of the region.

835. The predecessors of Niagara.—Abstract: Rochester Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 3, pp. 274–277, 1906.

Discusses drainage in northern United States, particularly New York, during the retreat of the glacial ice sheet.

836. Glacial waters in the Lake Erie basin.—New York State Mus., Bull. 106, 86 pp., 23 pls., 4 figs., 1907.

837. Drumlins of central western New York.—New York State Mus., Bull. 111, pp. 391–443, 47 pls., 1907.

838. How should faults be named and classified?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 184–185, 1907.

839. Drumlin structure and origin.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 702–706, 1907.

840. Gilbert Gulf (marine waters in Ontario basin.)—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 712–718, 3 figs., 1907.

841. Origin of Meteor crater (Coon Butte), Arizona.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 493–504, 3 pls., 1 fig., December, 1907.

842. Iroquois extinction.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 398–399, September 27, 1907.

Discusses the drainage of glacial waters in northern New York.

843. A meteoric crater of Arizona.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10^{e} sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 147–151, 1907.

Describes "Coon Butte" and discusses its origin.

Faribault, E. Rodolphe.

844. Gold fields of Nova Scotia.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 122–124, 1906.

Gives a brief account of the work done in surveying the gold fields of Nova Scotia.

845. Gold fields of Nova Scotia.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 147–152, 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and geologic structure of the area, and the occurrence and relations of the gold-bearing rocks.

Farish, John B.

846. The Dolores mine, Chihuahua, Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 849, 1 fig., May 4, 1907.

Includes a brief account of the geology and of the occurrence of the ores.

Farnsworth, P. J.

847. On the origin of the small mounds of the lower Mississippi Valley and Texas.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 583–584, April 13, 1906.

Gives an explanation of the origin of these mounds.

Farrington, Oliver Cummings.

848. The Shelburne and South Bend meteorites.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 3, no. 2, pp. 7–23, 14 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

849. Zoisite from Lower California.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 55–57, 1 pl., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, characters, and composition.

850. Meteorite shower at Modoc, Kansas.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 582–583, April 13, 1906.

851. Professor Henry A. Ward [died July 4, 1906].—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 153–154, August 3, 1906.

A brief sketch of his work in collecting meteorites.

Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 303–309, October, 1906.

852. Analysis of "iron shale" from Coon Mountain, Arizona.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 303–309, October, 1906.

853. Analyses of iron meteorites compiled and classified.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 3, no. 5, pp. 59–110, March, 1907.

854. Meteorite studies II.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 3, no. 6, pp. 111–129, 15 pls., 1907.

Describes the Bath Furnace, Chupaderos, Iron Creek, Lampa, Mejillones, Modoc, Ponca, Creek, Saline, and Weston meteorites.

Fawns, Sidney.

855. Tin deposits of the world. The Mining Journal, London, 1905.

Includes an account of the tin deposits of the United States (pp. 157–164) [Alaska, pp. 159–164, 1 pl.].

Fay, Albert Hill.

856. Geology and mining of the tin deposits of Cape Prince of Wales, Alaska.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 17, pp. 769–787, 11 figs., September, 1907.

Fels, G.

857. Ein Anorthitauswürfling von der Insel St. Christopher.—Zeitschr. f. Kryst. u. Mineral., Bd. 37, Heft 5, pp. 450–460, 5 figs., 1903.

Describes the crystallographic features and composition of anorthite of volcanic origin, collected on the island of St. Christopher, West Indies.

Fenneman, N. M.

858. Floodplains produced without floods.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 38, no. 2, pp. 89–91, February, 1906.

859. Oil fields of the Texas-Louisiana Gulf coastal plain.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 282, 146 pp., 11 pls., 15 figs., 1906.

Describes the general geology, and in detail the geologic structure, sediments, oil horizons, and development of the individual oil fields in Texas and Louisiana, and discusses the origin, properties, and utilization of the petroleum.

860. Stratigraphic work in the vicinity of East St. Louis.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 213–217, 1907.

861. Clay resources of the St. Louis district, Missouri.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 315–321, 1 fig., 1907.

Fenneman, N. M., and Gale, Hoyt S.

862. The Yampa coal field, Routt County, Colo.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 226–239, 1 pl. (map), 1906.

Describes the geologic structure and stratigraphy of the field, the occurrence and relations of the coal seams, and the character and composition of the coals.

Fenneman, N. M., and Gale, Hoyt S.—Continued.

863. The Yampa coal field, Routt County, Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 297, pp. 7–81, 9 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the geologic structure, the occurrence, character, and relations of Archean, Cretaceous, and Tertiary deposits, the character of the coal field, and the occurrence, thickness, and character of the coal seams.

Fernekes, Gustave.

864. The formation of Lake Superior copper.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 589, April 12, 1907.

865. Precipitation of copper from chloride solutions by means of ferrous chloride.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 6, pp. 580–584, 1907.

Ferrier, W. F.

Phosphate deposits in western United States.—See Weeks and Ferrier, no. 2507.

Finch, Grant E.

866. A study of a portion of the Iowan drift border in Fayette County, Iowa.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 13, pp. 215–218, 1906.

Finlay, George I.

867. On an occurrence of corundum and dumortierite in pegmatite in Colorado.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 5, pp. 479–484, 1907.

868. The Gleneyrie formation and its bearing on the age of the Fountain formation in the Manitou region, Colorado.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 6, pp. 586–589, 1907.

Fisher, Cassius A.

869. Description of the Nepesta quadrangle [Colorado].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 135, 5 pp., 2 figs., 3 maps, 1 columnar section sheet, 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the occurrence, character, and relations of Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, the geologic history, and the soils, water, and mineral resources.

870. Preliminary report on the geology and underground waters of the Roswell artesian area, New Mexico.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 158, 29 pp., 9 pls., 1906.

Describes the general geology of the region and the artesian water resources.

871. Development of the Bear Creek coal fields, Montana.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 269–270, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of the coal beds, and the mining operations.

872. Mineral resources of the Bighorn basin.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 311–315, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of coal, bentonite, gypsum, and other mineral deposits in this part of Wyoming.

873. Geology and water resources of the Bighorn basin, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 53, 72 pp., 16 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the occurrence, character, and relations of pre-Cambrian, Cambrian, Ordovician, Carboniferous, Triassic, Jurassic, Cretaceous, and Tertiary strata and Quaternary deposits, the geologic structure and history, and the water and mineral resources.

874. The Great Falls coal field, Montana.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 161–173, 1 pl., 1907.

Fisher, E. F.

875. Terraces of the West River, Brattleboro, Vermont.—Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., Proc., vol. 33, no. 2, pp. 9–42, 11 pls., 11 figs., 1906.

Discusses the production of terraces in river valleys by the meandering of the stream controlled by rock ledges, basing the study upon the terraces of the West River in the vicinity of Brattleboro, Vt.

Fisher, O.

876. A suggested cause of changes of level in the earth's crust.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 216–220, March, 1906.

Finds the cause in convection currents in a liquid substratum beneath the cooled crust.

Flammarion, Camille.

877. Earthquakes.—Sci. Am. Suppl., vol. 62, pp. 25861–25862, December 8, 1906.

Fleck, Herman, and Haldane, Wm. G.

878. A study of the uranium and vanadium belts of southern Colorado.—Colorado, State Bur. Mines, Rept. for 1905–6, pp. 47–115, 10 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

Fletcher, Hugh.

879. Geological work in the northwestern parts of Nova Scotia.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 118–122, 1906.

880. Surveys in western Nova Scotia.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 140–146, 1906.

Gives notes on the geology of the area and the occurrence of coal.

Flores, T.

881. Le Xinantecatl ou volcan Nevado de Toluca.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. IX, 16 pp., 4 pls., 1906.

882. Étude minière du district de Zacatecas [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XVII, 25 pp., 2 pls., 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of the ore deposits.

Étude de la Sierra de Guanajuato.—See Villarello, Flores, and Robles, no. 2460.

Foerste, August F.

883. Silurian clays, with notes on clays of the Waverly and Irvine formations [of Kentucky].—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 5, pp. 143–178, 1905.

Gives chemical analyses, describes the geological position, and discusses possible uses of the various clays.

884. The Silurian, Devonian, and Irvine formations of east-central Kentucky, with an account of their clays and limestones.—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 7, 369 pp., 33 pls. (incl. 7 maps), 1906.

Discusses the occurrence and classification of Silurian and Devonian rocks and the properties and economic value of their limestones and clays. Also describes and figures characteristic fossils of the Silurian formations of east central Kentucky, chiefly from the Waco limestone horizon.

Fohs, F. Julius.

885. Clays in Crittenden and Livingston counties [Kentucky].—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 124–142, 1905.

Describes the occurrence, kinds, origin, and geologic relations.

886. Classification of faults and fractures into series and sets and its practical application.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 553–554, March 24, 1906.

Includes notes on faulting in western Kentucky.

Ford, James.

887. Theory of the formation of coal fields.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 255–256, August 11, 1906.

Ford, W. E.

888. Some interesting beryl crystals and their associations.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 217–223, 10 figs., September, 1906; Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 43, Heft 1, pp. 12–17, 11 figs., 1907.

On stibiotantalite.—See Penfield and Ford, no. 1892.

Forstner, William.

889. Copper in Shasta County, California.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 625–626, 4 figs., May 18, 1907.

Discusses the geology of the Shasta copper belt and the occurrence and character of the ores.

890. Ore deposits in serpentine.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 121–122, July 27, 1907.

Fowke, Gerard.

891. Superficial deposits along the Mississippi.—Ohio State Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 4, pt. 7 (14th Ann. Rept.), pp. 349–352, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence of glacial deposits in southern Illinois and Missouri and their explanation.

892. Lansing man.—Bureau Am. Ethnology, Bull., vol. 30, pt. 1, pp. 759–760, 2 figs., 1907..

Discusses the occurrence of the human remains and the geologic environment, and discusses the age of the deposits.

Fraleck, E. L.

893. Iron pyrites in Ontario.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, 16th Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. 1, pp. 149–201, 21 figs., 1907.

Frank, Fritz J.

894. Cobalt: Canada's wonderful silver camp; geological features of the region.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 4, pp. 145–147, 5 figs., November, 1906.

Fraprie, Frank Roy.

895. On the chromates of cæsium.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 309–316, 5 figs., April, 1906; Zeitschr. f. Kryst. u. Mineral., Bd. 42, Heft 2, pp. 113–119, 5 figs., 1906.

Fraser, Lee.

896. Coal mining in Michigan.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 594–595, 2 figs., September 28, 1907.

897. Mining the coal measures of Michigan.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 1024–1027, 9 figs., November 30, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence, character, and composition of the coals.

Frazer, Persifor.

898. Rocks of Mount Desert Island, Maine.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 583–585, 1906.

899. The classification of coals. Discussion of paper by M. R. Campbell.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 825–833, 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 8, pp. 239–246, March, 1906).

Frech, Fritz.

900. Ueber die Klima-aenderungen der geologischen Vergangenheit.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 299–325, 1907.

Discusses geologic changes of climate.

Frech, Fritz—Continued.

901. Ueber Aviculiden von palæozoischem Habitus aus der Trias von Zacatecas.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 327–340, 2 pls., 1907.

Discusses climatic conditions prevailing during the Triassic, and describes Aviculidæ from the Triassic deposits of Zacatecas, Mexico.

Frost, Max, and Walter, Paul A. F.

902. [Physiography and geology of New Mexico.]—In "The Land of Sunshine," published by the New Mexico Bureau of Immigration, Santa Fe, N. M., pp. 23–39, 11 pls., 1906.

Gives a general account of the physiographic features and general geology of New Mexico.

Fuller, Myron L.

903. Work of the eastern section of hydrology [of the United States Geological Survey] in 1905, and publications relating to underground waters.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 1–8, 1906.

904. Significance of the term "artesian."—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 9–15, 2 figs., 1906.

Discusses the various ways in which the term "artesian" has been used and gives definitions.

905. Representation of wells and springs on maps.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 16–18, 1906.

Proposes a system of symbols for representing on maps wells and springs of different character.

906. Total amount of free water in the earth's crust.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 59–72, 1906.

907. Peculiar mineral waters from crystalline rocks of Georgia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 86–91, 1906.

Describes the composition of the waters and discusses the geologic conditions and the sources of their mineralization.

908. Instances of improvement of water in wells.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 96–99, 1906.

909. Comparative intensities of the New Madrid, Charleston, and San Francisco earthquakes.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 917–918, June 15, 1906.

910. Our greatest earthquakes.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 69, no. 1, pp. 76–86, 6 figs., July, 1906.

Gives an account of the New Madrid, Mo., earthquake, and compares the New Madrid, Charleston, and San Francisco earthquakes.

911. Underground water investigations in the United States.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 554–569, 1906.

Describes the development of hydrologic investigations in the United States, the character of hydrologic problems and methods of investigation, and the problems awaiting study.

912. Clays of Cape Cod, Massachusetts.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 432–441, 1906.

Describes the general geology, and the occurrence, character, and structure of the clay beds. Includes a geologic section of the Cape Cod region.

913. Glacial stages in southeastern New England and vicinity.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 467–469, October 12, 1906.

914. The elevated beaches of Labrador.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 32, January 4, 1907.

Fuller, Myron L.—Continued.

915. Notes on the Jamaica earthquake.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 7, pp. 696–721, 11 figs., 1907.

916. Controlling factors of artesian flows.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 767, May 17, 1907.

The production in the United States in 1905 of carbon dioxide and of mineral waters.—See no. 2418.

The production in the United States in 1906 of phosphate rock.—See no. 2419.

Fuller, Myron L., and others.

917. Underground-water papers, 1906.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, 104 pp., 1 pl., 4 figs., 1906.

Contains the following papers:

Work of the eastern section of hydrology in 1905, and publications relating to underground waters, by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 1–8.

Significance of the term "artesian," by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 9–15.

Representation of wells and springs on maps, by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 16–18.

Occurrence of water in crystalline rocks, by E. E. Ellis, pp. 19–28.

Flowing-well districts in the eastern part of the northern peninsula of Michigan, by Frank Leverett, pp. 29–53.

Drainage of wet lands in Arkansas by wells, by A. E. Crider, pp. 54–58.

Total amount of free water in the earth's crust, by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 59–72.

Use of fluorescein in the study of underground waters, by R. B. Dole, pp. 73–85.

Peculiar mineral waters from crystalline rocks of Georgia, by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 86–91.

Problems of water contamination, by Isaiah Bowman, pp. 92–95.

Instances of improvement of water in wells, by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 96–99.

Fuller, Myron L., and Sanford, Samuel.

918. Record of deep-well drilling for 1905.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 298, 299 pp., 1906.

Fulton, T. T.

919. The faults of Battery Point, Sydney, N. S.—Nova Scotian Inst. Sci., Trans., vol. 11, pt. 2, pp. 260–261, 2 pls., 1906.

Describes the kinds and directions of the faults.

Furlong, Eustace L.

920. The exploration of Samwel cave [California].—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 235–247, 3 figs., September, 1906.

Describes the cave and its deposits, and gives a list of the fossil remains obtained, with notes on their occurrence and age.

921. Reconnaissance of a recently discovered Quaternary cave deposit near Auburn, California.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 392–394, March 8, 1907.

Describes the occurrence of vertebrate remains.

Gage, R. B.

The glass-sand industry of New Jersey.—See Kümmel and Gage, no. 1436.

Gale, Hoyt S.

922. The Hahns Peak gold field, Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 28–34, 2 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

Describes briefly the occurrence and relations of the igneous and sedimentary rocks of the region and the occurrence and development of placer and lode gold deposits.

923. Carnotite in Rio Blanco County, Colo.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 110–117, 1 pl., 1907.

924. Coal fields of the Danforth Hills and Grand Hogback in northwestern Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 264–301, 3 pls., 1907.

The Yampa coal field, Routt County, Colo.—See Fenneman and Gale, nos. 862, 863.

Gallup, F. L.

Report on the molding sands of Wisconsin.—See Ries and Gallup, no. 2065.

Ganong, W. F.

925. Notes on the natural history and physiography of New Brunswick.—New Brunswick Nat. Hist. Soc., Bull., no. XXIV (vol. 5, pt. 4), pp. 409–474, illus., 1906; no. XXV (vol. 5, pt. 5), pp. 519–546, 3 pls., 2 figs., 1907.

Contains notes on various physiographic features of New Brunswick.

Gardner, James H.

926. The kaolin deposits adjacent to the eastern rim of the western coal field, with notes on other clays in that region [Kentucky].—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 7–63, 1905.

Describes the occurrence, character, origin, and geologic horizon of the clay deposits.

927. Clays of the Red River Valley [Kentucky].—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 64–79, 1905.

928. Clays and sands of the Jackson's Purchase region.—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 80–123, 1905.

929. Miscellaneous analyses of Kentucky clays and marls.—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 179–223, 1905.

Garrey, George H.

The Idaho Springs mining district, Colorado.—See Spurr and Garrey, no. 2275.

Notes on the Manhattan district.—See Emmons and Garrey, no. 808.

Garrison, F. Lynwood.

930. Gold mining in Santo Domingo.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 490–492, 5 figs., September 14, 1907.

931. The Parral district, Mexico.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 373–374, 2 figs., March 23, 1907.

Describes the general geology, and the character and occurrence of the ores.

932. Metallic sulphides in the tuffs of Santo Domingo.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 305–310, 6 figs., September 7, 1907.

933. Notes on minerals.—Philadelphia, Acad. Nat. Sci., Proc., vol. 59, pt. 3, pp. 445–446, 1907.

Gautier, Armand.

934. The genèsis of thermal waters and their connection with volcanism. Translation by F. L. Ransome of "La genèse des eaux thermales et ses rapports avec le volcanisme," (Ann. des Mines, 6e sér., t. 9, pp. 316–370, 1906).—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 688–697, 1906.

Geijsbeek, S.

935. [Review of] Clays, their occurrence, properties, and uses, with special reference to those of the United States, by Heinrich Ries.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 6, pp. 603–606, 1907.

Geinitz, Eugen.

936. Ueber die vulcanischen Ereignisse von Martinique und St. Vincent.—Ver. d. Freunde d. Naturg. in Mecklenburg, Güstrow, Archiv, Jahrg. 56, pp. xxxvii–lii, 1902.

Describes volcanic eruptions on the islands of Martinique and St. Vincent.

Geinitz, F. E.

937. Die Eiszeit.—Die Wissenschaft: Sammlung naturwissenschaftlicher und mathematischer Monographien, Heft 16, Braunschweig, Friedrich Vieweg und Sohn, 1906. 198 pp., 3 pls., 25 figs.

Includes a chapter on the glacial period in North America.

Gentil, L.

938. [Sur les cendres rejetées par le volcan de la Montagne Pelée le 3 mai 1902.—Soc. géol. de France, Bull., 4e sér., t. 2, pp. 320–321, 1902.

Describes the character of rocks ejected by Mont Pelé.

George, H. C.

939. The Nipissing mine, Cobalt, Ontario.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 967–968, November 24, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of the ores.

George, R. D.

940. Polished pebbles.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 626–627, April 19, 1907.

Gibson, Thomas W.

941. Report of the [Ontario] Bur. Mines, 1907, vol. 16, pt. 1, 248 pp., illus., 1907.

Gidley, James Williams.

942. Evidence bearing on tooth-cusp development.—Washington Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 91–106, 2 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

943. A new genus of horse from the Mascall beds, with notes on a small collection of equine teeth in the University of California.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 386–388, 2 figs., 1906.

944. A fossil raccoon from a California Pleistocene cave deposit.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 29, pp. 553–554, 1 pl., 1906.

945. A new ruminant from the Pleistocene of New Mexico.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 30, pp. 165–167, 3 figs., 1906.

946. New or little known mammals from the Miocene of South Dakota.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 135–153, 20 figs., 1906.

947. A new horned rodent from the Miocene of Kansas.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 627–636, 8 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

948. Revision of the Miocene and Pliocene Equidæ of North America.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 865–934, 1907.

Gilbert, Grove Karl.

949. The cause and nature of earthquakes.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, pp. 272–273, April 28, 1906.

950. The investigation of the San Francisco earthquake.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 69, no. 2, pp. 97–115, 14 figs., August, 1906. See also Jordan, D. S., no. 1325.

951. Crescentic gouges on glaciated surfaces.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 303–316, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of these markings and gives an explanation of their origin.

952. Moulin work under glaciers.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 317–320, 3 pls., 1906.

Describes a certain type of rock sculpturing and explains how it was produced by the moulin work of a glacier.

953. Gravitational assemblage in granite.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 321–328, 4 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the localization of phenocrysts of feldspar and of hornblende, and of other phenomena in granite in the Sierra Nevada Mountains, and explains their assemblage as due to gravitational force.

Gilbert, Grove Karl—Continued.

954. Israel Cook Russell, 1852–1906.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 8, pp. 663–667, 1 pl., 1906.

Gives an account of his life and work.

955. Rate of recession of Niagara Falls.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 306, pp. 5–25, 11 pls., 8 figs., 1907.

Explains the cause of the recession, cites records as to former positions of the falls, and discusses the rate of recession.

956. The [San Francisco] earthquake as a natural phenomenon.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 324, pp. 1–13, 8 pls., 2 figs., 1907.

Discusses the fault trace, the dislocations of surface material, the motions constituting the earthquake, and the distribution of intensity.

The investigation of the California earthquake of 1906.—See Jordan, no. 1325.

Gilder, Robert F.

957. A primitive human type in America. The finding of the "Nebraska man."—Putnam's Monthly, pp. 407–409, 2 figs., January, 1907.

Giles, W. B.

958. Bakerite (a new borosilicate of calcium) and howlite from California.—Mineral. Mag., vol. 13, pp. 353–355, December, 1903.

Gilmore, Charles W.

959. Notes on the osteology of Baptanodon. With a description of a new species.—Carnegie Mus., Mem., vol. 2, pp. 325–342, 3 pls., 13 figs., 1906.

960. Notes on some recent additions to the exhibition series of vertebrate fossils.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 30, pp. 607–611, 6 pls., 1906.

961. Notes on a newly mounted skeleton of Merycoidodon, a fossil mammal.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 31, pp. 513–514, 1 pl., 1906.

962. The type of the Jurassic reptile *Morosaurus agilis* redescribed with a note on *Camptosaurus*.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 151–165, 2 pls., 9 figs., 1907.

963. A new species of *Baptanodon* from the Jurassic of Wyoming.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 193–198, 2 figs., March, 1907.

Gilpin, Edwin.

964. Report on the mines of Nova Scotia.—Nova Scotia, Department of Mines, Report for 1906, 99 pp., 1907.

Giroux, Joseph L.

965. The Giroux mines, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 985–986, November 24, 1906.

Describes the ore bodies at Ely, Nev.

Girty, George H.

966. Report on fossil invertebrates [of the Cape Lisburne region, Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 278, pp. 22–26, 1906.

Gives lists of fossils identified from various localities, considered to be of lower Mississippian age, and notes upon the faunas.

967. Report on marine Carboniferous fossils from the coal fields of Arkansas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 326, pp. 31–35, 1907.

Gives lists of invertebrate fossils identified from various localities.

Glenn, Leonidas Chalmers.

968. Erosion at Ducktown, Tennessee.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 288, February 23, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 55, p. 377, 1906.

Glenn, Leonidas Chalmers—Continued.

969. The hydrology and geology of the Gulf embayment area of west Tennessee, west Kentucky, and southern Illinois.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 288, February 23, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc. vol. 55, p. 377, 1906.

970. The university training of engineers in economic geology.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 476–479, 1906.

971. Underground waters of Tennessee and Kentucky west of Tennessee River and of an adjacent area in Illinois.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 164, 173 pp., 7 pls., 13 figs., 1906.

Gives a general account of the physiography, geology, and underground-water resources.

Geology and mineral resources of part of the Cumberland Gap coal field, Kentucky.—See Ashley and Glenn, no. 77.

Goddard, Malcolm.

972. Fish remains from the marine lower Triassic of Aspen Ridge, Idaho.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 8, pp. 145–148, 5 figs., May, 1907.

Goldsmith, E.

973. The Jerseyite.—Franklin Inst. Jour., vol. 164, no. 5, pp. 369–373, November, 1907.

Describes the finding and composition of a meteoric stone from New Jersey.

Goldthwait, James Walter.

974. Correlation of the raised beaches on the west side of Lake Michigan.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 5, pp. 411–424, 6 figs., 1906.

Reviews previous work, records recent observations by the writer, and discusses the relations of the raised beaches bordering Lake Michigan.

975. The abandoned shore-lines of eastern Wisconsin.—Wisconsin Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 17, 134 pp., 37 pls., 37 figs., 1907.

Gives an outline of the history of the Great Lakes region during the ice age, reviews the work of deciphering this history, and describes in detail the old shore-lines in eastern Wisconsin.

Gordon, Clarence E.

976. Studies on early stages in Paleozoic corals.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 109–127, 18 figs., February, 1906.

977. The primary septa in rugose corals.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 345–347, March 1, 1907; Abstract; ibid., pp. 733–734, May 10, 1907.

978. Early stages of some Palæozoic corals.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, p. 596, 1907.

Gordon, Charles H.

979. New Mexico geology.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 109, January 18, 1907.

Calls attention to inaccuracies in recent publications on the geology of New Mexico.

980. Some features of the geology of Magdalena and Black Range region.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 824–825, May 24, 1907.

981. Mississippian (Lower Carboniferous) formations in the Rio Grande Valley, New Mexico.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 58–64, 1 fig., July, 1907.

982. Notes on the Pennsylvanian formations in the Rio Grande Valley, New Mexico.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 8, pp. 805–816, 2 figs., 1907.

Gordon, Charles H., and Graton, Louis Caryl.

983. Lower Paleozoic formations in New Mexico.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 390–395, May, 1906; Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 590–591, April 13, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of Cambrian, Ordovician, Silurian, Devonian, and Carboniferous rocks in New Mexico.

Gordon, W. C.

984. The Black River section near Bessemer [Michigan].—Michigan Acad. Sci., 7th Rept., pp. 188–195, 1905.

Describes the physical features of the area examined and the occurrence, character, and relations of the sedimentary and eruptive rocks of Keweenawan age.

Gordon, W. C., assisted by Lane, Alfred C.

985. A geological section from Bessemer down Black River.—Michigan, State Board of Geol. Survey, Rept. for 1906, pp. 397–507, 4 pls., 6 figs., 1907.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of Keneenawan strata.

Gould, Charles N.

986. The geology and water resources of the eastern portion of the Panhandle of Texas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 154, 64 pp., 15 pls., 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the general geology and stratigraphy, and the occurrence and character of underground and surface waters.

987. The geology and water resources of the western portion of the Panhandle of Texas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 191, 70 pp., 7 pls., 3 figs., 1907.

988. The oil fields of Oklahoma.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, p. 259, August 10, 1907.

Gow, Paul A., and others.

989. Report on the property of the Daly-Judge mining company, Park City, Utah.—Colorado School of Mines, Bull., vol. 4, no. 1, pp. 31–70, 15 figs., 1907.

Includes an account of the local geology and the occurrence, character, and relations of the lead-silver ores.

990. The Daly-Judge mine and mill, Park City, Utah.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 28, pp. 32–35, 79–82, 11 figs., 1907.

Describes the local geology and the character and occurrence of the lead-silver ores.

Grabau, Amadeus W.

991. Guide to the geology and paleontology of the Schoharie Valley in eastern New York.—N. Y. State Mus., Bull. 92 (58th Ann. Rept., vol. 3), pp. 77–386, 24 pls., 216 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, relations, and fossil content of Ordovician, Silurian, and Devonian strata of the Schoharie Valley, gives detailed characteristic sections in the Helderbergs and lists of fossils found in the various formations with figures of those characteristic, and explains the physiography of the region.

992. Relative ages of the Oneida and Shawangunk conglomerates.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, p. 582, 1906.

993. Types of sedimentary overlap.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 567–636, 17 figs., 1906. Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 598–599, 1907.

Defines the various kinds of overlap in sedimentation and in the application of the principles laid down discusses the deposits of the basal Paleozoic series, of the basal Mesozoic series, the Saint Peter and Dakota sandstones, and upper Devonian and lower Carboniferous formations of the Appalachian region.

994. Discovery of the Schoharie fauna in Michigan.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 467, March 23, 1906; Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 718–719, 1907.

995. Notes on the character and origin of the Pottsville formation of the Appalachian region.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 691, November 30, 1906.

Grabau, Amadeus W.—Continued.

996. Studies of Gastropoda. III. On orthogenetic variation in Gastropoda.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 41, pp. 607–646, 3 pls., October, 1907.

The study is based in part upon fossil material.

997. Subaerial erosion cliffs and talus in the lower Devonic of Michigan.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 295–296, February 22, 1907.

998. Types of cross-bedding and their stratigraphic significance.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 296, February 22, 1907.

999. Geology and scenery of the Upper Genesee falls.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 538–539, April 5, 1907.

1000. Age and stratigraphic relations of the Chattanooga black shale.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 771, May 17, 1907.

1001. The Medina sandstone problem.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 771–772, May 17, 1907.

1002. The Sylvania sandstone—a study in paleogeography.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 832, December 13, 1907.

1003. Seventh international zoological congress—section of paleozoology.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 881–883, December 20, 1907.

Gives an account of the proceedings of the meeting held in Boston, August 19–24, 1907, and the titles of the papers presented.

1004. Evolution of some Devonic spirifers.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 574–575, 1907.

Grabau, Amadeus W., and Shimer, Hervey Woodburn.

1005. North American index fossils.—School of Mines Quart., vol. 27, no. 2, pp. 138–243, 175 figs., January, 1906; vol. 38, no. 1, pp. 20–100, 46 figs., November, 1906.

Gives brief descriptions of "index" fossils: species, genera, and higher groups, with keys to the genera. Includes references to the literature.

1006. North American index fossils. II.—School of Mines Quart., vol. 28, no. 2, pp. 150–221, 89 figs., no. 3, pp. 251–352, 165 figs., 1907.

Gives brief descriptions and synoptic tables of the brachiopods.

Graham, Blakely.

1007. The Cooney district, New Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 731–732, October 20, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology and the occurrence of the ores.

Graham, R. P. D.

1008. Note on two interesting pseudomorphs in the McGill University mineral collection.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 47–54, 3 figs., July, 1906.

Describes pseudomorphs after laumontite from Quebec and corundum from Ontario.

Graichen, W.

1009. Das Kupfer-Gold-Lager von Globe, Arizona.—Zeitschr. f. prak. Geol., Jg. 13, Heft 1, pp. 39–40, 1 fig., January, 1905.

Describes the occurrence of gold-copper ore near Globe, Arizona.

Granberry, J. H.

1010. Magnetite deposits and mining at Mineville, N. Y.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 890–893, 986–989, 1035–1038, 1082–1084, 1130–1132, 1178–1179, 26 figs., 1906. Reprinted (with revisions by the author) under the title: The Port Henry iron mines.

Describes the geology and discusses the origin and occurrence of the ores and the mining operations.

Granberry, J. H.—Continued.

1011. History of the Schuyler mine, the first copper mine operated in the United States.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 1116–1119, 3 figs., December 15, 1906.

Contains notes on the local geology.

1012. The Schuyler mine, Kingsland, New Jersey.—Franklin Inst., Jour., vol. 164, pp. 13–28, 217–223, 7 figs., 1907.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence of copper ores.

Grant, C. C.

1013. Notes on the past collecting season.—Hamilton Sci. Assoc., Jour. and Proc., no. 22, pp. 107–114, 2 figs., 1906.

Gives notes on the occurrence of fossils in Silurian strata in the vicinity of Hamilton, Ontario.

1014. Additional notes on late collecting season.—Hamilton Sci. Assoc., Jour. and Proc., no. 22, pp. 115–120, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of fossils in the Silurian beds in the vicinity of Hamilton, Ontario.

1015. Notes on the late collecting season.—Hamilton Sci. Assoc., Jour. and Proc., no. 23, pp. 130–137, 1907.

Gives notes on Silurian fossils and their occurrence in the vicinity of Hamilton, Ontario.

1016. Notes during the collecting season.—Hamilton Sci. Assoc., Jour. and Proc., no. 23, pp. 138–144, 1907.

Gives notes on Silurian fossils occurring in the vicinity of Hamilton, Ontario.

Grant, Ulysses Sherman.

1017. Report on the lead and zinc deposits of Wisconsin, with an atlas of detailed maps.—Wisconsin Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 14, 100 pp., 26 pls. (18 in atlas), 10 figs., 1906.

Describes the physiographic features of the Wisconsin lead district, the geologic structure of the area, the character, occurrence, and relations of Cambrian and Ordovician strata, and the occurrence, relations, and origin of the lead and zinc ores.

1018. Zinc and lead deposits in Wisconsin.—Min. Mag., vol. 13, no. 6, pp. 453–460, 7 figs., June, 1906.

Gives a general account of the geology of the region, and the occurrence, character, and mining of the ores.

1019. Structural relations of the Wisconsin zinc and lead deposits.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 233–242, 4 figs., December–January, 1905–1906.

Describes the general and structural geology of the ore deposits, and discusses their origin.

1020. Copper and other mineral resources of Prince William Sound.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 78–87, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology of the region, and the occurrence and character of deposits of copper ore.

Grant, Ulysses S., and Burchard, Ernest F.

1021. Description of the Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles [Wisconsin-Iowa-Illinois].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of the U. S., folio no. 145, 14 pp., 11 figs., 4 maps, 1907.

Describes the topography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Cambrian, Ordovician, and Silurian strata and Quaternary deposits, the geologic structure and history, and the mineral resources, chiefly lead and zinc.

Gratacap, L. P.

1022. The Clove Valley Pleistocene lake basin.—Staten Island Nat. Sci. Assoc., Proc., vol. 8, no. 2, pp. 3–4, 1901.

Gratacap, L. P.—Continued.

1023. Newfoundland, its geology and mineral resources.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 19, pp. 525–526, 3 figs., November 11, 1905.

1024. The largest American collection of meteorites.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 69, no. 1, pp. 21–28, 6 figs., July, 1906.

Graton, Louis Caryl.

1025. Reconnaissance of some gold and tin deposits of the southern Appalachians.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull, no. 293, pp. 9–118, 7 pls., 14 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, geology, origin, and mining of tin and gold ores in North and South Carolina.

1026. Description and petrology of the metamorphic and igneous rocks.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 54, pp. 41–113, 4 pls., 1906.

Describes the distribution and the petrographic and chemical character of the various igneous and metamorphic rocks of the Cripple Creek district, and discusses their magmatic derivation.

Lower Paleozoic formations in New Mexico.—See Gordon and Graton, no. 983.

A reconnaissance of the mineral deposits of New Mexico.—See Lindgren and Graton, no. 1603.

The production in the United States in 1906 of copper.—See no. 2419.

Greaves-Walker, A. F.

1027. The flint fire clay deposit of northeastern Kentucky.—Am. Ceramic Soc., Trans., vol. 9, pp. 461–472, 1 fig., 1907.

Greenawalt, William E.

1028. The tungsten deposit of Boulder County, Colo.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 951–952, 1 fig., May 18, 1907.

Greene, George K.

1029. [Descriptions of Devonian corals.]—Contributions to Indiana Paleontology, New Albany, Indiana, vol. 2, pt. 1, pp. 1–7, 2 pls., 1906.

1030. [On the age of the rocks near Kentland, Newton County, Ind.]—Contributions to Indiana Paleontology, New Albany, Indiana, vol. 2, pt. 1, pp. 11–17, 3 figs., 1906.

1031. [Descriptions of Devonian corals.]—Contributions to Indiana Paleontology, New Albany, Indiana, vol. 2, pt. 2, pp. 19–21, 1 pl., 1906.

1032. [Descriptions of Devonian corals.]—Contributions to Indiana Paleontology, New Albany, Indiana, vol. 2, pt. 3, pp. 33–38, 3 pls., 1906.

Gregory, Herbert E.

1033. The geology of Connecticut in relation to its water suply.—Connecticut Bd. Agric., 39th Ann. Rept., pp. 283–297, 1906.

1034. The crystalline rocks [of Connecticut].—Connecticut State Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 39–156, 6 pls., 1906.

Describes the kinds and structures of the rocks, and the occurrence, character, and relations of the crystalline formations.

1035. Glacial geology [of Connecticut].—Connecticut State Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 225–259, 7 pls., 5 figs., 1906.

Describes the glaciation and glacial deposits of the State.

1036. Geological map of Connecticut, 1905.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 727, 1907.

1037. Bibliography of the geology of Connecticut.—Connecticut State Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 8, 123 pp., 1907.

Manual of the geology of Connecticut.—See Rice and Gregory, no. 2034.

Gregory, Herbert Ernest, and Robinson, Henry Hollister.

1038. Preliminary geological map of Connecticut.—Connecticut State Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 7, 39 pp., and map in pocket, 1907.

The explanatory text accompanying the map gives a brief outline of the geology of Connecticut, a sketch of the history of geological work in Connecticut, and a summary of the geologic formations of the State.

Gregory, J. W.

1039. Climatic variations, their extent and causes.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 407–426, 1907.

Gregory, William K.

1040. The orders of teleostomous fishes. A preliminary review of the broader features of their evolution and taxonomy.—New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 2, pp. 437–508, 2 pls., September, 1907.

Prorosmarus alleni, a new genus and species of walrus from the upper Miocene of Yorktown, Virginia.—See Berry and Gregory, no. 227.

Griffith, William.

1041. Kinds and occurrence of anthracite coal.—Min. Mag., vol. 13, no. 3, pp. 214–221, March, 1906.

1042. The Matanuska coal field, Alaska.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 10, pp. 433–437, 5 figs., May, 1906.

Describes the geologic structure, the occurrence and character of the coal seams, and the quality and composition of the coals.

Griggs, Robert E.

1043. The Buffalo River [Minnesota]: an interesting meandering stream.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 38, no. 3, pp. 168–177, 2 figs., March, 1906.

Discusses factors controlling the meandering of streams.

Grimsley, G. P.

1044. Clays, limestones, and cements.—West Virginia Geol. Survey, vol. 3, 565 pp., 44 pls., 50 figs. [1906].

Describes the composition, occurrence, properties, and utilization of clays, limestones, and cement materials in West Virginia. Includes an outline of the geology of the State.

1045. Portland cement resources of West Virginia.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 998–999, May 25, 1907.

1046. [Report on the geology of the Panhandle counties of West Virginia.]—West Virginia Geol. Survey, County Reports and Maps: Ohio, Brooke, and Hancock counties, 378 pp., 16 pls., 37 figs., and 8 maps in atlas [1907].

Griswold, W. T.

1047. The coals of the Steubenville quadrangle in West Virginia.—West Virginia Geol. Survey, County Reports and Maps: Ohio, Brooke, and Hancock counties, pp. 224–237, 1 pl. [1907].

The production in the United States in 1905 of natural gas and of petroleum.—See no. 2418.

The production in the United States in 1906 of petroleum.—See no. 2419.

Griswold, W. T., and Munn, M. J.

1048. Geology of the oil and gas fields in Steubenville, Burgettstown, and Claysville quadrangles, Ohio, West Virginia, and Pennsylvania.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 318, 196 pp., 13 pls., 1907.

Grout, Frank F.

1049. The composition of coals.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 225–241, 4 figs., April–May, 1907.

Gives a graphic mode of representing. Includes a classification.

Grout, Frank F. Continued.

1050. Cannel coal in northern Illinois.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 197–198, 1907.

[Oil fields of] Randolph County [Illinois].—See Blatchley, no. 245.

Guerra, Manuel Fernández.

1051. Solución á las cuestiones técnico-geológicas, propuestas por el Sr. Lic. D. Luis Méndez, presidente de la Academia de jurisprudencia y legislación, sobre si son denunciables los mantos de carbón de piedra y los depósitos de petróleo que existan en terrenos de propiedad particular.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana, Bol., t. 2, pp. 87–110, 1906.

Includes a discussion of the occurrence of coal and of petroleum.

Guild, F. N.

1052. Notes on some eruptive rocks in Mexico.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 159–175, 6 figs., August, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, and chemical composition of some eruptive rocks from central Mexico.

1053. The composition of molybdite from Arizona.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 455–456, June, 1907.

1054. Coon Mountain crater.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 24–25, July 5, 1907.

Discusses the origin of the depression so named.

Gulliver, F. P.

1055. Brewsters Neck, Connecticut.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 368–369, September 21, 1906.

Describes a glacial deposit of water-laid sand and gravel.

1056. Ice present during the formation of glacial terraces.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 770–771, May 17, 1907.

1057. The American Association for the Advancement of Science. Summer meeting, Section E—Geology and geography.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 397–404, September 27, 1907.

Describes the excursions made. Includes notes on the geology of the places visited. Gives abstracts of papers presented.

1058. Brewsters Neck, Connecticut.—Abstract: Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 56–57, pp. 268–269, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and mode of formation of certain glacial deposits.

Gunther, C. G.

The White Knob copper deposits, Mackay, Idaho.—See Kemp and Gunther, no. 1372.

Gwillim, J. C.

1059. Western coal resources.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 3 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 1), pp. 16–18, March 15, 1907.

Haanel, Eugene.

1060. Report of the superintendent of mines.—Canada, Dept. of the Interior, Ann. Rept., pt. 8, pp. 3–10, 1907.

Haddon, R. W.

1061. Zinc mining in New Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 845–846, 2 figs., May 5, 1906.

Gives notes upon the geology of the Magdalena Range, New Mexico, and the occurrence of the ores yielding silver, lead, zinc, and copper.

Haehl, H. L., and others.

1062. Report of committee [of the San Francisco Association of members of the American Society of Civil Engineers] on the geology of the [San Francisco] earthquake.—Am. Soc. Civil Eng., Proc., vol. 33, no. 3, pp. 307–313, 7 figs., March, 1907; Trans., vol. 59, pp. 216–222, 2 pls., 2 figs., December, 1907.

Halberstadt, Baird.

1063. Halberstadt's general map of the bituminous coal fields of Pennsylvania, 1907.

Haldane, Wm. G.

A study of the uranium and vanadium belts of southern Colorado.—See Fleck and Haldane, no. 878.

Hall, C. W.

1064. Some geological features of the Minnesota Seaside Station [Vancouver Island].—Postelsia, the Yearbook of the Minnesota Seaside Station, St. Paul, Minnesota, 1906, pp. 305–347, 8 pls.

Describes the lithology of the southwestern part of Vancouver Island and discusses the probable age of the rocks and their origin.

Hall, W. Carvel.

1065. Report of survey of crest line of Niagara Falls.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 306, pp. 26–31, 1907.

Halla, Otto.

1066. The beaches of Nome.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, p. 688, June 1, 1907.

Describes the occurrence of placer gold at different levels.

Halse, Edward.

The occurrence of pebbles, concretions, and conglomerate in metalliferous veins.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 154–177, 13 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 4, pp. 719–742, 13 figs., 1905).—See Halse, 5, page 151 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

1067. The geology of Chiapas and Tabasco, Mexico.—Min. Jour., London, vol. 79, pp. 243–244, February 24, 1906.

Hand, W. F.

A preliminary report on some of the clays of Mississippi.—See Logan and Hand, no. 1609.

Handlirsch, Anton.

1068. A new blattoid from the Cretaceous of North America.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 29, pp. 655–656, 1 fig., 1906.

1069. Revision of American Paleozoic insects.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 29, pp. 661–820, 109 figs., 1906.

1070. Die fossilen Insekten und die Phylogenie der rezenten Formen.—Leipzig, Wilhelm Englemann, 1906. Lief. 1–4, 640 pp., 36 pls.

1071. Fossil insects and the development of the class Insecta.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 70, no. 1, pp. 55–62, January, 1907.

Translated from the German by Lucy Peck Bush.

Hanks, Henry G.

1072. Notes on "aragotite," a rare California mineral.—Roy. Micro. Soc., Jour., 1905, pt. 6, pp. 673–676, 1905.

Hansell, N. V.

Magnetite mines at Lyon Mountain, N. Y.—See Newland and Hansell, no. 1796.

Harder, Edmund Cecil.

1073. The joint system in the rocks of southwestern Wisconsin and its relation to the drainage network.—Wisconsin Univ., Bull., Sci. Ser., vol. 3, no. 5, pp. 207–246, 10 pls., 1906.

Describes investigations upon the directions of joints at localities in southwestern Wisconsin, and the drainage system, and discusses their relations.

Hardinge, H. W.

1074. The Cobalt district, Ontario.—Min. World, vol. 26, p. 215, February 9, 1907.

Hardman, John E.

1075. Quebec's new mineral region.—Canadian Min. Rev., vol. 25, pp. 9–12, 43–47, 1905.

Includes notes on the geology of northern Quebec and the occurrence and character of ore deposits.

1076. Cobalt, Canada, the new silver-mining district.—Eng. Mag., vol. 33, no. 1, pp. 21–34, 14 figs., April, 1907.

Includes an account of the geology and the occurrence and character of the ores.

Harper, Roland M.

1077. A phytogeographical sketch of the Altamaha grit region of the coastal plain of Georgia.—New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pp. 1–414, 28 pls., 17 figs., September, 1906.

Includes a general account of the geology of Georgia, particularly of the Altamaha grit region.

Harris, Gilbert D.

1078. Notes on elementary geologic mensuration. Ithaca, 1904. 61 pp. and tables.

1079. Notes on the geology of the Winnfield sheet.—Louisiana Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 5, 36 pp., 9 pls. (incl. geol. map), 5 figs., 1907.

Describes the topography, economic resources, and the occurrence, character, and relations of Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary deposits.

1080. Cartography of southwestern Louisiana with special reference to the Jennings sheet.—Louisiana Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 6, 24 pp., 1 map, 1907.

Harrison, Richard C.

1081. Pockets in gold veins.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, p. 564, May 4, 1907.

Hartnagel, C. A.

1082. Notes on the Ontaric, or Siluric, section of eastern New York.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, p. 582, 1906.

1083. Stratigraphic relations of the Oneida conglomerate.—N. Y. State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 29–38, 2 pls., 1907.

1084. Upper Siluric and lower Devonic formations of the Skunnemunk Mountain region.—N. Y. State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 39–54, 3 pls., 1 geol. map, 1907.

1085. Geologic map of the Rochester and Ontario Beach quadrangles.—New York State Mus., Bull. 114, 35 pp., geol. map, August, 1907.

The accompanying text describes the occurrence, character, relations, and faunal content of Silurian strata.

1086. Structural relations and origin of the limonite beds at Cornwall, N. Y.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 597–598, 1907.

Hartzell, J. Culver.

1087. Conditions of fossilization.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 4, pp. 269–289, 14 figs., 1906.

Describes the conditions in which fossils occur, reviews the usage of authors in regard to the terms original, mold, and cast, gives definitions for these terms, and discusses the mineralization and preservation of invertebrates as affected by the lithological characters of formations.

Harvard University.

1088. Nathaniel Southgate Shaler.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 869–872, June 8, 1906.

"Minute adopted by the Faculty of Arts and Sciences of Harvard University."

Hastings, John B.

1089. Are the quartz veins of Silver Peak, Nevada, the result of magmatic segregation?—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 647–654, 1 fig., 1906; Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 1 [7], pp. 9–16, 1 fig., January, 1906.

1090. The geology of Goldfield, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 843–844, 2 figs., May 5, 1906.

Hastings, John B., and Berkey, Charles P.

1091. The geology and petrography of the Goldfield mining district, Nevada.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 8, pp. 295–314, 2 figs., March, 1906; Trans., vol. 37, pp. 140–159, 2 figs., 1907.

Hatcher, John Bell.

1092. The Ceratopsia: History of discovery, classification, osteology, and systematic descriptions.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Mon., vol. 49, pp. 3–157, 1907.

Hatcher, John B., Marsh, Othniel C., and Lull, Richard S.

1093. The Ceratopsia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Mon., vol. 49, 300 pp., 51 pls., 125 figs., 1907.

Hately, J. Geo.

1094. Copper mining on the Colorado River.—Min. World, vol. 26, p. 809, 1 fig., June 29, 1907.

Haultain, H. E. T.

1095. Corundum at Craigmont [Ontario].—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 12 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 10), pp. 291–296, 3 figs., August 1, 1907.

Haupt, Lewis M.

1096. Changes along the New Jersey coast.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geologist for 1905, pp. 27–95, 18 pls., 1906.

Haven, G. T.

1097. Volcanoes give United States two islands.—Mineral Collector, vol. 14, no. 1, pp. 1–3, March, 1907.

Haworth, Erasmus.

1098. History, geography, geology, and metallurgy of Galena-Joplin lead and zinc.—Kansas, Univ. Geol. Survey, vol. 8, pp. 1–126, 23 pls., 7 figs., 1904.

Describes the development of the lead and zinc industry and the geology of the lead and zinc deposits of Kansas, and discusses the origin of the ores.

Economic geology of the Independence quadrangle, Kansas.—See Schrader and Haworth, no. 2144.

Hay, Oliver P.

1099. Descriptions of two new genera (*Echmatemys* and *Xenochelys*) and two new species (*Xenochelys formosa* and *Terrapene putnami*) of fossil turtles.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 27–31, 7 figs., 1906.

Hay, Oliver P.—Continued.

1100. On two interesting genera of Eocene turtles, *Chisternon* Leidy and *Anosteira* Leidy.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 155–160, 3 figs., 1906.

1101. Descriptions of new species of turtles of the genus *Testudo*, collected from the Miocene by the Carnegie Museum; together with a description of the skull of *Stylemys nebrascensis*.—Carnegie Mus., Annals, vol. 4, no. 1, pp. 15–20, 6 pls., 11 figs., December, 1906.

1102. Systematic paleontology of the Pleistocene deposits of Maryland: Reptilia.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 169–170, pl. xl, fig. 2, 1906.

1103. Descriptions of seven new species of turtles from the Tertiary of the United States.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 847–863, 1 pl., 20 figs., 1907.

1104. A new fossil stickleback fish from Nevada.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 271–273, 1907.

1105. A new genus and species of fossil shark related to *Edestus* Leidy.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 22–24, 1 fig., July 5, 1907.

1106. The turtles of the Bridger basin.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, p. 592, 1907.

Haycock, Ernest.

1107. [Report on the] geology of parts of the counties of Labelle and Wright, Quebec.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 105–112, 1906.

Gives notes on the general geology and on the occurrence and character of the rocks.

Hayes, C. Willard.

1108. The relation of the federal government to the mining industry.—Am. Min. Cong., 8th. Ann. Sess., pp. 46–59, 1906.

Includes a brief history of the U. S. Geological Survey and some consideration of its relations to the mining industry.

1109. Contributions to economic geology, 1905: Introduction.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 1–13, 1906.

Explains the purpose and character of the bulletin and describes the different series of publications of the U. S. Geological Survey.

1110. Introduction to Contributions to economic geology, 1906, part I.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 7–13, 1907.

Includes a list of the folios of the Geologic Atlas of the United States, showing the mineral resources described.

1111. The Gila River alum deposits.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 215–223, 1 fig., 1907.

Hayford, John F.

1112. The geodetic evidence of isostasy, with a consideration of the depth and completeness of the isostatic compensation and of the bearing of the evidence upon some of the greater problems of geology.—Washington Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 25–40, 1906.

1113. The earth a failing structure.—Philos. Soc. of Washington, Bull., vol. 15, pp. 57–74, December, 1907.

Hayford, John F., and Baldwin, A. L.

1114. The earth movements in the California earthquake of 1906.—U. S. Coast and Geodetic Survey, Rept. of Superintendent for 1906–7, Appendix 3, pp. 67–104, 1907.

Headden, William P.

1115. Mineralogical notes, no. III.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 167–182, 1906.

Describes cassiterite from North Carolina and South Dakota, phosphorescent zinc-blendes from Utah and California, and jamesonite, meneghite, huebnerite, wolframite, and tapiolite from South Dakota.

1116. Some phosphorescent calcites from Fort Collins, Colo., and Joplin, Mo.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol .21, pp. 301–308, April, 1906.

1117. An examination of some coals from Routt County, Colorado.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 257–280, March, 1907.

1118. A study of some Colorado coals—a comparison of some coals from Boulder, Routt, and Delta counties.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 281–300, May, 1907.

1119. Phosphorescent calcites.—Mineral Collector, vol. 14, no. 2, pp. 21–22, April, 1907.

Hedburg, Eric.

1120. The Wisconsin zinc fields.—Mining World, vol. 24, no. 3, pp. 61–62, January 20, 1906.

Heikes, V. C.

Production of gold and silver in 1905 in Arizona, Idaho, and Utah.—See no. 2418.

The production in Arizona and in Utah in 1906 of gold and silver. See no. 2419.

Heilprin, Angelo.

1121. Mont Pelé in its might. A scientific study of the volcano's activity, from data gathered at the crater's mouth.—McClure's Magazine, vol. 19, no. 4, pp. 359–368, 9 figs., August, 1902.

1122. The rock of the Pelé obelisk and the condition of the volcano in February, 1906.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 25–26, July 6, 1906.

1123. The shattered obelisk of Mont Pelé.—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 17, no. 8, pp. 465–474, 5 pls., August, 1906.

Describes the condition of the summit of Mont Pelé and discusses the mode of formation of its former spine.

1124. The concurrence and interrelation of volcanic and seismic phenomena.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 545–551, November 2, 1906.

1125. The concurrence and interrelation of volcanic and seismic phenomena.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10^{e} sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 187–196, 1907.

1126. The Catskill Mountains.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 4, pp. 193–199, April, 1907.

Describes the physiography and geologic history of the Catskill region.

Henderson, Junius.

1127. The Tertiary lake basin of Florissant, Colorado.—Colorado Univ., Studies, vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 145–156, 1 pl., 1906.

Gives an account of the mode of formation and character of the Florissant formation of Colorado, notes upon the physiographic and geologic history, and a bibliography.

1128. Topographic development of Chalk Bluffs and Pawnee Buttes.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 247–256, 7 figs., March, 1907.

Hendrixson, W. S.

1129. Some features of the Iowa ground waters.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 187–199, 1907.

Heneage, E. F.

1130. A consideration of the Archean period of the continents of North America and South Africa, with reference to mineral occurrences.—British Assoc. Adv. Sci., Rept. of 75th meeting, pp. 410–411, 1906.

Henton, John M.

1131. An interesting study in geology.—Min. World, vol. 27, p. 975, 1 fig., November 30, 1907.

Discusses a land slip in Montana.

Herrick, R. L.

1132. The Joplin zinc district.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 28, no. 4, pp. 145–157, 1 pl., 15 figs., November, 1907.

Includes an account of the geology of the district.

The Gold Prince mine and mill.—See Scholl and Herrick, no. 2141.

Hershey, Oscar H.

1133. Some western Klamath stratigraphy.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 58–66, January, 1906.

Describes the faulting of the region and the occurrence, character, and relations of stratified and volcanic rocks, and discusses the relative age of certain formations.

Hess, Frank L.

1134. The York tin region [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 145–157, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology, and the occurrence, character, and relations of tin lodes and of tin-bearing gravels.

1135. Some magnesite deposits of California.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 385–392, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of the deposits and the economic developments.

1136. Review of "Tin deposits of the world," by Sidney Fawns (London, The Mining Journal, 1905).—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 500–502, 1906.

1137. What is a fissure vein?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 700–702, 1906.

1138. The working magnesite deposits of California.—Eng. Mag., vol. 31, no. 5, pp. 691–704, 8 figs., August, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence and character of the deposits.

1139. The Carolina tin deposits.—Eng. Mag., vol. 32, no. 1, pp. 10–20. 5 figs., October, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology, and on the occurrence and character of the tin deposits.

1140. The York tin region of Alaska.—Eng. Mag., vol. 32, no. 3, pp. 352–369, 8 figs., December, 1906.

Gives a brief account of the geology, occurrence, and character of the tin ores in the York region of Alaska.

The Rampart gold placer region.—See Prindle and Hess, no. 1958.

The production in the United States in 1905 of tin.—See no. 2418.

The production in the United States in 1906 of antimony, bismuth, nickel, cobalt, tungsten, vanadium, molybdenum, titanium, uranium, and tantalum; of arsenic; of selenium, and of tin.—See no. 2419.

Hice, Richard R.

1141. What should be embraced in a geological study and report on clays?—Am. Ceramic Soc., Trans., vol. 8, pp. 221–225, 1906.

Hice, Richard R., and others.

1142. Report of the committee on cooperation with federal and state geological surveys.—Am. Ceramic Soc., Trans., vol. 9, pp. 741–771, 1907.

Includes various data relating to the study of and reports on clays.

Hidden, W. E., and Warren, C. H.

1143. On yttocrasite, a new yttrium-thorium-uranium titanate.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 515–519, December, 1906; Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 44, Heft 1, pp. 18–23, 1907.

Hilgard, E. W.

1144. Soils: their formation, properties, composition, and relations to climate and plant growth in the humid and arid regions. New York, The MacMillan Company, 1906. 593 pp., 89 figs.

1145. Some peculiarities of rock-weathering and soil formation in the arid and humid regions.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 261–269, April, 1906.

1146. The exceptional nature and genesis of the Mississippi delta.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 861–866, December 28, 1906.

1147. The causes of the glacial epoch.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 431–436, 1907; Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 350–354, March 1, 1907.

1148. Exceptional nature and genesis of the Mississippi delta.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 731, 1907.

Hill, Robert T.

1149. The volcano systems of the western hemisphere. Several groups of active volcanoes.—The Century Magazine, vol. 64, no. 3, pp. 473–483, 13 figs., July, 1902.

1150. On the origin of the small mounds of the lower Mississippi Valley and Texas.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 704–706, May 4, 1906.

1151. Geologic and geographic aspects of Mexico.—Min. World, vol. 25, pp. 370–372, 459, 540–541, 596, 7 figs., 1906; vol. 26, pp. 69, 187, 1907; vol. 27, pp. 589–591, 633–634, 805, 6 figs., 1907.

1152. Geology of the Sierra Almoloya, with notes on the tectonic history of the Mexican plateau.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 710–712, May 3, 1907.

1153. Peculiar formations of the Mexican arid regions.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 662–666, 3 figs., April 6, 1907.

Discusses physiographic features and the mode of their formation.

1154. Characteristics of some Mexican mining regions.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 631–636, 8 figs., October 5, 1907.

Discusses physiographic features and economic resources of Chihuahua, Sonora, and the western Sierra Madre.

1155. Geology of the Sierra Almoloya, Mexico.—Min. World, vol. 26, pp. 530–532, 560, 6 figs., 1907.

1156. Mexico: Its geology and natural resources.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 686–691, 10 figs., October 26, 1907.

Hille, F.

1157. The Atik-Okan nickeliferous pyrrhotite deposits and their origin.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 285–301, 1 pl. (map), 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the rock formations of the region and discusses the origin of the iron ores.

1158. Preliminary report on the iron ore deposits of western Ontario.—Canada, Dept. Interior, Rept. Supt. Mines, 1907, pp. 13–18, 1907.

Hillebrand, W. F.

1159. Notes on the chemical composition of the roofing slates of eastern New York and western Vermont.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 275, pp. 39–42, 1906.

1160. The analysis of silicate and carbonate rocks.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 305, 200 pp., 24 figs., 1907.

Hillebrand, W. F., and Schaller, W. T.

1161. The mercury minerals from Terlingua, Texas; kleinite, terlinguaite, eglestonite, montroydite, calomel, mercury.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 259–274, 4 figs., September, 1907.

Hilton, Edward.

A history of the earthquake and fire in San Francisco.—See Aitken and Hilton, no. 21.

Himmelwright, A. L. A.

1162. The San Francisco earthquake and fire: a brief history of the disaster. New York, The Roebling Construction Company [1906]. 270 pp., illus.

Hinrichs, G. D.

1163. Sur les météorites d'Amana [Iowa].—Acad. d. Sci., Paris, Compt. Rend., t. 140, pp. 545–547, 1905.

Hitchcock, C. H.

1164. Surfacial geology of the region about Burlington [Vermont].—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 232–235, 1906.

1165. The Champlain deposits of northern Vermont.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 236–253, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence and character of the deposits and the relations of deposits in different valleys and basins, and outlines the geological history of the Champlain Valley.

1166. Geology of Diamond Head, Oahu.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 469–484, 5 pls., 1906.

Presents the views of previous writers as to the composition and origin of Diamond Head, Oahu, and describes new observations upon the character, occurrence, and relations of the deposits of which it is composed and their bearing upon the method and age of its formation.

1167. Mohokea caldera.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 485–496, 3 pls., 1906.

Describes the physical features and history of the Mohokea caldera of Hawaii and discusses the origin of calderas.

1168. Glacial Lake Memphremagog.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 773, May 17, 1907.

Hixon, Hiram W.

1169. The origin of earthquakes.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 864, May 5, 1906.

1170. The geological age of the earth as compared to the life of the sun.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 297, May 5, 1906.

1171. The ore deposits and geology of the Sudbury district [Ontario].—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 223–235, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and geologic relations of the ore deposits and discusses their origin.

1172. The Sudbury nickel region.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 313–314, 1 fig., August 18, 1906.

Discusses the geologic structure of the Sudbury, Ontario, region.

1173. Genesis of ores of the Cobalt district.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 630, March 30, 1907.

1174. Ore deposition.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 593–594, May 11, 1907.

1175. Volcanic ash.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, p. 809, December 28, 1907.

Discusses the origin of volcanic ash.

Hobbs, William Herbert.

1176. The correlation of fracture systems and the evidences of planetary dislocations within the earth's crust.—Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Arts, and Letters, vol. 15, pt. 1, 1905.

Discusses the directions of lines of fracture in various parts of the United States and their correspondence to the major features of the earth's surface, including details in a table of fracture systems.

1177. Suggestions regarding a petrographic nomenclature, based on the quantitative classification.—Abstract: Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, p. 604, 1906.

1178. On two new occurrences of the "Cortlandt series" of rocks within the State of Connecticut.—Festschrift Harry Rosenbusch, E. Schweizerbartsche Verlagsbuchhandlung, Stuttgart, 1906, pp. 25–48, 1 pl., 3 figs.

Calls attention to two occurrences of the "Cortlandt series" of igneous rocks in the State of Connecticut, and gives petrographic descriptions of the rock types found in them.

1179. America and seismological research.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 69, no. 3, pp. 226–228, September, 1906.

1180. Correspondence relating to a study of an area of crystalline rocks in southwestern New England.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 655–658, November 23, 1906.

1181. On some principles of seismic geology.—Beiträge zur Geophysik (Gerland), Bd. 7, Heft 2, pp. 219–292, 10 figs., 1907.

Includes a chapter on the seismic geography of the eastern United States and a list of the earthquake epicenters within the eastern United States.

1182. Earthquakes, an introduction to seismic geology. New York, D. Appleton and Company, 1907. 336 pp., 24 pls., 112 figs.

1183. [Seismological research].—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 2, pp. 182–184, 1907.

1184. The recent advance in seismology.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, pp. 288–297, 396–409, 4 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

1185. The iron ores of the Salisbury district of Connecticut, New York, and Massachusetts.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 153–181, 12 figs., 1907.

Describes the history of the mining operations, the geology of the district, the occurrence of the ores in the various mines, and their composition and origin.

1186. Some topographic features formed at the time of earthquakes and the origin of mounds in the Gulf plain.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 245–256, 5 figs., April, 1907.

Discusses the origin of small mounds and adduces evidence in favor of their formation through seismic agencies.

1187. Origin of ocean basins in the light of the new seismology.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 233–250, 1 pl., 1907.

1188. Nathaniel Southgate Shaler.—Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Trans., vol. 15, pt. 2, pp. 924–927, 1 pl. (port.), 1907.

1189. The Charleston earthquake of August 31st, 1886, in a new light.—Geol. Mag., dec. 5, vol. 4, no. 5, pp. 197–202, 1 fig., 1907.

1190. Origin of the ocean basins in the light of the new seismology.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 766, May 17, 1907.

1191. Seismotectonic lines and lineaments—a rejoinder.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 253–255, 1 fig., August 23, 1907.

1192. Earthquakes viewed in a new light.—Michigan Acad. Sci., 9th Rept., pp. 43–56, 2 figs., 1907.

Hobbs, William Herbert, and Leith, Charles Kenneth.

1193. The pre-Cambrian volcanic and intrusive rocks of the Fox River Valley, Wisconsin.—Univ. of Wisconsin, Bull. no. 158, Science Series, vol. 3, no. 6, pp. 247–277, 1 pl., 21 figs., May, 1907.

Hobson, Bernard.

1194. A new geological map of North America.—Geol. Mag., dec. 5, vol. 3, no. 12, pp. 564–566, December, 1906.

1195. An excursion to the volcanoes of Navado de Toluca and Jorullo in Mexico.—Geol. Mag., dec. 5, vol. 4, no. 1, pp. 5–13, 1 pl., January, 1907.

Describes physical, geologic, and petrologic features of these volcanoes.

1196. The volcanoes of Mexico.—Scottish Geog. Mag., vol. 23, pp. 25–27, 1907.

Plant remains in basalt, Mexico.—See Solórzano and Hobson, no. 2257.

Hoffmann, G. Christian.

1197. [Report on] chemistry and mineralogy.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 125–131, 1906.

Gives a brief account of the work done by the division of chemistry and mineralogy of the Geological Survey of Canada and an annotated list of minerals and rocks added to its museum.

1198. Report of the section of chemistry and mineralogy.—Geol. Survey of Canada, Ottawa, 1906. 71 pp.

Includes notes on the occurrence and composition of various minerals and economic materials.

Högbom, A. G.

1199. Zur Petrographie der kleinen Antillen.—Geol. Inst. Univ. Upsala, Bull., vol. 6, no. 11–12, pp. 214–233, 2 pls., 1905.

Describes rocks collected from various islands of the Lesser Antilles.

Holden, R. J.

1200. The brown ores of the New River-Cripple Creek district, Virginia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 190–193, 1906.

Describes the geologic structure of the district and the occurrence, character, and origin of the iron ores.

1201. Mineral resources of Virginia: Iron.—*In* Watson, T. L., Mineral resources of Virginia, pp. 402–491, 8 pls., 20 figs., 1907.

Holland, W. J.

1202. The osteology of *Diplodocus* Marsh, with special reference to the restoration of the skeleton of *Diplodocus carnegici* Hatcher, presented by Mr. Andrew Carnegie to the British Museum, May 12, 1905.—Carnegie Mus., Mem., vol. 2, pp. 225–278, 8 pls., 30 figs., 1906.

Hollick, Arthur.

1203. The Cretaceous flora of southern New York and New England.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Mon., vol. 50, 219 pp., 40 pls., 1906.

Reviews the progress of geologic investigation upon the Cretaceous of the region and describes the general character and correlation of the plant-bearing beds and gives systematic descriptions of the plant remains.

1204. Origin of the amber found on Staten Island.—New York Bot. Garden, vol. 7, pp. 11–12, 1906.

1205. A newly discovered outcrop of Triassic rock on Staten Island [New York].—Staten Island Assoc. Arts and Sciences, vol. 1, pt. 1, pp. 16–17, 1906.

Describes the character and occurrence of Triassic rocks in Staten Island.

Hollick, Arthur—Continued.

1206. A fossil forest fire.—Staten Island Assoc. Arts and Sciences, vol. 1, pt. 2, pp. 21–23, 1906.

Gives an explanation of the occurrence of charred wood in Cretaceous deposits at Kreisherville, Staten Island, New York.

1207. Insect borings in Cretaceous lignite from Kreischerville [New York].—Staten Island Assoc. Arts and Sciences, vol. 1, pt. 2, pp. 23–24, 1906.

1208. A soapstone drift bowlder containing magnetite.—Staten Island Assoc. Arts and Sciences, Proc., vol. 1, pt. 2, pp. 31–32, 1906.

1209. The Pleistocene flora [of Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 148–149, 1906.

1210. Systematic paleontology of the Pleistocene deposits of Maryland: Pteridophyta and Spermatophyta.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 217–237, 9 pls., 1906; New York Bot. Garden, Contr., no. 85, 1906.

1211. Description of new Tertiary fossil flower from Florissant, Colorado.—Torreya, vol. 7, no. 9, pp. 182–184, 2 figs., 1907.

American fossil mosses, with description of a new species from Florissant, Colorado.—See Britton and Hollick, no. 304.

Hollick, Arthur, and Jeffrey, Edward C.

1212. Affinities of certain Cretaceous plant remains commonly referred to the genera *Dammara* and *Brachyphyllum*.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 40, pp. 189–216, 5 pls., March, 1906; New York Bot. Garden, Contr. no. 79, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of the material, the methods of investigation employed, and gives a description of *Protodammara speciosa* n. gen. and sp., and critical notes upon the other material.

1213. Recent identification of Cretaceous gymnosperms from Kreischerville, N. Y.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 292–293, February 22, 1907.

Holmes, Joseph A.

Report on the operations of the coal-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, St. Louis, Mo., 1904.—See Parker, Holmes, Campbell, no. 1870.

Holmes, Joseph A., and others.

1214. Preliminary report on the operations of the fuel-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at St. Louis, Mo., 1905.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 290, 240 pp., 1906.

Contains the following papers:
Introduction, by J. A. Holmes, pp. 5–15.
Literature relating to peat and its utilization, pp. 11–16.
Field work, by E. W. Parker and J. Shober Burrows, pp. 16–28.
Work of the chemical laboratory, by N. W. Lord, pp. 29–30.
Washing tests, by John D. Wick, pp. 31–32.
Steaming tests, by L. P. Breckenridge, pp. 33–35.
Producer-gas tests, by Robert H. Fernald, pp. 36–37.
Coking tests, by A. W. Belden, pp. 38–39.
Briquetting tests, by J. A. Holmes, pp. 40–52.
Detailed report of tests, pp. 53–233.

Holway, Ruliff S.

1215. The history of the Blue Lakes [California].—California Phys. Geog. Club, Bull., vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 8–13, 2 figs., April, 1907.

Describes the physiographic origin and history of the lakes in Lake County, California.

1216. Physiographic changes bearing on the faunal relationships of the Russian and Sacramento rivers, California.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 382–383, September 30, 1907.

Horton, F. W.

The production in the United States in 1905 of platinum and quicksilver.—See no. 2418.

Hoskins, L. M.

1217. The rigidity of the earth.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 403, September 28, 1906.

Hotchkiss, W. O.

1218. Cobalt mining district, Ontario.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 23, pp. 634–636, 4 figs., December 9, 1905.

Describes the geology and the occurrence and character of the ore deposits.

1219. Mining and mineral resources of Wisconsin.—Am. Min. Congr., Rept. of Proc., 9th Ann. Sess., pp. 220–225, 1907.

Hovey, Edmund Otis.

1220. Present condition of Mont Pelé.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 566–569, 2 pls., 1906.

1221. Soufrière of Saint Lucia.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 569–570, 1 fig., 1906.

1222. Boiling lake of Dominica.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 570–571, 1 fig., 1906.

1223. The geology of the Guaynopita district, Chihuahua [Mexico].—Festschrift Harry Rosenbusch, E. Schweizerbartsche Verlagsbuchhandlung, Stuttgart, 1906, pp. 77–95, 2 pls., 7 figs.

1224. The collections illustrating the rocks and minerals of Manhattan Island.—Am. Mus. Jour., vol. 6, no. 1, pp. 6–12, 3 figs., January, 1906.

1225. Geological notes on the western Sierra Madre of Chihuahua, Mexico.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 467, March 23, 1906.

1226. [Report of the meeting of] Section E—Geology and Geography: American Association for the Advancement of Science.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 286–291, February 23, 1906.

Contains abstracts of papers read at the meeting held at New Orleans, December, 1905.

1227. The American Association for the Advancement of Science. Special meeting, Ithaca, New York, June 28–July 3, 1906. Section E—Geology and Geography.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 365–372, September 21, 1906.

Gives an account of the meeting and abstracts of the papers presented.

1228. Notes on the geology of the Guaynopita, Chihuahua, Mexico, mining district.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 369, September 21, 1906.

1229. The Willamette meteorite.—Am. Mus. Jour., vol. 6, no. 3, pp. 105–116, 4 pls., July, 1906.

Describes the finding, subsequent history, and characters of this meteorite.

1230. Notes on northern Mexico: Its deserts, plateaus, and canyons.—Philadelphia Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 4, no. 5, pp. 1–24 (247–270), 3 pls., October, 1906.

1231. The Tenth International Geological Congress.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 38, no. 12, pp. 730–741, December, 1906.

Gives an account of the Tenth International Geological Congress held in the City of Mexico, September, 1906, and abstracts of some of the papers presented. Includes notes on the geology of Mexico in the account of the excursions.

1232. The Selma meteorite.—Am. Mus. Jour., vol. 7, no. 1, pp. 8–12, 4 figs., January, 1907.

Describes the physical characters of this aerolite, found near Selma, Alabama.

Hovey, Edmund Otis—Continued.

1233. The Isthmus of Tehuantepec and the Tehuantepec National Railway.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 2, pp. 78–91, 6 figs., February, 1907.

Includes a brief account of the geology of the Isthmus of Tehuantepec, Mexico.

1234. The American Association for the Advancement of Science. Meeting of Section E—Geology and Geography.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 293–298, February 22, 1907.

Gives an account of the meeting and abstracts of the papers presented.

1235. La Sierra Madre occidentale de l'état de Chihuahua.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 1259–1268, 1907.

1236. A geological reconnaissance in the western Sierra Madre of the State of Chihuahua, Mexico.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 401–442, 18 pls., 13 figs., 1 map, 1907.

1237. The Geological Society of America.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 761–775, May 17, 1907.

Gives an account of the meeting in New York, December 27–29, 1906, and abstracts of the papers presented.

1238. Notes on the geology of the Guaynopita, Chihuahua, Mexico, mining district.—Abstract: Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 56–57, p. 270, 1907.

1239. Volcanoes of Colima, Toluca, and Popocatepetl.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 764 and 868, May 17 and 31, 1907.

Remarks on and descriptions of [invertebrate] Jurassic fossils of the Black Hills.—See Whitfield and Hovey, no. 2563.

The production in the United States in 1905 of fluorspar and cryolite, of salt, of asphaltum and bituminous rock, and of lithium minerals.—See no. 2418.

Howard, Kenneth S.

1240. Preliminary notice of a new meteorite from Texas.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, p. 186, February, 1906.

1241. The Elm Creek aerolite.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 379–381, 2 figs., May, 1907.

Describes the occurrence and characters of this meteorite from near Admire, Kansas.

Howard, Kenneth S., and Davison, John M.

1242. The Estacado aerolite.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 55–60, 4 figs., July, 1906.

Describes occurrence, characters, and chemical composition.

Howe, Ernest.

1243. Glacial phenomena in the San Juan Mountains.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 306–307, February 23, 1906.

1244. Report on the geology of the [Panama] Canal Zone.—Isthmian Canal Commission, Ann. Rept., for 1907 [60th Congr., 1st sess., Senate Doc. no. 55], pp. 108–138, 1907.

1245. Isthmian geology and the Panama Canal.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 7, pp. 639–658, 1 pl., 1907.

1246. Geology of the Canal Zone.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 148, August 2, 1907.

Description of the Ouray quadrangle, Colorado.—See Cross, Howe, and Irving, no. 607.

Howe, Ernest, and Cross, Whitman.

1247. Glacial phenomena of the San Juan Mountains, Colorado.—Geol. Soc. Am., Bull., vol. 17, pp. 251–274, 7 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the character, extent, and evidences of recent and older glaciation.

Howley, James R.

1248. Report on the continuation of the coal boring operations in the central Carboniferous area, near Goose Brook, Humber Valley, Newfoundland.—Newfoundland Geol. Survey. Rept. on Mineral Statistics for 1905, pp. 19–30, 1906.

Includes notes upon the character of the strata penetrated in borings.

1249. Report on the mineral statistics of Newfoundland for the calendar year 1905.—Newfoundland Geol. Survey, 30 pp., 1906.

Hrdlička, Aleš.

1250. Skeletal remains suggesting or attributed to early man in North America.—U. S. Bur. of Ethnology, Bull. 33, 113 pp., 21 pls., 16 figs., 1907.

Hubbard, George D.

1251. Drumlinoids of the Catatonk folio [New York].—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 38, no. 6, pp. 355–365, 6 figs., June, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, area, elevation, relations, and physical features of the elevations to which the term drumlinoids is given, and discusses their origin.

1252. Experimental physiography.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 11, pp. 658–666, 3 figs., November, 1907.

Hudson, George Henry.

1253. On some Pelmatozoa from the Chazy limestone of New York.—N. Y. State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 97–152, 10 pls., 8 figs., 1907.

1254. On the structure, development, and relationship of *Blastoidocrinus* (Billings 1859).—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 730, May 10, 1907.

1255. *Blastoidocrinus* and its type.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 401, September 27, 1907.

Huene, F. v.

1256. Ueber die Dinosaurier der aussereuropäischen Trias.—Geol. u. Palæont. Abhandl., N. F., Bd. 8, Heft 2, pp. 1–60 (97–156), 16 pls., 102 figs., 1906.

Includes descriptions and figures of American dinosaurian remains.

Hunt, W. F.

The occurrence of sulphur and celestite at Maybee, Michigan.—See Kraus and Hunt, no. 1427.

Huntington, Ellsworth.

1257. Some characteristics of the glacial period in nonglaciated regions.—Geol. Soc. Am., Bull., vol. 18, pp. 351–388, 9 pls., 16 figs., October, 1907.

Includes a discussion of the mode of formation of the Moencopie shales of Utah.

Hussakof, Louis.

1258. Studies on the Arthrodira.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Mem., vol. 9, pt. 3, pp. 105–154, 2 pls., 25 figs., May, 1906.

Describes the Arthrodiran jaw and discusses the relationships and evolution of the Arthrodira.

1259. *Zebrasoma deani*, a fossil surgeon-fish from the West Indies.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 125–126, 1 pl., 1907.

Hutchins, John Power.

1260. Gold-dredging practice at Ruby, Montana.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 1223–1226, 7 figs., June 29, 1907; vol. 84, pp. 69–72, 6 figs., July 13, 1907.

Contains notes on the character and relations of the deposits.

1261. The essential data of placer investigations.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 339–342, 385–386, 5 figs., August, 1907.

Hutchins, John Power—Continued.

1262. The nomenclature of modern placer mining.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 293–296, 4 figs., August 17, 1907.

Discusses the classification and mode of formation of the placers.

1263. Dredging beach gravel deposits near Nome.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 955–961, 8 figs., November 23, 1907.

Gives notes on the occurrence of placer gold.

Hutchinson, W. Spencer.

1264. The Bonanza silver mines of Cobalt, Ontario.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 793–794, 9 figs., April 27, 1907.

1265. Barytes deposits at Five Islands, Nova Scotia.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 825–826, 7 figs., November 2, 1907.

Idaho.

[Seventh annual] report of the state inspector of mines, 1905.—See Bell, no. 195.

Iddings, Joseph P.

1266. Rock minerals, their chemical and physical characters and their determination in thin sections. New York, John Wiley and Sons, 1906. 548 pp.

The texture of igneous rocks.—See Cross, Iddings, Pirsson, Washington, no. 608.

Ingall, Elfric Drew.

1267. Summary of the mineral production of Canada for 1905.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Mineral Production for 1905, 16 pp., 1906.

1268. Section of mines: Annual report for 1904.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 162 pp., 1906.

Gives various data relating to the mineral industries and products of Canada.

1269. Report of the mines section.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 158–163, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence of various ores.

1270. Annual report on the mineral industries of Canada for 1905.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Section of Mines, 174 pp. and pls., 1907.

Ingalls, A. O.

1271. Earthquakes and their probable origin.—Northwest Min. Jour., vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 2–12, 14 figs., July, 1906.

Gives a detailed discussion of the Pacific coast earthquakes from 1888 to 1898.

Ingalls, Walter Renton.

1272. Mining the porphyry ore of Bingham [Utah].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 431–440, 1 pl., 17 figs., September 7, 1907.

Includes a brief account of the geology and the occurrence and character of the copper ores.

1273. The copper mines of Ely, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 675–682, 7 figs., October 12, 1907.

Includes a short account of the local geology and the occurrence of the ores.

1274. The silver-lead mines of Eureka, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 1051–1058, 1 pl., 18 figs., December 7, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the ores.

Inkersley, Arthur.

1275. Effects of the earthquake and fire upon the City of San Francisco and its buildings.—Sci. Am., vol. 94, pp. 418–420, 9 figs., May 19, 1906.

International Geological Congress.

1276. X Reunion del Congreso geologico internacional. (Extracto de las actas de sesiones del Consejo y Generales del Congreso.)—México, Secretaría de Fomento, Boletín, Seg. época, año 6, VI, no. 3, pp. 45–48, no. 4, pp. 49–56, no. 5, pp. 75–79, 1906; no. 6, pp. 81–89, 1907.

A report of the proceedings of the Tenth International Geological Congress held in the City of Mexico, September, 1906.

Irving, John Duer.

1277. Review of "The geological map of Illinois," by Stuart Weller (Ill. State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 1).—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 8, pp. 816–818, 1906.

The Downtown district of Leadville, Colorado.—See Emmons and Irving, no. 803.

Description of the Ouray quadrangle, Colorado.—See Cross, Howe, and Irving, no. 607.

Issel, Arturo.

1278. A proposito del recente disastro delle Antille, proposta e voti.—Soc. ligustica di sc. nat. e geogr., Atti, vol. 13, no. 2, pp. 77–90, 1902.

Describes phenomena connected with the eruption of Mont Pelé, Martinique.

Jaccaci, August F.

1279. Pelée, the destroyer. Splendors and terrors of an eruption at close range.—McClure's Mag., vol. 19, no. 5, pp. 401–416, 13 figs., September, 1902.

Jaggar, Thomas A., jr.

1280. The eruption of Mount Pelée, 1851. Translated from the French of Le Prieur, Peyraud, and Rufz.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 38, pp. 51–73, January, 1904.

1281. How should faults be named and classified?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 58–62, 1 fig., 1907.

1282. Current methods of observing volcanic eruptions.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 764–765, May 17, 1907.

1283. Experiments illustrating erosion and sedimentation.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 765, May 17, 1907.

James, F. Wilton.

1284. Notes on the Minnewaska region of Ulster County, N. Y.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 580–581, 1907.

Jarvis, May M.

1285. On the fossil genus *Porocystis* Cragin.—Biol. Bull., vol. 9, no. 6, pp. 388–390, 6 figs., November, 1905.

Jefferson, Mark S. W.

1286. The scaurs on the river Rouge [Michigan].—Science, new ser., vol. 19, pp. 150–151, January 22, 1904.

1287. Lateral erosion on some Michigan rivers.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 333–350, 5 figs., 1907.

1288. Material for geography of Michigan. Ypsilanti, Michigan, 1906. 90 pp., illus. Reprinted from Normal College News.

Contains an account of the physiography, including old beaches and moraines.

1289. Uplift increases rainfall, denudation diminishes it.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 909–910, June 7, 1907.

Jeffrey, Edward C.

1290. Affinities of certain Cretaceous plant remains commonly referred to the genera *Dammara* and *Brachyphyllum*.—New York Bot. Garden, Contr. no. 79, 1906.

Recent identification of Cretaceous gymnosperms from Kreicherville, N. Y.—See Hollick and Jeffrey, no. 1213.

Jeffrey, Edward C., and Chrysler, M. A.

1291. The lignites of Brandon [Vermont].—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 195–201, 3 pls., 1906.

Describes the method of examination employed and the characters of woody material found in the lignite.

1292. On Cretaceous Pityoxyla.—Bot. Gazette, vol. 42, no. 1, pp. 1–15, 2 pls., July, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, state of preservation, and in detail the structure of the wood of Pityoxyla from Staten Island, New York, and from Massachusetts, characterizes two species, and discusses the relations of living and fossil pines.

Jenney, Walter P.

1293. Structural features of the Ontario mineral belt, Park City, Utah.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, pp. 6–7, 1 fig., January 6, 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and the relations of the ore-bearing veins.

1294. The fissure system of the Ontario mineral belt [Utah].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, pp. 24–25, 3 figs., January 13, 1906.

1295. Block-faulting and its relation to ore deposition.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, pp. 54–55, 2 figs., January 27, 1906.

Discusses the conditions under which block-faulting took place, its characteristics, and connection with ore deposition.

1296. The ore deposits of the Ontario mineral belt [Utah].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, pp. 108–109, 2 figs., February 17, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence and origin of ore deposits.

Jennings, E. P.

1297. The Lost Packer copper gold lode [Idaho].—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 54–57, 1906; Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, pp. 435–436, June 30, 1906.

1298. Genesis of the copper deposits of Yerington, Nev.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 1143–1144, June 15, 1907; Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 14, (new ser., vol. 1, no. 12), pp. 365–366, September 1, 1907.

Johnson, B. L.

1299. Pleistocene terracing in the North Carolina coastal plain.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 640–642, November 8, 1907.

Johnson, Douglas Wilson.

1300. The scope of applied geology, and its place in the technical school.—Econ Geol., vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 243–256, December–January, 1905–1906; Tech. Quart., vol. 19, no. 1, pp. 25–36, 1906.

1301. The New England intercollegiate geological excursion, 1905. Geology of the Nantasket area.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 155–156, January 26, 1906.

1302. Report on the geological excursion through New Mexico, Arizona, and Utah, summer of 1906.—Tech. Quart., vol. 19, no. 4, pp. 408–415, 1906.

Includes notes on physiographic features of the region examined.

1303. Drainage modifications in the Tallulah district.—Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., Proc., vol. 23, no. 5, pp. 211–248, 2 pls., 9 figs., 1907.

Reviews previous work, describes the general geology and physiography of the region, the rock types and structural relations in the Tallulah district, and its topographic features, considers the principles governing river capture, and applies these to explain drainage changes in the Tallulah district, South Carolina-Georgia.

1304. Volcanic necks of the Mount Taylor region, New Mexico.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 303–324, 6 pls., 10 figs., 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 769, May 17, 1907.

Johnson, Douglas Wilson—Continued.

1305. A recent volcano in the San Francisco Mountain region, Arizona.—Philadelphia, Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 5, no. 3, pp. 6–11, 3 pls., 3 figs., July, 1907.

Describes a lava flow of recent origin.

1306. Current notes on land forms: River terraces in Vermont.—Science, new, ser., vol. 25, pp. 71–72, January 11, 1907.

1307. River capture in the Tallulah district, Georgia.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 428–432, March 15, 1907.

Discusses drainage changes in the region of the upper Savannah River.

1308. Current notes on land forms: A peneplain in the Grand Canyon district.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 837–838, December 31, 1907.

Johnson, L. C.

Summary of the underground water resources of Mississippi.—See Crider and Johnson, no. 599.

Johnson, R. D. O.

1309. Tennessee phosphate.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 80, pp. 204–207, August 5, 1905.

Gives notes upon the geology of the phosphate-producing area, and describes the origin, occurrence, and character of the phosphate deposits.

1310. A unique lead deposit.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 794, 1906.

Gives notes upon the occurrence and character of a deposit of lead ore in Madison County, Mo.

Johnson, Woolsey McA.

1311. The Kelly mine, New Mexico, and treatment of its ores.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 267–269, 2 figs., August 17, 1907.

Includes notes on the local geology and the occurrence of the lead-zinc ores.

Johnston, Robert A. A.

1312. [Report on] work in Charlotte County, N. B.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 117–118, 1906.

1313. Surveys on parts of the proposed route of the Transcontinental Railway in New Brunswick.—Canada Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 127–130, 1906.

Gives notes on the geology of the region.

1314. The Chambord meteorite.—Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 20, no. 3, p. 51, June, 1906.

Gives data in regard to the occurrence and surface characters of this meteorite from Quebec.

Johnston, W. A.

1315. [Report on the geological survey of] the Peterborough sheet.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 92–94, 1906.

Gives various data in regard to the geology and mineral resources of the area.

1316. Peterborough, Prince Edward, and Simcoe sheets.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 124–126, 1906.

Gives notes on the geology of the area.

Jones, Charles Colcock.

1317. Phosphate rock in Utah, Idaho, and Wyoming.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 953–955, 6 figs., May 18, 1907.

Jones, F. O.

1318. Glacial rock sliding.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 5, pp. 485–487, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes an occurrence of rock displacement due to ice pressure near Elmira, New York.

Jones, Fayette A.

1319. Mineral resources of New Mexico.—Am. Min. Cong., 8th Ann. Sess., pp. 135–143, 1906.

Gives notes on the occurrence of mineral resources in New Mexico.

1320. Placers of Santa Fe County, New Mexico.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 14, p. 425, October 6, 1906.

1321. The Lordsburg mining region, New Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 444–445, 2 figs., September 7, 1907.

Gives a brief account of the geology and of the ores.

Jones, James O.

1322. On the effect of the recent seismic disturbances in Guatemala, Costa Rica, and Nicaragua upon the level of the waters in Lakes Nicaragua and Managua.—57th Cong., 2d Sess., Sen. Doc. no. 131, 33 pp., 1903.

Jordan, David Starr.

1323. The earthquake rift of 1906.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 69, no. 4, pp. 289–309, 20 figs., October, 1906.

Explains the nature of the San Francisco earthquake, the course of the rift, and effects produced.

1324. The fossil fishes of California. With supplementary notes on other species of extinct fishes.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 7, pp. 95–144, 2 pls., 33 figs., April, 1907.

An annotated list of the species of fossil fishes recorded from the rocks of California, with descriptions of a number of new species.

Jordan, David Starr, Editor.

1325. The California earthquake of 1906. San Francisco, A. M. Robertson, 1907. 371 pp., illus.

Contains articles by—

David Starr Jordan: The earthquake rift of April, 1906. pp. 1–62 (reprinted from Pop. Sci. Monthly, October, 1906).

John Casper Branner: Geology and the earthquake, pp. 63–78 (reprinted from Out West, vol. 24, no. 6, June, 1906).

Charles Derleth, jr.: The destructive extent of the California earthquake of 1906; its effect upon structures and structural materials, within the earthquake belt, pp. 79–212 (*not* reprinted).

Grove Karl Gilbert: The investigation of the California earthquake of 1906, pp. 213–256 (reprinted from Pop. Sci. Monthly, August, 1906).

Stephen Taber: Local effects of the California earthquake of 1906, pp. 257–280 (reprinted from Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 4).

F. Omori: Preliminary notes on the cause of the California earthquake of 1906, pp. 281–318 (reprinted from the Imperial Earthquake Investigation Committee, Bull., vol. 1, no. 1).

Harold W. Fairbanks: The great earthquake rift of California, pp. 319–338 (reprinted from California Phys. Geol. Club, Bull., vol. 1, no. 2).

Mary Austin: The Temblor: a personal narrative, pp. 339–361 (reprinted from Out West, vol. 24, no. 6, June, 1906).

Joseph, M. H.

1326. Tungsten ore in Washington.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 409, March 3, 1906.

Notes briefly the occurrence of tungsten ore in northern Washington.

Joyce, W. E.

1327. New supplies of anthracite coal.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 216–217, August 3, 1907.

Judd, Edward K.

1328. The Virgilina [Virginia] copper belt.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 1005–1008, 5 figs., December 1, 1906.

Contains notes on the character of the ores.

Judd, Edward K.—Continued.

1329. Soft iron ore in Tennessee.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 567, March 23, 1907.

1330. The bauxite industry in the South.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 574–575, March 23, 1907.

1331. The barytes industry in the South.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 751–752, 1 fig., April 20, 1907.

1332. New development in coal fields of New Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 8–11, 6 figs., July 6, 1907.

Judd, Emerson W.

1333. New coal developments in northern New Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 80, pp. 300–301, 2 figs., August 19, 1905.

Gives notes upon the occurrence and character of the coals.

Julien, Alexis A.

1334. The occlusion of igneous rock within metamorphic schists, as illustrated on and near Manhattan Island, New York.—New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 16, pt. 3, pp. 387–446, 2 pls., 1906.

Defines the term occlusion, considers processes attending occlusion, and different kinds of occlusion and their occurrence, describes various outcrops exhibiting occlusions, and the petrographic characters of the rocks, and discusses the genesis of serpentinoid schists and the distribution of occlusion tracts and ancient centers of volcanic activity along the Appalachian belt.

1335. Determination of brucite as a rock constituent.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, p. 586, 1906.

1336. Notes on glaciation of Manhattan Island.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 388, March 9, 1906.

1337. Glaciation of Manhattan Island, New York.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 708–709, 1907.

1338. Notes on the glaciation of Manhattan Island.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, p. 609, 1907.

1339. Determination of brucite as a rock-constituent.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 581–582, 1907.

1340. Present structural character and probable former extent of the Palisade trap.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 184, February 1, 1907.

1341. Relations of physiography to structure at Manhattan Island and vicinity.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 762–763, May 17, 1907.

1342. Evidence of the stability of the rock foundations of New York City.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 868, May 31, 1907.

1343 On the pebbles at Harwick (Cape Cod), Mass., and on rude arrowheads found among them.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 831–832, December 13, 1907.

Jumeau, L. P.

1344. Le phosphate de chaux (gisements connus) et les exploitations aux États-Unis en 1905. Paris, Ch. Dunod, 1905. 198 pp., 34 pls., 1 map.

Contains an extended account of the phosphate industry in Florida. Discusses the origin, distribution, etc., of Florida phosphates.

Kay, G. F.

1345. Nickel deposits of Nickel Mountain, Oregon.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 120–127, 1907.

Keele, Joseph.

1346. A reconnaissance survey on the Stewart River.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 32–36, 1906.

Includes data upon the geology of the region examined.

Keele, Joseph—Continued.

1347. Report on the upper Stewart River region, Yukon.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. C, 23 pp., 4 pls., 1906.

Keffer, Frederic.

1348. Methods of mining in the Boundary district, British Columbia.—Eng. Mag., vol. 33, no. 3, pp. 441–454, 17 figs., June, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the copper ores.

1349. Copper-smelting practice in the Boundary district, British Columbia.—Eng. Mag., vol. 33, no. 5, pp. 715–727, 9 figs., August, 1907.

Includes a classification of the copper ores.

1350. The Emma mine [Boundary district, British Columbia].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 490–491, September 14, 1907; Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 17 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 15), pp. 463–465, 5 figs., October 15, 1907.

Keilhack, K.

1351. Ueber das Onyxvorkommen von Etla, Oaxaca.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 759–762, 1907.

Describes an occurrence of marble at Etla, in the State of Oaxaca, and discusses its origin.

Keith, Arthur.

1352. Description of the Nantahala quadrangle [North Carolina-Tennessee].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 143, 11 pp., 3 maps and structure-section sheet, 1907.

Describes the geography, the general geology, the occurrence, character, and relations of the geologic structure and the mineral resources, marble, talc, kaolin, mica, corundum, iron, and gold.

1353. Description of the Pisgah quadrangle [North Carolina-South Carolina].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 147, 8 pp., 3 maps, structure-section and illustration sheets, 1907.

Describes the topography, the general geologic record, the occurrence, character, and relations of Archean, Cambrian, and intrusive rocks, the geologic structure, and the mineral resources.

1354. Description of the Roan Mountain quadrangle [Tennessee-North Carolina].—U. S. Geol. Survey., Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 151, 11 pp., 3 figs., 3 maps, structure-section and illustration sheets, 1907.

Describes the geography, the occurrence, character, and relations of pre-Cambrian, Cambrian, Ordovician, and Triassic (?) sedimentary and igneous rocks, the geologic structure, and the mineral and water resources.

1355. The Appalachian mountains and valleys.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 865–867, May 31, 1907.

Keith, N. S.

1356. The copper deposits of New Jersey.—Min. Mag., vol. 13, no. 6, pp. 468–475, 7 figs., June, 1906.

Kelley, Walter S.

1357. What is a fissure vein?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, p. 484, 1906.

Kellogg, L. O.

1358. Sketch of the geology and ore deposits of the Cochise mining district, Cochise County, Arizona.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 651–659, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the geology of the district, and the character, occurrence, and origin of the wolframite and copper ores.

Kemp, James Furman.

1359. Earthquakes and volcanoes: the great natural cataclysms.—The Century Magazine, vol. 64, no. 4, pp. 593–609, 17 figs., August, 1902.

Kemp, James Furman—Continued.

The copper deposits at San Jose, Tamaulipas, Mexico.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 178–203, 3 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 4, pp. 885–912, 3 figs., 1905).—See Kemp, 32, page 190 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

1360. The problem of the metalliferous veins.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 207–232, December–January, 1905–1906; Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 14–29, January 5, 1906; New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 632–657, 1907; Smithsonian Inst., Ann. Rept. for 1906, pp. 187–206, 1907.

Discusses the formation of ore deposits, particularly the part taken by meteoric and by magmatic waters.

1361. The geology of Jell.—Canadian Min. Rev., vol. 26, no. 1, pp. 11–13, January, 1906; Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 243, April 7, 1906.

A humorous paper read at the dinner of the Journal Club of the Geological Department, Columbia University, on the evening of May 18, 1905.

1362. The physiography of the Adirondacks.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 68, no. 3, pp. 195–210, 14 figs., March, 1906.

1363. On the formation of garnet zones at the contacts of eruptive rocks and limestones.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, pp. 220–221, March 31, 1906.

1364. The problem of the metalliferous veins.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 699–700, 1906.

1365. Dikes.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 85–88, 3 figs., January 19, 1907.

1366. Ore deposits at the contacts of intrusive rocks and limestones; and their significance as regards the general formation of veins.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 519–531, 1907; Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 1–13, 1907.

1367. Some new points in the geology of copper ores.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 402–403, March 30, 1907; Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 1192–1193, June 22, 1907; Canadian Min. Jour., new ser., vol. 1, no. 9, pp. 274–275, July 15, 1907.

1368. Dike of mica-peridotite from Fayette County, southwestern Pennsylvania.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 691, 1907.

1369. Physiography of the lower Hudson valley.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 762, May 17, 1907.

1370. Physiography of the Adirondacks (with lantern illustrations and map).—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 589–591, 1907.

1371. Recent interesting discovery of human implements in an abandoned river channel in southern Oregon.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 606–608, 1907.

Includes notes on the local geology.

Report of a special committee on the correlation of the pre-Cambrian rocks of the Adirondack Mountains, the "original Laurentian area" of Canada, and eastern Ontario.—See Adams and others, no. 13.

Kemp, J. F., and Gunther, C. G.

1372. The White Knob copper deposits, Mackay, Idaho.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 14, pp. 301–328, 14 figs., March, 1907.

Describes the geological relations of the mineralized area, the character and occurrence of the rocks, the contact phenomena, and the mode of formation of the ores.

Kemp, J. F., and Ross, J. G.

1373. A peridotite dike in the coal measures of southwestern Pennsylvania.—New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 2, pp. 509–518, September, 1907.

Kennedy, Stewart.

1374. Lignite of northeastern Wyoming.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 7, pp. 294–297, 6 figs., February, 1907.

Kerr, H. L.

1375. Exploration in Mattagami Valley.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, Rept., 1906, vol. 15, pt. 1, pp. 116–135, 2 figs., 1906.

Includes an account of the economic resources, the geology and petrology, and evidences of glaciation.

Keyes, Charles Rollin.

1376. [Notes on the classification of American Carboniferous deposits].—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 1, pp. 71–76, 1906.

1377. Carboniferous formations of New Mexico.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 2, pp. 147–154, 1906.

Describes the extent, character, and occurrence of the Carboniferous deposits of New Mexico and discusses their correlation with those of the Mississippi Valley and of the Appalachian region.

1378. Orotaxial significance of certain unconformities.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 296–300, 2 figs., April, 1906.

This discussion is based mainly upon the stratigraphic succession exhibited in New Mexico.

1379. The Dakotan series of northern New Mexico.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 124–128, August, 1906.

1380. Geological section of New Mexico.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 921–922, June 15, 1906.

1381. Use of the term Permian in American geology.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 181–182, August 10, 1906.

1382. Carboniferous coal measures in the southwest.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 1129, June 16, 1906.

Calls attention to coals of Carboniferous age in New Mexico and describes briefly the geology of these deposits.

1383. Physiography of New Mexico.—Jour. Geography, vol. 5, no. 6, pp. 251–256, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the physiographic provinces of New Mexico, the location of various topographic features, and the drainage system.

1384. Lime Creek fauna of Iowa in southwestern United States and northern Mexican region.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 13, pp. 197–198, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of a Devonian fauna at Lake Valley, New Mexico, and gives a list of the forms identified.

1385. Alternation of fossil faunas.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 13, pp. 199–201, 1906.

Describes instances of alternations of fossil faunas and discusses their bearing upon questions of correlation of strata.

1386. Mescal Canyon coal field, New Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 957, 2 figs., May 18, 1907.

Describes the geology of the coal beds, and the character of the coal.

1387. Volcanic craters in the Southwest.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 721–723, 5 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

1388. Tertiary terranes in New Mexico.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 725, 1907.

1389. Physiographic significance of the Mesa de Maya.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 221–222, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes physiographic changes that have taken place in the area along the southern boundary of Colorado.

Keyes, Charles Rollin—Continued.

1390. Tertiary terranes of New Mexico.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 223–228, 1907.

Describes the distribution, relations and correlation of Tertiary formations in New Mexico.

1391. Volcanic phenomena about Citlaltepetl and Popocateptl.—Abstract: Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 229–230, 1907.

Gives notes upon the geology of these Mexican volcanoes.

1392. Cerargyritic ores: their genesis and geology.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 774–780, 1907.

1393. Aggraded terraces of the Rio Grande.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 467–472, 3 figs., December, 1907.

Kimble, George W.

1394. Pockets in the upper portion of gold veins.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 343–344, 1 fig., March 16, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology of Mt. Thompson, Eldorado County, Cal.

1395. The ancient river channels of California.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 726–727, 2 figs., June 8, 1907.

Kindle, Edward M.

1396. Notes on the range and distribution of *Reticularia lævis*.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 188–193, 1906.

1397. Faunas of the Devonian section near Altoona, Pa.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 7, pp. 631–635, 1906.

Gives notes upon the paleontologic character of Devonian formations present in the Altoona section and lists of the fossils identified.

1398. The iron ores of Bath County, Ky.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 180–182, 1906.

Describes the geologic relations and character of the ores, and their development.

1399. Note on a Tertiary basin in northern Alaska.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 506–507, March 29, 1907.

Reports the discovery of Tertiary strata on the Porcupine River.

1400. Notes on the Paleozoic faunas and stratigraphy of southeastern Alaska.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 4, pp. 314–337, 6 figs., 1907.

Reviews briefly previous literature on the region, outlines the stratigraphy of the region, and describes the character, occurrence, and relations of Silurian, Devonian, and Carboniferous faunas, with lists of species.

The Paleozoic section of the upper Yukon.—See Brooks and Kindle, no. 321.

King, Francis Plaisted.

1401. Basic magnesian rocks associated with the corundum deposits of Georgia. (A dissertation submitted to Johns Hopkins University for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy.) Baltimore, Md., 1906. 32 pp.

Describes the occurrence and geological relations of the corundum-bearing rocks of Georgia, and more particularly their petrographic characters and chemical composition, and discusses their origin.

Kinney, Bryce A.

1402. Report of the state supervisor of natural gas for the year 1906.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Hist., 31st Ann. Rept., pp. 597–607, 1907.

Kip, H. Z.

1403. A new method for the determination of the hardness of minerals.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 23–32, 4 figs., July, 1907.

Klotz, Otto.

1404. Earthquakes.—Ottawa Lit. and Sci. Soc., Trans., no. 4, pp. 130–144, 1907.

1405. Recession of Alaska glaciers.—Geog. Jour., vol. 30, no. 4, pp. 419–421, October, 1907.

1406. Seismographic and magnetic work.—Canada, Dept. of the Interior, Rept. of the Chief Astronomer (pt. V of the Ann. Dept. Report for 1906), pp. 7–37, 4 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

Gives a general discussion of the subject of earthquakes.

Knapp, G. N.

1407. [The Cretaceous formations of New Jersey].—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Paleontology Series, vol. 4, Text, pp. 15–20, 1907.

Discusses the correlation of Cretaceous formations of New Jersey.

Knapp, M. A.

1408. The fault system of eastern Santa Eulalia [Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 993–994, 2 figs., May 26, 1906.

Knight, Cyril W.

1409. Analcite-trachyte tuffs and breccias from southwest Alberta, Canada.—Canadian Rec. Sci., vol. 9, no. 5, pp. 265–278, 3 figs., 1905.

Describes the occurrence of analcite rocks in southwest Alberta and the results of microscopic and chemical examination, and discusses the primary origin of the analcite.

1410. A new occurrence of pseudo-leucite.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 286–293, 2 figs., April, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and characters of leucite rock from Yukon Territory and compares it with material from other sources.

1411. Oil and gas in Kent [County, Ontario].—Ontario, Bur. Mines, 16th Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. 1, pp. 92–104, 5 figs., 1907.

A microscopic examination of the cobalt nickel arsenides and silver deposits of Temiskaming.—See Campbell and Knight, no. 410.

The paragenesis of the cobalt nickel arsenides and silver deposits of Timiskaming.—See Campbell and Knight, no. 408.

Microscopic examination of nickeliferous pyrrhotites.—See Campbell and Knight, no. 409.

The re-formation of soda-leucite.—See Read and Knight, no. 1997.

On the microstructure of nickeliferous pyrrhotites.—See Campbell and Knight, no. 411.

Grenville-Hastings unconformity and the probable identity in age of the Grenville limestone with the Keewatin iron formation of the Lake Superior region.—See Miller and Knight, no. 1759.

Knight, C. Y.

1412. A curious occurrence of sulphur.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, p. 242, February 23, 1907.

Notes on occurrence of bornite in serpentine near Shingle Springs, Eldorado County, California.

Knight, Nicholas.

1413. The determination of silica.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 201–211, 1907.

Discusses methods and results of determination of silica in rocks.

Knight, Nicholas, and Wheeler, Ward H.

1414. Dolomite and magnesite with reference to the separation of calcium and magnesium.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 13, pp. 167–171, 1906.

Discusses methods of determining the calcium and magnesium content of a mineral or rock.

Knopf, Adolph.

1415. Notes on the foothill copper belt of the Sierra Nevada.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 4, no. 17, pp. 411–423, 1906.

Gives a general account of the geology and describes the occurrence, character, and relations of the copper deposits.

1416. An alteration of Coast Range serpentine.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 4, no. 18, pp. 425–430, 1906.

Discusses the composition and the character of alteration that has taken place in the rock.

Stratigraphic succession in the region northeast of Cook Inlet, Alaska.—See Paige and Knopf, no. 1860.

Reconnaissance in the Matanuska and Talkeetna basins, with notes on the placers of the adjacent region.—See Paige and Knopf, no. 1861.

Geologic reconnaissance in the Matanuska and Talkeetna basins, Alaska.—See Paige and Knopf, no. 1862.

Knowlton, Frank Hall.

1417. Report on Mesozoic fossil plants from northwestern Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 278, pp. 29–30, 1906.

Gives a list of plants identified and notes upon them.

1418. Change of name.—Washington Biol. Soc., Proc., vol. 19, p. 95, 1906.

Proposes the name of *Quercus hatcheri* to replace *Quercus montana* Knowlton, preoccupied.

1419. Description of a collection of Kootanie plants from the Great Falls coal field of Montana.—Smithsonian Misc. Coll., vol. 50 (Quart. Issue, vol. 4, pt. 1), pp. 105–128, 4 pls., 1907.

Koch, Fred W.

1420. California's inland sea.—California Phys. Geog. Club, Bull., vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 4–7, 2 figs., April, 1907.

Includes physiographic notes on the Salton sink region.

Koch, Walter E.

1421. Ore deposition.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, p. 300, September 7, 1907.

Koenigsberger, Joh.

1422. Bergfahrten in Mexiko und Colorado.—Schweizer Alpenclub, Jahrbuch, Jg. 42, pp. 210–235, 1 pl., 8 figs., 1907.

Includes notes on the volcanoes of Mexico, and on physiographic and geologic features of Colorado.

Kraus, Edward Henry.

1423. On the origin of the sulphur deposits at the Woolmith quarry, Monroe County, Mich.—Michigan Acad. Sci., 7th Rept., pp. 26–29, 1905.

1424. Essentials of crystallography. Ann Arbor, Mich., 1906. 162 pp., 427 figs.

1425. The teaching of crystallography.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 855–856, December 28, 1906.

Kraus, Edward Henry, and Cook, C. W.

1426. Datolite from Westfield, Massachusetts.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 21–28, 6 figs., July, 1906; Zeitschr. f. Kryst. u. Mineral., Bd. 42, Heft. 4, pp. 327–333, pl. iv, 1906.

Describes the crystallography and chemical composition.

Kraus, Edward H., and Hunt, W. F.

1427. The occurrence of sulphur and celestite at Maybee, Michigan.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 237–244, 3 figs., March, 1906; Zeitschr. f. Kryst. u. Mineral., Bd. 42, Heft 1, pp. 1–12, 3 figs., 1906.

Kraus, Edward H., and Scott, I. D.

1428. Ueber interessante amerikanische Pyritkrystalle.—Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 44, Heft 2, pp. 144–153, 3 pls., 1907.

Describes the crystallographic characters and composition of pyrite crystals from Colorado and New Jersey.

Kreutz, Stefan.

1429. Ueber Zwillingskrystalle des Calcites von Guanajuato, Mexico.—Tschermak's Mineral. u. Petrog. Mitt. (N. F.), Bd. 26, Heft 1–2, pp. 140–141, 1907.

Describes the crystallography of calcite from Guanajuato, Mexico.

Kümmel, Henry B.

1430. Administrative report of the state geologist [of New Jersey].—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1905, pp. 1–24, 1906.

Includes various data relating to the geology of the State.

1431. The chemical composition of the white crystalline limestones of Sussex and Warren counties [New Jersey], with analyses by R. B. Gage.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geologist for 1905, pp. 173–191, 1906.

1432. Notes on the mining industry [in New Jersey].—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geologist for 1905, pp. 317–325, 1906.

Includes notes on the iron, zinc, and copper mines and their production.

1433. The peat deposits of New Jersey.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 24–33, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the occurrence of peat deposits in New Jersey and the character, composition, and fuel value determined by testing samples.

1434. Administrative report.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1906, pp. 1–16, 1907.

1435. Notes on the mining industry [New Jersey].—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1906, pp. 173–181, 1907.

Kümmel, Henry B., and Gage, R. B.

1436. The glass-sand industry of New Jersey.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1906, pp. 77–96, 4 pls., 1907.

Kunz, George Frederick.

1437. Gems, jewelers' materials, and ornamental stones of California.—California State Min. Bur., Bull. no. 37, pp. 9–155, 51 figs., 1905.

1438. [Peridotite dike upon Manhattan Island].—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 388, March 9, 1906.

1439. [Modoc, Scott County, Kansas, meteorite].—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 388–389, March 9, 1906.

1440. History of the gems found in North Carolina.—North Carolina Geol. and Econ. Survey, Bull. no. 12, 60 pp., 15 pls., 1907.

1441. Gems and precious stones of Mexico.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 1029–1080, 1907.

1442. Occurrence of the diamond in North America.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 692–694, 1907.

1443. Description of the Modoc, Scott County, Kansas, meteorite.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, p. 626, 1907.

Mineral resources of the United States, 1905: precious stones.—See no. 2418.

Kunz, George F., and Washington, Henry S.

1444. Occurrence of diamonds in Arkansas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Mineral Resources for 1906, pp. 1247–1251, 1907.

1445. Note on the forms of Arkansas diamonds.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 275–276, September, 1907.

Lacroix, A.

1446. Sur quelques productions boueuses accompagnant les éruptions de la Montagne Pelée.—Revue gén. d. Sci. pures et appliquées, t. 14, no. 3, pp. 115–116, 2 pls., February 15, 1903.

Discusses mud flows accompanying the eruptions of Mont Pelé.

1447. L'éruption de la Martinique.—Soc. de Secours des Amis des Sciences, Bull., pp. 49–93, 1903 [not seen]; Revue scientifique, 4e sér., t. 20, no. 22, pp. 674–686, 1903.

1448. Les dernières éruptions de Saint-Vincent.—Annales de Géographie, Ann. 12, pp. 261–268, 3 pls., May 15, 1903.

1449. Sur le gisement de la calcédoine et des bois silicifiés de la Martinique.—Soc. française de Mineral., Bull., t. 26, no. 6, pp. 150–152, June, 1903.

Gives notes upon the occurrence of minerals upon the Island of Martinique.

1450. Sur la production de roches quartzifères au cours de l'éruption actuelle de la Montagne Pelée.—Acad. d. Sci., Paris, Compt. rendu, t. 138, pp. 792–797, March 28, 1904.

Discusses the formation of quartz-bearing eruptive rocks.

1451. Le mode de formation d'un dôme volcanique et la cristallisation des roches éruptives quartzifères, d'après les observations faites au cours de l'éruption de la Montagne Pelée.—Revue gén. d. Sci. pures et appliquées, t. 16, no. 7, pp. 301–315, 8 figs., April 15, 1905.

Discusses the mode of formation of the "spine" of Mont Pelé.

1452. Sur un gisement de redondite à la Martinique.—Soc. française de Mineral., Bull., t. 28, pp. 13–16, 1905.

Describes the occurrence and character of a deposit of redondite on the coast of Martinique.

1453. Observations faites a la Montagne Pelée sur les conditions présidant à la production de la tridymite dans les roches volcaniques.—Soc. française de Mineral., Bull., t. 28, pp. 56–60, 1905.

Discusses the formation of certain volcanic rocks.

1454. Le sulfate de soude des fumerolles secondaires à haute température de la Montagne Pelée.—Soc. française de Mineral., Bull., t. 28, pp. 60–68, 1905.

Describes the character and action of fumaroles following the eruption of Mont Pelé, and sulphate of soda produced in these fumaroles.

1455. Contributions a l'étude des brèches et des conglomérats volcaniques (Antilles 1902–1903, Vésuve 1906).—Soc. géol. de France, Bull., 4e ser., t. 6, pp. 635–685, 4 pls., 11 figs., 1907.

Discusses the formation of the "spine" of Mont Pelé, and the constitution of the rocks erupted.

1456. Sur la constitution minéralogique du dôme récent de la Montagne Pelée.—Acad. d. Sci., Paris, Compt. rend., t. 144, pp. 169–173, 1907.

Discusses the constitution of the recent "spine" of Mont Pelé.

Laflamme, J. C. K.

1457. Les tremblements de terre de la région de Québec.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 157–183, 1 fig., 1907.

Gives a list of earthquakes, with notes, that have taken place in Quebec.

Lakes, Arthur.

1458. Fissure veins and ore deposits as waterways.—Min. World, vol. 22, no. 25, pp. 658–659, illus., June 24, 1905.

1459. San Juan region and some of its peculiar mines.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 2, pp. 34–35, 6 figs., July 15, 1905.

1460. Geology and economical geology.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 11, pp. 312–314, September 16, 1905.

Describes the stratigraphy of the Denver basin, Colorado.

1461. Coal resources along the line of the Moffat road [Colorado].—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 19, p. 520, 1 fig., November 11, 1905.

1462. The anthracite area of Routt County [Colorado].—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 20, pp. 552–553, 2 figs., November 18, 1905.

1463. Some of the veins and ore deposits of the Wood River district, Idaho.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 25, pp. 696–697, December 23, 1905.

1464. Colorado anthracite. The fields of the State and the influence of eruptive rocks in metamorphosing the bituminous deposits.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 6, pp. 275–276, 2 figs., January, 1906.

1465. Mineral and hot springs in Colorado.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 11, pp. 359–360, 2 figs., March 17, 1906.

1466. The Dollarhide mine, Idaho.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 14, p. 437, 2 figs., April 7, 1906.

Describes the local geology, and the occurrence and character of the ore.

1467. Fossil flora and its relation to climate and coal beds.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 9, p. 401, April, 1906.

1468. The evolution of a mineral vein.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 349, 4 figs., May 26, 1906.

1469. The Tonopah volcanoes. The probable causes to which are due the appearance of the country and also the ore deposits.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 12, p. 554, 4 figs., July, 1906.

1470. Coals changed by heat in Colorado.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 12, pp. 566–567, July, 1906.

1471. The Utah coal fields of the Wasatch, near Grass Creek and Weber Canyon. Thick veins of lignitic coal with numerous faults.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 12, pp. 61–62, 2 figs., September, 1906.

1472. The Gunnison gold belt of Colorado.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 19, p. 576, 2 figs., November 10, 1906.

1473. A trip to San Juan, Colorado.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 8, pp. 351–352, March, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology of the region.

1474. The spontaneous combustion of coal and its effect on the surrounding strata.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 301–304, May, 1907.

1475. The Maple Leaf mine, Colorado.—Min. World, vol. 26, p. 329, 2 figs., March 9, 1907.

1476. Natural gas wells and spring of White River.—Min. World, vol. 26, p. 419, 2 figs., March 30, 1907.

1477. The natural bridges of Utah.—Min. World, vol. 26, p. 595, 5 figs., May 11, 1907.

1478. Sketch of the oil fields of Colorado.—Min. World, vol. 26, p. 684, June 1, 1907.

1479. The coals of Routt County, Colorado.—Min. World, vol. 26, pp. 748–750, 3 figs., June 15, 1907.

1480. A new coal field in British Columbia.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 547–548, 4 figs., October 5, 1907.

Lakes, Arthur—Continued.

1481. Some ore deposits of Similkameen district, B. C.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 885–886, 3 figs., November 16, 1907.

Lamb, H. Mortimer.

1482. On the advisability of the establishment of a federal Department of Mines [in the Dominion of Canada].—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 87–106, 1906; Canadian Min. Rev., vol. 26, no. 4, pp. 105–112, April, 1906.

Lambe, Lawrence M.

1483. [Report on] vertebrate paleontology.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 135–137, 1906.

Gives a short account of the work on vertebrate paleontology done during the year for the Geological Survey of Canada.

1484. Note on the age of the Horsefly, Similkameen, and Tranquille Tertiary beds of the southern interior of British Columbia.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 137–138, 1906.

1485. [Report on verterbrate paleontology.]—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 170–174, 1906.

Gives a report upon the work in vertebrate paleontology of the Geological Survey of Canada.

1486. Notes on the fossil corals collected by Mr. A. P. Low at Beechey Island, Southampton Island, and Cape Chidley, in 1904.—Cruise of the Neptune, pp. 322–328, 3 figs., 1906. [See Low, no. 1623.]

1487. Descriptions of new species of *Testudo* and *Baena* with remarks on some Cretaceous forms.—Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 19, no. 10, pp. 187–196, 2 pls., January, 1906.

1488. *Boremys*, a new Chelonian genus from the Cretaceous of Alberta.—Ottawa Nat., vol. 19, no. 12, pp. 232–234, March, 1906.

1489. A new species of *Hyracodon* (*H. priscidens*) from the Oligocene of the Cypress Hills, Assiniboia.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 11, sect. 4, pp. 37–42, 1 pl., 1906.

1490. Fossil horses of the Oligocene of the Cypress Hills, Assiniboia.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 11, sect. 4, pp. 43–52, 1 pl., 1906.

1491. On *Amyzon brevipinne* Cope, from the Amyzon beds of the southern interior of British Columbia.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 12, sect. 4, pp. 151–156, 1 pl., 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 970–971, June 29, 1906.

1492. On a new crocodilian genus and species from the Judith River formation of Alberta.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 219–244, 5 pls., 1907.

1493. On a tooth of *Oribos*, from Pleistocene gravels near Midway, B. C.—Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 21, no. 1, pp. 15–18, 1 pl., April, 1907.

Lammers, Theo. L.

1494. The Murray gold belt, Idaho.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 636–637, May 18, 1907.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence of the ores.

Landes, Henry.

1495. Cement resources of Washington.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 377–383, 1906.

Describes the character and occurrence in counties of northern Washington of limestones and shales available for cement manufacture.

1496. Round about Mount Baker.—Mazama, vol. 3, no. 1, pp. 5–8, 2 pls., March, 1907.

Gives notes upon the geology and the glaciers.

Lane, Alfred C.

1497. Annual report of the state geologist [Michigan].—Michigan Miner, vol. 8, no. 4, pp. 9–13, March, 1906.

Gives extracts from the report for 1905.

1498. The possibility of deep cracks in the earth.—Michigan Miner, vol. 8, no. 6, May, 1906.

1499. Seventh annual report of the state geologist to the Board of Geological Survey for the year 1905.—Michigan State Board of Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. for 1905, pp. 535–571, 1 fig., 1906. Abstract: Michigan Miner, vol. 9, no. 1, pp. 9–13, December, 1906; no. 2, pp. 9–13, January, 1907.

An administrative report, but includes various notes relating to the geology of the State.

1500. Die Korngrösse der Auvergnosen. E. Schweizerbartsche Verlagsbuchhandlung, Stuttgart, 1906. 19 pp., 1 pl., 6 figs.

Discusses size of grain with respect to distance from sides, particularly in the Medford, Mass., dike, and cites a practical application of the theory of the size of grains in cooled magmatic masses.

1501. The influence of varying degrees of superfusion in magmatic differentiation.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 210–217, 1906.

1502. Salt water in the lake mines.—Michigan Miner, vol 8, no. 7, pp. 9–12, June, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence and source of waters in deep mines and their relation to the distribution of copper ores.

1503. The interior of the earth.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 404–405, September 28, 1906.

1504. The chemical evolution of the ocean.—Abstract: Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 221–225, 1906.

Discusses the variation in the ratio of sodium to chlorine in the water of the ocean during geologic time. Includes analyses of waters from various sources, upon which the discussion is based.

1505. The geologic day.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 5, pp. 425–429, 1906.

Discusses the problem of determining the contemporaneity in time of geologic formations and the criteria which may be used.

1506. Discussion of paper by Marius R. Campbell: Hypothesis to account for the transformation of vegetable matter into the different grades of coal.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 498–499, 1906.

1507. Geology of Keweenaw Point [Michigan].—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 5, pp. 204–206, 4 figs., December, 1906.

1508. Eighth annual report of the state geologist.—Michigan, State Board of Geol. Survey, Rept. for 1906, pp. 573–601, 1907.

An administrative report, but includes notes on Michigan geology.

1509. The geology of Keweenaw Point, a brief description.—Lake Superior Min. Inst., Proc., vol. 12, pp. 81–104, 6 figs., 1907 .

Describes the geologic structure of the Keweenawan region of the Upper Peninsula of Michigan, the occurrence and character of the copper-bearing beds, and the source of the copper.

1510. Salt water in the Lake mines.—Lake Superior Min. Inst., Proc., vol. 12, pp. 154–163, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes differences in chemical composition of shallow surface-derived and deep mine waters in the Lake Superior copper mines, and discusses the sources of the deep waters, and the part they may have taken in the distribution of the copper deposits.

1511. Chemical evolution of the ocean.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 691, 1907.

1512. The formation of Lake Superior copper.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 589, April 12, 1907.

Lane, Alfred C.—Continued.

1513. Genetic connections of some granitic dikes.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 774, May 17, 1907.

1514. Different manifestations of the ophitic texture.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 774–775, May 17, 1907.

1515. The early surroundings of life.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 129–143, August 2, 1907.

1516. Oil and gas prospects in Michigan.—Michigan Miner, vol. 9, no. 4, pp. 9–12; no. 5, pp. 9–12, 4 figs., 1907.

1517. Dr. Carl Ludwig Rominger.—Michigan Miner, vol. 9, no. 7, pp. 9–11, June, 1907.

A geological section from Bessemer down Black River.—See Gordon and Lane, no. 985.

Lane, A. C., and Seaman, A. E.

1518. Notes on the geological section of Michigan. Part I. The pre-Ordovician.—Jour. Geol., vol. 15, no. 7, pp. 680–695, 1907.

Laney, Francis B.

The building and ornamental stones of North Carolina.—See Watson and Laney, no. 2494.

Lang, Herbert.

1519. The copper belt of California.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 909–913, 963–966, 1006–1010, 6 figs., November, 1907.

Lang, S. S.

1520. The Burro Mountain copper district [New Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 395–396, 1 fig., September 1, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of copper ores.

Lapparent, A. de.

1521. La montagne Pelée et ses éruptions.—Annales de Géographie, no. 74, ann. 15, pp. 97–110, 1905.

Describes the eruptions of Mont Pelé on the Island of Martinique.

1522. Le tremblement de terre de la Californie, d'apres le rapport préliminaire officiel.—Acad. d. Sci., Paris, Compt. rend., t. 143, pp. 18–20, 1906.

Gives an outline of the report of the California State Earthquake Investigation Committee. See no. 1531.

Law, E. Stanley.

1523. Notes on a useful mineral [graphite].—Mineral Collector, vol. 12, pp. 169–173, 180–184, 1906.

1524. On a rare occurrence in Delaware County, Penn.—Mineral Collector, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 33–35, 1 pl., May, 1907.

Describes the occurrence and crystallographic characters of euxenite.

Lawrence, Benjamin B.

1525. Copper mining in Cuba.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, p. 602, November 17, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence of copper ores in Cuba.

Lawson, Andrew C.

1526. The copper deposits of the Robinson mining district, Nevada.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 4, no. 14, pp. 287–357, 1906.

Describes the geologic formations of Carboniferous and Devonian age of the region, their correlations with the Eureka section, and the occurrence, character, and relations of the irruptive rocks and contained copper ores and gives an annotated list of the minerals observed.

Lawson, Andrew C.—Continued.

1527. The geomorphic features of the middle Kern [California].—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 4, no. 16, pp. 397–409, 4 pls.. 1906.

Describes physiographic features of the region and considers their explanation.

1528. The geomorphogeny of the Tehachapi Valley system [California].—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 4, no. 19, pp. 431–462, 10 pls., 1906.

Describes physical characters and drainage of valleys in the southern part of the Sierra Nevada, the geologic formations of the surrounding mountains, and the geologic history of the region.

1529. Tehachapi Valley.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 729, 1907.

1530. Methods of igneous intrusion.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 622–623, April 19, 1907.

Lawson, Andrew C., and others.

1531. Preliminary report of the [California] State earthquake investigation commission. [1906], 20 pp. Reprinted in Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, no. 24, pp. 399–401, 4 figs., June 16, 1906; Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 961–967, June 29, 1906; Sci. Am. Suppl., vol. 61, no. 1590, pp. 25482–25484, June 23, 1906; Nature, vol. 74, pp. 285–286, July 19, 1906; Scottish Geog. Mag., vol. 22, pp. 423–430, 1906.

Includes various data relating to the geologic structure of the State of California and to the earthquake of April 18, 1906.

Lawson, Publius V[irgilius].

1532. Story of the rocks and minerals of Wisconsin. Appleton, Wisconsin, Press of the Post Publishing Company [1906]. 202 pp., illus.

Leach, W. W.

1533. The Telkwa mining district, B. C.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 35–42, 1906; British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, for 1906, pp. 93–100, 1907.

Gives notes on the general geology and on the occurrence and character of coal and ore deposits.

1534. The Telkwa River and vicinity, B. C.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 1907, 23 pp. and addenda 8 pp., 1 map.

Includes an account of the geology and the occurrence of coal.

1535. Some notes on the economic geology of the Skeena River [British Columbia].—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 4 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 2), pp. 58–60, April 1, 1907.

Gives an account of the geology and the occurrence of coal, gold, and other mineral resources.

Le Conte, Joseph N.

1536. The Evolution group of peaks.—Sierra Club Bull., vol. 5, no. 3, pp. 229–237, 3 pls., 1905.

Describes the physiographic features of this section of the Sierra Nevada Mountains of California.

1537. The motion of the Nisqually glacier, Mt. Rainier, U. S. A.—Zeitschr. f. Gletcherkunde, Bd. 1, Heft 3, pp. 192–199, 4 figs., 1906; Sierra Club Bull., vol. 6, no. 2, pp. 108–114, 3 pls., January, 1907.

Describes the location, character, and rate of movement of the glacier.

Lee, Harry R.

1538. Pyrites and marcasites.—Mineral Collector, vol. 13, no. 1, pp. 1–2, March, 1906.

Gives notes upon the occurrence of these minerals in eastern New Jersey and upon their characters.

Lee, Willis T.

1539. Gypsum beds and water storage in the Pecos Valley of New Mexico.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 306, February 23, 1906.

Describes the geologic structure of the region.

1540. Geology and water resources of Owens Valley, California.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 181, 28 pp., 6 pls., 1906.

Describes the geography, the stratigraphy, geologic structure and history of the valley, and the underground and surface water conditions.

1541. Geology of the lower Colorado River.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 275–284, 3 pls., 1906.

Describes the character of the detrital formations in the valley of the lower Colorado River, the physiographic history of the lower part of the Colorado River, and the recent geologic history of the area.

1542. The Engle coal field, New Mexico.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, p. 240, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of the coal deposits.

1543. The Cove Creek sulphur beds, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 485–489, 1907.

1544. The Iron County coal field, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 359–375, 1 pl., 1 fig., 1907.

1545. Water resources of the Rio Grande Valley in New Mexico, and their development.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irr. Paper no. 188, 50 pp., 10 pls., 2 figs., 1907.

Includes an account of the geography and geology of the valley and of its geologic history.

1546. Note on the red beds of the Rio Grande region in central New Mexico.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 1, pp. 52–58, 1907.

Describes the occurrence and relations of red beds in central New Mexico of two different ages, the earlier of Carboniferous and the later of upper Cretaceous age.

1547. Afton craters of southern New Mexico.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 211–220, 2 pls., 1 fig., 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 768–769, May 17, 1907.

Describes the situation, character, and geologic relations of these depressions and discusses the mode of their formation.

1548. The late history of the lower Colorado River.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 390–391, March 8, 1907.

Presents the succession of geologic events in the region and discusses their correlation with those of other regions.

Lee, Willis T., and Nickles, John M.

1549. Classified list of papers dealing with coal, coke, lignite, and peat contained in the publications of the U. S. Geological Survey.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. 316, pp. 518–532, 1907.

Lees, James H.

1550. Report of the assistant state geologist.—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 17, pp. 7–10, 1907.

Administrative report.

1551. The skull of *Paleorhinus*, a Wyoming phytosaur.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 2, pp. 121–151, 8 figs., 1907.

Leith, Charles Kenneth.

A summary of Lake Superior geology with special reference to recent studies of the iron-bearing series.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 101–153, 4 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 3, pp. 453–507, 4 figs., 1905).—See Leith, 14, page 218 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

Leith, Charles Kenneth—Continued.

1552. Iron ores of the western United States and British Columbia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 194–200, 1906.

Gives a summarized account of the iron-ore deposits of Wyoming, Washington, British Columbia, Colorado, California, and Utah.

1553. Review of "Cobalt nickel arsenides and silver," by Willet G. Miller (13th Report of the Ontario Bureau of Mines, 1904, part 1, and 14th report, 1905, part 2).—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 295–298, December-January, 1905–1906.

1554. Iron ore reserves.—Econ. Geol., vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 360–368, 1906; Smithsonian Inst., Ann. Rept. for 1906, pp. 207–214, 1907.

Discusses estimates as to the extent of the world's supply of iron ore, and gives a general account of the iron ore deposits of the United States.

1555. The university training of engineers in economic geology.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 479–481, 1906.

1556. Review of "The geology of the Granby area," by E. R. Buckley and H. A. Buehler (Missouri Bureau of Geology and Mines, 2d ser., vol. 4).—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 8, pp. 811–816, 1906.

1557. The geology of the Cuyuna iron range, Minnesota.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 145–152, 1907.

Describes the geologic formations and structure of the region and the occurrence and geologic relations of the iron ores.

1558. The metamorphic cycle.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 4, pp. 303–313, 2 figs., 1907.

The pre-Cambrian volcanic and intrusive rocks of the Fox River Valley, Wisconsin.—See Hobbs and Leith, no. 1193.

Lenher, Victor.

Marignacite, a new variety of pyrochlore from Wausau, Wisconsin.—See Weidman and Lenher, no. 2513.

Leonard, Arthur Gray.

1559. Geology of Clayton County [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 213–307, 5 pls., 19 figs., 2 geol. maps, 1906.

Describes the physiography, the stratigraphy, including Cambrian, Ordovician, and Silurian strata and glacial deposits, and the economic resources.

1560. The North Dakota-Montana lignite area.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 316–330, 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy of the lignite region and the character and composition of the coals.

1561. What should appear in the report of a state geologist?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 570–571, 1906.

Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 570–571, 1906.

1562. Administrative report.—North Dakota State Geol. Survey, 4th Bienn. Rept., pp. 1–7, 1906.

1563 Stratigraphy of North Dakota clays.—North Dakota State Geol. Survey, 4th Bienn. Rept., pp. 63–94, 4 pls., 1906.

Describes the distribution and character of Cretaceous and Tertiary formations, and the occurrence and composition of their shales and clays.

1564. The coal fields of parts of Dawson, Rosebud, and Custer counties, Mont.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 194–211, 1 pl., 1907.

LePrieur, Peyraud, and Rufz.

Eruption du volcan de la Montagne Pelée, 1851. Translated by T. A. Jaggar, jr.—See no. 1280.

LeRoy, Osmond Edgar.

1565. On surveys in New Westminster district and Texada Island, B. C.—Canada Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 31–34, 1906.

Gives notes on the geology and ore deposits.

1566. The Marble Bay copper deposit.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 9 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 7), pp. 200–202, June 15, 1907.

Describes the general geology, and the occurrence, relations, and origin of copper deposits on Texada Island, British Columbia.

Leuschner, A. O.

1567. The [San Francisco] earthquake.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 274, April 28, 1906.

Describes the earthquake shocks: time, character, etc.

Leverett, Frank.

1568. Drumlins in the Grand Traverse region of Michigan.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, p. 577, 1906.

1569. Flowing-well districts in the eastern part of the northern peninsula of Michigan.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 160, pp. 29–53, 1 pl., 1906.

1570. Dr. I. C. Russell [died May 1, 1906].—Michigan Acad. Sci., Bull., vol. 3, no. 1, pp. 1–2, May, 1906.

A brief account of his work.

1571. Geological conditions of municipal and institutional water supplies in Michigan.—Michigan Acad. Sci., Eighth Rept., pp. 99–105, 1906.

1572. The glacial deposits of Indiana.—In Dryer's Studies in Indiana Geography, pp. 29–40, 2 pls., 1907. See no. 745.

Leverett, Frank, and others.

1573. Flowing wells and municipal water supplies in the southern portion of the southern peninsula of Michigan.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper, no. 182, 292 pp., 5 pls., 44 figs., 1906.

1574. Flowing wells and municipal water supplies in the middle and northern portions of the southern peninsula of Michigan.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irr. Paper no. 183, 393 pp., 5 pls., 69 figs., 1907.

Levy, Louis Edward.

1575. In memoriam: Angelo Heilprin.—Franklin Inst. Jour., vol. 164, no. 5, pp. 313–326, 1 pl. (port.), November, 1907.

Lewis, J. Volney.

1576. An Ontario lead deposit.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 682–687, 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the location and geology of a lead vein in Hastings County, Ontario, and discusses the origin of the ore.

1577. The double crest of Watchung Mountain.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 1, pp. 39–45, 3 figs., 1907.

Describes the physiographic features of the region, discusses briefly previous explanations, and explains more fully another hypothesis to account for the parallel crests.

1578. Copper deposits of the New Jersey Triassic.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 242–257, 1 pl., 1 fig., 1907.

1579. Structure and correlation of Newark trap rocks of New Jersey.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 195–210, 2 pls., 1907.

1580. The origin and relations of the Newark rocks.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1906, pp. 99–129, 2 pls., 4 figs., 1907.

Discusses the character and origin of the Newark sediments, the geologic relations and origin of the trap rocks, and subsequent deformation and erosion.

Lewis, J. Volney—Continued.

1581. The Newark (Triassic) copper ores of New Jersey.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1906, pp. 131–164, 3 pls., 4 figs., 1907.

1582. Properties of trap rocks for road construction.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1906, pp. 165–172, 1 fig., 1907.

1583. Correlation of the Newark trap rocks of New Jersey.—Abstract; Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 177–178, August 9, 1907.

1584. Glance as an original copper ore.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, p. 688, October 12, 1907.

Liebenam, W. A.

1585. Der Cripple Creek Golddistrikt, seine Entdeckung, Entwicklung, Geologie, und Zukunft.—Berg-und hüttenm. Zeitung, Jg. 63, pp. 2–5, 29–32, 57–60, 89–92, 117–121, 161–164, 2 pls., 1904.

Describes the discovery, development, geology, and future of the Cripple Creek, Colorado, gold district.

Lincoln, Francis Church.

1586. Magmatic emanations.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 258–274, 1907.

Discusses the kinds and nature of emanations from cooling igneous magmas.

1587. The association of alunite with gold in the Goldfield district, Nevada.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 801–803, 1907.

Lindeman, Einar.

1588. Report on iron-ore deposits.—Canada, Dept. Interior, Rept. Supt. Mines, 1907, pp. 32–37, 1907.

Lindgren, Waldemar.

The occurrence of stibnite at Steamboat Springs, Nevada.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 27–31, 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull no. 2, pp. 275–278, 1905).—See Lindgren, 24, page 222 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

1589. Ore deposition and deep mining.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 41, January 20, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence of ores.

1590. The Hamilton mine, New Mexico.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 697–698, May 4, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence of pre-Cambrian strata.

1591. Metasomatic processes in the gold deposits of Western Australia.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 530–544, 1906.

After describing the gold deposits of Western Australia, compares their features with those of Colorado and California deposits.

1592. Discussion of paper by John A. Reid: Sketch of the geology and ore deposits of the Cherry Creek district, Arizona.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 698–699, 1906.

1593. Review of "Geology of the Tonopah mining district," by J. E. Spurr (U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 42).—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 711–715, 1906.

1594. Gold and pyrite.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, p. 226, August 25, 1906.

Discusses the relations between gold and pyrite in mineral veins.

1595. The Annie Laurie mine, Piute County, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 87–90, 1906.

Describes the geology and the occurrence and character of the ore-deposits yielding gold and silver.

1596. The gold deposits of Dahlonega, Ga.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 293, pp. 119–128, 2 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the general geology and the occurrence and mining of the gold deposits.

Lindgren, Waldemar—Continued.

1597. The relation of ore-deposition to physical conditions.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906. pp. 701–724, 1907; Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 105–127, 1907.

Discusses the character of ore deposits and the conditions by which these were produced.

1598. [Review of] The copper deposits of the Robinson mining district, Nevada, by A. C. Lawson (California, Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 4, no. 14).—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 195–304, 1907.

1599. Some gold and tungsten deposits of Boulder County, Colorado.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 5, pp. 453–463, 1907.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence and character of the ores.

1600. Present tendencies in the study of ore deposits.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 743–762, 1907.

1601. The development of the metal mining industries in the western states.—Am. Min. Cong., Rept. of Proc., 9th Ann. Sess., pp. 156–165, 1907.

1602. Methods of igneous intrusion.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 623, April 19, 1907.

Production of gold and silver, 1905, in Colorado, New Mexico, South Dakota, southern Appalachian States, Texas, and Wyoming.—See no. 2418.

Lindgren, Waldemar, and others.

Production of gold and silver in the United States, 1905.—See no. 2418.

The production in the United States in 1906 of gold and silver.—See no. 2419.

Lindgren, Waldemar, and Graton, Louis Caryl.

1603. A reconnaissance of the mineral deposits of New Mexico.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 74–86, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general physiographic features, the occurrence and character of sedimentary and igneous rocks, the geologic structure, and the geographic and geologic distribution of ore deposits and their age.

Lindgren, Waldemar, and Ransome, Frederick Leslie.

1604. Geology and gold deposits of the Cripple Creek district, Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 54, 516 pp., 29 pls., 64 figs., 1906.

Describes the general features of the area, the geological structures, the occurrence and character of the igneous and metamorphic rocks, the minerals, and the character, occurrence, relations, and genesis of the ore deposits, and gives detailed descriptions of the mines.

Lines, Edwin F.

1605. Clays and shales of Clarion quadrangle, Clarion County, Pa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 335–343, 1907.

1606. Coals of the Clarion quadrangle, Clarion County, Pa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. 316, pp. 13–19, 1 pl., 1907.

Logan, William N.

1607. Circular on the underground waters of Mississippi.—Mississippi Agric. Exp. Station, 1905. 16 pp.

1608. Clays of Mississippi. Part I. Brick clays and clay industry of northern Mississippi.—Mississippi State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 2, 255 pp., 42 pls., 14 figs., 1907.

Logan, W. N., and Hand, W. F.

1609. A preliminary report on some of the clays of Mississippi.—Mississippi Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 3 (Bull. Mississippi Agric. and Mech. Coll., vol. 2, no. 3, July, 1905), 88 pp., 23 figs.

Logan, W. N., and Perkins, W. R.

1610. The underground waters of Mississippi.—Mississippi Agric. Exp. Station, Bull. no. 89, 112 pp., 23 figs., January, 1905.

Lombard, Warren R., and D'Ooge, Martin L.

1611. Israel Cook Russell.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 426–431, October 5, 1906

A sketch of his life.

Loomis, Frederic B.

1612. Wasatch and Wind River primates.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 277–285, 8 figs., April, 1906.

Discusses characters and relationships, and gives descriptions of various species.

1613. A fossil bird from the Wasatch.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 481–482, 3 figs., December, 1906.

1614. Wasatch and Wind River rodents.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 123–130, 7 figs., February, 1907.

Characterizes several new species of *Paramys* and one new species of *Sciuravus*.

1615. Origin of the Wasatch deposits.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 356–364, 3 figs., May, 1907.

From a study of the character of the fauna and the lithologic characters of the geologic section concludes that the Wasatch beds of Wyoming are of flood-plain origin. Describes two new species of vertebrates from these beds.

Lord, Edwin C. E.

1616. Examination and classification of rocks for road building, including the physical properties of rocks with reference to their mineral composition and structure.—U. S. Dept. Agric., Office of Public Roads, Bull. no. 31, 29 pp., 10 pls., 1907.

Loring, Frank C.

1617. Cobalt [Ontario].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 814–815, 2 figs., December 28, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology and the occurrence of the silver ores.

Louderback, George Davis.

1618. Study of the basin range structure and glaucophane and associated schists of California and Oregon.—Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 4, 1905, p. 191, 1906.

1619. The relation of radioactivity to vulcanism.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 8, pp. 747–757, 1906.

Discusses the bearing of the radioactivity shown to be present in igneous rocks upon certain problems of geology, and more particularly its inadequacy to explain the phenomena of volcanism.

1620. Benitoite, a new California gem mineral, with chemical analysis by Walter C. Blasdale.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull. vol. 5, no. 9, pp. 149–153, July, 1907.

1621. Where mammoths roved. Recent discoveries in Carson, Nevada, State prison—footprints that made geologists wonder—theory of their human origin.—Sunset Magazine, vol. 19, no. 3, pp. 205–216, illus., July, 1907.

Louis, Henry.

1622. What is a fissure vein?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 481–484, 1906.

Low, Alfred Peter.

1623. Report on the Dominion Government Expedition to Hudson Bay and the Arctic Islands on board the D. G. S. Neptune, 1903–1904. Ottawa, Government Printing Bureau, 1906. 355 pp., illus.

Includes a summary of the geology of the northeastern coasts of America and reports by Lambe and Ami on the fossils collected.

Low, Alfred Peter—Continued.

1624. Report on the Chibougamau mining region in the northern part of the Province of Quebec.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 1906. 61 pp. and map. Abstract: Quebec, Dept. of Colonization, Mines, and Fisheries, Mining Operations for 1905, pp. 24–36, 1906.

Gives a general description of the region, an account of the geology, with detailed description of the rock exposures, and of the mineral deposits.

1625. Summary report of the Geological Survey Department of Canada for the calendar year 1906. Ottawa, 1906. 296 pp.

Gives an outline of the condition and work of the survey. Includes short reports by various members of the staff.

Lucas, Frederic A.

1626. The elephants of the Pleistocene.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 149–152, 2 pls., 1906.

1627. Systematic paleontology of the Pleistocene deposits of Maryland: Mammalia.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 157–169, 7 pls., 1906.

Ludlow, Edwin.

1628. Les gisements carbonifères de Coahuila [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXVIII, 17 pp., 1 pl., 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of coal deposits.

Lull, Richard Swan.

1629. A new name for the dinosaurian genus *Ceratops*.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, p. 144, February, 1906.

Proposes the name *Proceratops* for *Ceratops*, preoccupied by Rafinesque.

1630. Volant adaptation in vertebrates.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 40, pp. 527–566, 14 figs., August, 1906.

Discusses the subject of flight in the various classes of fossil and living vertebrates, and the modifications of structure required thereby.

1631. Phylogeny, taxonomy, distribution, habits, and environment of the Ceratopsia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Mon., vol. 49, pp. 159–198, 1907.

1632. The evolution of the horse family as illustrated in the Yale collections.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 161–182, 16 figs., March, 1907; Yale Univ., Peabody Mus. Nat. Hist., Guide no 1, 22 pp., 16 figs., 1907.

The Ceratopsia.—See Hatcher and others, no. 1093.

Luther, D. Dana.

1633. Geologic map of the Buffalo quadrangle [New York].—New York State Mus., Bull. 99, 29 pp., geol. map (in pocket), 1906.

1634. Geology of the Penn Yan-Hammondsport quadrangles.—New York State Mus., Bull. 101, pp. 37–58, geol. map, 1906.

Describes the distribution, character, thickness, and fossil contents of the Devonian formations of this area.

Geology of the Watkins and Elmira quadrangles.—See Clarke and Luther.

Geologic map of the Tully quadrangle.—See Clarke and Luther.

Lyman, R. H.

1635. Coal mining at Holden, W. Va.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 1120–1122, 1170–1172, 11 figs., 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence and character of the coals.

McAdie, Alexander G.

1636. Catalogue of earthquakes on the Pacific coast, 1897–1906.—Smithsonian Misc. Coll., vol. 49, 64 pp., 1907.

McBeth, William A.

1637. An esker in Tippecanoe County, Ind.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1904, pp. 45–46, 1 fig., 1905.

Describes the formation of the esker.

1638. Notes on the delta of the Mississippi River.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1904, pp. 47–49, 1 fig., 1905.

Macbride, Thomas H.

1639. Geology of Sac and Ida counties [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 509–562, 1 pl., 2 geol. maps, 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the stratigraphy, including Cretaceous and Pleistocene deposits, and the economic products.

1640. On certain fossil plant remains in the Iowa herbarium.—Davenport Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 10, pp. 153–162, 12 pls., 1907.

McCallie, S. W.

1641. Stretched pebbles from Ocoee conglomerate.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 1, pp. 55–59, 3 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, physical characters, chemical composition, and microscopic structure of these pebbles from the Ocoee conglomerate of Georgia.

1642. Some notes on schist-conglomerate occurring in Georgia.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 5, pp. 474–478, 4 figs., 1907.

1643. A preliminary report on the marbles of Georgia (second edition, revised and enlarged).—Georgia, Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 1, 126 pp., 52 pls., 3 figs., 2 maps, 1907.

McCarthy, Gerald.

1644. Ground and deep waters of North Carolina.—North Carolina Board of Health, Bull., vol. 22, no. 1, pp. 1–14, 6 figs., April, 1907.

Includes notes on the arrangement of the strata and the underground water resources.

McCaskey, H. D.

The production of gold and silver in 1906 in the southern Appalachian States; in Texas; and in Vermont.—See no. 2419.

McClung, C. E.

1645. The University of Kansas expedition into the John Day region of Oregon.—Kansas Acad. Sci., Trans., vol. 20, pt. 1, pp. 67–70, 1906.

Gives notes upon the character, occurrence, and age of the John Day beds of Oregon.

McClure, W. Frank.

1646. A great mammoth's tooth.—Sci. Am., vol. 90, p. 60, 1 fig., January 23, 1904.

Describes the finding of a molar of *Elephas primigenius* near Amboy, Ohio.

McConnell, R. G.

1647. Report on recent mineral discoveries on Windy Arm, Tagish Lake [Yukon].—Canada, Geol. Survey, 12 pp., 1905.

1648. [Report on the] headwaters of White River.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 19–26, 1906.

Gives notes on the topography, geology, petrology, and mineral resources of the area examined.

1649. [Report on the] Windy Arm district, northwestern British Columbia.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 26–32, 1906.

Gives notes on the physical character, the general geology, the minerals, and the mining developments of the region examined.

McConnell, R. G.—Continued.

1650. Klondike district.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 20–21, 1906.

Describes work upon the gold-bearing gravels of the Klondike district in Yukon Territory, Canada.

1651. Recent mineral discoveries on Windy Arm of Tagish Lake [British Columbia].—British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, 1905, pp. 64–68, 1906. Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 1, pp. 15–16, August, 1906.

1652. Note on Windy Arm silver-bearing veins.—Canadian Min. Inst., vol. 9, pp. 49–53, 1906.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence of silver ores.

1653. Report on gold values in the Klondike high level gravels.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 1907. 34 pp., 3 pls., 2 figs., 1 map.

1654. Rapport sur les teneurs en or des hauts-graviers du Klondike.—Canada, Ministère des Mines, Comm. géol., 1907. 38 pp., 3 pls., 2 figs., 1 map.

This is a French edition of the preceding.

McCormick, E.

1655. Diente, Mexico.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, p. 648, November 23, 1907.

Gives a brief account of the local geology and the occurrence and character of the lead-zinc ores.

McCourt, W. E.

1656. Fire tests of some New York building stones.—New York State Mus., Bull. 100, 38 pp., 26 pls., 1906.

Includes petrographic descriptions of various building stones.

1657. The fire-resisting qualities of some New Jersey building stones.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geologist for 1906, pp. 19–76, 23 pls., 1907.

A report on the peat deposits of northern New Jersey.—See Parmelee and McCourt, no. 1874.

MacDonald, D. F.

1658. Economic features of northern Idaho and northwestern Montana.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 41–52, 1906.

Describes the general geology, the stratigraphy, and the geologic structure of the region, and various mining developments.

Macdonald, J. A.

1659. The occurrence and development of the cobalt-ore deposits [of northern Ontario].—Eng. Mag., vol. 31, no. 3, pp. 406–416, 5 figs., June, 1906.

Macdougal, Daniel Trembly.

1660. The desert basins of the Colorado delta.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 12, pp. 705–729, 11 figs., December, 1907.

Describes the physiographic features of the region.

1661. The delta of the Rio Colorado.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 38, no. 1, pp. 1–16, 6 figs., January, 1906. New York Bot. Garden, Contr. no. 77, 1906.

Includes data upon the physiographic character of the region.

McGee, W J

1662. Glaciation in the Sonoran province [Mexico].—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 177–178, August 10, 1906.

Holds that the deposits ascribed by Merrill [see no. 1721] to glacial action are of volcanic origin.

1663. River sediment as a factor in applied geology.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 765, May 17, 1907.

McGregor, J. H.

1664. The Phytosauria, with special reference to *Mystriosuchus* and *Rhytidodon*.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Mem., vol. 9, pt. 2, pp. 29–101, 6 pls., 26 figs., February, 1906.

Gives a full discussion of the taxonomic history and relationships, and a classification of the Phytosauria.

Machaček, Fritz.

1665. Die Appalachien.—Vierteljahrshefte für den geogr. Unterricht, Wien, Jahrg. 2, pp. 61–75, 1903.

Describes the physiographic features and general structure of the Appalachians.

McInnes, William.

1666. [Report on] the headwaters of the Winisk and Attawapiskat Rivers.—Canada Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 76–80, 1906.

Includes data upon the rock exposures in the area examined.

1667. Explorations along the proposed line of the Hudson Bay Railway.—Canada Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 87–98, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology of the area examined.

McIntosh, Kenneth.

1668. The question of subsidence at Louisbourg, Cape Breton.—Nova Scotian Inst. Sci., Trans., vol. 11, pt. 2, pp. 264–270, 1906.

Presents evidence to show that there has been no recent subsidence of the coast of Nova Scotia.

McIntyre, Albert W.

1669. Copper deposits of Washington.—Am. Min. Congr., Rept. of Proc., 9th Ann. Sess., pp. 238–250, 1907.

McKee, Ralph H.

1670. The primeval atmosphere.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 271–274, February 16, 1906.

McLaughlin, R. P.

1671. Geology of the Bodie district, California.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 795–796, 1 fig., June 22, 1907.

Mallet, J. W.

1672. A stony meteorite from Coon Butte, Arizona.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 347–355, 4 figs., May, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, characters, and composition.

Mansfield, George Rogers.

1673. Post-Pleistocene drainage modifications in the Black Hills and Bighorn Mountains.—Harvard Coll., Mus. Comp. Zool., Bull., vol. 49 (Geol. Ser., vol. 8, no. 3), pp. 59–87, 4 pls. (maps), 9 figs., 1906.

1674. The origin and structure of the Roxbury conglomerate.—Harvard Coll., Mus. Comp. Zool., Bull., vol. 49 (Geol. Ser., vol. 8, no. 4), pp. 91–271, 7 pls., 10 figs., 1906.

Discusses the origin of conglomerates in general, and describes the lithology, distribution, relations, and structure of the Roxbury [Massachusetts] conglomerate and discusses its origin.

1675. The characteristics of various types of conglomerates.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 6, pp. 550–555, 1907.

Manson, Marsden.

1676. Climats des temps géologiques, leur développement et leurs causes.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 349–405, 2 pls., 1907.

Marsh, Othniel C.

The Ceratopsia.—See Hatcher and others, no. 1093.

Marsters, Vernon Freeman.

1677. A preliminary report on a portion of the serpentine belt of Lamoille and Orleans counties.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 35–61, 1906.

The paper, which appeared in the Bulletin of the Geological Society of America, vol. 16, pp. 419–446, 1905, is here reprinted in part.

1678. The serpentines and associated asbestos of Belvidere Mountain, Vermont.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 573–574, 1907.

Martin, Daniel S.

1679. The mineralogical and geological cabinets of South Carolina College.—South Carolina Coll., Bull., no. 4, pp. 11–22, January, 1906.

Describes the work of rehabilitation and indicates the scope of the collections.

Martin, George Curtis.

1680. Distribution and character of the Bering River coal.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 65–77, 1 pl., 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and geologic structure, the occurrence, character, and relations of the coal seams, and the physical characters and composition of the coals.

1681. Preliminary statement of the Matanuska coal field.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 88–100, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology and the areal distribution and character of the coal seams, and the quality of the coal.

1682. A reconnaissance of the Matanuska coal field, Alaska, in 1905.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 289, 36 pp., 5 pls., 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the geography, stratigraphy, and geologic structure of the region, and the occurrence and character of the coals.

1683. The Alaska coal fields.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 40–46, 1 pl., 1907.

1684. Petroleum at Controller Bay [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 89–103, 1 fig., 1907.

Martin, H. T.

1685. Some new features in *Uintacrinus*.—Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., vol. 4, no. 6, pp. 193–196, 2 pls., March, 1907.

Martin, Lawrence.

1686. Observations along the front of the Rocky Mountains in Montana.—Abstract: Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 38, no. 2, pp. 98–99, February, 1906.

Describes physiographic features.

1687. Possible oblique minor faulting in Alaska.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 6, pp. 576–579, 1 fig., 1907.

Recent changes of level in the Yakutat Bay region, Alaska.—See Tarr and Martin, no. 2356.

Recent change of level in Alaska.—See Tarr and Martin, no. 2357.

Glaciers and glaciation of Yakutat Bay, Alaska.—See Tarr and Martin, no. 2358.

Clays and shales of southwestern Cambria County, Pennsylvania.—See Phalen and Martin, no. 1923.

Position of Hubbard glacier front in 1792 and 1794.—See Tarr and Martin, no. 2359.

Marvin, C. F.

1688. The record of the great [San Francisco] earthquake written in Washington by the seismograph of the U. S. Weather Bureau.—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 17, no. 5, pp. 296–298, May, 1906.

Maryland Geological Survey.

1689. [Geological] map of Maryland, prepared by Maryland Geological Survey, Wm. Bullock Clark, State Geologist. 1907. Scale 1 : 187,500.

Mathews, Edward B.

1690. Anticlinal domes in the Piedmont of Maryland.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 27–34 [615–622], 2 pls., 1907.

Report on the physical features of Maryland.—See Clark and Mathews, no. 488.

Mattair, L. H.

1691. New silver district in the Temagami reserve [Ontario].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 1144, 1 fig., June 15, 1907.

Matthes, F. E.

1692. The new map of the Yosemite Valley.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 146–148, August 2, 1907.

Matthew, George F.

1693. A review of the flora of the Little River group.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 12, sect. 4, pp. 99–149, 8 pls., 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 972–973, June 29, 1906.

1694. New species and a new genus of Devonian plants.—New Brunswick Nat. Hist. Soc., Bull., no. XXIV (vol. 5, pt. 4), pp. 393–398, 2 pls., 1906.

1695. Notes on Cambrian faunas: No. 9, Ostracoda; 10, Trilobita.—New Brunswick Nat. Hist. Soc., Bull., no. XXIV (vol. 5, pt. 4), pp. 406, 475–480, 1906.

Gives descriptions of species of Ostracoda and Trilobita, and notes upon the Cambrian fauna of Anse au Loup, Labrador.

1696. A new genus and a new species of Silurian fish.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 7–11, 1 pl., 1907.

1697. On some new species of Silurian and Devonian plants.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 185–197, 1 pl., 4 figs., 1907.

1698. Note on *Archæozoon*.—New Brunswick Nat. Hist. Soc., Bull., no. XXV (vol. 5, pt. 5), pp. 547–552, 1 pl., 1907.

Matthew, William Diller.

1699. The osteology of *Sinopa*, a creodont mammal of the middle Eocene.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 30, pp. 203–233, 1 pl. and 20 figs., 1906.

1700. Hypothetical outlines of the continents in Tertiary times.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 353–383, 7 figs. (paleogeographic maps), 1906.

Presents geologic, paleontologic, and zoologic data upon which the paleogeographic maps representing the outlines of the continents at different periods of Tertiary time are based.

1701. Fossil Chrysochloridæ in North America.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 786–788, December 14, 1906.

Notes the discovery in North America of Chrysochlorid moles, and discusses the bearing of this discovery upon questions of paleogeography.

1702. A lower Miocene fauna from South Dakota.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 169–219, 26 figs., 1907.

Discusses the occurrence, character, and relations of the mammalian fauna of the Rosebud beds, and gives descriptions of new species.

Matthew, William Diller, and **Gidley**, James Williams.

1703. New or little-known mammals from the Miocene of South Dakota.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 135–153, 20 figs., 1906.

Mead, Charles S.

1704. Adaptive modifications of occipital condyles in Mammalia.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 40, pp. 475–483, 12 figs., July, 1906.

Mead, H. L.

1705. Minerals of Washington.—Washington Univ., Bull., ser. 2, no. 25, pp. 40–48, January, 1906.

Mead, Warren J.

1706. Redistribution of elements in the formation of sedimentary rocks.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 3, pp. 238–256, 6 figs., 1907.

Meeks, Reginald.

1707. The iron-ore mines of the Mesabi range.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 193–195, 3 figs., August 3, 1907.

1708. The Montreal River silver district [Ontario].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 544–548, 9 figs., September 21, 1907.

Mercalli, Giuseppe.

1709. Le antiche eruzioni della Montagna Pelée.—Soc. italiana di Sci. nat. in Milano, Atti, vol. 41, fasc. 3, pp. 313–322, November, 1902.

Describes eruptions of Mont Pelé that took place in 1762 and 1851.

1710. I vulcani attivi della terra, morfologio, dinamismo, prodotti, distribuzione geografica, cause. Milano, Ulrico Hoepli, 1907. 422 pp., 25 pls., 82 figs.

Includes an account of the volcanoes of North America.

Merriam, John C.

1711. On the occurrence of *Desmostylus* Marsh.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 151–152, August 3, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence and proper reference of the fossils to which the name *Desmostylus* has been applied.

1712. Recent discoveries of Quaternary mammals in southern California.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 248–250, August 24, 1906.

1713. Carnivora from the Tertiary formations of the John Day region.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 1, pp. 1–64, 6 pls., 18 figs., 1906.

1714. Preliminary note on a new marine reptile [*Omphalosaurus nevadanus* n. gen and sp.] from the middle Triassic of Nevada.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 5, pp. 71–79, 2 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

1715. Recent cave exploration in California.—Am. Anthropologist (n. s.), vol. 8, no. 2, pp. 221–228, April–June, 1906.

Gives notes on the occurrence of Quaternary mammalian remains in caves of California.

1716. The occurrence of middle Tertiary mammal-bearing beds in northwestern Nevada.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 380–382, September 20, 1907.

Merriam, John C., and **Sinclair**, William J.

1717. Tertiary faunas of the John Day region.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 11, pp. 171–205, October, 1907.

Discusses the stratigraphic succession and correlation of the Cenozoic formations in the John Day basin of Oregon and their faunas, listing the vertebrate fossils by formations, and gives a bibliography of the geology and paleontology of the John Day region.

Merriam, L. B.

1718. The development of a new coal field in Colorado.—Western Soc. Eng., Jour., vol. 8, no. 6, pp. 617–637, 8 figs., December, 1903.

Includes notes on the occurrence of coal beds.

Merrick, A. W.

1719. The clay slide at the Boone viaduct, Boone, Iowa.—Western Soc. Eng., Jour., vol. 11, no. 3, pp. 332–339, June, 1906.

Includes notes on the local geology.

Merrill, Frederick J. H.

1720. The mercury deposits of Mexico.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 7, p. 244, February 17, 1906.

1721. Evidences of glaciation in southern Arizona and northern Sonora.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 116–118, July 27, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of morainal material north and south from Nogales, Ariz.

1722. The Copete district, central Sonora [Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 628–629, 2 figs., October 6, 1906.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence of copper ores.

1723. The mining camps of Sinaloa, Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 635–636, 3 figs., October 6, 1906.

Contains notes on the general geology of the State.

1724. Paleozoic strata in Sonora [Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, p. 897, November 10, 1906.

A brief note calling attention to the occurrence of Paleozoic strata in the State of Sonora, Mexico.

1725. The mines of Planchas de Plata. The interesting geology of an historic mining district of Sonora [Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 1111–1112, 1 fig., December 15, 1906.

Describes the geology and the ore bodies.

1726. Shear zones in Sonora [Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 583, March 23, 1907.

1727. Heretical vein types in Sonora [Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 657, April 6, 1907.

1728. The mineralization of Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 667, April 6, 1907.

General observations on the occurrence of ore deposits in Mexico.

1729. Santa Cruz, a new copper camp in Sonora [Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 1043, 1 fig., June 1, 1907.

1730. Copper in the Sonora quartz veins.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, p. 498, September 14, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence of the ores.

1731. Erosion and oxidation in Sonora [Mexico].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, p. 268, August 31, 1907.

Discusses the character and occurrence of ore deposits in Sonora.

Merrill, George P.

1732. A treatise on rocks, rock-weathering, and soils. New edition. New York, The Macmillan Company, 1906. 400 pp., 31 pls., 42 figs.

1733. A new meteorite from Scott County, Kansas.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 391–392, March 9, 1906.

1734. The development of the glacial hypothesis in America.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 68, no. 4, pp. 300–322, April, 1906.

1735. On a new stony meteorite from Modoc, Scott County, Kansas.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 356–360, May, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, characters, and composition.

1736. Contributions to the history of American geology.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Ann. Rept., 1904, pp. 189–733, 37 pls., 141 figs., 1906.

An historical account of the development of geological science in America.

Merrill, George P.—Continued.

1737. University training of engineers in economic geology.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 387–391, 1906.

1738. Catalogue of the type and figured specimens of fossils, minerals, rocks, and ores in the Department of Geology, United States National Museum. Part II. Fossil vertebrates; fossil plants; minerals, rocks, and ores.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Bull., no. 53, pt. 2, 370 pp., 1907.

1739. On a newly found meteorite from Selma, Dallas County, Alabama.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 59–61, 2 pls., 1907.

1740. Notes on the composition and structure of the Hendersonville, North Carolina, meteorite. With chemical analyses by Wirt Tassin.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 79–82, 2 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the physical characters, structure, and composition.

1741. On the meteorite from Rich Mountain, Jackson County, North Carolina.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 241–244, 1 pl., 1907.

1742. On a peculiar form of metamorphism in siliceous sandstone.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 547–550, 1 pl., June 15, 1907.

1743. A peculiar form of metamorphism in siliceous sandstone.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 935, June 21, 1907.

The building and ornamental stones of North Carolina.—See Watson and Laney, no. 2494.

Merrill, George P., and Tassin, Wirt.

1744. Contributions to the study of Canyon Diablo meteorites.—Smithsonian Misc. Coll., vol. 50 (Quart. Issue, vol. 4, pt. 2), pp. 203–215, 4 pls., 2 figs., 1907.

Merz, Alfred.

1745. Beiträge zur Klimatologie und Hydrographie Mittelamerikas. Leipzig, C. G. Naumann, 96 pp. 4 pls. [1907].

Includes a brief account of the general geology of the San Juan Valley in Nicaragua and Costa Rica.

Middleton, George.

1746. Notes on Georgia's geology.—Mineral Collector, vol. 13, pp. 101–104, 115–118, 137–141, 1906.

Miers, H. A.

1747. Obituary: Samuel Lewis Penfield.—Mineral Mag., vol. 14, pp. 264–268, 1 pl. (port.), February, 1907.

Miller, Arthur M.

1748. Classification and mapping of the lower Ordovician of Kentucky.—Abstract: Ohio Naturalist, vol. 6, no. 3, pp. 447–448, January, 1906.

Miller, Benjamin LeRoy.

1749. Description of the Dover quadrangle [Delaware-Maryland-New Jersey].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 137, 10 pp., 1 fig., 2 maps, 1906.

Describes the physiographic features, the occurrence, character, and relations of Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, the geologic history, and the economic geology.

1750. The economic resources of Calvert County [Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, Calvert County, pp. 123–134, 1 pl., 1907.

1751. The economic resources of St. Mary's County [Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, St. Mary's County, pp. 113–124, 1907.

A brief summary of the geology of the Virginia coastal plain.—See Clark and Miller, no. 242.

Description of the Patuxent quadrangle.—See Shattuck and others, no. 2193.

Miller, G. W.

1752. Elements of mining geology and metallurgy. Second edition. The Daily Mining Record, Publishers, Denver Colorado, 1906. 489 pp., 237 figs.

Includes a synoptic account of the classification, character, and relations of ore deposits.

1753. The mine examiner and prospector's companion. A practical treatise on mining geology, mine examinations, mineralogy, ore-milling practice, etc., of the Rocky Mountain and Pacific Coast regions. Denver, Colorado, Hall and Williams, [1907]. 387 pp., 58 figs.

Gives a general account of the origin, occurrence, and character of ore deposits.

Miller, Willet G.

1754. Pre-Cambrian rocks in the vicinity of Lake Temiskaming, Ontario.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 581–582, 1906.

1755. The cobalt-nickel deposits of Temiskaming, Ontario.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 12, pp. 540–542, 2 figs., July, 1906. Abstract from Report of Ontario Bureau of Mines, 1905, part 2. See Miller, 13, page 246 of U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 301.

1756. Minerals and how they occur. A book for secondary schools and prospectors. Toronto, The Copp, Clark Company [1906]. 252 pp., 193 figs.

1757. Lake Abitibi gold deposits.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, 16th Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. 1, pp. 219–220, 1907.

A brief account of the geology and gold deposits.

1758. Mines and mining of Cobalt [Ontario].—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 3 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 1), pp. 7–11, 3 figs., March 15, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology and the occurrence and character of the ores.

Miller, Willet G., and Knight, Cyril W.

1759. Grenville-Hastings unconformity and the probable identity in age of the Grenville limestone with the Keewatin iron formation of the Lake Superior region.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, 16th Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. 1, 1907, pp. 221–223.

Discusses the relations and correlations of pre-Cambrian formations of southeastern Ontario.

Milne, John.

1760. World-shaking earthquakes in relation to volcanic eruptions in the West Indies.—British Assoc. Adv. Sci., Rept. 72d meeting, 1902, pp. 682–683, 1903.

1761. Seismological investigations. Eleventh report of the Committee.—British Assoc. Adv. Sci., Rept. of 76th meeting, 1906, pp. 92–103, 1907.

Contains references to North American earthquakes.

Moffit, Fred H.

1762. Gold fields of the Turnagain Arm region [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 277, pp. 7–52, 12 pls., 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage of the region, the occurrence, character, and relations of the sedimentary rocks of Paleozoic (?), Mesozoic, and Cenozoic age, and of igneous rocks, the geologic history, and the occurrence and mining of placer and lode gold.

1763. Gold mining on Seward Peninsula [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 132–144, 1 pl., 1 fig., 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence of gold-bearing gravels.

1764. The Nome region [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 126–145, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the general geology, the structure of the veins, and the placer deposits, and other economic resources.

Möllmann, W.

1765. Der Cripple Creek Golddistrict [Colorado].—Berg- und hüttenm. Zeitung, Jahrg. 61, no. 44, pp. 549–551, October 31, 1902.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the ores.

Montgomery, Thomas H., Jr.

1766. A list of the types of fossil vertebrates in the museum of the University of Texas.—Marine Biological Laboratory, Woods Holl, Mass., Biol. Bull., vol. 8, no. 1, pp. 56–58, December, 1904.

Moody, A. E.

1767. Aggradation and degradation of valleys.—Ohio Naturalist, vol. 8, no. 1, pp. 191–197, 1 pl., November, 1907.

Describes an experiment made to show what a river can do toward filling and degrading its valley.

Mooers, Charles A.

1768. The soils of Tennessee, their chemical composition and fertilizer requirements.—University of Tennessee, Agricultural Experiment Station, Bulletin, vol. 19, no. 4, pp. 49–90, December, 1906.

Moore, C. E.

1769. Earthquake effects at Santa Clara, Palo Alto, and San Jose, Cal.—Eng. News, vol. 55, no. 19, pp. 526–527, 4 figs., May 10, 1906.

Moore, E. S.

1770. Additional notes on the iron ranges of eastern Michipicoten.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, Rept., 1906, vol. 15, pt. 1, pp. 200–206, 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the physiographic character of the area, and the occurrence, character, and relations of the geologic formations.

1771. Iron ranges east of Lake Nipigon, the ranges around Lake Windegokan.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, 16th Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. 1, pp. 136–148, 5 figs., 1907.

Describes the geology, and the occurrence and character of iron ores.

Morse, William Clifford.

1772. The Columbus esker.—Ohio Naturalist, vol. 7, no. 4, pp. 63–72, 6 figs., February, 1907.

Discusses the terminology and general occurrence of eskers, and describes particularly an esker located in Columbus, Ohio.

Moseley, E. L.

1773. Change of level at the west end of Lake Erie.—Abstract: Michigan Acad. Sci., 7th Rept., pp. 38–39, 1905.

Cites evidence to show that the west end of Lake Erie is sinking.

Moses, Alfred J.

1774. The determination of the geometrical constants of a crystal from its interfacial angles.—School of Mines Quart., vol. 27, no. 4, pp. 432–461, 21 figs., July, 1906.

Moses, Alfred J., and Parsons, Charles Lathrop.

1775. Elements of mineralogy, crystallography, and blowpipe analysis from a practical standpoint, including a description of all common or useful minerals, the tests necessary for their identification, the recognition and measurement of their crystals, and a concise statement of their uses in the arts. Third edition. Part I rewritten. Parts II, III, and IV extensively revised. New York, D. Van Nostrand Company, 1906. 444 pp., 583 figs.

Munk, J. A.

1776. The meteorite mountain riddle solved.—Los Angeles Journal of Eclectic Medicine, vol. 3, no. 9, pp. 187–190, September, 1906.

Describes the Coon Butte, Arizona, and presents the arguments advanced to show that the crater is the result of impact of a huge meteorite.

Munn, M. J.

Geology of the oil and gas fields in Steubenville, Burgettstown, and Claysville quadrangles, Ohio, West Virginia, and Pennsylvania.—See Griswold and Munn, no. 1048.

Murphy, T. D.

1777. The mines of El Doctor [Mexico].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 241–245, 4 figs., August 24, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology and the occurrence of the lead-silver ores.

Murgoci, G. M.

1778. Suggestion as to the origin of riebeckite rocks.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 575–576, 1906.

1779. I. Contribution to the classification of the amphiboles. II. On some glaucophane schists, syenites, etc.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 4, no. 15, pp. 359–396, 9 figs., 1906.

Discusses the properties and relations of the amphiboles of the glaucophane schists and describes the composition of the glaucophane schists studied.

Murray, J. C.

1780. Prospectng in Ungava.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28 (new ser., vol. 1), pp. 109–112, 148–149, 173–174, 11 figs., 1907.

Includes notes on the geology.

Muscovici, Armand.

1781. Notes on a deposit of nickeliferous pyrrhotite at Malachite Point [Quebec].—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 221–222, 1906.

Nagant, H.

1782. Rare earths in the Province of Quebec.—Quebec, Dept. of Colonization, Mines, and Fisheries. Mining Operations for 1905, pp. 39–43, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence of rare minerals in the Province of Quebec.

Naramore, Chester.

The production of gold and silver in 1906 in Colorado, New Mexico, South Dakota, and Wyoming.—See no. 2419.

Narraway, J. E., and Raymond, Percy E.

1783. A new American *Cybele*.—Carnegie Mus., Annals, vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 599–604, 1 fig., 1906.

Nason, Frank L.

1784. Limestones associated with pyrites and pyrrhotite of the Appalachian system.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 170–172, July 28, 1906.

Discusses the relations of the pyrite ores to the associated limestones.

Nattress, Thomas.

1785. The geological continuity of Essex and Kent counties, Ontario, and Monroe and Wayne counties, Michigan.—Michigan Acad. Sci., Ninth Rept., pp. 177–184, 5 figs., 1907.

Navarro, D. V.

1786. Le cobalt dans l'État de Jalisco.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 25, no. 2, pp. 51–57, August, 1907.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence of cobalt at Pihuamo, Jalisco, Mexico.

Neill, A. T.

1787. Report of the geological section [of the Hamilton Scientific Association] for the year ending May, 1907.—Hamilton Sci. Assoc., Jour. and Proc., no. 23, pp. 125–127, 1907.

Neill, James W.

1788. Secondary enrichment.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, p. 380, September 29, 1906.

Discusses briefly the subject of secondary enrichment in mineral veins.

Nelson, C. Nelson.

1789. The Sahuaripa district, Sonora, Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 629–631, 1 fig., October 6, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology of the district.

Newland, David H.

The mining and quarry industry of New York State. Report of operations and production during 1904.—New York State Mus., 58th Ann. Rept., vol. 2 (Bull. 93, 1905), pp. 909–970, 1906. See Newland, 2, on page 251 of Bulletin 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

1790. The mining and quarry industry of New York State. Report of operations and production during 1905.—New York State Mus., Bull. 102, 199 pp., 1906.

1791. Recent earthquakes recorded at Albany, N. Y.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 851, June 1, 1906.

1792. Zinc ore in northern New York.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 1094–1095, June 9, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of zinc ore in St. Lawrence County, N. Y.

1793. The mining and quarry industry of New York state. Report of operations and productions during 1906.—New York State Mus., Bull. 112, 80 pp., 1907.

1794. On the associations and origin of the nontitaniferous magnetites in the Adirondack region.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 763–773, 1 fig., 1907.

1795. The iron ores of the Adirondack region.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 401–403, September, 1907.

Newland, David H., and Hansell, N. V.

1796. Magnetite mines at Lyon Mountain, N. Y. The geology of an interesting district, nature of the ore, and methods of mining.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 863–865, 916–918, illus., November 10, 1906.

Newman, Bruno.

1797. The mining district of Asientos, Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 1044–1046, 3 figs., June 1, 1907.

New Mexico.

Report of the mine inspector for the Territory of New Mexico to the Secretary of the Interior for the year ended June 30, 1906.—See Sheridan, no. 2195.

Report of the mine inspector for the Territory of New Mexico to the Secretary of the Interior for the year ended June 30, 1907.—See Sheridan, no. 2196.

Nicholas, Francis C.

1798. Economic geology and mineral deposits.—Min. World, vol. 25, pp. 263, 492, 626, 689, 714–715, 777, 1906; vol. 26, pp. 39, 67, 331, 447, 625, 751, 1907; vol. 27, pp. 145, 192–193, 1907.

Discusses the formation of ore deposits.

1799. The Union copper mines of North Carolina.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 883–884, November 16, 1907.

Nicholas, Francis C.—Continued.

1800. The Gold Hill copper mine, and its development.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 1001–1002, 4 figs., December 7, 1907.

1801. Recent developments at Furnace Creek copper mines.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 1087–1088, 3 figs., December 21, 1907.

Nichols, Henry Windsor.

1802. New forms of concretions.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 25–54, 9 pls., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, appearance, and constitution of concretions from various localities, and discusses the mode of their formation. After describing nodules from the Challenger and Argus banks in the Atlantic Ocean, discusses the formation of magnesian limestone.

1803. Absence of lead and copper from certain deep sea deposits.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 309–311, 1907.

Nickles, John M.

Classified list of papers dealing with coal, coke, lignite, and peat contained in the publications of the U. S. Geological Survey.—See Lee and Nickles, no. 1549.

Nicol, John M.

1804. Black sand.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 82–84, January 19, 1907.

Nicolas, F. J.

Catalogue of publications of the Geological Survey of Canada.—See Canada, Geological Survey, no. 417.

Norton, William Harmon.

1805. Geology of Bremer County [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 319–405, 10 figs., 2 geol. maps, 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the stratigraphy—Ordovician, Silurian, Devonian, and Pleistocene—and the economic products.

Norwood, Charles J.

1806. Clays in several parts of Kentucky, with some account of sands, marls, and limestones.—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 6, 223 pp., 1905.

Contributes various notes to the articles on clays comprising this bulletin.

1807. Report on the progress of the survey for the years 1904 and 1905.—Kentucky Geol. Survey, 56 pp., 1905.

An administrative report, but includes various data pertaining to the geology of Kentucky.

Obalski, J.

1808. A new mining district in Quebec.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 79, p. 513, March 16, 1905.

Includes notes on the occurrence of various ores.

1809. Chibogomo mining district.—Quebec, Dept. Colonization, Mines, and Fisheries. Mining Operations in the Province of Quebec for the year 1905, pp. 23–36, 1906.

Gives an account of the mining district. Includes part of a report by Low [see no. 1624] on the geology and mineral resources of the district.

1810. Rare earths in pegmatite veins.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 72–73, 1906.

1811. Mining operations in the Province of Quebec for the year 1906.—Quebec, Dept. of Colonization, Mines and Fisheries, 59 pp., 7 pls., and map, 1907.

Obalski, J.—Continued.

1812. New discoveries in northern Quebec.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 559, March 23, 1907; Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 4 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 2), p. 46, April 1, 1907.

Calls attention to discoveries of mineral deposits. Includes notes on the geology.

1813. Rare earths in pegmatite veins.—Can. Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 72–73, 1906.

Offret, A.

1814. El X congreso geologico internacional en Mexico.—México, Secretaría de Fomento, Bol., 2ª época, año 7, no. 1, VI, pp. 1–48, August, 1907.

Gives an account of the Tenth International Geological Congress, held in Mexico, 1906.

O'Harra, C. C.

Description of the Devils Tower quadrangle, Wyoming.—See Darton and O'Harra, no. 656.

Ogilvie, Ida H.

1815. A contribution to the geology of southern Maine.—New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 2, pp. 519–558, 2 pls., 2 figs., 1907.

Describes the physiographic features of Boothbay quadrangle, and the character, occurrence, and composition of the igneous rocks and their metamorphism.

Ohern, D. W.

1816. Contributions to the paleontology of the Paleodevonian of Maryland.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 91–93 [679–681], 1907.

Omori, Fusakichi.

1817. Note on the San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906.—Publications of the [Japan] Earthquake Investigation Committee in Foreign Languages, no. 21, Appendix II, 3 pp., 1 pl., Tokyo, 1906.

1818. On the great earthquake of April 18th, 1906, of San Francisco.—Jour. Geog. (published by the Tokyo Geog. Soc.), vol. 18, no. 215, pp. 764–777, November, 1906. [In Japanese.]

1819. On the estimation of the time of occurrence at the origin of a distant earthquake from the duration of the first preliminary tremor observed at any place.—Imperial Earthquake Investigation Committee, Tokyo, Japan, Bull., vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 1–4, January, 1907.

Includes time data regarding the San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906.

1820. Preliminary note on the cause of the San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906.—Imperial Earthquake Investigation Committee, Tokyo, Japan, Bull., vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 7–25, 6 pls., 9 figs., January, 1907. See also Jordan, no. 1325.

1821. Preliminary note on the seismographic observations of the San Francisco earthquake of April 18, 1906.—Imperial Earthquake Investigation Committee, Tokyo, Japan, Bull., vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 26–43, 6 pls., January, 1907.

Tabulates seismographic records of the San Francisco earthquake made at various earthquake observation stations and discusses the rate of transmission.

1822. Note on the transit velocities of the Guatemala earthquake of April 19, 1902.—Imperial Earthquake Investigation Committee, Tokyo, Japan, Bull., vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 44–46, 1 pl., January, 1907.

1823. Comparison of the faults in the three earthquakes of Mino-Owari, Formosa, and San Francisco.—Imperial Earthquake Investigation Committee, Tokyo, Japan, Bull., vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 70–72, 1 fig., March, 1907.

Ordóñez, Ezequiel.

1824. Sobre algunos ejemplos probables de tubos de erupcion.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 22, pp. 141–150, 1905.

Describes probable examples of volcanic necks.

1825. Las rocas arcaicas de México.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 22, nos. 7–8, pp. 315–331, 1 pl., 1905.

1826. Los xalapazcos del Estado de Puebla. Segunda parte.—México, Inst. Geol., Parer., t. 1, no. 10, pp. 349–393, 10 pls., 7 figs., 1906.

Describes physical features and geological structure of volcanic craters in the State of Puebla, Mexico.

1827. Excursion de México à Jalapa [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. I, 11 pp., 1906.

Describes the geology of the country along the route traveled.

1828. Excursion de Esperanza à México.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. III, 2 pp., 1906.

Gives notes on the geology of the country between these places.

1829. L'archaique du Cañon de Tomellín.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. V, 30 pp., 1 pl., 1906.

1830. Excursion de México a Patzcuaro et Uruapam.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. VIII, 18 pp., 1 pl., 1906.

Describes the geology of the country between these places.

1831. Le Jorullo.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XI, 55 pp., 12 pls., 1906.

1832. Les cratères d'explosion de Valle de Santiago [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XIV, 8 pp., 1 fig., 1906.

1833. Oil in the State of Vera Cruz.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 247–248, 2 figs., August 24, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology of the State.

Análisis químico de la chiluca y de la cantera.—See Roel and Ordóñez, no. 2080.

Oregon, University of.

1834. In memory of Thomas Condon, Professor of Geology, 1876–1906.—Univ. of Oregon, Bull., new ser., vol. 4, no. 8, 64 pp., 3 pls. (port.), June, 1907.

Oregon, University of, Department of Chemistry.

The mineral resources and mineral industry of Oregon for 1903.—See Stafford, no. 2276.

Orr, Ellison.

1835. Exposures of Iowan and Kansan (?) drift, east of the usually accepted west boundary line of the driftless area.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 231–236, 1 fig., 1907.

Orton, Edward, jr.

1836. The kaolin deposits of Bollinger County, Missouri.—Am. Ceramic Soc., Trans., vol. 9, pp. 62–94, 2 figs., 1907.

Orton, Edward, jr., and Peppel, Samuel Vernon.

1837. The limestone resources and the lime industry in Ohio.—Ohio Geol. Survey, Fourth Ser., Bull. no. 4, 365 pp., 53 figs., 1906.

Describes the composition and distribution by counties of limestones suitable for cement manufacture their occurrence and character by geological formations, and their utilization.

Osborn, Henry Fairfield.

1838. The present problems of paleontology.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 566–585, 1906.

1839. The skeleton of *Brontosaurus* and skull of *Morosaurus*.—Nature, vol. 73, pp. 282–284, 4 figs., January 18, 1906.

1840. The causes of extinction of Mammalia.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 40, pp. 767–795, November; pp. 829–859, December, 1906.

1841. *Tyrannosaurus*, upper Cretaceous carnivorous dinosaur. (Second communication.)—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 281–296, 1 pl., 12 figs., 1906.

1842. Explorations of John Bell Hatcher for the paleontological monographs of the United States Geological Survey, together with a statement of his contributions to American geology and paleontology.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Mon., vol. 49, pp. xvii–xxvi, 1907.

1843. Tertiary mammal horizons of North America.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 237–253, 3 figs., March 30, 1907.

Gives a composite section of the Eocene and Oligocene deposits of the Rocky Mountain basin and discusses the correlation of Tertiary deposits of North America and the character and relations of their mammalian faunas.

1844. A mounted skeleton of the Columbian mammoth (*Elephas columbi*).—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 255–257, 1 pl., March 30, 1907.

1845. A mounted skeleton of *Naosaurus*, a pelycosaur from the Permian of Texas.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 265–270, 2 pls., 3 figs., March 30, 1907.

1846. Evolution as it appears to the paleontologist.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 744–749, November 29, 1907.

1847. A paleontological trip to northwestern Nebraska.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 871–872, December 20, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of vertebrate remains.

1848. The reclassification of the Mammalia.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 611–613, 1907.

Osburn, Raymond C.

1849. Adaptive modifications of the limb skeleton in aquatic reptiles and mammals.—New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 16, pt. 3, pp. 447–482, 3 pls., 1906.

Discusses modifications in limb structure by which mammals and reptiles have been adapted to aquatic life. The discussion is based in part upon fossil forms.

1850. The origin of vertebrate limbs. Recent evidence upon this problem from studies on primitive sharks.—New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 2, no. 2, pp. 415–436, September, 1907.

Osgood, Wilfred H.

1851. Mastodon remains in the Yukon Valley.—Washington Biol. Soc., Proc., vol. 18, pp. 254–255, 1905.

O'Sullivan, Owen.

1852. [Report on] a survey of the coast of Hudson Bay from York Factory to Severn River.—Canada Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 73–76, 1906.

Gives notes upon the physical character of the country examined.

1853. On explorations along the proposed route of the Canadian Northern Railway, between Split Lake and Fort Churchill.—Canada Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 99–102, 1906.

Gives notes on the physical features of the region examined.

Pack, Fred J.

1854. Geology of Pioche, Nevada, and vicinity.—School of Mines Quart., vol. 27, no. 3, pp. 285–312, 5 pls., 7 figs., April, 1906; no. 4, pp. 365–386, 3 pls., 2 figs., July, 1906.

Reviews previous geologic work upon the area, and describes the occurrence, character, and relations of stratified rocks of Cambrian age, and of igneous rocks, the geologic structure and its topographic expression, the petrography of the igneous rocks, and the economic geology of the area, including an account of the character, occurrence, and age of the ore bodies.

1855. Cambrian fossils from the Pioche Mountains, Nevada.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 4, pp. 290–302, 3 pls., 1906.

Reviews correlations of the Cambrian section of the Pioche Mountains and gives descriptions of the fossils collected, including several new species.

Packard, George A.

1856. Round Mountain camp, Nevada. Its location, geology, and mining activities.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 150–151, 4 figs., January 19, 1907.

1857. Gold measures of Tangier, Nova Scotia.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 430–431, 4 figs., October 5, 1907.

Page, William N.

1858. The formation of coal fields.—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 6, p. 158, August 11, 1906.

Paige, Sidney.

1859. The Herendeen Bay coal field.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 101–108, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the geology of the region, and the occurrence and character of the coal beds.

Paige, Sidney, and Knopf, Adolph.

1860. Stratigraphic succession in the region northeast of Cook Inlet, Alaska.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 325–332, 1 fig., 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 182, February 1, 1907.

1861. Reconnaissance in the Matanuska and Talkeetna basins, with notes on the placers of the adjacent region.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 104–125, 1 fig., 1907.

1862. Geologic reconnaissance in the Matanuska and Talkeetna basins, Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 327, 71 pp., 4 pls., 4 figs., 1907.

Describes the general geology, the occurrence, character, and relations of Jurassic, Cretaceous, and Tertiary strata, the geologic history of the region, and the character and occurrence of coal, gold, and copper deposits.

Palache, Charles.

1863. On octahedrite, brookite, and titanite from Somerville, Massachusetts, U. S. A.—Festschrift Harry Rosenbusch, E. Schweizerbartsche Verlagsbuchhandlung, Stuttgart, 1906, pp. 311–321, 8 figs.

1864. Mineralogical notes.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 249–258, 8 figs., September, 1907; Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 44, Heft 1, pp. 14–22, 7 figs., 1907.

Describes zoisite and phenacite from Massachusetts and chalmersite from Brazil.

1865. Occurrence of olivine in the serpentine of Chester and Middlefield, Mass.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 491–495, December, 1907.

Palmer, Leroy A.

1866. Modern mining at Alta, Utah.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 10, pp. 438–440, 3 figs., May, 1906.

Includes an account of the local geology and the occurrence of the ore bodies.

Park, James.

1867. A text-book of mining geology for the use of mining students and miners. London, Charles Griffin and Co., Ltd., 1906. 219 pp., 3 pls., 78 figs.

Contains references to the occurrences of ore deposits in North America.

1868. Contact metamorphism in its relation to ore deposits.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, pp. 544–545, November 3, 1906.

Parker, Edward W.

1869. The known coal fields of the United States.—Min. World, vol. 22, no. 18, pp. 469–471, 1 pl., May 6, 1905.

The production in the United States in 1905 of coal.—See no. 2418.

The production in the United States in 1906 of coal.—See no. 2419.

Parker, Edward W., Holmes, Joseph A., Campbell, Marius R.

1870. Report on the operations of the coal-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, St. Louis, Mo., 1904. Part I. Field work, classification of coals, chemical work. Part II. Boiler tests. Part III, Producer-gas, coking, briquetting, and washing tests.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 48, 1492 pp., 13 pls., 135 figs., 1906.

Includes notes on the geologic occurrence of coals tested.

Parks, William Arthur.

1871. [Report on] the valley of the Tobique River, N. B.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 115–117, 1906.

Gives a brief account of the geology of the area examined.

1872. The Stromatoporoids of the Guelph formation in Ontario.—Univ. of Toronto Studies, Geol. Ser., no. 4, 40 pp., 6 pls., 1907.

1873. The Cobalt [Ontario] mining district, past and present.—Hamilton Sci. Assoc., Jour. and Proc., no. 23, pp. 42–45, 1907.

Parmelee, C. W., and McCourt, W. E.

1874. A report on the peat deposits of northern New Jersey.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. State Geol. for 1905, pp. 223–313, 1 pl., 1906.

Describes the origin, occurrence, chemical composition, technology, and uses of peat, the testing and valuation of New Jersey peats, and their distribution in northern New Jersey.

Parr, S. W.

1875. The coals of Illinois.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 86, January 13, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of the coals of the State.

1876. Composition and character of Illinois coals.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 3, pp. 27–78, 15 figs., 1906.

Includes a classification of coals.

1877. Chemical analyses of certain coals.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 188–197, 1907.

Parsons, Charles Lathrop.

Elements of mineralogy.—See Moses and Parsons, no. 1775.

Parsons, Floyd W.

1878. Coal mining by open stripping in Pennsylvania.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 1239–1240, 4 figs., June 30, 1906.

Contains notes on coal-bearing strata in the Hazleton district.

1879. Mining in the George's Creek coal field [Maryland].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 687–691, 7 figs., October 13, 1906.

Contains notes on the geology and character of the coal.

Parsons, Floyd W.—Continued.

1880. Coal mining in the Fairmont field, West Virginia.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 1018–1020, 1070–1074, 7 figs., December, 1906.

Contains notes on the geology and character of the coal.

1881. Coal mining in southern West Virginia.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 881–885, 7 figs., November 9, 1907.

1882. The coal mining situation in northern Wyoming.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 930–935, 5 figs., November 16, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence and character of the coals.

1883. Montana's great coal fields and its collieries.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 978–981, 5 figs., November 23, 1907.

Parsons, T. S.

1884. Some unknown American natural bridges.—Mineral Collector, vol. 14, no. 7, pp. 103–104, September, 1907.

Describes natural bridges in southeastern Utah.

Parsons, W. F. C.

1885. Prospecting for iron ore in the Torbrook iron district, Annapolis County, Nova Scotia.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 31–34, 1906.

Payne, C. A.

1886. The zinc ores of Virginia.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 78, p. 544, October 6, 1904.

Discusses the origin of the zinc ores.

Pearce, Richard.

1887. A trachytic bowlder [from Colorado].—Cornwall, Roy. Geol. Soc., Trans., vol. 12, pt. 9, p. 760, 1904.

Peck, Frederick B., and Ashley, George H.

1888. The Punxsutawney and Glen Campbell coal fields of Indiana and Jefferson counties, Pa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 276–279, 1906.

Describes the geologic structure, and the occurrence and character of the coal beds.

Penck, Albrecht.

1889. The relations of physiography to the other sciences.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 607–625, 1906.

Penfield, Samuel L.

1890. On the drawing of crystals from stereographic and gnomonic projections.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 206–215, 13 figs., March, 1906. Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 43, Heft 1, pp. 1–11, 13 figs., 1907.

1891. Tables of minerals, including the uses of minerals and statistics of the domestic production. New York, John Wiley & Sons, 1907. 88 pp.

Penfield, Samuel L., and Ford, W. E.

1892. On stibiotantalite.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 61–77, 18 figs., July, 1906; Zeitschr. f. Kryst. u. Mineral., Bd. 42, Heft 4, pp. 334–350, 18 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, crystallographic and other characters, and chemical composition of stibiotantalite crystals from San Diego County, California.

Penfield, S. L., and Stanley, F. C.

1893. On the chemical composition of amphibole.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 23–51, 5 figs, January, 1907; Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 43, pp. 233–260, 5 figs., 1907.

Penhallow, David Pearce.

1894. Observations upon some noteworthy leaf variations, and their bearing upon paleontological evidence.—Canadian Rec. Sci., vol. 9, no. 5, pp. 279–305, 11 figs., 1905.

1895. Notes on Tertiary and Cretaceous plants.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 972, June 29, 1906.

1896. A manual of the North America gymnosperms, exclusive of the Cycadales, but together with certain exotic species. Boston, Ginn and Company, 1907. 274 pp., 55 pls., 48 figs.

Includes descriptions of fossil genera and species.

1897. Contributions to the Pleistocene flora of Canada.—Am. Nat., vol. 41, pp. 443–452, 2 figs., July, 1907.

Includes descriptions of new species of *Acer* and *Gleditschia*.

1898. A contribution to our knowledge of the origin and development of certain marsh lands on the coast of New England.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 13–55, 5 pls., 1907.

1899. Notes on fossil woods from Texas.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 93–113, 4 pls., 1907.

Includes a discussion of the stratigraphic position, relations, and character of the Yegua clays.

1900. A report on fossil plants from the international boundary survey for 1903–5, collected by Dr. R. A. Daly.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 287–351, 9 pls., 5 figs., 1907.

1901. A blazing beach [spontaneous combustion of gases from organic debris].—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 70, no. 6, pp. 557–564, 1 fig., June, 1907.

Pennsylvania, Topographic and Geologic Survey Commission.

1902. Report 1899–1906. Harrisburg, 1906. 308 pp., 1 pl. (index map).

Includes an account of the methods of work employed and gives records of results.

Peppel, Samuel Vernon.

1903. The manufacture of artificial sand stone or sand-lime brick.—Ohio Geol. Survey, Fourth ser., Bull. no. 5, 79 pp., 2 pls., 6 figs., 1905 [1906?].

The limestone resources and the lime industry in Ohio.—See Orton and Peppel, no. 1837.

Perisho, Ellwood C.

1904. The state survey of South Dakota.—Sioux City, Iowa, Acad. Sci. and Letters, Proc., vol. 2, pp. 79–84, 1906.

Presents briefly in outline the work already accomplished by the state geological survey, the work in hand, and lines of investigation in view.

1905. What should appear in the report of a state geologist.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 435–438, June, 1907.

Perkins, Edwin T.

1906. Mining and smelting at Granby, Missouri.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 388–390, 1 fig., August 31, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology, character, and occurrence of the zinc and lead ores.

Perkins, George H.

1907. Mineral resources [of Vermont].—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 1–62, 16 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Gives an account of the progress of the mineral industries of the State during the biennium 1905–1906. Includes notes on the occurrence of building stones, slate, and other products. Gives a full discussion of the occurrence, character, and origin of asbestos deposits.

Perkins, George H.—Continued.

1908. The lignite or brown coal of Brandon [Vermont].—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 188–194, 3 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the character of the lignite and of the plant remains found in it.

1909. Fossils of the [Brandon] lignite.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 202–230, 7 pls., 1906.

Describes the occurrence of the Tertiary fruits at Brandon, Vt., and gives systematic descriptions and figures of the fossils.

1910. The drinking waters of Vermont.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 254–344, 1906.

Includes data upon the underground waters.

Perkins, W. R.

The underground waters of Mississippi.—See Logan and Perkins, no. 1610.

Perry, Joseph H.

The green schists and associated granites and porphyries of Rhode Island.—See Emerson and Perry, no. 790.

Peter, Robert.

1911. Chemical report of the coals, clays, mineral waters, etc., of Kentucky.—Kentucky Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 3, 77 pp., 1905.

Petereit, A. H.

1912. Crystallized native copper from Bisbee, Arizona.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, p. 232, 1 fig., March, 1907.

Peterson, O. A.

1913. New suilline remains from the Miocene of Nebraska.—Carnegie Mus., Mem., vol. 2, pp. 305–324, 2 pls., 4 figs., 1906.

1914. Preliminary description of two new species of the genus *Diceratherium* Marsh, from the Agate Spring fossil quarry.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 281–283, August 31, 1906.

1915. The Agate Spring fossil quarry [Nebraska].—Carnegie Mus., Annals, vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 487–494, 1 pl., 5 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence of vertebrate remains in the quarry and the method of collecting, gives a provisional list of the fauna, and discusses the origin of the sediment forming the matrix.

1916. The Miocene beds of western Nebraska and eastern Wyoming and their vertebrate faunæ.—Carnegie Mus., Annals, vol. 4, no. 1, pp. 21–72, 11 pls., 20 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence and relations of the Miocene formations in western Nebraska and eastern Wyoming and gives lists of the vetebrate fossils of each and descriptions of the new forms.

Phalen, William Clifton.

1917. Review of "The origin of Clinton red fossil ore in Lookout Mountain, Alabama," by William M. Bowron (Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 587–604).—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 584–588, June, 1906.

1918. Origin and occurrence of certain iron ores of northeastern Kentucky.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 660–673, 1 fig., 1906.

1919. Copper deposits near Luray, Va.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 140–143, 1906.

Describes the rocks of the region, and the occurrence and origin of the copper ores.

1920. Coal resources of the Kenova quadrangle.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 259–268, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology, the occurrence and character of the coal beds, and the composition and character of the coals in northeastern Kentucky and adjacent parts of Ohio.

Phalen, William Clifton—Continued.

1921. Clay resources of northeastern Kentucky.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 385, pp. 411–416, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of coal measures and recent clay beds, and the composition of the clays.

1922. Coal resources of Johnstown, Pa., and vicinity.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 20–41, 1 pl., 1907.

Phalen, W. C., and Martin, Lawrence.

1923. Clays and shales of southwestern Cambria County, Pa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 344–354, 1907.

Philippi, E.

1924. Ueber junge Intrusionen in Mexiko und ihre Beziehungen zur Tektonik der durchbrochenen Schichtgesteine, nach den Forschungen von E. Böse und C. Burckardt.—Centralbl. f. Mineral., pp. 449–460, 6 figs., 1907.

Discusses phenomena attendant upon intrusions as exemplified in Mexico.

Phillips, William B.

1925. Terlingua quicksilver district [Texas].—Min. World, vol. 23, pp. 259–260, 1905.

Describes the general geology and the occurrence of the ores.

1926. Quicksilver deposits of Terlingua district, Brewster County, Texas.—Am. Min. Cong., 8th Ann. Sess., pp. 184–193, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology of the district and adjacent regions of Texas.

Pickering, William H.

1927. Lunar and Hawaiian physical features compared.—Am. Acad. Arts and Sciences, Mem., vol. 13, no. 4, pp. 151–179, 16 pls., 1906.

Contains data in regard to volcanic craters upon the Hawaiian Islands.

1928. The place of origin of the moon—the volcanic problem.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 1, pp. 23–38, 4 figs., 1907.

Piers, Harry.

1929. Economic minerals of Nova Scotia. Catalogue and description of a collection at the Provincial Exhibition, Halifax. Revised Edition. 60 pp.—In Rept. of the Dept. of Mines, Nova Scotia, for 1906, Halifax, 1907.

Pilsbry, H. A.

1930. *Planorbis alabamensis* and *dilatatus* in the Floridian Pliocene.—Nautilus, vol. 19, no. 3, p. 34, July, 1905.

Proposes the name *Planorbis alabamensis arus* for a Pliocene form differing from the recent form.

Pirsson, Louis V.

1931. Samuel Lewis Penfield [obituary].—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 353–367, 1 pl. (port.), November, 1906.

Includes a list of his papers.

1932. [Obituary notice of] Israel Cook Russell.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, p. 481, June, 1906.

1933. Angelo Heilprin.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, p. 284, September, 1908.

The texture of igneous rocks.—See Cross, Iddings, Pirsson, Washington, no. 608.

Pirsson, Louis V., and Washington, Henry S.

1934. Contributions to the geology of New Hampshire: No. II, Petrography of the Belknap Mountains.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 439–457, 493–514, 1906.

Pirsson, Louis V., and Washington, Henry S.—Continued.

1935. Contributions to the geology of New Hampshire: No. III, on Red Hill, Moultonboro.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 257–276, April, pp. 433–447, June, 1907.

Describes the general geology of the Red Hill in Moultonboro, New Hampshire, and the occurrence and relations of the intrusive rocks and their petrographic characters and composition.

Place, A. E., and Elton, H. L.

1936. Mines of the Taviche district, Oaxaca, Mexico.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 625–626, October 5, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology and the occurrence and character of the silver ores.

Plate, H. R.

1937. The old camp at Ward, Nevada.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, p. 281, March 2, 1907.

Gives notes on the local geology and the occurrence of the ores.

Plotts, William.

1938. Nature's wonderful laboratory.—The Humanitarian Review, vol. 5, no. 11, pp. 408–414, 1 fig., November, 1907.

Discusses the origin of coal and petroleum.

Poole, Henry S.

1939. [Report on] the Nanaimo-Comox coal field.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 55–59, 1906; British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, for 1906, pp. 204–206, 1907.

Gives various data regarding the occurrence of coals in this region.

1940. On the age of the conglomerate capping the Cambrian rocks of Nova Scotia.—Nova Scotian Inst. Sci., Trans., vol. 11, pt. 2, pp. 236–244, 1906 .

Describes the stratigraphic position and relations of the conglomerate and discusses its age.

1941. Subsidence of the Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia.—Nova Scotian Inst. Sci., Trans., vol. 11, pt. 2, pp. 262–263, 1906.

Discusses the question whether there has been recent subsidence of the coast of Nova Scotia.

1942. Features of the continental shelf off Nova Scotia.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 2d ser., vol. 12, sect. 4, pp. 67–82, 1 pl. (map), 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 972, June 29, 1906.

1943. The barytes deposits of Lake Ainslie and North Cheticamp, N. S., with notes on the production, manufacture, and use of barytes in Canada.—Geol. Survey of Canada, Ottawa, 1907. 43 pp.

Porter, John T.

1944. Properties and tests of fuller's earth.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull., no. 315, pp. 268–290, 1907.

Describes the geology, origin, and composition.

Pratt, Joseph Hyde.

1945. Arizona asbestos deposits.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 1, p. 17, July 8, 1905.

1946. The graphite industry.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 3, pp. 64–66, July 22, 1905.

Includes notes on the occurrence of graphite deposits.

1947. Corundum and its occurrence and distribution in the United States.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 269, 175 pp., 18 pls., 26 figs., 1906.

A revised and enlarged edition of Bulletin no. 180, U. S. Geol. Survey.

Pratt, Joseph Hyde—Continued.

1948. The cement gold ores of Deadwood, Black Hills, South Dakota.—Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., Jour., vol. 22, no. 1, pp. 23–27, 1906.

Describes the distribution and thickness of the auriferous cement-conglomerate and the localization of the gold values.

1949. The building and ornamental stones of North Carolina, a review.—Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., vol. 22, no. 3, pp. 63–79, 5 figs., 1906.

1950. The mining industry in North Carolina during 1905.—North Carolina Geol. and Econ. Survey, Econ. Paper no. 11, 96 pp., 1907.

1951. The mining industry in North Carolina during 1906.—North Carolina Geol. and Econ. Survey, Econ. Paper no. 14, 144 pp., 20 pls., 5 figs., 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence and geologic relations of various mineral deposits.

The production in the United States in 1905 of steel-hardening metals, of abrasive materials, of monazite and zircon, and of talc and soapstone.—See no. 2418.

Preiswerk, H.

1952. Diopsid aus dem Eozoon-Kalk von Côte St. Pierre, Canada.—Zeitschr. f. Kryst. u. Mineral., Bd. 40, Heft 5, pp. 498–500, 1 fig., 1905.

Describes the crystallographic features and composition of diopside from Quebec.

Preston, H. L.

1953. A new method of etching iron meteorites, with special adaptation for photographic or plate purposes.—Rochester Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 3, pp. 264–267, 1906.

Price, George McCready.

1954. Illogical geology, the weakest point in the evolution theory. Los Angeles, Cal., 1906. 93 pp.

Prindle, Louis M.

1955. Yukon placer fields [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 109–127, 1 pl., 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the placer deposits and the mining developments. Includes notes on the geology of the region, and the occurrence of coal.

1956. The Yukon-Tanana region, Alaska. Description of Circle quadrangle.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 295, pp. 7–27, 1 pl. (map), 3 figs., 1906.

Describes the geography, the general geology, and the distribution and character of the gold placers.

1957. The Bonnifield and Kantishna regions [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 205–226, 1 pl., 1907.

Describes the geography and general geology of the region, and the distribution of gold-bearing placers, and coal deposits.

Prindle, Louis M., and Hess, Frank L.

1958. The Rampart gold placer region, Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 280, 54 pp., 7 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the geography, surface relief, and drainage, the character and occurrence of sedimentary formations of Devonian, Carboniferous, Cretaceous, and Tertiary age, and of igneous rocks, and the gold placers of the region.

Pritchett, Annie H.

1959. Fossil Cephalopoda, described by Hyatt and Cragin, in the museum of the University of Texas.—Biol. Bull. vol. 8, no. 6, pp. 365–366, May, 1905.

Gives a list of the species with references to the report in which the description was published.

Prosser, Charles S.

1960. Stratigraphic geology.—Ohio State Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 4, pt. 7 (14th Ann. Rept.), pp. 340–348, 1906.

Gives a general account of the progress of stratigraphic geology in the United States, and more particularly in the State of Ohio.

1961. Section of the Manlius limestone at the northern end of Helderberg Plateau.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 1, pp. 46–51, 1907.

Describes in detail the beds of the Indian Ladder section with respect to lithologic character, fossil contents, thickness, and other features, and discusses the nomenclature, position, and correlation of the various beds.

Prosser, Mary Wilson.

1962. A bibliography of the publications relating to the geology of Ohio other than those of the State geological survey.—Ohio Geol. Survey, 4th ser., Bull. 6, pp. 235–332, 1906.

Pugh, Griffith Thompson.

1963. Pleistocene deposits of South Carolina. With an especial attempt at ascertaining what must have been the environmental conditions under which the Pleistocene Mollusca of the State lived. A thesis submitted to the faculty of Vanderbilt University for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy. Nashville, Tenn., 1905. 74 pp.

Reviews previous work, describes the geographical distribution of the Pleistocene of the Coastal plain, and the geographic and stratigraphic relations of the Pleistocene of South Carolina, gives tables of South Carolina Pleistocene fossils, and discusses the environmental conditions under which the fauna lived.

Pultz, John Leggett.

1964. Mining in the Cumberland Gap coal field.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 808–810, 2 figs., April 27, 1907.

Describes the occurrence and character of the ores.

Purdue, A. H.

1965. Structural relations of the Wisconsin zinc and lead deposits.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 391–392, 1906.

Notes the mode of occurrence of zinc in Arkansas, and its concentration in synclines.

1966. A topographic result of the alluvial cone.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1903, pp. 109–111, 6 figs., 1904.

1967. Cave sandstone of the southern Ozarks.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 251–256, 1 pl., 1 fig., 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 764, May 17, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and mode of formation of these sandstone deposits, which are held to be of Ordovician age.

1968. The phosphates of northern Arkansas.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 1038, June 1, 1907.

1969. On the origin of limestone sink-holes.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 120–122, July 26, 1907.

1970. Developed phosphate deposits of northern Arkansas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 463–473, 1907.

1971. Description of the Winslow quadrangle [Arkansas-Indian Territory].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of the U. S., folio no. 154, 6 pp., 4 figs., 2 maps and columnar-section sheet, 1907.

Describes the topography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Carboniferous strata, the geologic structure and history, and the mineral and water resources.

Purdy, Ross C.

1972. [Review of] Clays, their occurrence, properties, and uses, by Heinrich Ries.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 5, pp. 513–518, 1907.

Report of the committee on cooperation with federal and state geological surveys.—See Hice, R., and others, no. 1142.

Purdy, Ross C., and DeWolf, Frank W.

1973. Preliminary investigations of Illinois fire clays.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 129–175, 1 pl., 3 figs., 1907.

Purington, Chester W.

1974. Vein mining in Alaska.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 310, 1 fig., May 12, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence of ore deposits in Alaska.

1975. Do the geological relations of ore deposits justify the retention of the law of the apex?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 572–580, 4 figs., 1906.

Purington, C. W.

1976. The Vulture mine, Arizona.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 308–310, 3 figs., March 9, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence of gold in various geologic formations, and describes the geology and occurrence of gold ores in Mariposa County, Arizona.

1977. Copper in serpentine.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 719–720, June 8, 1907.

Discusses an occurrence of copper in serpentine and its origin.

Rafter, George W.

Hydrology of the State of New York.—New York State Mus., 58th Ann. Rept., vol. 2 (Bull. 85, 1905), pp. 1–902, 45 pls., 74 figs., 4 maps (2 in pocket), 1906.—See Rafter, 1, page 278 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

Ralph, Edward W.

1978. Mining conditions at Ely, Nevada.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 120–121, 2 figs., January 26, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the copper ores.

Rand, J. C.

1979. Some minerals occurring at Worcester, Mass.—Mineral Collector, vol. 12, no. 11, pp. 165–166, January, 1906.

Ransome, Frederick Leslie.

1980. The probable cause of the San Francisco earthquake.—Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 17, no. 5, pp. 280–296, 11 figs., May, 1906; Min. and Sci. Press., vol. 92, no. 24, pp. 396–397, 1906.

Describes the geologic structure of the region surrounding San Francisco, Cal.

1981. Geology of the Bisbee district, Arizona.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, p. 1103, June 9, 1906.

A short note calling attention to a misstatement regarding the author's work.

1982. Review of "The copper deposits of the Clifton-Morenci district, Arizona," by Waldemar Lindgren.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 612–615, June, 1906.

1983. The directions of movement and the nomenclature of faults.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 8, pp. 777–787, 4 figs., 1906.

1984. Preliminary account of Goldfield, Bullfrog, and other mining districts in southern Nevada.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 303, pp. 7–83, 5 pls., 15 figs., 1907.

Describes the general geology of these districts, the occurrence, character, origin, and relations of the ore deposits, yielding principally gold, and the mining developments.

Ransome, Frederick Leslie—Continued.

1985. The association of alunite with gold in the Goldfield district, Nevada.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 7, pp. 667–692, 1 pl., 1907.

Describes the composition of alunite-bearing rocks of the region, and discusses the character of the gold ores and their origin.

Geology and gold deposits of the Cripple Creek district, Colorado.—See Lindgren and Ransome, no. 1604.

Rathbun, J. C.

1986. Marble in the Northwest.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 14, p. 441, April 7, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of marble in Washington and in Alaska.

Raymond, Percy E.

1987. The Chazy formation and its fauna.—Carnegie Mus., Annals, vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 498–598, 3 pls., 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and subdivisions of the Chazy, giving numerous measured sections from various localities in New York, Vermont, and Canada, with annotated lists of fossils from the various zones or beds, discusses the supposed equivalents of the Chazy in other areas, and gives systematic descriptions of the new species.

1988. An Ordovician gastropod retaining color markings.—Nautilus, vol. 19, no. 9, pp. 101–102, 2 figs., January, 1906.

1989. On the occurrence, in the Rocky Mountains, of an upper Devonic fauna with *Clymenia*.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 116–122, February, 1907.

Describes the character of the Devonian beds near Three Forks, Montana, giving lists of fossils obtained from the successive beds and discusses the correlation of the fauna.

1990. On the discovery of reptilian remains in the Pennsylvanian near Pittsburg, Pennsylvania.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 835–836, December 13, 1907.

A new American *Cybele*.—See Narraway and Raymond, no. 1783.

Raymond, Rossiter W.

1991. Geology of Jamaica as related to its history.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 145–146, August 3, 1907.

Read, Thomas T.

1992. The secondary enrichment of copper-iron sulphides.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 8, pp. 261–267, March, 1906; Trans., vol. 37, pp. 297–303, 1907.

1993. Gold mining in the southern Appalachians.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 389, March 9, 1906.

1994. The secondary enrichment of copper-iron sulphides.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 13, p. 145, January, 1907.

1995. Oxidation of pyrite.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 5, p. 505, 1907.

1996. Gold mining in the southern Appalachians.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, p. 625, 1907.

Read, Thomas T., and Knight, C. W.

1997. The re-formation of soda-leucite.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 294–295, 1906.

Reagan, Albert B.

1998. Geology of Monroe County, Indiana, north of the latitude of Bloomington.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1903, pp. 205–233, geol. map, 1904.

Describes the stratigraphy, comprising Mississippian formations and glacial deposits, and the physiography.

Reagan, Albert B.—Continued.

1999. What is the age of the Aubrey limestone of the Rocky Mountains?—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1903, p. 235, 1904.

Sets forth the evidence from which it is concluded that the Aubrey limestone is of upper Carboniferous age.

2000. Some fossils from the lower Aubrey and upper Red Wall limestones in the vicinity of Fort Apache, Arizona.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1903, pp. 237–246, 1 pl., 1904.

2001. The fossils of the Red Wall compared with those of the Kansas coal measures.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1903, pp. 249–251, 1904; Centralbl. f. Mineral., pp. 609–611, 1907.

Arranges in parallel columns lists of fossils identified from the upper Red Wall formation of Arizona and from the Kansas coal measures to determine the age of the former.

2002. Some geological studies of northwestern Washington and adjacent British territory.—Kansas Acad. Sci., Trans., vol. 20, pt. 2, pp. 95–121, 2 pls., 2 maps, 1907.

Describes the stratigraphy, particularly glacial deposits, and fossils from the subglacial till.

Redway, Jacques W.

2003. Some notes on the San Francisco earthquake.—Geog. Jour., vol. 29, no. 4, pp. 436–440, 6 figs., April, 1907.

2004. The vagaries of the Colorado River.—Scottish Geog. Mag., vol. 23, no 7, pp. 360–363, 1 fig., July, 1907.

Includes physiographic notes on the region of the lower Colorado River.

Redwood, Boverton.

2005. Petroleum: A treatise on the geographical distribution and geological occurrence of petroleum and natural gas; etc. Edition 2. London, Charles Griffin & Company, 1906. 2 vols., 1046 pp., 29 pls., 337 figs.

Includes an account of petroleum and natural gas in the United States.

Reeds, Chester Albert.

Water resources of the East St. Louis district.—See Bowman and Reeds, no. 277.

Reid, George D.

2006. The Seven Devils and Snake River district [Idaho-Oregon].—Eng. and Min. Jour., pp. 401–402, 4 figs., August 31, 1907.

Gives notes on the geology of this copper-bearing area and the occurrence of the ores.

Reid, Harry Fielding.

2007. Les variations périodiques des glaciers: États-Unis. X^{me} rapport, 1904.—Arch. des Sci. phys. et nat., 4^{me} pér., t. 20, no. 7, pp. 185–187, 1905.

A short account of the variations of glaciers in the United States in 1904.

2008. Studies of the glaciers of Mount Hood and Mount Adams.—Zeitschr. f. Gletscherkunde, Bd. 1, Heft 2, pp. 113–132, 5 figs., 1906.

Describes the physical features of these volcanic mountains and the former and present extent and position of their glaciers.

2009. The variations of glaciers. XI.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 5, pp. 402–410, 1906.

A summary of the tenth annual report of the International Committee on glaciers. Adds a report on the glaciers of the United States for 1905.

2010. Les variations périodiques des glaciers. XI^{me} rapport, 1905. États-Unis.—Zeitsch. f. Gletscherkunde, Bd. 1, Heft 3, pp. 178–180, 1906.

Gives brief notes on the condition of glaciers in the United States in 1905 and a list of the papers bearing on the subject.

Reid, Harry Fielding—Continued.

2011. Records of seismographs in North America and the Hawaiian Islands.—Terrestial Magnetism and Atmospheric Electricity, vol. 11, no. 4, pp. 185–197, December, 1906.

2012. A proof of Kurowski's rule for determining the height of the névé line on glaciers.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 21–23 [609–611], 1 fig., 1907.

2013. On the internal and basal melting of the ice of glaciers.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 24–26 [612–614], 1 fig., 1907.

2014. Rapport de la Commission internationale des glaciers.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R., 10e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 164–170, 1907.

Reid, John A.

2015. A detail of the great fault zone of the Sierra Nevada.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, p. 593, 1906.

2016. Sketch of the geology and ore deposits of the Cherry Creek district, Arizona.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 5, pp. 417–436, 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the general geology of the area, the occurrence and relations of pre-Cambrian and Carboniferous rocks, the faulting and structure, and the occurrence and character of the gold and copper-ore deposits.

2017. How should faults be named and classified?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 298–308, 3 figs., 1907.

2018. The ore deposits of Copperopolis, Calaveras Co., California.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 380–417, 1 pl., 7 figs., June, 1907.

Describes the local geology, and the occurrence, character, and origin of the copper ores.

2019. The training of economic geologists and the teaching of economic geology.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 418–427, June, 1907.

2020. Secondary changes at Cherry Creek, Arizona.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 31–33, 2 figs., January 5, 1907.

2021. The country east of the Mother Lode [California].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 279–280, 1 fig., March 2, 1907.

Includes notes on the local geology of the Shady Run mine in Placer County, California.

2022. The meaning of striations.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, p. 783, June 22, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and origin of ores.

2023. Some ore deposits in the Inyo Range, California.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 80–82, 3 figs., July 20, 1907.

Describes the geology and the character and occurrence of the ores.

Riccò, A.

2024. Terremoto di San Francisco al 18 Aprile 1906.—Accad. Gioenia di Sci. nat. in Catania, Boll. (n. s.), fasc. 90, pp. 2–6, May, 1906.

Describes the registration of the San Francisco earthquake by seismometers at Catania, Italy, and the rate of transmission.

Rice, Claude T.

2025. Tonopah, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 106–108, 4 figs., July 21, 1906.

Gives a brief account of the geology, and of the occurrence of the ores.

2026. Mining at Tonopah [Nevada].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, p. 199, 2 figs., August 4, 1906.

Contains notes on the ore veins.

2027. The Bullfrog mining district, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 534–536, 6 figs., September 22, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the ore bodies.

Rice, Claude T.—Continued.

2028. The Manhattan mining district, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 581–584, 9 figs., September 29, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology and the occurrence of the ores.

2029. Gold and silver at Fairview, Nev.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 729–730, 6 figs., October 20, 1906.

Contains notes on the local geology and the occurrence of the ores.

Rice, William North.

2030. The geography of Connecticut as related to geological structure and history.—Connecticut State Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 15–38, 8 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

Gives a summary of the geology and physiography of the State and of its geologic structure and history.

2031. The Triassic [of Connecticut].—Connecticut State Geol. and Nat. Hist Survey, Bull. no. 6, pp. 157–222, 10 pls., 16 figs., 1906.

Reviews previous work, describes the distribution, character, conditions of deposition, fossils, and relations of the Triassic strata, the occurrence, character, and relations of the associated rocks, the deformation to which the area has been subjected, and its geologic structure.

2032. On the use of the words synclinorium and anticlinorium.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 286–287, February 23, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 55, pp. 375–376, 1906.

2033. The contributions of America to geology.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 161–175, February 1, 1907; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 56–57, pp. 461–484, 1907.

Address of the vice-president and chairman of Section E—Geology and geography, American Association for the Advancement of Science, New York meeting, December, 1906.

Rice, William North, and Gregory, Herbert Ernest.

2034. Manual of the geology of Connecticut.—Connecticut State Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 6, 273 pp., 31 pls., 22 figs., 1906.

Rich, John Lyon.

2035 Local glaciation in the Catskill Mountains.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 2, pp. 113–121, 4 figs., 1906.

Summarizes the literature on the former existence of local glaciers in New England and New York, and describes various remains of local glaciation in the northern Catskills.

Richards, R. H.

Mineral resources of the United States, 1905: black sands—See no. 2418.

Investigation of black sands from placer mines.—See Day and Richards, no. 697.

Richards, Ralph W.

2036. Synopsis of mineral characters, alphabetically arranged for laboratory and field use. New York, John Wiley & Sons, 1907. 99 pp., 17 figs.

Richardson, C. H.

2037. The areal and economic geology of northeastern Vermont.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 63–115, 17 pls., 1906.

Describes the drainage, topography, and glaciation of the area, the occurrence, character, and relations of pre-Cambrian, Ordovician, Devonian, and metamorphic and irruptive rocks, and the economic products.

Richardson, Clifford.

2038. The petroleums of North America. A comparison of the character of those of the older and newer fields.—Franklin Inst., Jour., vol. 162, pp. 57–70, 81–128, 1906.

Richardson, George B.

2039. The Franklin Mountains, Texas.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 266–267, February 16, 1906.

Gives a brief account of the stratigraphy and geologic structure.

2040. Occurrence of underground waters in Sanpete and Sevier valleys, Utah.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 817, May 25, 1906.

2041. Underground water in the valleys of Utah Lake and Jordan River, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 157, 81 pp., 9 pls., 5 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the general geology, and the occurrence and character of underground water.

2042. Tin in the Franklin Mountains, Texas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 146–149, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology and the occurrence and character of the tin ore.

2043. Coal in Sanpete County, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 280–284, 1 pl. (map), 1906.

Describes the general geology, the occurrence and character of the coal beds, and the composition and character of the coals.

2044. Underground waters in Sanpete and central Sevier valleys, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 199, 63 pp., 6 pls., 5 figs., 1907.

Includes an account of the geology.

2045. The Book Cliffs coal field, between Grand River, Colorado, and Sunnyside, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 302–320, 1 pl., 1907.

2046. Structure of the Franklin Mountains, Texas.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 768, May 17, 1907.

Rickard, Forbes.

2047. The Boundary district, British Columbia.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 511–513, 3 figs., April 20, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the copper ores.

Rickard, T. A.

2048. Geology of the mines at El Oro, Mexico.—Min. and Sci. Press., vol. 93, pp. 350–354, 8 figs., September 22, 1906.

2049. The geological distribution of gold.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, pp. 477–480, 2 figs., October 20, 1906.

2050. Journeys of observation. San Francisco, Dewey Publishing Company, 1907. 255 pp., illus. *

Includes notes on the geology and ores of Mexico.
Bound with this: Across the San Juan Mountains. 130 pp., illus.

2051. Geological distribution of gold.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 6, pp. 256–257, January, 1907.

2052. The geological distribution of gold.—Am. Min. Congr., Rept. of Proc., 9th Ann. Sess., pp. 226–233, 1907.

2053. Cobalt, Ontario.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 23–25, 5 figs., January 5, 1907.

2054. The geology of the Veta Madre [Mexico].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 534–537, 4 figs., April 27, 1907.

2055. Lodes in the Tertiary eruptives of Colorado.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 180–182, 3 figs., August 10, 1907.

Rickard, T. A., and others.

2056. After earthquake and fire. A reprint of the articles and editorial comment appearing in the Mining and Scientific Press immediately after the disaster at San Francisco, April 18, 1906. San Francisco, Mining and Scientific Press, 1906. 194 pp., illus.

A reprint of papers appearing in the Mining and Scientific Press in the issues of April 28, May 5, and June 16, in the main relating to the California earthquake.

Ries, Heinrich.

2057. Clays: their occurrence, properties, and uses. With especial reference to those of the United States. New York, John Wiley & Sons, 1906. 490 pp., 44 pls., 65 figs.

2058. The clays of Texas.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 11, pp. 767–805, 9 figs., September, 1906; Trans., vol. 37, pp. 520–558, 9 figs., 1907.

Describes the geologic horizons and geographic distribution of the clays of Texas, and their composition, classification, and properties.

2059. The clays of Wisconsin and their uses.—Wisconsin Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 15, pp. 1–191, 19 pls., 5 figs., 1906.

2060. The clays of the Virginia coastal plain.—Virginia Geol. Survey, Geol. Ser., Bull. no. 2, pp. 25–176, 15 pls., 10 figs., 1906.

Describes the origin, composition, properties, and classification of clays, and gives a detailed account of the Virginia coastal plain localities producing clays.

2061. Economic geology of the United States. Second edition. New York, The Macmillan Company, 1907. 451 pp., 25 pls., 97 figs.

2062. What should be embraced in a geological study and report on clays?—Am. Ceramic Soc., Trans., vol. 9, pp. 480–482, 1907.

2063. Notes on the rational composition of clays.—Am. Ceramic Soc., Trans., vol. 9, pp. 772–776, 1907.

2064. Clays of Virginia.—In Watson, T. L., Mineral resources of Virginia, pp. 167–187, 6 pls., 1907.

Extracted from Bulletin no. 2, Virginia Geol. Survey. See no. 2060.

Ries, Heinrich, and Gallup, F. L.

2065. Report on the molding sands of Wisconsin.—Wisconsin Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 15, pp. 192–247, 11 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Riggs, Elmer S.

2066. The carapace and plastron of *Basilemys sinuosus*, a new fossil tortoise from the Laramie beds of Montana.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 2, no. 7, pp. 249–256, 3 pls., 1906.

Ritter, Etienne A.

2067. The genesis of mineral waters: a discussion of their relations to volcanic action and the formation of ore deposits.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 869–870, November 10, 1906.

2068. Le tremblement de terre de San Francisco du 18 avril 1906.—Soc. géol. de France, Bull., 4e sér., t. 6, no. 4–5, pp. 287–293, 1 fig., 1906.

2069. Les basins lignitifères et houillers des Montagnes Rocheuses.—Annales des Mines, 10e sér., t. 10, livr. 7, pp. 5–84, 1906.

An account of the coal beds of the Rocky Mountains.

2070. The origin of ore deposits. Edition 3. Denver, Colorado, 1907. 84 pp, 17 figs.

Roberts, Milnor, and others.

2071. The School of Mines series of rock specimens from the State of Washington, collected and described by the School of Mines of the University of Washington.—Washington Univ., Bull., ser. 2, no. 25, 40 pp., January, 1906.

Robertson, William Fleet.

2072. Report of [British Columbia] Bureau of Mines.—British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, for 1904, Victoria, B. C., 1905. 317 pp., pls. and maps.

Includes notes on the geology and on the occurrence of ores in British Columbia.

2073. Report of [British Columbia] Bureau of Mines.—British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, for 1905, Victoria, B. C., 1906. 273 pp., pls. and maps.

Includes notes on the geology and on the occurrence of ores in British Columbia.

2074. The northern interior plateau lying between the Fraser and Skeena rivers.—British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, for 1905, pp. 89–137, 1906.

Includes notes upon the geology of the region, and the occurrence and character of coal beds, and the quality of the coals.

2075. Windy Arm mineral locations.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 701–704, 2 figs., April 14, 1906.

Describes mineral developments in the northern part of British Columbia.

2076. Do the geological relations of ore deposits justify the retention of the law of the apex?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 8, pp. 809–810, 1906.

2077. Report of [British Columbia] Bureau of Mines.—British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, for 1906, Victoria, B. C., 1907. 277 pp., pls. and maps.

Includes notes on the geology and the occurrence of ores in British Columbia.

Robinson, Henry Hollister.

2078. The Tertiary peneplain of the plateau district, and adjacent country, in Arizona and New Mexico.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 109–129, 5 figs., August, 1907.

Preliminary geological map of Connecticut.—See Gregory and Robinson, no. 1038.

Robles, R.

2079. Étude minière de la "Veta Colorado" de Minas Nuevas à Hidalgo del Parral (État de Chihuahua).—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXII, 15 pp., 1 pl., 1906.

Describes the character, occurrence, relations, and origin of the ore deposits.

Étude de la Sierra de Guanajuato.—See Villarello, Flores, and Robles, no. 2460.

Roel, F., and Ordóñez, E.

2080. Análisis químico de la chiluca y de la cantera.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana. Bol., t. 2, pp. 47–50, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and composition of some building stones.

Rogers, Austin Flint.

2081. Minerals of the Galena-Joplin lead and zinc district.—Kansas Univ. Geol. Survey, vol. 8, pp. 445–509, 14 pls., 1 fig., 1904.

Gives descriptions of the minerals with bibliography of publications relating to them, and discusses their paragenesis.

2082. The determination of minerals in crushed fragments by means of the polarizing microscope.—School of Mines Quart., vol. 27, no. 3, pp. 340–359, 1 pl., 3 figs., April, 1906.

Includes an alphabetic list of minerals with their microscopic and optical characters as observed with the polarizing microscope.

2083. Some points in teaching crystallography.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 620–621, November 16, 1906.

Rogers, Austin Flint—Continued.

2084. Stöber's method of making crystal drawings.—School of Mines Quart., vol. 38, no. 2, pp. 222–225, 1 pl., 1 fig., January, 1907.

2085. The gnomonic projection from a graphical standpoint.—School of Mines Quart., vol. 29, no. 1, pp. 24–33, 7 figs., 1907.

2086. Aegirite and riebeckite rocks from Oklahoma.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 3, pp. 283–287, 1907.

Coal measures faunal studies, IV. Upper coal measures, Neosho River section.—See Beede and Rogers, no. 101.

Rosenbusch, H.

2087. Remarques sur la roca verde et les intercalations argileuses dans celle-ci.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XVI, pp. 17–20, 1906. (See Burckhardt and Scalia, no. 363.)

2088. Remarques sur quelques roches éruptives de la région de la Sierra de Concepción del Oro [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXIV, pp. 13–15, 1906.

2089. Remarques sur les roches éruptives de la région de la Sierra de Mazapil et Santa Rosa [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXVI, pp. 25–28, 1906.

Ross, J. G.

A peridotite dike in the coal measures of southwestern Pennsylvania.—See Kemp and Ross, no. 1373.

Rowe, Jesse Perry.

2090. Montana coal and lignite deposits.—Montana Univ., Bull. no. 37 (Geol. Ser. no. 2), 82 pp., 26 pls., 9 figs., 1906.

Describes the location, extent, and geology of the various coal and lignite fields of the State, the character and mining of the coals, and the coal and lignite resources of the various counties.

2091. Montana coal and lignite deposits.—Min. World, vol. 26, pp. 62–65, 7 figs., January 19, 1907.

2092. Montana coal mines.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 11, pp. 481–484, 2 figs., June, 1907.

2093. Montana gypsum deposits.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 28, no. 2, pp. 59–60, 3 figs., September, 1907.

Rowley, R. R.

2094. [Descriptions of fossils.]—Contributions to Indiana Paleontology. [Greene, New Albany, Indiana], vol. 2, pt. 1, pp. 7–11, 1 pl., 1906.

Gives systematic descriptions of Devonian and Mississippian crinoids.

2095. [Descriptions of fossils.]—Contributions to Indiana Paleontology. [Greene, New Albany, Indiana], vol. 2, pt. 2, pp. 21–31, 1906.

Gives descriptions of various species of trilobites and crinoids.

Rubio, Pascual Ortiz.

2096. El Axalapazco de Tacámbaro.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana, Bol., t. 2, pp. 65–69, 1906.

Describes a crater lake and discusses its origin. Includes notes on the rocks in the vicinity.

Ruedemann, Rudolf.

2097. Cephalopoda of the Beekmantown and Chazy formations of the Champlain basin.—New York State Mus., Bull. 90, and 58th Ann. Rept., vol. 3, pp. 389–611, 38 pls., 57 figs., 1906.

2098. The Lower Siluric paleogeography of the Champlain basin.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 399–400, September 27, 1907.

Rühl, Alfred.

2099. Überblick über die geographischen und geologischen Verhältnisse Alaskas.—Petermann's Mitteilungun, Band 53, Heft 1, pp. 1–16, 1907.

Gives a general account of the physiography and geology of Alaska.

Ruhm, H. D.

2100. Phosphate mining in Tennessee.—Eng. and Min. Jour. vol. 83, pp. 522–526, 5 figs., March 16, 1907.

Describes briefly the origin and distribution of the Tennessee phosphate deposits.

Russell, Israel G.

2101. Drumlin areas in northern Michigan.—Michigan Acad. Sci., 7th Rept., pp. 36–37, 1905. Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 577–578, 1906.

2102. Physiographic problems of to-day.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 627–649, 1906.

2103. Memoir of William Henry Pettee.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 558–560, 1906.

2104. The surface geology of portions of Menominee, Dickinson, and Iron counties, Michigan.—Michigan, State Board of Geol. Survey, Rept. for 1906, pp. 7–91, 12 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the topography, drainage, and glacial geology of the region.

2105. Concentration as a geological principle.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 1–28, 1907.

Discusses the various methods by which concentration is effected.

2106. Drumlins of Michigan.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 707, 1907.

Ruthven, A. G.

2107. An ecological survey in the Porcupine Mountains and Isle Royale, Michigan.—Michigan State Board of Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept. for 1905, pp. 17–47, 14 figs., 1906.

Includes a brief account of the geology of the region.

Rutledge, J. J.

2108. Davis pyrites mine, Massachusetts: a unique deposit and some unusual methods of mining.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 673–676, 724–728, 772–775, illus., 1906.

Includes a brief account of the geology and the occurrence of the ores.

Sachs, A.

2109. Der Kleinit, ein hexagonales Quecksilberoxychlorid von Terlingua in Texas.—K. preussischen Akad. d. Wiss., Sitzb., no. 52, pp. 1091–1094, 1905.

Describes the characters and composition of kleinite from Terlingua, Texas.

2110. Notiz zu der chemischen Zusammensetzung des Kleinits.—Centralbl. f. Mineral., pp. 200–202, 1906.

Describes the chemical composition of kleinite from Terlingua, Texas.

2111. Zinnoberkristalle aus Sonoma County in Kalifornien; Gips- und Kalkspatkristalle von Terlingua in Texas.—Centralbl. f. Mineral., pp. 17–19, 1907.

Describes the crystallographic characters of minerals from California and Texas.

Sadtler, Benjamin.

2112. Gold and tin in northwestern Black Hills.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 17, pp. 520–522, 5 figs., April 28, 1906.

Salisbury, Rollin D.

2113. The Illinois geological survey.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 1, pp. 65–67, 1906.

Reviews the history of the state geological surveys in Illinois and describes the organization of the survey recently inaugurated.

2114. Glacial geology of the Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 141 pp. 9–12, 1906.

2115. Glacial geology of the Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 142, pp. 9–12, 1906.

2116. Glacial geology of the Bighorn Mountains.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 51, pp. 71–90, 11 pls., 9 figs., 1906.

2117. Physiography. New York, Henry Holt and Company, 1907. 770 pp., 26 pls., 707 figs.

A general treatise intended for students of early college or normal school grade.

Geology.—See Chamberlin and Salisbury, no. 463.

Sample, Clarence C.

2118. Amber in Santo Domingo.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 80, pp. 250–251, August 12, 1905.

Gives notes upon the geology of the island, and describes the amber-bearing strata, and the occurrence and utilization of the amber.

Sanford, Samuel.

2119. Record of deep-well drilling for 1905: well records.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 298, pp. 15–296, 1906.

Sapper, Karl.

2120. Erdbebenserie von Masaya (Nicaragua) 1. bis 5. Januar, 1906.—Centralbl. f. Mineral., Geol., u. Paläont., 1906, no. 9, pp. 257–259, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes a series of earthquakes at Masaya, Nicaragua, in January, 1906.

Sardeson, Frederick W.

2121. The folding of subjacent strata by glacial action.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 226–232, 3 figs., 1906.

Describes upthrust folds in stratified rocks under glacial deposits and explains how they were produced by the movement of glacial ice.

2122. Galena series.—Geol. Soc. Am., Bull., vol. 18, pp. 179–194, 2 figs., 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 771, May 17, 1907.

Discusses the distribution, relations, and nomenclature of Ordovician formations of the upper Mississippi Valley included in the Galena series.

Sarle, Clifton J.

2123. *Arthrophycus* and *Dædalus* of burrow origin.—Rochester Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 4, pp. 203–210, 4 figs., 1906.

Concludes that *Arthrophycus* and *Dædalus* were burrows, probably of sedentary Polychæta, and explains how they were produced.

2124. Preliminary note on the nature of *Taonurus*.—Rochester Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 4, pp. 211–214, 1906.

Savage, T. E.

2125. A preliminary report on the peat resources of Iowa.—Iowa Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 2, pp. 5–21, 1905.

2126. Report on tests of Iowa coals made at the Government coal-testing plant at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, St. Louis, Mo., 1904.—Iowa Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 2, pp. 22–38, 1905.

Savage, T. E.—Continued.

2127. Report of the assistant state geologist [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 13–15, 1906.

A brief report of work done in 1905.

2128. Geology of Jackson County [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 563–648, 15 figs., 2 geol. maps, 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the stratigraphy, including Ordovician, Silurian, Devonian, and Carboniferous strata, and glacial deposits, and the economic products.

2129. Water resources of the Springfield quadrangle [Illinois].—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 235–244, 1907.

Includes notes on the physiography, geology, and underground waters.

2130. Geological map of Iowa.—Iowa Geol. Survey, 1907. Scale 8 miles to 1 inch.

Pike County [Illinois] gas field.—See Blatchley, no. 245.

Scalia, S.

Géologie des environs de Zacatecas.—See Burckhardt and Scalia, no. 363.

Schaeberle, J. M.

2131. An ignored theory of the ice age.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 439–440, October 5, 1906; p. 695, November 30, 1906.

Schaaf-Regelman, E.

2132. Rare metals and minerals and their uses.—Eng. Mag., vol. 33, no. 1, pp. 91–98, April, 1907.

2133. Asbestos: its mining, preparation, markets, and uses.—Eng. Mag., vol. 34, no. 1, pp. 68–80, 11 figs., October, 1907.

Schaller, Waldemar T.

2134. Siderite and barite from Maryland.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 364–370, 3 figs., May, 1906; Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 42, Heft 4, pp. 321–326, pl. iv, 1906.

Describes the chemical and crystallographic properties.

2135. The chemical composition of molybdic ocher.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 297–303, April, 1907; Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 43, Heft 4, pp. 331–337, 1907.

2136. Mineralogical notes.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 152–158, August, 1907; Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 44, Heft 1, pp. 1–8, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes purpurite from South Dakota and Connecticut, manganotantalite from Maine, evansite from Idaho and Alabama, tourmaline from the Island of Elba, and zinnwaldite from Alaska.

2137. Notiz über Powellit und Molybdit.—Zeitschr. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 44, Heft 1, pp. 9–13, 1907.

The mercury minerals from Terlingua, Texas; kleinite, terlinguaite, eglestonite, montroydite, calomel, mercury.—See Hillebrand and Schaller, no. 1161.

Scheffel, Earl R.

2138. The origin of Spring Valley gorge.—Denison Univ., Sci. Lab., Bull., vol. 13, art. 6, pp. 154–166, 3 figs., September, 1907.

Schneider, Philip F.

2139. The paleobotany of Onondaga.—Abstract: Onondaga Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 1, pp. 31–32, 1903.

Includes notes upon the fucoids of the Medina, Clinton, and Niagara formations.

Schneider, Philip F.—Continued.

2140. A preliminary report on the Arkansas diamond field.—Arkansas, Bureau of Mines, Manufactures, and Agriculture, 16 pp., 1 pl., 1907.

Includes an account of the local geology and the character of the rock in which the diamonds occur in Pike County, Arkansas.

Scholl, George P., and **Herrick**, R. L.

2141. The Gold Prince mine and mill [at Animas Forks, Colorado].—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 8, pp. 337–345, 14 figs., March, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the gold ores.

Schrader, Frank Charles.

2142. The Durango-Gallup coal field of Colorado and New Mexico.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 241–258, 1906.

Describes the geology of the field, the occurrence and character of the coal beds, and the composition and character of the coals.

2143. Copper deposits of the Zuñi Mountains, New Mexico.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 916, June 15, 1906.

Schrader, Frank C., and **Haworth**, Erasmus.

2144. Economic geology of the Independence quadrangle, Kansas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 296, 74 pp., 6 pls., 3 figs., 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and geologic structure, and the occurrence, character, and utilization of petroleum, natural gas, coal, and other mineral resources.

Schuchert, Charles.

2145. Memoir of Charles Emerson Beecher.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 541–548, 1 pl. (port.), 1906.

Includes a list of his writings.

2146. A new American pentremite.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 30, pp. 759–760, 3 figs., 1906.

2147. The Russian Carboniferous and Permian compared with those of India and America. A review and discussion.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 29–46, July, pp. 143–158, August, 1906.

2148. The Tenth International Geological Congress at Mexico City.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 463–465, November, 1906.

Schultz, Alfred Reginald.

2149. Some observations on the movements of underground water in confined basins.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 2, pp. 170–181, 2 figs., 1907.

2150. Gold development in central Uinta County, Wyo., and at other points on Snake River.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 71–88, 2 pls., 1907.

2151. Coal fields in a portion of central Uinta County, Wyo.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 212–241, 1 pl., 1907.

Schwarz, Ernst H. L.

2152. The thickness of the ice cap in the various glacial periods.—Geol. Mag., dec. 5, vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 120–124, March, 1906.

Includes notes on the thickness of the Greenland ice cap.

Schwarz, T. E.

Features of the occurrence of ore at Red Mountain, Ouray County, Colo.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 31–39, 3 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 2, pp. 267–274, 3 figs., 1905).—See Schwarz, 2, page 300 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

Scott, I. D.

Ueber interessante amerikanische Pyritkrystalle.—See Kraus and Scott, no. 1428.

Scott, William B.

2153. Memoir of John B. Hatcher.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 548–555, 1 pl. (port.), 1906.

Includes a list of his writings.

2154. An introduction to geology. Second edition revised throughout. New York, The MacMillan Company, 1907. 816 pp., 17 pls., 311 figs.

Seaman, A. E.

Notes on the geological section of Michigan. Part I. The pre-Ordovician.—See Lane and Seaman, no. 1518.

Seamon, W. H.

2155. Observations in southwestern Chihuahua [Mexico].—Min. World, vol. 25, no. 11, pp. 306–308, 5 figs., September 15, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology of the region.

Seddon, William.

2156. Workable coal seams of western Pennsylvania.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 549–550, September 21, 1907.

See, T. J. J.

2157. The San Francisco earthquake of April 18.—Nature, vol. 74, p. 30, May 10, 1906.

2158. The cause of earthquakes, mountain formation, and kindred phenomena connected with the physics of the earth.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 45, pp. 274–414, 17 figs., 1906.

2159. The nature and origin of volcanic heat.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 301–303, September 7, 1906.

2160. The rigidity of the earth.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 558–559, November 2, 1906.

2161. On the temperature, secular cooling, and contraction of the earth, and on the theory of earthquakes held by the ancients.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 46, pp. 191–299, 4 figs., 1907.

2162. The new theory of earthquakes and mountain formation, as illustrated by processes now at work in the depths of the sea.—Amer. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 46, pp. 369–415, 3 pls., 5 figs., 1907.

Seely, Henry M.

2163. Cryptozoa of the early Champlain sea.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 156–173, 5 pls., 1906.

Reviews the history of the genus, discusses its structure, occurrence, relationships, and classification, proposes a new order and family, and describes new species from Vermont and New York deposits.

2164. Beekmantown and Chazy formations in the Champlain Valley. Contributions to their geology and paleontology.—Vermont Geol. Survey, Fifth Rept. State Geol., pp. 174–187, 7 pls., 1906.

Sellards, E. H.

2165. Some sink-hole lakes of north central Florida.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 289–290, February 23, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 55, pp. 378–379, 1906.

2166. Systematic paleontology of the Pleistocene deposits of Maryland: Insecta.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 170–172, pl. 40, fig. 3, 1906.

2167. Geological history of cockroaches.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 68, no. 3, pp. 244–250, 8 figs., March, 1906

Sellards, E. H.—Continued.

2168. Types of Permian insects.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 249–258, 8 figs., September, 1906.

Discusses the characters and classification of the Odonata, describing particularly *Tupus permianus* new genus and species.

2169. Types of Permian insects. Part II.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 345–355, 13 figs., May, 1907.

2170. Occurrence and use of artesian and other underground water.—Florida Agric. Exp. Station, Bull. no. 89, p. 87–113, 3 figs., March, 1907.

2171. Florida State Geological Survey, organization and plans, 1907. 11 pp.

2172. Venation of the wings of Paleozoic dragon-flies.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 731–732, May 10, 1907.

2173. Origin of sink-holes.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, p. 417, September 27, 1907.

2174. Notes on the spore-bearing organ *Codonotheca* and its relationship with the Cycadofilices.—New Phytologist, vol. 6, pp. 175–178, 1 fig., 1907.

Shaler, Millard K.

2175. Gypsum in northwestern New Mexico.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 260–265, 1 fig., 1907.

2176. A reconnaissance survey of the western part of the Durango-Gallup coal field of Colorado and New Mexico.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 376–426, 2 pls., 1907.

Shaler, Millard K., and Gardner, James H.

2177. Clay deposits of the western part of the Durango-Gallup coal field of Colorado and New Mexico.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 296–302, 1907.

Shamel, Charles H.

2178. Do the geological relations of ore deposits justify the retention of the law of the apex?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 62–77, 4 figs., 1907.

2179. Mining, mineral, and geological law. New York, Hill Publishing Company, 1907. 627 pp., 101 figs.

Shannon, Charles W.

2180. The drainage area of the east fork of White River [Indiana].—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1906, pp. 53–70, 1 pl., 20 figs., 1907.

Includes an account of the geology of the area.

2181. The iron-ore deposits of Indiana.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 31st Ann. Rept., pp. 299–428, 18 pls., 7 figs., 1907.

Iron ores of Martin County, Indiana.—See Beede and Shannon, no. 182.

Sharwood, W. J.

2182. Some associations of gold with pyrite and tellurides.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 117–119, 11 figs., January 26, 1907.

2183. Gold tellurides.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 731–732, 4 figs., June 8, 1907.

Describes the occurrence of gold ores at Goldfield, Nevada.

Shattuck, George Burbank.

2184. The Pliocene and Pleistocene deposits of Maryland.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 21–137, 31 pls., 9 figs., 1906.

Reviews previous work bearing upon the subject, with a bibliography, describes the general stratigraphic relations and physiography, the character, distribution, and relations of Pliocene and Pleistocene formations, and the geologic history of the region.

Shattuck, George Burbank—Continued.

2185. Description of the St. Marys quadrangle [Maryland-Virginia].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 136, 7 pp., 1 fig., 2 maps, 1906.

Describes the physiography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Tertiary and Quaternary formations, the geologic history, and the economic resources.

2186. Development of knowledge concerning the principal features of Calvert County, with bibliography.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Calvert County, pp. 25–53, 1 pl., 1907.

2187. The physiography of Calvert County [Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, Calvert County, pp. 55–65, 2 pls., 1907.

2188. The geology of Calvert County [Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, Calvert County, pp. 67–121, 6 pls., 7 figs., 1907.

Describes the stratigraphy, structure, and areal distribution of Eocene, Miocene, and Pleistocene formations.

2189. Development of knowledge concerning the physical features of St. Mary's County [Maryland], with bibliography.—Maryland Geol. Survey, St. Mary's County, pp. 25–53, 1 pl., 1907.

2190. The physiography of St. Mary's County [Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, St. Mary's County, pp. 55–66, 1 pl., 3 figs., 1907.

2191. The geology of St. Mary's County [Maryland].—Maryland Geol. Survey, St. Mary's County, pp. 67–112, 10 pls., 5 figs., 1907.

Describes the stratigraphy, structure, and areal distribution of Tertiary and Quaternary deposits.

2192. Some geological rambles, near Vassar College, Poughkeepsie [New York.] Poughkeepsie, The Vassar College Press, 1907. 108 pp., illus.

Shattuck, George Burbank, **Miller**, Benjamin LeRoy, and **Bibbins**, Arthur.

2193. Description of the Patuxent quadrangle [Maryland-District of Columbia].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 152, 12 pp., 2 figs., 3 maps, and columnar-section sheet, 1907.

Describes the topography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Jurassic (?), Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary deposits, the geologic history, and the mineral and water resources.

Shepard, Edward M.

2194. Underground waters of Missouri, their geology and utilization.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.–S. and Irrig. Paper no. 195, 224 pp., 6 pls., 6 figs., 1907.

Includes an account of the stratigraphy and geologic history.

Shepherd, E. S.

The lime-silica series of minerals.—See Day and Shepherd, nos. 691, 692.

Discussion of paper by T. T. Read: The phase rule and conceptions of igneous magmas.—See Day and Shepherd, no. 693.

Die Kalkkieselreihe der Minerale.—See Day and others, no. 690.

Sheridan, Jo E.

2195. Report of the mine inspector for the Territory of New Mexico to the Secretary of the Interior for the year ended June 30, 1906. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1906. 87 pp.

Includes notes on the occurrence and character of coal seams and chemical analyses of coals.

2196. Report of the mine inspector for the Territory of New Mexico to the Secretary of the Interior for the fiscal year ended June 30, 1907. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1907. 48 pp.

Sherzer, William H.

2197. Glacial notes from the Canadian Rockies and Selkirks.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 351–354, March 2, 1906.

Describes the condition of various glaciers.

2197a. Glaciers of the Canadian Rockies and Selkirks.—Smithsonian Contr. to Knowledge, vol. 34, xii, 135 pp., 42 pls., 1907.

2198. The Lefroy, a parasitic glacier.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 707–708, 1907.

2199. Origin of the massive block moraines in the Canadian Rockies and Selkirks.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 708, 1907.

Shimek, B.

2200. The loess and associated interglacial deposits.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, p. 589, 1906.

2201. The loess of the Missouri River.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 237–256, 6 figs., 1907.

Discusses the origin of the loess, particularly the shells of the terrestrial mollusks in the loess.

Shimer, Hervey Woodburn.

2202. Old age in Brachiopoda, a preliminary study.—Am. Naturalist, vol. 40, pp. 95–121, 30 figs., February, 1906. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 290, February 23, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 55, p. 379, 1906.

Describes and illustrates the characters which mark old age in brachiopods.

2203. An almost complete specimen of *Strenuella strenua* (Billings).—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 199–201, 3 figs., March, 1907.

Describes a specimen of the trilobite *Strenuella strenua* from the lower Cambrian slates of Massachusetts.

2204. A lower-middle Cambrian transition fauna from Braintree, Mass.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 176–178, 1 fig., August, 1907.

2205. The broader features of the geologic history of North America in diagram.—Tech. Quart., vol. 20, no. 3, pp. 287–291, 1 fig., September, 1907.

North American index fossils.—See Grabau and Shimer, nos. 1005, 1006.

Siebenthal, C. E.

2206. Alluvial slopes.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 748–749, May 11, 1906.

2207. Gypsum of the Uncompahgre region, Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 401–403, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology and the occurrence and relations of the gypsum beds.

2208. Gypsum deposits of the Laramie district, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 404–405, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of deposits of rock gypsum and gypsite.

2209. Bentonite of the Laramie basin, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 445–447, 1906.

Describes the physical characters, composition, and uses of the clay and the geologic occurrence and distribution of the deposits.

2210. Notes on glaciation in the Sangre de Cristo Range, Colorado.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 1, pp. 15–22, 6 figs., 1907.

Describes various evidence of glaciation in the Sangre de Cristo Range and shows that the morainic remains indicate two periods of glaciation.

2211. Coal of Laramie basin, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 261–263, 1907.

Description of the Joplin district.—See Smith and Siebenthal, no. 2251.

Silver, L. P.

2212. The Animikie iron range.—Ontario, Bur. Mines, Rept., 1906, vol. 15, pt. 1, pp. 156–172, 6 figs., 1 map, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of the pre-Cambrian rocks, and the character and composition of the iron ores, and discusses their origin.

Sinclair, William J.

2213. Some Edentate-like remains from the Mascall beds of Oregon.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 2, pp. 65–66, 3 figs., 1906.

2214. Volcanic ash in the Bridger beds of Wyoming.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 273–280, 4 pls., 1906.

Describes the general features of the geology, the lithologic and stratigraphic classification of the Bridger group, and the mode of accumulation of the Bridger beds.

Tertiary faunas of the John Day region.—See Merriam and Sinclair, no. 1717.

Slichter, Charles S.

2215. The underflow in Arkansas Valley in western Kansas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 153, 90 pp., 3 pls., 24 figs., 1906.

Slichter, Charles S., and Wolff, H. C.

2216. The underflow of the South Platte Valley.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 184, 42 pp., 13 figs., 1906.

Sloan, Earle.

2217. A preliminary report on the clays of South Carolina.—South Carolina Geol. Survey, ser. 4, Bull. no. 1, 175 pp., 8 pls., 1904.

2218. Geology and mineral resources [of South Carolina].—Handbook of South Carolina, chapter 5, pp. 77–145, illus., South Carolina, State Dept. of Agriculture, Commerce, and Immigration, 1907.

Slocom, Arthur W.

2219. A list of Devonian fossils collected in western New York, with notes on their stratigraphic distribution.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 257–265, 2 pls., 1906.

2220. New processes of taking impressions of natural molds of fossils.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 591–592, April 12, 1907.

2221. New crinoids from the Chicago area.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 2, no. 10, pp. 273–306, 6 pls., 11 figs., 1907 [issued Jan. 3, 1908].

Hypsocrinus, a new genus of crinoids from the Devonian.—See Springer and Slocom, no. 2268.

Smith, Carl D.

Ozokerite deposits in Utah.—See Taff and Smith, no. 2338.

Smith, Essie Alma.

2222. Development and variation of *Pentremites conoideus*.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 30th Ann. Rept., pp. 1219–1242, 3 figs., 1906.

Includes a discussion of the dwarfing of the fauna of the Salem limestone.

Smith, Eugene A.

2223. Memoir of Henry McCalley.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 555–558, 1906.

Includes a list of his writings.

2224. The overlap of the St. Stephens limestone on the lower Tertiary formations in Crenshaw and Pike counties, Ala.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 287–288, February 23, 1906.

2225. On the Jackson anticlinal in Clarke County, Ala.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 288, February 23, 1906.

Smith, Eugene A.—Continued.

2226. On some post-Eocene and other formations of the Gulf region of the United States.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 481–491, March 30, 1906.

Describes the progress of geologic investigation of the Gulf coastal region since 1881, and particularly the stratigraphic position, relations, and genesis of the Grand Gulf formation.

2227. Sketch of the mineral resources of Alabama.—In "The Alabama Opportunity," published by the [Alabama] Department of Agriculture and Industries, pp. 169–184 [1906].

2228. On some post-Eocene and other formations of the Gulf region of the United States.—Am. Assoc. Adv. Science, Proc., vol. 55, pp. 357–374, 1906.

Discusses particularly the stratigraphic position, character, and genesis of the Grand Gulf formation.

2229. The underground water resources of Alabama.—Alabama Geol. Survey [Bull. no. 9 (?)], 388 pp., 30 pls., 23 figs., 1907.

Describes the physical geography, geology, and climate of the State, the occurrence, character, and geologic horizon of the underground waters of each county, and discusses the classification and composition of the waters.

Smith, George Otis.

2230. Two occurrences of graphite [in Maine].—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 915–916, June 15, 1906.

2231. Graphite in Maine.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 480–483, 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of two deposits of graphite in western Maine, and discusses their origin and economic value.

2232. Review of "Economic Geology of the United States," by H. Ries.—Econ. Geol., vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 719–725, 1906.

2233. The occurrence of granite in Maine.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 313, pp. 7–12, 1907.

2234. Note on a mineral deposit in Maine.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 118–119, 1907.

2235. Twenty-eighth annual report of the Director of the United States Geological Survey to the Secretary of the Interior for the fiscal year ended June 30, 1907. Washington, 1907. 80 pp., 1 pl.

An administrative report outlining the operations of the U. S. Geological Survey during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1907.

2236. Methods of igneous intrusion.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 623, April 19, 1907.

2237. Relations of Geological Survey to mining industry.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 924–926, November 23, 1907.

2238. The possibilities and limitations of Geological Survey work as applied to mining industry.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 652–654, November 23, 1907.

2239. The work of the U. S. Geological Survey.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 1019–1020, November 30, 1907.

The production in the United States, in 1905, of asbestos, of graphite, and of mica.—See no. 2418.

The production in the United States in 1906 of graphite.—See no. 2419.

Smith, George Otis, and Calkins, Frank Cathcart.

2240. Description of the Snoqualmie quadrangle [Washington].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 139, 14 pp., 3 maps, 1 columnar-sections sheet, 1906.

Describes the geographic and physical features, the occurrence, character, and relations of pre-Tertiary and Tertiary sedimentary and igneous rocks, the geologic structure and history, and the economic resources, chiefly coal.

Smith, George Otis, Bastin, Edson S., and Brown, Charles W.

2241. Description of the Penobscot Bay quadrangle [Maine].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 149, 14 pp., 2 maps and structure-section sheet, 1907.

Describes the topography, the occurrence, character, and relations of Cambrian and Silurian rocks, the geologic structure and history, and the economic resources.

Smith, James Perrin.

2242. The paragenesis of the minerals in the glaucophane-bearing rocks of California.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 45, pp. 183–242, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of glaucophane-bearing rocks in California, their mineral constituents and the alteration which they have undergone in the process of metamorphism, and the petrographic characters and derivation of the glaucophane-bearing rocks.

2243. The stratigraphy of the western American Trias.—Festschrift, Adolf v. Koenen, E. Schweizerbartsche Verlagsbuchhandlung, Stuttgart, pp. 377–434, 1 pl., 1907.

Discusses principles of stratigraphic correlation and the correlation of Triassic strata based upon paleontologic data, and gives a summary of the later stratigraphy of western North America.

Smith, Leonard S.

2244. Water powers of northern Wisconsin.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 156, 145 pp., 5 pls., 5 figs., 1906.

Includes a brief general account of the geology of Wisconsin.

Smith, Philip S.

2245. Gold fields of the Solomon and Niukluk River basins [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 146–156, 1907.

2246. Geology and mineral resources of Iron Creek [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 157–163, 1 fig., 1907.

2247. The gray iron ores of Talladega County, Ala.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 161–184, 1907.

Smith, T. Elliott.

2248. El Oro, the premier gold camp of Mexico.—Min. World, vol. 24, no. 13, pp. 412–413, March 31, 1906.

Includes notes on the local geology and on the occurrence of gold ores.

Smith, W. S. Tangier.

2249. Igneous rocks of the northwestern Black Hills.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 729, 1907.

2250. The administration of the U. S. Geological Survey.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 286–287, August 30, 1907.

Smith, W. S. Tangier, and Siebenthal, C. E.

2251. Description of the Joplin district [Missouri-Kansas].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 148, 20 pp., 13 figs., 3 maps, mine maps and illustration sheets, 1907.

Describes the topography, the occurrence and character of Carboniferous strata and Quaternary deposits, the geologic structure and history, and the occurrence and genesis of the lead and zinc ores.

Smith, Warren D.

2252. Discussion of paper by Marius R. Campbell: Hypothesis to account for the transformation of vegetable matter into different grades of coal.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 6, pp. 581–583, 1906.

Smith, William S.

2253. Mineral resources of Uintah Reservation [Utah].—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 18, pp. 491–492, 1 fig., November 4, 1905.

Smyth, Henry Lloyd.

2254. The relations between gold and pyrite.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, pp. 58–59, 4 figs., July 14, 1906.

Discusses the relations between pyrite and gold in ore-bearing veins.

2255. Magnetic observations in geological and economic work. I.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 367–379, 5 figs., June, 1907.

Snedaker, J. A.

2256. Copper mines in Colorado.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 817–818, April 27, 1907.

Solórzano, M. M., and Hobson, Bernard.

2257. Plant remains in basalt, Mexico.—Geol. Mag., dec. 5, vol. 4, no. 5, pp. 217–219, 1 pl., May, 1907.

Sovereign, L. Douglas.

2258. Valuable crystals and rare minerals of San Diego County, California.—Min. World, vol. 23, no. 19, pp. 521–522, November 11, 1905.

Spandel, Erich.

2259. Die Foraminiferen des Permo-Carbon von Hooser, Kansas, Nord Amerika.—Saecular-Feier der Naturhistorischen Gesellschaft in Nürnberg, 1801–1901, Festschrift, pp. 175–194, 10 figs., [1901].

Spencer, Arthur Coe.

The magmatic origin of vein-forming waters in southeastern Alaska.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 364–371, 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 5, pp. 971–978, 1905).—See Spencer, 17, page 315 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

The origin of vein-filled openings in southeastern Alaska.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 581–586, 3 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 6, pp. 1211–1216, 3 figs., 1905).—See Spencer, 18, page 315 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

2260. What is a fissure vein?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, p. 286, December–January, 1905–1906.

2261. The Juneau gold belt, Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 287, pp. 1–137, 34 pls. (incl. maps), 37 figs., 1906.

Describes the geography, the general geology and geologic structure, the occurrence, character, relations, and origin of the ore deposits, the associated minerals, and the economic developments.

2262. Magnetite deposits of the Cornwall type in Berks and Lebanon counties, Pa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 185–189, 1907.

Discusses more particularly the occurrence and origin of the iron ores.

Spencer, Joseph William Winthrop.

2263. [Report on] Niagara Falls and Niagara district.—Canada Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 87–91, 1906.

Gives various data in regard to Niagara Falls.

2264. The Jamaica earthquake.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 966–967, June 21, 1907.

2265. Recession of the Niagara Falls.—Geol. Mag. dec. 5, vol. 4, no. 10, pp. 440–441, October, 1907.

2266. The Falls of Niagara, their evolution and varying relations to the Great Lakes; characteristics of the power and the effect of its diversion.—Canada, Geol. Survey, 1907. 400 pp., 43 pls., 30 figs., 1 map.

Springer, Frank.

2267. Discovery of the disk of *Onychocrinus*, and further remarks on the Crinoidea Flexibilia.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 6, pp. 467–523, 4 pls., 1906.

Describes the ventral structure of *Onychocrinus* and discusses the relation of various members of the Flexibilia and the evolution of certain structural features. Gives a synoptic arrangement of the genera.

Springer, Frank, and Slocom, Arthur Ware.

2268. *Hypsocrinus*, a new genus of crinoids from the Devonian.—Field Columbian Mus., Geol. Ser., vol. 2, no. 9, pp. 267–271, 1 pl., 1906.

Spurr, Josiah Edward.

Genetic relations of the western Nevada ores.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 372–402, 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 5, pp. 939–969, 1905).—See Spurr, 31, page 319 of Bulletin no. 301, U. S. Geol. Survey.

2269. What is a fissure vein?—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 282–285, December–January, 1905–1906.

2270. The southern Klondike district, Esmeralda County, Nev. A study in metalliferous quartz veins of magmatic origin.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 369–382, 1 fig., 1906.

Describes the general geology, the character of the igneous rocks, and the occurrence and origin of the gold and silver ores.

2271. Ore deposits of the Silver Peak quadrangle, Nevada.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 55, 174 pp., 24 pls., 40 figs., 1906.

Describes the character, occurrence, and relations of Cambro-Ordovician, Tertiary, and Quaternary sediments, of pre-Tertiary igneous rocks, of Tertiary and Quaternary lavas, and of the gold and silver ores and other economic minerals, and the mining operations, and discusses the genetic relations of ore deposits and the theory of metalliferous veins of magmatic quartz.

2272. How should faults be named and classified?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 182–184, no. 6, pp. 601–602, 1907.

2273. A theory of ore deposition.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 781–795, 1907.

2274. The Goldfields district, Nevada.—Abstract: Franklin Inst., Jour., vol. 164, no. 2, pp. 155–160, August, 1907.

Describes the geology and the character, occurrence, and origin of the ores.

Spurr, Josiah Edward, and Garrey, George H.

2275. The Idaho Springs mining district, Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 35–40, 1906.

Describes the general geology, the placer deposits, the character and occurrence of the ores, and the types of veins.

Stafford, O. F.

2276. The mineral resources and mineral industry of Oregon for 1903.—Oregon Univ., Bull., new ser., vol. 1, no. 4, 112, viii pp., 5 pls., 1904.

Stanley, F. C.

On the chemical composition of amphibole.—See Penfield and Stanley, no. 1893.

Stauffer, Clinton R.

2277. The Hamilton in Ohio.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 6, pp. 590–596, 1907.

Describes the occurrence, character, and relations of various Devonian formations of the State of Ohio, more particularly those considered to be of Hamilton age.

2278. The Devonian limestones of central Ohio and southern Indiana.—Ohio Naturalist, vol. 7, no. 8, pp. 184–186, June, 1907.

Discusses the correlation of Devonian formations on the opposite sides of the Cincinnati anticline.

Stead, Geoffrey.

2279. Notes on a grindstone quarry at Stonehaven, Gloucester Co., N. B.—New Brunswick Nat. Hist. Soc., Bull., no. XXIV (vol. 5, pt. 4), pp. 407–408, 1906.

Describes briefly the position of the rock and the strain found in it, when quarried.

Stearns, Robert E. C.

2280. Fossil Mollusca from the John Day and Mascall beds of Oregon.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 3, pp. 67–70, 4 figs, 1906.

Stephenson, L. W.

2281. Some facts relating to the Mesozoic deposits of the coastal plain of North Carolina.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 93–99 [681–687], 1907.

Sterki, V.

2282. Fossil land and fresh water Mollusca collected in Defiance County, Ohio.—Ohio Naturalist, vol. 7, no. 5, pp. 110–111, March, 1907.

Gives a list of the species identified from deposits supposed to be loess.

Sternberg, Charles H.

2283. The Loup Fork Miocene of western Kansas.—Kansas Acad. Sci., Trans., vol. 20, pt. 1, pp. 71–74, 1906.

Gives notes upon the physical character of and the occurrence of vertebrate fossils in these beds.

2284. *Portheus molossus*, Cope, and other fishes from the Kansas chalk.—Abstract: Science new ser., vol. 25, p. 295, February 22, 1907.

2285. The great inferior tusked mastodon of the Loup Fork Miocene.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 971–972, June 21, 1907.

2286. Some animals discovered in the fossil beds of Kansas.—Kansas Acad. Sci., Trans., vol. 20, pt. 2, pp. 122–124, 1907.

Gives notes upon vertebrate fossils from western Kansas and states in what museums they are now preserved.

Sterrett, Douglas B.

2287. Mica deposits of western North Carolina.—North Carolina Geol. and Econ. Survey, Econ. Paper no. 14, pp. 82–107, 5 figs., 1907.

2288. Mica deposits of western North Carolina.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 400–422, 5 figs., 1907.

2289. Monazite in North Carolina, South Carolina, and Georgia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Mineral Resources for 1906, pp. 1196–1204, 1907.

Describes the geologic occurrence and relations of monazite deposits.

The production in the United States in 1906 of mica; of monazite and zircon; and of precious stones.—See no. 2419.

Stevens, Horace J.

2290. The copper handbook. A manual of the copper industry of the world. Compiled and published by Horace J. Stevens, Houghton, Mich., 1906.

Contains a chapter on the geology of copper, pp. 21–26.

2291. Mines of the Lake Superior copper district.—Lake Superior Min. Inst., Proc., vol. 12, pp. 8–24, 8 figs., 1907.

Contains notes on the geology of the Lake Superior copper district of Michigan.

Stevenson, John J.

2293. A bit of Quaternary geology [Vermont].—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 388, March 9, 1906.

Stevenson, John J.—Continued.

2294. Carboniferous of the Appalachian basin.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 65–228, 1906.

Discusses the distribution, character, nomenclature, and correlation of Carboniferous formations in the Appalachian region.

2295. Carboniferous of the Appalachian basin.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 29–178, 1907.

Describes the distribution and correlation of the members of the Monongahela and Dunkard formations in Pennsylvania, West Virginia, and Ohio.

2296. A bit of Quaternary geology.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, p. 609, 1907.

Describes a small area in northwestern Vermont.

Stewart, John L.

2297. Ore deposits and industrial supremacy.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 257–264, December–January, 1905–1906.

Stieglitz, J.

2298. On the relations of equilibrium between the carbon dioxide of the atmosphere and calcium sulphate and calcium carbonate and bicarbonate in solutions in water in contact with it.—Abstract: Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 5, pp. 171–172, 1907.

Stines, Norman S.

2299. The geology of the Coffee Creek mining district [California].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 25–26, July 6, 1907.

Stokes, H. N.

2300. Experiments on the solution, transportation, and deposition of copper, silver, and gold.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 644–650, 1906.

Describes chemical experiments made to determine conditions and modes of ore deposition.

2301. Experiments on the action of various solutions on pyrite and marcasite.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 14–23, 1907.

Stokes, Ralph.

2302. Mining in the Boundary copper field.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 179–182, 5 figs., August 3, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology, and the occurrence of the ores.

2303. The Cobalt silver field as an industry.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 306–309, 346–349, 427–429, 17 figs., 1907.

Includes notes on the geology and the occurrence of the ores.

2304. The Sudbury nickel-copper field, Ontario.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 507–510, 553–555, 8 figs., 1907.

2305. The asbestos industry of Quebec.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 637–639, 799–801, 9 figs., 1907.

2306. The St. Eugene silver-lead mine, British Columbia.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 967–968, 1 fig., November 30, 1907.

2307. Mining in the Rossland district, British Columbia.—Min. World, vol. 27, pp. 1083–1084, 1123–1125, 4 figs., 1907.

Stone, Ralph W.

2308. Coal fields of the Kachemak Bay region [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 277, pp. 55–73, 5 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

Gives a history of the coal mining in the region, and describes the general geology and in detail the occurrence and character of the coal deposits and the composition and fuel value of the coals.

Stone, Ralph W.—Continued.

2309. Reconnaissance from Circle to Fort Hamlin [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 128–131, 1906.

Gives an account of the geography and geology of the region traversed.

2310. The Elkhorn coal field, Kentucky.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 42–54, 1 pl., 1907.

2311. The Russell Fork coal field, Virginia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 55–67, 1 pl., 1907.

2312. Coal mining in Dante, Va.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 68–75, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the stratigraphy, and the occurrence, character, composition, and mining of the coals.

2313. The Pine Mountain fault.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 620, April 19, 1907.

Stone, Ralph W., and Clapp, Frederick G.

2314. Oil and gas fields of Greene County, Pa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 304, 110 pp., 3 pls., 7 figs., 1907.

Storms, W. H.

2315. Earthquake lines.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 289, 2 figs., May 5, 1906.

Describes the geologic structure to which the California earthquake of April 18, 1906, was due.

2316. Gold veins in granite in California.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 92, p. 348, May 26, 1906.

2317. The Black Hills of South Dakota.—Min. World, vol. 24, pp. 242, 272–273, 303–304, 1906.

Gives a description of the geology of the Black Hills region and of its ore deposits.

Stose, George W.

2318. The sedimentary rocks of South Mountain, Pennsylvania.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 201–220, 3 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography, stratigraphy, and geologic structure of the region. Gives a table of the geologic formations, showing their thickness, character, and relations.

2319. The glass-sand industry in eastern West Virginia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 473–475, 1906.

Describes the geologic relations, character, and occurrence of the sand rock of eastern West Virginia and the economic development.

2320. White clays of South Mountain, Pennsylvania.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 322–334, 1 fig., 1907.

2321. Phosphorus ore at Mount Holly Springs, Pa.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 474–483, 1907.

The production in the United States in 1906 of phosphorus.—See no. 2419.

Stotesbury, Harold W.

The Yak mining, milling, and tunnelling company, Leadville, Colorado.—See Armington and Stotesbury, no. 55.

Stout, W. H.

2322. Report of the geologist.—Pennsylvania, Dept. Agric., 11th Ann. Rept., pp. 455–457, 1906.

Gives notes upon the geology of Pennsylvania.

2323. Geology as related to agriculture.—Pennsylvania, Dept. Agric., 12th Ann. Rept., pp. 470–471, 1907.

Sullivan, E. C.

2324. The secondary enrichment of copper-iron sulphides.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull. no. 13, pp. 143–145, January, 1907.

2325. The interaction between minerals and water solutions with special reference to geologic phenomena.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 312, 69 pp., 1907.

Surface, G. T.

2326. Physiography of Virginia.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 38, no. 12, pp. 741–753, December, 1906.

Describes the geologic history and the physiographic evolution of the State of Virginia.

2327. Geography of Virginia.—Philadelphia, Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 5, no. 4, pp. 1–60, 1 pl., October, 1907.

Includes an account of the topographic features and of the mineral resources.

Swartz, Charles K.

2328. The Ithaca fauna of Maryland.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 50–55 [638–643], 1907.

2329. The relation of the Columbus and Sandusky formations of Ohio.—Johns Hopkins Univ. Circ., new ser., 1907, no. 7, pp. 56–65 [644–653], 1907.

Taber, C. A. M.

2330. The cause of geologic periods. Boston, Geo. H. Ellis Co., 1907. 68 pp.

Taber, Stephen.

2331. Some local effects of the San Francisco earthquake.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 4, pp. 303–315, 9 figs., 1906. See also Jordan, no. 1325.

Describes the faulting which produced the earthquake and its movements, as shown by various local displacements.

Taff, Joseph A.

2332. Description of the Muscogee quadrangle [Indian Territory].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Geol. Atlas of U. S., folio no. 132, 7 pp., 1 fig., 3 maps, 1 columnar section sheet, 1906.

Describes the physiographic features, the occurrence, character, and relations of pre-Cambrian, pre-Carboniferous, and Carboniferous formations, the geologic structure and history, and the economic resources.

2333. Natural coke in the Wasatch Plateau.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 696, May 4, 1906.

2334. Notes on the Weber River coal field, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 285–288, 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and structure of the field, and the occurrence, character, and composition of the coals.

2335. Book Cliffs coal field, Utah, west of Green River.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 289–302, 1 pl. (map), 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and structure of the field, and the occurrence, character, and composition of the coals.

2336. The Durango coal district, Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 321–337, 1 pl., 1907.

2337. The Pleasant Valley coal district, Carbon and Emery counties, Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 338–358, 1 pl., 1907.

The production in the United States in 1906 of asphalt and bituminous rock.—See no. 2419.

Taff, Joseph A., and Smith, Carl D.

2338. Ozokerite deposits in Utah.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 369–372, 1906.

Describes the geologic relations of the deposits, the character of the mineral, and the economic developments.

Taft, H. H.

2339. Goldfield and Tonopah.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 557–558, March 24, 1906.

Includes notes on the general geology and the occurrence of the gold ores.

2340. Notes on Inyo County, California.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 704–705, April 14, 1906.

Contains notes on the geology and physiography of the area and on the occurrence of borax deposits.

2341. Mining in southern Nevada. A region that includes the mining districts of Goldfield, Bullfrog, Tonopah, Death Valley, etc.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 11, pp. 515–518, 2 figs., June, 1906.

Includes notes on the geology of the region.

2342. Notes on southern Nevada and Inyo County, California.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 37, pp. 178–197, 1907.

Talmage, J. E.

2343. Seismographs in Utah.—Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 556–558. October 25, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology in the vicinity of Salt Lake City.

Tarr, R. P.

2344. The Washington coal situation.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 1010, May 25, 1907.

2345. The Montana coal situation.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 550–551, September 21, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence, character, and composition of coals.

Tarr, Ralph S.

2346. The Yakutat Bay region [Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 61–64, 1906.

Describes the geography, stratigraphy, and the economic resources—petroleum, coal, and gold.

2347. Glacial erosion in the Finger Lake region of central New York.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 1, pp. 18–21. 1906.

Presents further evidence that the Finger Lake valleys are due to glacial erosion.

2348. Watkins Glen and other gorges of the Finger Lake region of central New York.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 68, no. 5, pp. 387–397, 8 figs., May, 1906.

Describes the topography of the region and explains the formation of the gorges.

2349. The advancing Malaspina Glacier.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 34–37, January 4, 1907.

Describes changes in the condition of the glacier due to its advance.

2350. Second expedition to Yakutat Bay, Alaska.—Philadelphia Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 5, no. 1, pp. 1–14, 4 pls., 1 fig., January, 1907.

Describes the glaciers in this region.

2351. Glacial erosion in Alaska.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 70, no. 2, pp. 99–110, 14 figs., February, 1907.

Discusses the origin of various physiographic features.

2352. Recent advance of glaciers in the Yakutat Bay region, Alaska.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 257–286, 17 pls., 1907.

2353. The Malaspina Glacier.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 5, pp. 273–285, 5 figs., May, 1907.

2354. Recent changes in the Malaspina and other glaciers of the Yakutat Bay region, Alaska.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 770, May 17, 1907.

2355. Earthquakes and their causes. In San Francisco's Great Disaster, by Sydney Tyler, pp. 17–43, 1906.

Tarr, Ralph S., and Martin, Lawrence.

2356. Recent changes of level in the Yakutat Bay region, Alaska.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 29–64, 12 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

Presents physiographic, biological, and other evidences of changes of level in the vicinity of Yakutat Bay, Alaska, produced by an earthquake in 1899.

2357. Recent change of level in Alaska.—Geog. Jour., vol. 28, no. 1, pp. 30–43, 9 figs., July, 1906.

2358. Glaciers and glaciation of Yakutat Bay, Alaska.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 38, no. 3, pp. 145–167, 25 figs., March, 1906. Abstract: ibid., vol. 38, no. 2, pp. 99–101, February, 1906.

2359. Position of Hubbard Glacier front in 1792 and 1794.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 3, pp. 129–136, 3 figs., March, 1907.

Tassin, Wirt.

2360. Note on an occurrence of graphitic iron in a meteorite.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 31, pp. 573–574, 1 fig., 1906.

Contributions to the study of the Canyon Diablo meteorites.—See Merrill and Tassin, no. 1744.

Taylor, Arthur E.

2361. On the peat deposits of northern Indiana.—Indiana, Dept. Geol. and Nat. Res., 31st Ann. Rept., pp. 73–298, 10 pls., 44 figs., 1907.

Taylor, Frank Bursley.

2362. Relation of Lake Whittlesey to the Arkona beaches.—Michigan Acad. Sci., 7th Rept., pp. 29–36, 1 fig., 1905. Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, pp. 587–589, 1906.

Describes the glacial lakes antecedent to Lake Michigan and the occurrence and relations of the beaches by which their existence has been determined.

2363. A short history of the Great Lakes.—In Dryer's Studies in Indiana Geography, pp. 90–111, 4 figs., 1907. See no. 745.

2364. Distribution of drumlins and its bearing upon their origin.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 726, 1907.

Taylor, Thomas U.

2365. Underground waters of the coastal plain of Texas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 190, 73 pp., 3 pls., 1907.

Teller, Edgar E.

2366. Notes on the fossil fish-spine, *Phlyctænacanthus telleri* (Eastman).—Wisconsin Nat. Hist. Soc., Bull., new ser., vol. 4, pp. 162–167, 5 pls., October, 1906.

Tertsch, H.

2367. Optische Untersuchung von Hornblenden und Titanit aus Essexit von Montreal [Canada].—Tschermaks Mineral. u. Petrog. Mitt., Bd. 25, Heft 6, pp. 458–482, 8 figs., 1907.

Describes the optical characters of hornblende and titanite in essexite from Montreal, Quebec.

Thevenin, A.

Types du Prodrome de Paléontologie stratigraphique universelle de D'Orbigny.—See Boule and Thevenin, no. 270.

Thomas, Kirby.

2368. Mexican coal deposits.—Min. World, vol. 22, no. 18, p. 472, May 6, 1905.

Thompson, Phillips.

2369. Iron ore in Ontario.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 719–720, April 14, 1906.

Gives notes upon the occurrence and character of the iron ores.

2370. The Sudbury nickel region.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 3–4, 2 figs., July 7, 1906.

Describes the geology and occurrence of the nickel ores of the Sudbury region, Ontario.

2371. Coal in Alberta.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, p. 924, November 17, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of coal beds in Alberta, Canada.

Thomson, Elihu.

2372. The nature and origin of volcanic heat.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 161–166, August 10, 1906.

Tiffany, J. E.

2373. Virginia anthracite field. A region showing coal formations, the values of which have not yet been thoroughly proved by prospecting.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 8, pp. 349–350, March, 1906.

Tight, W. G.

2374. Pleistocene phenomena in the Mississippi basin; a working hypothesis.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, p. 730, 1907.

2375. Preglacial drainage in the Mississippi Valley; a working hypothesis.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 772–773, May 17, 1907.

Tilghman, Benjamin Chew.

2376. Coon Butte, Arizona.—Philadelphia Acad. Nat. Sci., Proc., vol. 57, pt. 3, pp. 887–914, 1906.

Discusses the origin of the "crater" at this locality.

The geology of Coon Butte, Arizona.—See Barringer and Tilghman, no. 153.

Todd, James E.

2377. Some variant conclusions in Iowa geology.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 13, pp. 183–186, 1906.

Discusses certain geologic features in Iowa upon which the writer has reached different conclusions from those previously recorded by others.

2378. More light on the origin of the Missouri River loess.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 13, pp. 187–194, 1906.

Describes a deposit in South Dakota formed in Lake Dakota in late glacial time and discusses the bearing of the evidence it offers and that of similar deposits upon the origin of the loess.

2379. Recent alluvial changes in southwestern Iowa.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 257–266, 3 figs., 1907.

2380. Effects of certain characteristics of rocks on their erosion.—Iowa Acad. Sci., Proc., vol. 14, pp. 267–270, 1907.

Tolman, Cyrus F., jr.

2381. Methods of investigating problems in faulting.—Min. Mag., vol. 13, no. 2, pp. 99–108, 6 figs., February, 1906.

2382. How should faults be named and classified?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 5, pp. 506–511, 1907.

Tomlinson, W. H.

2383. Determination of minerals by petrographical methods.—Mineral Collector, vol. 13, no. 6, pp. 89–90, August, 1906.

Tovote, W.

2384. Das Pechblende-Vorkommen in Gilpin County, Colorado.—Oesterreichische Zeitschr. f. Berg- und Hüttenw., Jg. 54, no 18, pp. 223–224, May 5, 1906.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence of pitchblende in Gilpin County, Colorado.

2385. Ein Ausflug durch Boulder County, Colorado.—Oesterreichische Zeitschr. f. Berg- und Hüttenw., Jg. 54, no. 22, pp. 281–283, 2 figs., June 2, 1906.

Gives notes on the local geology and on the occurrence of the wolfram ores.

2386. Gold Road, die bedeutendste Goldgrube Arizonas.—Oesterreichische Zeitschr. f. Berg- und Hüttenw., Jg. 54, no. 42, pp. 549–550, October 20, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of gold and the mining operations at Gold Road, Arizona.

Tower, Walter Sheldon.

2387. Regional and economic geography of Pennsylvania. I, Physiography.—Philadelphia Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 4, no. 2, pp. 9–28, 1 pl.; no. 3, pp. 1–24 (113–136), 1 pl.; no. 4, pp. 12–36 (193–217), 2 figs.; no. 5, pp. 25–35 (271–281), 1906.

2388. Regional and economic geography of Pennsylvania. Part 2. Coal mining and iron and steel industry.—Philadelphia Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 5, no. 2, pp. 21–35, April, 1907.

Describes the structure of the anthracite and bituminous coal fields.

2389. Petroleum and minor mineral products in Pennsylvania.—Philadelphia, Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 5, no. 3, pp 24–41, July, 1907.

Travis, Charles.

2390. Pyrite from Cornwall, Lebanon County, Pennsylvania.—Am. Philos. Soc., Proc., vol. 45, pp. 131–148, 10 figs., 1906.

Describes crystallographic features of two varieties of Cornwall pyrite.

True, Frederick W.

2391. New name for *Pontolcon*.—Washington Biol. Soc., Proc., vol. 18, p. 253, 1905.

Proposes the name *Pontolis* in place of *Pontolcon*, preoccupied, given to a fossil sea lion from Oregon.

2392. Description of a new genus and species of fossil seal from the Miocene of Maryland.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 30, pp. 835–840, 2 pls., 1906.

2393. Remarks on the type of the fossil cetacean *Agarophius pygmœus* (Müller).—City of Washington, Smithsonian Inst., Publ. no. 1694, 1907. 8 pp., 1 pl.

2394. Observations on the type specimen of the fossil cetacean *Anoplonassa forcipata* Cope.—Harvard Coll., Mus. Comp. Zool., Bull., vol. 51, no. 4, pp. 97–106, 3 pls., 1907.

Trumbull, L. W.

2395. Sulphur mining and refining in Wyoming.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 7, pp. 314–316, 5 figs., February, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence and origin of the sulphur.

2396. Cement plaster industry in Wyoming.—Min. World, vol. 26, p. 387, 4 figs., March 23, 1907.

Turner, H. H.

2397. The times and places of earthquakes.—Pop. Sci. Monthly, vol. 68, no. 6, pp. 537–542, June, 1906.

Turner, H. W.

2398. The Terlingua quicksilver deposits.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 265–281, 3 figs., December–January, 1905–1906.

Describes the general geology, the geologic occurrence of the ore deposits, the character and extent of the lodes, the origin of the ores, and the associated minerals.

2399. The ore deposits of Copperopolis, California.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 8, pp. 797–799, 1907.

2400. The sodium nitrate deposits of the Colorado.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 634–635, 4 figs., May 18, 1907.

2401. Faulting in the Red Cloud mine [Idaho].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 747–748, 3 figs., December 14, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the lead-silver ores.

Turner, Scott.

2402. A simple classification of igneous rocks.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 404–405, March 30, 1907.

Tyler, Sydney.

2403. San Francisco's great disaster.—Philadelphia, P. W. Ziegler Co., 1906. 424 pp., illus.

Includes a chapter by R. S. Tarr on earthquakes and their causes. See no. 2355.

Tyrrell, J. Burr.

2404. A Canadian Department of Mines or Geological Survey.—Canadian Min. Inst., Jour., vol. 9, pp. 107–111, 1906.

2405. Vein formation at Cobalt, Ontario.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 12 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 10), pp. 301–303, 3 figs., August 1, 1907.

2406. Concentration of gold in the Klondike.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 343–349, 2 figs., June, 1907; Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 15 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 13), pp. 403–405, 4 figs., September 15, 1907.

Udden, Johan August.

2407. The origin of the small sand mounds in the Gulf coast country.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 849–851, June 1, 1906.

Describes occurrence and character of these mounds and suggests hypotheses for their explanation.

2408. Report on a geological survey of the lands belonging to the New York and Texas Land Company (Ltd.), in the upper Rio Grande embayment in Texas.—Augustana Library Publications, Rock Island, Ill., no. 6, pp. 51–107, 7 pls., 1 map, 1907.

2409. A sketch of the geology of the Chisos country, Brewster County, Texas.—Univ. of Texas, Bull. no. 93 (Sci. ser. no. 11), 101 pp., April 15, 1907.

Describes the physiography of the region, the occurrence, character, relations, and economic value of Ordovician, Carboniferous, Cretaceous, and Tertiary strata, and of igneous rocks, the geologic structure and history, and the mineral resources, particularly quicksilver and coal.

Udden, Jon A.

2410. The Delafield drill core [Illinois].—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 203–211, 1907.

Gives notes upon the strata (coal measures) passed through in the drilling.

Ulrich, Edward Oscar.

2411. Systematic paleontology of the Pleistocene deposits of Maryland: Molluscoidea.—Maryland Geol. Survey, Pliocene and Pleistocene, pp. 210–212, 2 figs., 1906.

Ulrich, Edward Oscar, and Bassler, Ray S.

2412. New American Paleozoic Ostracoda. Notes and descriptions of upper Carboniferous genera and species.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 30, pp. 149–164, 1 pl., 1906.

Underhill, B. M.

2413. The evolution of the horse.—Delaware County Institute of Science, vol. 2, no. 4, pp. 115–127, 2 figs., July, 1907; Sci. Am. Suppl., vol. 64, pp. 412–414, 5 figs., December 28, 1907.

Underhill, James.

2414. Areal geology of the lower Clear Creek (Colorado).—Colorado Univ., Studies, vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 263–376, 5 figs., 1906; Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 103–122, 5 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography, the general geology, and the occurrence, characters, and relations of the metamorphosed igneous rocks occupying the area.

Upham, Warren.

2415. Quaternary history of the upper Mississippi Valley.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 725–726, 1907.

U. S. Department of Agriculture, Bureau of Soils.

2416. Soil survey field book. Field season, 1906. 319 pp.

Contains a classification of soils.

Field operations of the Bureau of Soils.—See Whitney, nos. 2570, 2571.

U. S. Geological Survey.

2417. The San Francisco earthquake and fire of April 18, 1906, and their effects on structures and structural materials.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 324, 170 pp., 57 pls., 2 figs., 1907.

Contains the following papers:

Preface, by Joseph A. Holmes, pp. xi–xii.
The earthquake as a natural phenomenon, by G. K. Gilbert, pp. 1–13.
The effects of the earthquake and fire on various structures and structural materials, by Richard L. Humphrey, pp. 14–61.
The effects of the earthquake and fire on buildings, engineering structures, and structural materials, by John S. Sewell, pp. 62–130.
The earthquake and fire and their effects on structural steel and steel-frame buildings, by Frank Soulé, pp. 131–158.
List of papers relating to the earthquake and fire, pp. 159–161.

2418. Mineral resources of the United States, calendar year 1905, 1403 pp., 1906.

Contains the following papers, largely statistical in character, relating to the production, condition of the industry, etc., but also in some cases containing notes on the geology and occurrence of the products treated:

Mineral products of the United States in 1904 and 1905, pp. 23–41.
Value, by States, of mineral products in 1905, by Wm. Taylor Thom, pp. 42–52.

(Metals.)

Antimony, by C. C. Schnatterbeck, pp. 435–439.
Bismuth, by C. C. Schnatterbeck, pp. 441–443.
Copper, by Charles Kirchhoff, pp. 343–362.
Gold and silver, by Waldemar Lindgren and others, pp. 113–341.
Production in the United States, by Waldemar Lindgren, pp. 113–127.
Alaska, by Alfred H. Brooks, pp. 127–134.
Arizona, by V. C. Heikes, pp. 134–162.
California, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 162–185.
Colorado, by Waldemar Lindgren, pp. 185–214.
Idaho, by V. C. Heikes, pp. 214–242.
Montana, by Alexander N. Winchell, pp. 242–259.
Nevada, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 259–275.

U. S. Geological Survey—Continued.
Gold and silver—Continued.
New Mexico, by Waldemar Lindgren, pp. 275–284.
Oregon, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 284–293.
South Dakota, by Waldemar Lindgren, pp. 293–297.
Southern Appalachian States, including Alabama, Georgia, Maryland, North Carolina, South Carolina, and Tennessee, by Waldemar Lindgren, pp. 297–304.
Texas, by Waldemar Lindgren, pp. 304–305.
Utah, by V. C. Heikes, pp. 305–331.
Washington, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 331–337.
Wyoming, by Waldemar Lindgren, pp. 337–341.
Iron ores, by John Birkinbine, pp. 53–87.
Lead, by Charles Kirchhoff, pp. 363–370.
Manganese ores, by John Birkinbine, pp. 87–111.
Platinum, by F. W. Horton, pp. 423–434.
Quicksilver, by F. W. Horton, pp. 393–404.
Silver. See Gold and silver.
Steel-hardening metals, by Joseph Hyde Pratt, pp. 405–421.
Tin, by Frank L. Hess, pp. 445–451.
Zinc, by Charles Kirchhoff, pp. 371–377.
Zinc and lead ores, by H. Foster Bain, pp. 379–392.

(Fuels.)

Coal, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 453–714.
Coke, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 715–766.
Gas, coke, tar, and ammonia at gas works and in retort coke ovens, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 767–797.
Natural gas, by W. T. Griswold, pp. 799–812.
Petroleum, by W. T. Griswold, pp. 813–920.

(Structural materials.)

Cement:
Advance in cement technology, by Edwin C. Eckel, pp. 921–923.
Statistics of cement industry, by L. L. Kimball, pp. 924–944.
Clay-working industries, by Jefferson Middleton, pp. 945–1002.
Lime and sand-lime brick, by Edwin C. Eckel, pp. 1003–1006.
Sand and gravel, by A. T. Coons, pp. 1007–1010.
Slate, pp. 1011–1020.
Stone industry, by A. T. Coons, pp. 1021–1067.

(Abrasive materials.)

Abrasive materials, by Joseph Hyde Pratt, pp. 1069–1085.

(Chemical materials.)

Arsenious oxide, by C. C. Schnatterbeck, pp. 1087–1089.
Borax, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 1091–1096.
Bromine, by Frederick J. H. Merrill, pp. 1097–1098.
Fluorspar and cryolite, by Edmund Otis Hovey, pp. 1099–1103.
Gypsum and gypsum products, by Edwin C. Eckel, pp. 1105–1115.
Phosphate rock, by Edmund Otis Hovey, pp. 1117–1126.
Salt, by Edmund Otis Hovey, pp. 1127–1135.
Sulphur and pyrite, pp. 1137–1143.
Barytes, pp. 1145–1146.
Mineral paints, pp. 1147–1154.

(Miscellaneous.)

Asbestos, by George Otis Smith, pp. 1155–1159.
Asphaltum and bituminous rock, by Edmund Otis Hovey, pp. 1161–1169.
Bauxite and aluminum, pp. 1171–1174.
Black sands, by David T. Day and R. H. Richards, pp. 1175–1258.
Carbon dioxide, by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 1259–1263.
Graphite, by George Otis Smith, pp. 1265–1269.
Lithium minerals, by Edmund Otis Hovey, pp. 1271–1272.
Magnesite, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 1273–1278.
Mica, by George Otis Smith, pp. 1279–1283.
Mineral waters, by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 1285–1308.

U. S. Geological Survey—Continued.
Monazite and zircon, by Joseph Hyde Pratt, pp. 1313–1317.
Peat, by Marius R. Campbell, pp. 1319–1322.
Precious stones, by George Frederick Kunz, pp. 1323–1358.
Quartz (flint) and feldspar, by Heinrich Ries, pp. 1359–1360.
Talc and soapstone, by Joseph Hyde Pratt, pp. 1361–1368.

2419. Mineral resources of the United States. Calendar year, 1906. 1307 pp., 2 figs., 1907.

Contains the following papers, largely statistical in character, relating to the production, condition of the industry, etc., but also in some cases containing notes on the geology and occurrence of the products treated:

Introduction, by David T. Day and E. W. Parker, pp. 9–12.
Summary of mineral production of the United States in 1906, compiled by Wm. Taylor Thom, pp. 13–65.

(Metals.)

Antimony, by Frank L. Hess, pp. 511–516.
Bauxite and aluminum, by Ernest F. Burchard, pp. 501–510.
Bismuth, by Frank L. Hess, p. 517.
Chromite or chromic iron ore, by Arthur J. Collier, pp. 541–542.
Copper, by L. C. Graton, pp. 373–438.
Gold and silver, by Waldemar Lindgren and others, pp. 111–371.
  Production in the United States, by Waldemar Lindgren, pp. 111–134.
  Alaska, by Alfred H. Brooks, pp. 134–146.
  Arizona, by V. C. Heikes, pp. 147–177.
  California, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 178–198.
  Colorado, by Chester Naramore, pp. 199–240.
  Idaho, by V. C. Heikes, pp. 240–267.
  Montana, by Alexander N. Winchell, pp. 267–287.
  Nevada, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 287–300.
  New Mexico, by Chester Naramore, pp. 300–312.
  Oregon, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 312–318.
  South Dakota, by Chester Naramore, pp. 319–323.
  Southern Appalachian States, including Alabama, Georgia, Maryland, North Carolina, South Carolina, Tennessee, Virginia, by H. D. McCaskey, pp. 323–333.
  Texas, by H. D. McCaskey, pp. 333–334.
  Utah, by V. C. Heikes, pp. 334–362.
  Vermont, by H. D. McCaskey, p. 362.
  Washington, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 362–368.
  Wyoming, by Chester Naramore, pp. 368–371.
Iron ores, pig iron, and steel, by Edwin C. Eckel, pp. 67–102.
Lead, by J. M. Boutwell, pp. 439–457.
Manganese ores, by Edwin C. Eckel, pp. 103–109.
Nickel, cobalt, tungsten, vanadium, molybdenum, titanium, uranium, and tantalum, by Frank L. Hess, pp. 519–540.
Platinum, by David T. Day, pp. 551–562.
Quicksilver, by J. M. Boutwell, pp. 491–499.
Silver. See Gold and silver.
Tin, by Frank L. Hess, pp. 543–549.
Zinc, by J. M. Boutwell, pp. 459–489.

(Fuels.)

Coal, by E. W. Parker, pp. 563–753.
Coke, by E. W. Parker, pp. 755–809.
Natural gas, by B. Hill, pp. 811–826.
Petroleum, by W. T. Griswold, pp. 827–896.

(Structural materials.)

Cement:
  Advances in cement technology, 1906, by Edwin C. Eckel, pp. 897–905.
  Statistics of cement industry in 1906, by L. L. Kimball, pp. 906–931.
Clay-working industries, by Jefferson Middleton, pp. 933–983.
Glass sand, sand, and gravel, by Ernest F. Burchard, pp. 993–1000.
Lime and sand-lime brick, by Edwin C. Eckel, pp. 985–991.
Slate, by A. T. Coons, pp. 1001–1005.
Stone, by A. T. Coons, pp. 1007–1041.

U. S. Geological Survey—Continued.

(Abrasive materials.)

Abrasive materials, by Douglas B. Sterrett. pp. 1043–1054.

(Chemical materials.)

Arsenic, by Frank L. Hess, pp. 1055–1058.
Barytes, with a note on strontium, by Ernest F. Burchard, pp. 1109–1114.
Borax, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 1059–1062.
Fluorspar and cryolite, by Ernest F. Burchard, pp. 1063–1067.
Gypsum and gypsum products, by Ernest F. Burchard, pp. 1069–1078.
Mineral paints, pp. 1115–1122.
Phosphate rock and phosphorus:
  Phosphate rock, by Myron L. Fuller, pp. 1079–1084.
  Phosphorus, by George W. Stose, pp. 1084–1090.
Salt and bromide, by A. T. Coons, pp. 1091–1101.
Sulphur and pyrite, pp. 1103–1108.

(Miscellaneous.)

Asbestos, by J. S. Diller, pp. 1123–1129.
Asphalt and bituminous rock, by Joseph A. Taff, pp. 1131–1137.
Graphite, by George Otis Smith, pp. 1139–1143.
Magnesite, by Charles G. Yale, pp. 1145–1147.
Mica, by Douglas B. Sterrett, pp. 1149–1163.
Mineral waters, by Samuel Sanford, pp. 1165–1194.
Monazite and zircon, by Douglas B. Sterrett, 1195–1209.
Peat, by Marius R. Campbell, pp. 1211–1212.
Precious stones, by Douglas B. Sterrett, pp. 1213–1252.
Quartz (flint) and feldspar, by Edson S. Bastin, pp. 1253–1270.
Selenium, by Frank L. Hess, p. 1271.
Talc and soapstone, by Arthur J. Collier, pp. 1273–1275.

Contributions to economic geology, 1905.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, 506 pp., 13 pls., 16 figs., 1906.

The papers in this bulletin have been listed under the individual authors.

Contributions to economic geology, 1906. Part I. Metals and nonmetals, except fuels.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, 505 pp., 4 pls., 20 figs., 1907.

The papers in this bulletin have been listed under the individual authors.

Contributions to economic geology, 1906. Part II. Coal, lignite, and peat.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, 543 pp., 23 pls., 6 figs., 1907.

The papers in this bulletin have been listed under the individual authors.

Report on progress of investigations of mineral resources of Alaska in 1906.—See Brooks, A. H., and others.

Vallat, B. W.

2420. The iron ores and system of mining at Sunrise mine, Wyoming.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 315–322, 6 pls., 1907.

Van Hise, Charles Richard.

2421. The problems of geology.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 525–548, 1906.

2422. The geology of the Cobalt district [Ontario].—Abstract: Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 4 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 2), pp. 44–45, April 1, 1907.

Discusses the origin of the silver-cobalt ores, and their geologic relations.

Report of a special committee on the correlation of the pre-Cambrian rocks of the Adirondack Mountains, the "original Laurentian area" of Canada, and eastern Ontario.—See Adams and others, no. 13.

Van Horn, F. B.

2423. The mineral production of Illinois in 1905.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, 14 pp., 1906.

2424. Limestones available for fertilizers.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 177–183, 1907.

Van Wagenen, H. R.

2425. Tungsten in Colorado.—Colorado School of Mines, Bull., vol. 3, no. 2, pp. 138–169, 2 figs., January, 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence in Colorado of ores containing tungsten.

Vaux, George, and Vaux, William S.

2426. Les variations périodiques des glaciers, 1905. British Columbia and Alberta.—Zeitschr f. Gletscherkunde, Bd. 1, Heft 3, p. 180, 1906.

Gives a short account of the condition in 1905 of the glaciers of British Columbia and Alberta.

2427. Observations made in 1906 on glaciers in Alberta and British Columbia.—Philadelphia Acad. Nat. Sci., Proc., vol. 58, pp. 568–579, 5 pls., 1907.

2428. Observations made in 1907 on glaciers in Alberta and British Columbia.—Philadelphia, Acad. Nat. Sci., Proc., vol. 59, pt. 3, pp. 560–563, 1907.

Vaux, William S.

2429. Modern glaciers: their movements and the methods of observing them.—Philadelphia, Eng. Club, Proc., vol. 24, no. 3, pp. 259–283, 13 figs., July, 1907.

Veatch, Arthur C.

2430. On the human origin of the small mounds of the lower Mississippi Valley and Texas.—Science new ser., vol. 23, pp. 34–36, January 5, 1906.

Describes character and occurrence of these mounds and states objections to considering them of human origin.

2431. Long Island water resources.—Supplement to the Taxpayer [Brooklyn, N. Y.], April 21, 1906. 15 pp., 6 figs.

An account of the geologic structure and history of Long Island and its underground water resources.

2432. Age and type localities of the supposed Jurassic fossils collected north of Fort Bridger, Wyoming, by Frémont in 1843.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 457–460, June, 1906.

2433. Fluctuations of the water level in wells, with special reference to Long Island, New York.—U. S. Geol. Surv., W.-S. and Irrig. Paper no. 155, 83 pp., 9 pls., 17 figs., 1906.

2434. Outlines of the geology of Long Island [New York].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 44, pp. 15–52, 10 pls., 20 figs., 1906.

Describes the geologic structure, the occurrence, character, and relations of Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary deposits and the geologic history of Long Island.

2435. Underground water conditions of Long Island.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 44, pp. 53–85, 9 pls., 16 figs., 1906.

2436. Geology and underground water resources of northern Louisiana and southern Arkansas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 46, 422 pp., 51 pls., 33 figs., 1906.

Describes the geologic history and structure, the occurrence, character, and relations of Cretaceous, Tertiary, and Quaternary formations, the general underground water conditions and principal water-bearing horizons, and the underground water prospects by counties.

2437. Coal and oil in southern Uinta County, Wyo.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 331–353, 3 pls. (maps and sections), 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and structure of the area and the occurrence, character, and geologic relations of coal beds and of petroleum.

2438. Geology and underground water resources of northern Louisiana with notes on adjoining districts.—Louisiana, Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, 209 pp., 26 pls., 18 figs., 1906.

This paper is made up of excerpts from Professional Paper no. 46 of the U. S. Geological Survey. See no. 2436.

Veatch, Arthur C.—Continued.

2439. On the origin and definition of the geologic term "Laramie."—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 6, pp. 526–549, 1907. Abstract: Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 18–22, July, 1907.

2440. Coal fields of east-central Carbon County, Wyo.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 244–260, 1 pl., 1907.

Veatch, Arthur C., and Bowman, Isaiah.

2441. Well records on Long Island.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 44, pp. 116–337, 11 pls., 7 figs., 1906.

Veatch, Otto.

2442. The term "colluvial" as applied to clay deposits.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, p. 782, December 14, 1906.

Defines the term and explains the origin of the material to which it is applied.

2443. Kaolins and fire clays of central Georgia.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 303–314, 1 fig., 1907.

Verri, A.

2444. Le eruzioni della Montagna Pelée e del vulcano Laziale.—Soc. geol. italiana, Boll., vol. 24, pp. 84–88, 1905.

Describes phenomena attending the eruption of Mont Pelé in 1902.

Verrill, Addison E.

2445. The Bermuda Islands. Part IV, Geology and paleontology, and Part V, An account of the coral reefs.—Connecticut Acad. Arts and Sci., Trans., vol. 12, pp. 45–348, 25 pls., 180 figs., 1907.

Describes the geologic structure, the occurrence and relation of the Tertiary and later deposits, the geologic history of the islands, and invertebrate fossils.

Vicaire, A.

2446. Les gisements pétrolifères des États Unis.—Soc. de l'Ind. min., St. Étienne, Bull., 4e ser., t. 4, pp. 681–849, 5 pls., 11 figs., 1905; t. 7, pp. 433–488, 3 pls., 5 figs., 1907.

An extended account of the petroleum industry and petroleum deposits of the United States.

Vigier, Victor von.

Sobre la aplicación de la potasa cáustica á la preparación de fósiles.—See Böse and Vigier, no. 269.

Villafaña, Andrés.

2447. El volcán Jorullo.—México, Inst. Geol., Parergones, t. 2, no. 3, pp. 73–130, 8 pls., 1907.

Describes situation, topography, geologic structure, and petrography of the volcano Jorullo, in Mexico.

Villarello, Juan D.

2448. Descripción de las minas "Santiago y anexas" de Estado de Michoacán [México].—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate." Mem. y Rev., t. 22, pp. 125–140, 3 pls., 1 fig., 1905.

Describes the geology, occurrence, and origin of the gold and silver ores.

2449. Reseña del mineral de Arzate (Estado de Durango).—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate." Mem. y Rev., t. 23, pp. 211–240, 1905.

Describes the geology, the mines, and the occurrence and origin of the ore deposits.

2450. Descripción de algunas minas de Zacualpan (Estado de México).—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate." Mem. y Rev., t. 23, pp. 251–266, 1906.

Describes the local geology, and the occurrence, character, and origin of the ore deposits.

Villarello, Juan D.—Continued.

2451. Description des mines "La Bella Union," (État de Guerrero). Génèse des gisements de mercure.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y. Rev., t. 23, pp. 395–411, 1905.

Describes the local geology, and the occurrence, character, and origin of the mercury ores.

2452. Aplicación de la fluoresceina á cuestiones de salubridad pública.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate." Mem. y Rev., t. 24, no. 2, pp. 51–62, August, 1906.

Discusses the use of fluorescein in the study of underground waters.

2453. Un nuevo fluoroscopio.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 24, no. 2, pp. 63–72, 1 fig., August, 1906.

Describes a new fluoroscope for use in the study of underground waters.

2454. Hidrología subterranea de las cercanías de Jiutepec (Estado de Morelos) [México].—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y Rev., t. 24, no. 4, pp. 159–171, October, 1906.

Discusses underground waters in the environs of Jiutepec, State of Morelos, Mexico.

2455. Le minéral de Mapimí [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XVIII, 18 pp., 2 pls., 1906.

Describes the character, occurrence, relations, and genesis of the ore deposits.

2456. Le minéral d'Aranzazú (État de Zacatecas).—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXV, 29 pp., 3 pls., 1906.

Describes the local geology, and the occurrence, character, and origin of the copper ores, and the mines.

2457. Sur le remplissage de quelques gisements métallifères.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R., 10^{e} sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 533–553, 1907.

2458. Hidrologia subterránea de los alrededores de Querétaro [México].—México, Secretaría de Fomento, Bol., 2^{a} época, año 7, no. 4, IV, pp. 65–81; no. 5, IV, pp. 84–96, 3 pls., 1907.

Discusses the underground water resources of Queretaro.

2459. Géologie chimique des gisements de soufre de Mapimí, État de Durango.—Soc. cient. "Antonio Alzate," Mem. y. Rev., t. 26, no. 4, pp. 115–145, 1907.

Discusses the origin of sulphur deposits.

Villarello, J. D., Flores, T., and Robles, R.

2460. Étude de la Sierra de Guanajuato [México].—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XV, 33 pp., 2 pls. (geol. map and sections), 1906.

Includes an account of the ore deposits.

Vogdes, Anthony Wayne.

2461. Bibliographical sketch of Dr. John B. Trask, first state geologist of California.—San Diego Soc. Nat. Hist., vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 27–30, 1 pl. (port.), 1907.

Gives a sketch of his life (1824–1879) and a list of his geological and paleontological publications.

2462. The genus *Encrinurus:* its history, its species, its proper division in the family of trilobites.—San Diego Soc. Nat. Hist., Trans., vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 61–82, 3 pls., 1907.

Wade, William Rogers.

2463. Burro Mountain copper district [New Mexico].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 355–356, 5 figs., August 24, 1907.

Waitz, Paul.

2464. Phénomènes postparoxysmiques du San Andrés, Michoacán.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. X, 29 pp., 1906.

Waitz, Paul—Continued.

2465. Les geysers d'Ixtlán, Michoacán.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XII, 22 pp., 4 pls., 1906.

2466. Le volcan de Colima.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XIII, 28 pp., 4 pls., 1 fig., 1906.

2467. Esquisse géologique et pétrographique des environs de Hidalgo del Parral.—X^{e} Congr. géol. intern., Guide des Excursions, Mexico, no. XXI, 21 pp., 5 pls. (incl. geol. map and sections), 1906.

2468. Algunos experimentos en geyseres artificiales.—Soc. Geol. Mexicana, Bol., t. 2, pp. 71–85, 1 pl., 1906.

Describes experiments with artificial geysers.

Walcott, Charles D.

2469. Cooperation of the United States Geological Survey and state mining bureaus.—Am. Min. Cong., 8th Ann. Sess., pp. 82–98, 1906; Min. World, vol. 23, no. 21, pp. 577-579, November 25, 1905.

2470. Algonkian formations of northwestern Montana.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 1–28, 11 pls., 1906.

Describes and correlates Algonkian sections in Montana.

2471. Twenty-seventh annual report of the Director of the United States Geological Survey to the Secretary of the Interior, 1905–6. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1906. 104 pp., 24 pls. (maps).

Outlines the work of the U. S. Geological Survey during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1906.

2472. Principles which govern the United States Geological Survey in its relations with other geological surveys and working geologists.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 692–693, November 30, 1906.

2473. Louis Agassiz.—Smithsonian Misc. Coll., vol. 50 (Quart. Issue, vol. 4, pt. 2), pp. 216–218, 1 pl. (port.), 1907.

Correspondence relating to the survey of the coal fields of Arkansas.—See Branner, no. 287.

The policy of the U. S. Geological Survey and its bearing upon science and education.—See Branner, no. 288.

Walker, T. L.

2474. [Report on] the Muskoka district.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ., Rept. for 1905, pp. 84–86, 1906.

Gives notes upon the geology of the region examined.

Walsh, George E.

2475. Prospecting for rare metals and earths.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 218–219, February 16, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of rare earths.

Walter, Paul A. E.

[Physiography and geology of New Mexico].—See Frost and Walter, no. 902.

Ward, Henry Baldwin.

2476. Peculiarities of the "Nebraska man."—Putnam's Monthly, pp. 410–413, 3 figs., January, 1907.

Preliminary report on the primitive man of Nebraska.—See Barbour and Ward, no. 142.

Warner, J. H.

2477. The Waterloo quartzite.—Min. World, vol. 22, no. 16, pp. 420–422, 2 figs., April 22, 1905.

Describes the occurrence and character of pre-Cambrian strata in southern Wisconsin.

Warren, Charles H.

2478. The mineralogical examination of sands.—Tech. Quart., vol. 19, no. 4, pp. 317–338, 1906.

Gives an account of the methods employed to examine sands for minerals and of the characters of the minerals found.

On yttrocrasite, a new yttrium-thorium-uranium titanate.—See Hidden and Warren, no. 1143.

Warwick, A. W.

2479. Notes on mining conditions in and a section across the Sierra Madre Mountains in Mexico.—Colorado Sci. Soc., Proc., vol. 8, pp. 123–156, 5 pls., 1906.

Includes data upon the geologic structure of the Sierra Madre and the occurrence and character of the rocks, mainly of volcanic origin.

2480. Topographical and other notes on the Choix-Guadalupe y Calvo mining districts [Mexico].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 686–688, 2 figs., November 30, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology.

Washburne, Chester W.

2481. Thomas Condon.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 3, pp. 280–282, 1907.

Gives a brief account of his life (1822–1907) and a list of his writings.

Washington, Henry S.

2482. The formation of leucite in igneous rocks.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, pp. 257–279, 357–395, 3 pls., 1 fig., 1907.

The texture of igneous rocks.—See Cross, Iddings, Pirsson, Washington, no. 608.

Contributions to the geology of New Hampshire: no. II, Petrography of the Belknap Mountains.—See Pirsson and Washington, no. 1934.

Occurrence of diamonds in Arkansas.—See Kunz and Washington, no. 1444.

Note on the forms of Arkansas diamonds.—See Kunz and Washington, no. 1445.

Washington, University of.

The School of Mines series of rock specimens from the State of Washington.—See Roberts, Milnor, and others, no. 2071.

Watson, Thomas Leonard.

2483. A preliminary report on the ocher deposits of Georgia.—Georgia Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 13, 81 pp., 11 pls., 2 figs., 5 maps, 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy and geologic structure of the Cartersville district, the geographic distribution, geologic position, and genesis of the ocher deposits, the composition and physical properties of the ocher, and the economic developments.

2484. Lead and zinc deposits of the Virginia-Tennessee region.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 36, pp. 681–737, 29 figs., 1906 (Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 8, pp. 139–195, 29 figs., March, 1906). Abstract: Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, pp. 17–19, 63–65, 3 figs., 1906.

Describes the general geology of the region, the distribution of the ore deposits, and the alteration, mode of occurrence, and origin of the ores. Adds a bibliography.

2485. Lithological characters of the Virginia granites.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 523–540, 4 pls., 7 figs., 1906.

Describes the distribution and lithologic characters of various types of granite occurring in the Piedmont region of Virginia.

2486. Occurrence of unakite in a new locality in Virginia.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, p. 248, September, 1906.

Watson, Thomas Leonard—Continued.

2487. The copper deposits of Virginia.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 824–825, 2 figs., November 3, 1906.

Describes the occurrence of copper ores in various parts of the State.

The Virginia copper deposits.—See Weed and Watson, no. 2504.

2488. Fluorite and barite in Tennessee.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 13, p. 77, January, 1907; Trans., vol. 37, p. 890, 1907.

A brief note in regard to the occurrence of fluorite and barite in Tennessee.

2489. On a dike of diabase in the Potsdam sandstone in the Valley of Virginia.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 89–90, February, 1907.

Refers briefly to recorded occurrences of dikes penetrating Paleozoic rocks of Virginia and describes the occurrence and character of an igneous rock in Cambrian sandstone in Augusta County, Virginia.

2490. The occurrence of nickel in Virginia.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 17, pp. 829–843, 8 figs., September, 1907.

2491. Geology of the Virginia barite deposits.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Bi-Mo. Bull., no. 18, pp. 953–976, 9 figs., November, 1907.

2492. Occurrence of rutile in Virginia.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 5, pp. 493–504, 5 figs., 1907.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence and character of rutile deposits near Roseland, Nelson County, Virginia.

2493. Mineral resources of Virginia.—The Virginia Jamestown Exposition Commission, Lynchburg, 1907. 618 pp., 83 pls. (incl. maps), 101 figs.

The section on cement and cement materials is by R. S. Bassler (pp. 86–167), on clays by Heinrich Ries (pp. 167–187), and on iron by R. J. Holden (pp. 402–491).

Watson, Thomas Leonard, and Laney, Francis B., with the collaboration of George P. Merrill.

2494. The building and ornamental stones of North Carolina.—North Carolina Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 2, 283 pp., 32 pls., 11 figs., 1906.

Describes the varieties, distribution, geologic relations, character, microscopic structure, and weathering qualities of the building stones.

Weatherbe, D'Arcy.

2495. Boring machines.—Nova Scotia, Dept. of Mines, Rept. for 1904, pp. 82–93, 1905.

Contains records of strata passed through in borings in Nova Scotia.

Webster, Clement L.

2496. Description of a new genus [*Westerna*] of gastropod from the Hackberry group of Iowa.—Iowa Naturalist, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 54–55, July, 1905.

2497. Description of new species of gastropods from the lower and middle beds of the Hackberry group of Iowa.—Iowa Naturalist, vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 2–4, January, 1906.

Weed, Walter Harvey.

2498. Shifting of the continental divide at Butte, Montana.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, p. 587, 1906.

2499. The copper mines of the United States in 1905.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 93–124, 2 figs., 1906.

Describes the general condition of the copper industry in the United States, and the geology, character, occurrence, and other features of the copper ores of the several States.

2500. Ore shoots.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, p. 196, 3 figs., August 4, 1906.

Discusses the localization of pay ore in ore shoots.

Weed, Walter Harvey—Continued.

2501. The copper mines of the United States.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 93, pp. 484–485, 1 fig., October 20, 1906.

Includes notes on the geologic occurrence of copper ores.

2502. The copper mines of the world.—New York, Hill Publishing Company, 1907. 375 pp., 159 figs.

Includes accounts of the copper districts of the United States, Canada, and Mexico.

2503. Mutual displacement by intersecting veins.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 1145–1146, 4 figs., June 15, 1907.

Weed, Walter Harvey, and Watson, Thomas Leonard.

2504. The Virginia copper deposits.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 4, pp. 309–330, 10 figs., 1906.

Describes the distribution of copper deposits in Virginia, the character of the deposits and associated rocks, and the origin of the ores.

Weeks, Fred Boughton.

2505. Bibliography and index of North American geology, paleontology, petrology, and mineralogy for the years 1901–1905, inclusive.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 301, 770 pp., 1906.

2506. Stratigraphy and structure of the Uinta Range.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 427–448, 6 pls., 3 figs., November, 1907.

Describes the occurrence and relations of pre-Cambrian, Paleozoic, Mesozoic, and Tertiary formations, and the geologic structure of the region.

Weeks, F. B., and Ferrier, W. F.

2507. Phosphate deposits in western United States.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 449–462, 1 pl., 3 figs., 1907. Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 620–621, April 19, 1907.

Wegener, Georg.

2508. Einige neue Aufnahmen vom Mont Pelé.—Gesell. f. Erdk. zu Berlin, Zeitschr., 1903, no. 6, pp. 431–433, 4 pls., 1903.

Describes observations made upon Mont Pelé in March, 1903.

2509. Am Mont Pelé im März, 1903.—Geog. Zeitschr., Jg. 9, Heft. 10, pp. 545–559, October, 1903.

Describes observations on Mont Pelé in March, 1903.

2510. Reisen im Westindischen Mittelmeer. Fahrten und Studien in den Antillen, Colombia, Panama, and Costarica im Jahre 1903. Zweite Auflage. Berlin, Allgemeiner Verein für Deutsche Literatur, 1904. 302 pp., 45 figs.

An account of travels in the West Indies and Central America. Includes notes on the physiography of the regions visited and a description of Mont Pelé on the Island of Martinique.

Weidman, Samuel.

2511. Irvingite, a new variety of lithia-mica.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 451–454, June, 1907.

2512. The geology of north central Wisconsin.—Wisconsin Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 16, 697 pp., 76 pls. (incl. maps), 38 figs., 1907.

Describes in detail the distribution, relations, and petrographic characters of pre-Cambrian sedimentary and igneous intrusive rocks and of Cambrian strata, the glacial geology, and the physiography of the area.

Weidman, Samuel, and Lenher, Victor.

2513. Marignacite, a new variety of pyrochlore from Wausau, Wisconsin.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 23, pp. 287–292, 3 figs., April, 1907.

Describes the characters and composition of this mineral occurring in a quartz-bearing pegmatite from northern Wisconsin.

Weller, Chas. A.

2514. Barytes mines of the Commercial Mining and Milling Company [Tennessee].—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, p. 851, 2 figs., May 4, 1907.

Weller, Stuart.

2515. Classification of the upper Cretaceous formations of New Jersey.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 16, p. 579, 1906.

2516. Fauna of the Cliffwood clays.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. America Bull., vol. 16, p. 580, 1906.

2517. The geological map of Illinois.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 1, 26 pp. and geol. map, 1906.

The letterpress accompanying the map gives a general account of the stratigraphy of the State and of the materials used in compiling the map.

2518. Geologic structure of the State [of Illinois].—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 2, pp. 21–22, 1 pl., 1906.

Discusses more particularly the axes of deformation of the State and briefly describes the principal geological formations.

2519. Kinderhook faunal studies. IV. The fauna of the Glen Park limestone.—St. Louis Acad. Sci., Trans., vol. 16, no. 7, pp. 435–471, 2 pls., 1906.

A description of the geologic section near Glen Park station, Missouri, from which the fossils were obtained, precedes their systematic descriptions and a discussion of the time relations of the fauna and of the distribution of Kinderhook faunas.

2520. A report on the Cretaceous paleontology of New Jersey, based upon the stratigraphic studies of George N. Knapp.—New Jersey Geol. Survey, Paleontology series, vol. 4, Text, 871 pp., Plates, pp. 875–1106, 111 pls., 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and correlation of New Jersey Cretaceous formations, with an analysis of their faunas, including lists of species, and the classification and correlation of the faunas, and gives descriptions of the invertebrate fossils.

2521. The paleontology of the Niagaran limestone in the Chicago area: The Trilobita.—Chicago Acad. Sci., Nat. Hist. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pt. 2, pp. 161–281, 10 pls., 1907.

2522. The pre-Richmond unconformity in the Mississippi Valley.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 6, pp. 519–525, 1 fig., 1907.

2523. Notes on the geology of southern Calhoun County [Illinois].—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 219–233, 1907.

2524. The geological map of Illinois (second edition).—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 6, 34 pp. and geol. map (in pocket), 1907.

Wells, Horace L.

2525. Samuel Lewis Penfield [died August 12, 1906].—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 252–253, August 24, 1906.

Wemple, Edna M.

2526. New cestraciont teeth from the west-American Triassic.—California Univ., Dept. Geol., Bull., vol. 5, no. 4., pp. 71–73, 1 pl., 1906.

Wendeborn, B. A.

2527. Der Ducktown-Kupfergrubendistrict in den Vereinigten Staaten von Nordamerika.—Berg- und hüttenm. Zeitung, Jg. 62, no. 7, pp. 86–88, February 13, 1903.

Describes the geological relations, characters, and occurrence of the copper ores of the Ducktown, Tenn., copper district.

Westgate, Lewis G.

2528. Abrasion by glaciers, rivers, and waves.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 2, pp. 113–120, 3 figs., 1907.

Wheeler, Arthur O.

2529. Nakimu caves [British Columbia].—Canada, Dept. of the Interior. Rept. Surveyor-General for 1906, pp. 103–117, 1 pl., 1907.

Wheeler, H. A.

2530. The fire-clays of Missouri.—Am. Inst. Min. Eng., Trans., vol. 35, pp. 720–734, 1905. Abstract: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 78, pp. 834–835, November 24, 1904.

Describes the occurrence, character, and composition of fire-clays of Missouri.

2531. The Wisconsin zinc district: an old lead and zinc producing district which modern machinery and methods have rendered profitable.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 26, no. 8, pp. 368–372, 1 fig., March, 1906.

Describes the geology of the district, and the occurrence and character of the deposits.

2532. Is the drilling sufficiently deep in the Wisconsin zinc region?—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 167–168, July 28, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence of zinc ores below the Galena horizon.

Wheeler, W. M.

2533. The expedition to Colorado for fossil insects.—Am. Mus. Jour., vol. 6, no. 4, pp. 199–203, 5 figs., October, 1906.

Gives notes on the character and occurrence of the fossils at Florissant and the deposits in which they occur.

Wheeler, Ward H.

Dolomite and magnesite with reference to the separation of calcium and magnesium.—See Knight and Wheeler, no. 1414.

Wherry, Edgar T.

2534. Note on luminescent spodumene.—Mineral Collector, vol. 14, no. 2, pp. 31–32, April, 1907.

2535. A new occurrence of scapolite.—Mineral Collector, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 37–39, May, 1907.

Describes scapolite from Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

2536. How quartz crystals form.—Mineral Collector, vol. 14, no. 10, pp. 145–151, December, 1907.

Directory of mineral localities in and around Philadelphia.—See Benge and Wherry, no. 203.

White, Americus Frederic.

2537. Composition of the waters of Rockbridge County, Virginia, and their relation to the geological formations. Thesis presented to Washington and Lee University. Winchester, Va., George F. Norton Publishing Co., 1906. 38 pp., 1 pl.

White, Charles A.

2538. Die Mutationstheorie und die Paläontologie.—Natur und Schule, Leipzig, Jahrg. 3, pp. 248–253, 1904 [not seen].

2539. Memoir of Fielding Bradford Meek, 1817–1876.—Nat. Acad. Sci., Biog. Memoirs, vol. 4, pp. 75–91, 1902.

Includes a list of his writings.

2540. Biographical memoir of John Strong Newberry, 1822–1892. (Read before the National Academy of Sciences, April 17, 1902.) Washington, 1906.—[Nat. Acad. Sci., Biog. Mem., vol. 6] pp. 1–24, 1 pl. (port.).

Includes a list of his published papers.

White, David.

2541. A source of hydrocarbons in the Ordovician.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 814–816, May 25, 1906.

White, David—Continued.

2542. Geological position of the principal insect-bearing localities of the American Paleozoic.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 29, pp. 664–668, 1906.

2543. Report on fossil plants [from the Cape Lisburne region, Alaska].—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 278, p. 22, 1 pl., 1906.

Gives a list of the plants identified and considers them to indicate a lower Mississippian age.

2544. A remarkable fossil tree trunk from the middle Devonic of New York.—New York State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 327–360, 11 pls., 1907.

2545. Report on the field work in the coal districts of the State.—Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 4, pp. 201–203, 1907.

Gives notes upon the stratigraphy of the coal measures of Illinois, based upon the study of fossil plants.

2546. Report on fossil plants from the coal measures of Arkansas.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 326, pp. 24–31, 1907.

Gives lists of plants identified from various localities.

2547. A composite Lycopod type from the Devonian.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 269, February 15, 1907.

2548. Some problems concerning the formation of coal.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 965–966, June 21, 1907.

White, David, and Ashley, George H.

2549. Correlation of coals.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Prof. Paper no. 49, pp. 206–212, 1906.

Discusses the correlation of coal seams in the Appalachian region with special reference to the Cumberland Gap coal field of eastern Kentucky.

White, I. C.

2550. Introduction [to the Report on the geology of the Pan Handle counties of West Virginia].—West Virginia Geol. Survey, County Reports and Maps· Ohio, Brooke, and Hancock counties, pp. vii–xxi, 1 fig. [1907].

Includes a discussion of the occurrence of certain coal beds.

White, W. P.

On wollastonite and pseudo-wollastonite, polymorphic forms of calcium metasilicate.—See Allen and White, no. 27.

Die Kalkkieselreihe der Minerale.—See Day and others, no. 690.

Whiteaves, J. F.

2551. [Report on] paleontology and zoology.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 131–134, 1906.

Gives a short account of the work done in paleontology and zoology during the year by the Geological Survey of Canada.

2552. [Report on] paleontology and zoology.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 170–174, 1906.

Gives an outline of the work of the year in this section of the Geological Survey of Canada.

2553. The fossils of the Silurian (Upper Silurian) rocks of Keewatin, Manitoba, the northeastern shore of Lake Winnipegosis, and the lower Saskatchewan River.—Canada Geol. Survey, Paleozoic Fossils, vol. 3, pt. 4, pp. 243–298, 14 pls., 1906.

Gives critical notes upon the fossils from these places and systematic descriptions of some of them.

2554. The Canadian species of *Plectoceras* and *Barrandeoceras*.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Paleozoic Fossils, vol. 3, pt. 4, pp. 299–312, 6 pls., 1906.

Whiteaves, J. F.—Continued.

2555. Illustrations of seven species of fossils from the Cambrian, Cambro-Silurian, and Devonian rocks of Canada.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Paleozoic Fossils, vol. 3, pt. 4, pp. 313–325, 1 pl., 8 figs., 1906.

2556. Revised list of the fossils of the Guelph formation of Ontario.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Paleozoic Fossils, vol. 3, pt. 4, pp. 327–340, 1906.

Includes critical notes on some of the fossils.

2557. Paleozoic fossils. Appendix: Errata et corrigenda.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Paleozoic Fossils, vol. 3, pt. 4, pp. 341–345, 1906.

2558. Notes on *Cyrtoceras cuncatum*.—Ottawa Nat., vol. 20, no. 7, pp. 133–134, 2 figs., October, 1906.

2559. Illustrations of the fossil fishes of the Devonian rocks of Canada. Part III. Supplementary notes.—Canada, Roy. Soc., Proc. and Trans., 3d ser., vol. 1, sect. 4, pp. 245–275, 4 pls., 1907.

2560. Description of a Canadian species of *Peltoceras*.—Ottawa Naturalist, vol. 21, no. 5, pp. 80–82, 1 fig., August, 1907.

Describes *Peltoceras occidentale* n. sp. from rocks of presumably Jurassic age on Red Deer River, Alberta.

Whitfield, R. P.

2561. Notice of an American species of the genus *Hoploparia* McCoy, from the Cretaceous of Montana.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 459–461, 1 pl., 1907.

2562. Remarks on and descriptions of new fossil Unionidæ from the Laramie clays of Montana.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 23, pp. 623–628, 5 pls., 1907.

Whitfield, R. P., and Hovey, E. O.

2563. Remarks on and descriptions of [invertebrate] Jurassic fossils of the Black Hills.—Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., Bull., vol. 22, pp. 389–402, 21 pls., 1906.

Whitlock, Herbert P.

2564. Books of reference on geology and paleontology.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 757–759, 1906.

2565. Minerals from Lyon Mountain, Clinton County [New York].—New York State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 55–96, 11 pls., 1907.

2566. Kalkspat von Lyon Mountain, Clinton County, N. Y.—Zeitsch. f. Krystal. u. Mineral., Bd. 43, Heft 4, pp. 321–330, 1 pl., 1907.

Describes the occurrence and crystallographic characters of calcite from Lyon Mountain, New York.

2567. Some new crystallographic combinations of calcite from West Paterson, N. J.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 426–428, 3 figs., November, 1907.

Whitman, A. R.

2568. A tin deposit near Spokane [Washington].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 94, pp. 697–698, June 1, 1907.

2569. A tin deposit near Spokane [Washington].—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, p. 49, 1 fig., June 13, 1907.

Whitney, Milton, and others.

2570. Field operations of the Bureau of Soils, 1904.—U. S. Dept. Agric., Bureau of Soils, Sixth Report, Washington, 1905. 1151 pp., 1 pl., 45 figs., 53 maps (in separate case).

Contains soil surveys of the following areas:
Alabama, Macon County, by Henry J. Wilder and Hugh H. Bennett, pp. 291–316.
Alabama, Sumter County, by William G. Smith, pp. 317–342.
Arizona-California, Yuma area, by J. Garnett Holmes and others, pp. 1025–1048.
California, Bakersfield area, by Macy H. Lapham and Charles A. Jensen, pp. 1089–1114.

Whitney, Milton, and others—Continued.
California, Sacramento area, by Macy H. Lapham, pp. 1049–1088.
California, San Bernardino area, by J. Garnett Holmes and others, pp. 1115–1151.
Colorado, Greely area, by J. Garnett Holmes and N. R. Neill, pp. 951–994.
Florida, Gainesville area, by Thomas D. Rice and W. J. Geib, pp. 269–290.
Georgia, Bainbridge area, by Elmer O. Fippin and J. A. Drake, pp. 247–268.
Georgia, Dodge County, by Charles W. Ely and A. M. Griffen, pp. 231–246.
Indiana, Boonville area, by A. W. Mangum and N. R. Neill, pp. 727–750.
Indiana, Marshall County, by Frank Bennett and Charles W. Ely, pp. 689–706.
Indiana, Scott County, by A. W. Mangum and N. R. Neill, pp. 707–726.
Iowa, Tama County, by Charles W. Ely and others, pp. 769–790.
Kansas, Allen County, by J. A. Drake and W. E. Tharp, pp. 875–894.
Kansas, Garden City area, by James L. Burgess and George N. Coffey, pp. 895–934.
Kentucky, Warren County, by Thomas D. Rice and W. J. Geib, pp. 527–542.
Louisiana, De Soto Parish, by Grove B. Jones and La Mott Ruhlen, pp. 375–396.
Michigan, Alma area, by W. Edward Hearn and A. M. Griffen, pp. 639–664.
Michigan, Munising area, by Thomas D. Rice and W. J. Geib, pp. 565–580.
Michigan, Owosso area, by A. W. Mangum and Charles J. Mann, pp. 665–688.
Michigan, Saginaw area, by W. E. McLendon and M. Earl Carr, pp. 603–638.
Mississippi, Biloxi area, by W. Edward Hearn and M. E. Carr, pp. 353–374.
Mississippi, Jackson area, by J. O. Martin and O. L. Ayrs, pp. 343–352.
Missouri-Illinois, O'Fallon area, by Elmer C. Fippin and J. A. Drake, pp. 815–844.
Missouri, Saline County, by M. Earl Carr and H. L. Belden, pp. 791–814.
Missouri, Webster County, by J. A. Drake and A. T. Strahorn, pp. 845–858.
Nebraska, Kearney area, by J. O. Martin and A. T. Sweet, pp. 859–874.
New York, Auburn area, by J. E. Lapham and Hugh H. Bennett, pp. 95–118.
North Dakota, Cando area, by Elmer O. Fippin and James L. Burgess, pp. 925–950.
Ohio, Coshocton area, by Thomas D. Rice and W. J. Geib, pp. 565–580.
Ohio, Wooster area, by Thomas A. Caine and W. S. Lyman, pp. 543–564.
Pennsylvania, Adams County, by Henry J. Wilder and H. L. Belden, pp. 119–150.
Rhode Island, by F. E. Bonsteel and E. P. Carr, pp. 47–72.
South Carolina, Charlestown area, by F. E. Bonsteel and E. P. Carr, pp. 207–230.
South Carolina, Lancaster County, by Aldert S. Root and L. A. Hurst, pp. 169–184.
South Carolina, Orangeburg area, by Frank Bennett and A. M. Griffen, pp. 185–206.
Tennessee-North Carolina, Greeneville area, by Charles N. Mooney and O. L. Ayrs, pp. 493–526.
Tennessee, Lawrence County, by Charles N. Mooney and O. L. Ayrs, pp. 475–492.
Texas, Anderson County, by William T. Carter, jr., and A. E. Kocher, pp. 397–420.
Texas, Austin area, by A. W. Mangum and H. L. Belden, pp. 421–446.
Texas, San Antonio area, by Thomas A. Caine and W. S. Lyman, pp. 447–474.
Utah, Bear River area, by Charles A. Jensen and A. T. Strahorn, pp. 995–1024.
Vermont-New York, Vergennes area, by Henry J. Wilder and H. L. Belden, pp. 73–94.
Virginia, Appomattox County, by Thomas A. Caine and Hugh H. Bennett, pp. 151–168.
Wisconsin-Minnesota, Superior area, by Thomas A. Caine and W. S. Lyman, pp. 751–768.

2571. Field operations of the Bureau of Soils, 1905.—U. S. Dept. Agric., Bureau of Soils, Seventh Report, Washington, 1907. 1089 pp., 2 pls., 45 figs., and 47 soil maps (in separate case).

Contains soil surveys of the following areas:
Alabama, Blount County, by William G. Smith and F. N. Meeker, pp. 407–424.
Alabama, Dallas County, by E. P. Carr and others, pp. 453–472.
Alabama, Lauderdale County, by F. E. Bonsteel and others, pp. 389–405.
Alabama, Montgomery County, by W. E. McLendon and Charles J. Mann, pp. 425–452.
California, Stockton area, by Macy H. Lapham and W. W. Mackie, pp. 997–1031.
Colorado, Grand Junction area, by J. Garnett Holmes and Thomas D. Rice, pp. 949–974.
Florida, Leon County, by Henry J. Wilder and others, pp. 363–388.
Georgia, Spalding County, by J. E. Lapham and others, pp. 351–361.
Indiana, Newton County, by N. P. Neill and W. E. Tharp, pp. 747–779.
Indiana, Tippecanoe County, by N. P. Neill and W. E. Tharp, pp. 781–813.
Kansas, Brown County, by James L. Burgess and others, pp. 911–926.
Kentucky, McCracken County, by Thomas D. Rice, pp. 679–694.
Kentucky, Madison County, by A. M. Griffen and Orla L. Ayrs, pp. 659–678.
Louisiana, East Baton Rouge Parish, by Charles W. Ely and others, pp. 517–535.
Louisiana, Tangipahoa Parish, by A. M. Griffen and Thomas A. Caine, pp. 493–515.
Michigan, Oxford area, by Grove B. Jones and M. Earl Carr, pp. 731–745.
Minnesota, Carlton area, by W. J. Geib and Grove B. Jones, pp. 815–835.

Whitney, Milton, and others—Continued.
Mississippi, Crystal Springs area, by James L. Burgess and W. E. Tharp, pp. 473–491.
Missouri, Crawford County, by W. Edward Hearn and Charles J. Mann, pp. 865–878.
Missouri, Scotland County, by W. Edward Hearn and Charles J. Mann, pp. 879–892.
Montana, Gallatin Valley, by Macy H. Lapham and Charles W. Ely, pp. 975–996.
Nebraska, Sarpy County, by A. E. Kocher and Lewis A. Hurst, pp. 893–909.
New York, Binghamton area, by Elmer O. Fippin and William T. Carter, jr., pp. 71–96.
New York, Tompkins County, by Jay A. Bonsteel and others, pp. 39–70.
North Carolina, Duplin County, by Aldert S. Root and Lewis A. Hurst, pp. 289–307.
North Carolina, Perquimans and Pasquotank counties, by J. E. Lapham and W. S. Lyman, pp. 271–288.
North Dakota, Carrington area, by A. E. Kocher and Lewis A. Hurst, pp. 927–948.
Ohio, Cleveland area, by J. E. Lapham and Charles N. Mooney, pp. 695–714.
Ohio, Westerville area, by J. E. Lapham and Charles N. Mooney, pp. 715–729.
Pennsylvania, Chester County, by Henry J. Wilder and others, pp. 135–174.
Pennsylvania, Montgomery County, by Henry J. Wilder and others, pp. 97–133.
South Carolina, Cherokee County, by J. A. Drake and H. L. Belden, pp. 333–349.
South Carolina, York County, by J. A. Drake and H. L. Belden, pp. 309–332.
Tennessee, Henderson County, by M. Earl Carr and Frank Bennett, pp. 643–657.
Texas, Houston County, by William T. Carter, jr., and A. E. Kocher, pp. 537–565.
Texas, Lavaca County, by Charles N. Mooney and others, pp. 623–642.
Texas, Lee County, by James L. Burgess and W. S. Lyman, pp. 601–621.
Texas, Waco area, by A. W. Mangum and M. Earl Carr, pp. 567–599.
Virginia, Hanover County, by Hugh H. Bennett and W. E. McLendon, pp. 213–245.
Virginia, Louisa County, by Hugh H. Bennett and W. E. McLendon, pp. 191–212.
Virginia, Yorktown area, by R. T. Avon Burke and Aldert S. Root, pp. 247–270.
Washington, Everett area, by E. P. Carr and A. W. Mangum, pp. 1053–1079.
Washington, Island County, by E. P. Carr and A. W. Mangum, pp. 1033–1051.
West Virginia, Upshur County, by A. M. Griffen and Orla L. Ayrs, pp. 175–190.
Wisconsin, Carlton area, by W. J. Geib and Grove B. Jones, pp. 815–835.
Wisconsin, Portage County, by F. N. Meeker and R. T. Avon Burke, pp. 837–864.

Wieland, G. R.

2572. The osteology of *Protostega*.—Carnegie Mus., Mem., vol. 2, no. 7, pp. 279–304, 3 pls., 8 figs., 1906.

2573. Plastron of the Protosteginæ.—Carnegie Mus., Annals, vol. 4, no. 1, pp. 8–14, 5 pls., 2 figs., 1906.

2574. American fossil cycads.—Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Publ. no. 34, 196 pp., 50 pls., 138 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence of fossil cycads, their preservation and external characters, the methods of study employed, and their structure and relationships.

2575. Dinosaurian gastroliths.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 819–821, May 25, 1906.

Discusses the occurrence and characters of the pebbles so named.

2576. Gastroliths.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 66–67, January 11, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and distinguishing features of gastroliths associated with dinosaurian remains.

Wilder, Frank Alonzo.

2577. The lignite coals of North Dakota.—Econ. Geology, vol. 1, no. 7, pp. 674–681, 1906.

Describes the extent and geologic horizon of the lignite deposits of North Dakota and the character and fuel efficiency of the lignite coals of North Dakota.

2578. Fourteenth annual report of the state geologist [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 1–12, 1 pl., 1906.

An administrative report outlining the work done and indicating future work and its needs.

2579. Memoir of Albert Allen Wright [1846–1905].—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 17, pp. 687–690, 1907.

Gives also a list of his publications.

Willcox, Oswin W.

2580. The viscous vs. the granular theory of glacial motion. Long Branch, N. J. Published by the author, 1906. 23 pp.

2581. The iron concretions of the Redbank sands.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 3, pp. 243–252, 8 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence and character of these concretions and discusses the mode of their formation.

Williams, H. J. Carnegie.

2582. The Bruce Mines, Ontario, 1846–1906.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 4 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 2), pp. 47–51, 4 figs., April 1, 1907.

Includes notes on the local geology and the occurrence of the copper ores.

Williams, Henry Shaler.

2583. The Devonian section of Ithaca, N. Y.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 7, pp. 579–598, 1906.

Discusses rules of correlation and nomenclature and their application to this section.

2584. Revision of the geological section passing through Ithaca, N. Y.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 365–367, September 21, 1906.

2585. A new brachiopod, *Rensselaeria mainensis*, from the Devonian of Maine.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 267–269, 2 figs., 1907.

2586. The Devonian section of Ithaca, N. Y. Part II. The discrimination of the Nunda-Chemung boundary.—Jour. Geology, vol. 15, no. 2, pp. 93–112, 1907.

2587. Revision of the geological section passing through Ithaca, N. Y.—Abstract: Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 56–57, pp. 265–267, 1907.

Williams, Ira A.

2588. Geology of Franklin County [Iowa].—Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 16, pp. 453–507, geol. maps, 10 figs., 1906.

Describes the topography and drainage, the stratigraphy, including Devonian and Carboniferous stratified rocks and glacial deposits, and the economic products.

The materials and manufacture of Portland cement.—See Beyer and Williams, no. 233.

The geology of Iowa quarry products.—See Beyer and Williams, no. 234.

Willimott, C. W.

2589. The mineral pigments of Canada.—Canada Geol. Survey, 39 pp., 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence in Canada of various minerals which may be used for pigments.

Willis, Bailey.

2590. Geologic research in continental histories.—Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Yearb. no. 4, 1905, pp. 204–214, 1906.

2591. Carte géologique de l'Amérique du Nord. 1906. Scale 1:5,000,000. Prepared for the Congrès géologique international, X^e session, Mexico, 1906.

2592. Geographic history of Potomac River.—U. S. Geol. Survey, W.-S. and Irr. Paper no. 192, pp. 7–22, 1 pl., 1907.

2593. How should faults be named and classified?—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 295–298, 1907.

2594. Carte géologique de l'Amérique du Nord.—Congr. géol. intern., C. R. 10^e sess., Mexico, 1906, pp. 211–225, 1907.

Describes the construction, nomenclature, classification, and coloring of the geological map of North America prepared for the International Geological Congress, held in Mexico, 1906.

2595. The Appalachian revolution.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 867, May 31, 1907.

Willis, Bailey—Continued.

2596. Current theories of slaty cleavage.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 968, June 21, 1907.

2597. Thrusts and recumbent folds, a suggestion bearing on Alpine structure.—Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 1010–1011, 1 fig., June 28, 1907.

2598. A theory of continental structure applied to North America.—Geol. Soc. America, Bull., vol. 18, pp. 389–412, October, 1907.

Williston, Samuel W.

2599. American amphicœlian crocodiles.—Jour. Geology, vol. 14, no. 1, pp. 1–17, 12 figs., 1906.

Reviews the literature relating to American amphicœlian crocodiles, discusses their characters and relationships, and describes *Cœlosuchus reedii* new genus and species.

2600. North American plesiosaurs: *Elasmosaurus*, *Cimoliasaurus*, and *Polycotylus*.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 221–236, 4 pls., 5 figs., March, 1906.

Discusses characters and relationships and gives descriptions of various species.

2601. The skull of *Brachauchenius*, with observations on the relationships of the Plesiosaurs.—U. S. Nat. Mus., Proc., vol. 32, pp. 477–489, 4 pls., June 15, 1907.

Willmott, A. B.

2602. Michipicoten Island [Ontario].—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 15 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 13), pp. 398–400, 1 fig., September 15, 1907.

Includes notes on the geology and occurrence of the ores.

2603. The origin of deposits of pyrites.—Canadian Min. Jour., vol. 28, no. 18 (new ser., vol. 1, no. 16), pp. 500–503, November 1, 1907.

Wilson, Alfred W. G.

2604. James Bay exploration, 1905. Report of the geologist.—Temiskaming and Northern Ontario Railway Commission, 4th Ann. Rept., pp. 57–65, Toronto, 1906.

Gives notes on the economic geology and physical features of the region examined.

2605. On the glaciation of Orford and Sutton mountains, Quebec.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 196–205, 5 figs., March, 1906.

Describes the physiography and evidences of glaciation.

Wilson, E. B.

2606. Cape Nome placers.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, pp. 680–681, 2 figs., October 13, 1906.

Includes notes on the rocks of the region and the origin of the placers.

Wilson, Guy West.

2607. A travertine deposit in Tippecanoe County, Indiana.—Indiana Acad. Sci., Proc., 1905, pp. 183–184, 1906.

Wilson, J. Howard.

2608. Notes on the glacial geology of Nantucket and Cape Cod.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 389, March 9, 1906.

2609. Deposit of Venus shells in New York City.—Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 821–822, May 25, 1906.

2610. The glacial history of Nantucket and Cape Cod. With an argument for a fourth center of glacial dispersion in North America. New York, 1906, 90 pp., 38 pls., 13 figs.

Describes the preglacial and glacial formations of Nantucket Island and presents the evidence in favor of a Newfoundland center of ice dispersion in explanation of the glacial phenomena described.

Wilson, J. Howard—Continued.

2611. The Pleistocene beds of Sankaty Head, Nantucket.—Abstract: New York Acad. Sci., vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 594–595, 1907.

2612. Glacial history of Nantucket and Cape Cod.—Abstract: Geol. Soc. Am., Bull., vol. 17, pp. 710–711, 1907; New York Acad. Sci., Annals, vol. 17, pt. 3, pp. 624–625, 1907.

Wilson, M. Estelle.

2613. Shore topography near Davenport, Santa Cruz County [California].—California Phys. Geog. Club, vol. 1, no. 2, pp. 11–17, 2 pls., October, 1907.

Wilson, W. J.

2614. [Report on] the region between Lake Temagami and Spanish River.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 82–84, 1906.

Gives an outline of the work done in making a survey of the area.

2615. On explorations along the proposed line of the Transcontinental Railway from Lake Abitibi eastward.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1906, pp. 119–123, 1906.

Gives notes on the physical features and geology of the region and the occurrence of molybdenite.

Report of the geological branch of the Ottawa Field-Naturalists' Club for 1905–6. See Ami and Wilson, no. 44.

Winchell, Alexander N.

2616. The oxidation of pyrite.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 3, pp. 290–294, 1 fig., no. 8, pp. 799–800, 1907. Mines and Minerals, vol. 28, no. 2, p. 61, September, 1907.

Production of gold and silver in 1905 in Montana.—See no. 2418.

The production in Montana in 1906 of gold and silver.—See no. 2419.

Winchell, Horace V.

2617. The genesis of ores.—Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 95, pp. 55–58, July 13, 1907.

2618. Genesis of ores in the light of modern theory.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 1067–1070, December 7, 1907.

Winchell, Newton H.

2619. The Keweenawan at Lake of the Woods in Minnesota.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, p. 289, February 23, 1906; Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Proc., vol. 55, p. 378, 1906.

2620. The Cuyuna iron range.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 6, pp. 565–571, 1 fig., 1907.

Describes the general geology and the occurrence and relations of the iron ores.

Wisconsin.

2621. Fifth biennial report of the Commissioners of the Geological and Natural History Survey, covering the period from July 1, 1904, to June 30, 1906, 45 pp., 1906.

Gives an account of the work of the survey for the period stated.

Wolff, H. C.

The underflow of the South Platte Valley.—See Slichter and Wolff, no. 2216.

Woodbridge, Dwight E.

2622. Arizona and Sonora.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, pp. 896–897, 990–992, 1134–1135, 1180–1182, 1229–1232, illus., 1906.

Includes notes on the occurrence and geological relations of the copper ores.

2623. Iron ore in Crow Wing County, Minn.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 84, pp. 775–776, October 26, 1907.

Woodman, J. Edmund.

2624. Distribution of bedded leads in relation to mining policy.—Nova Scotian Inst. Sci., Trans., vol. 11, pt. 2, pp. 163–178, 1906; Nova Scotia Min. Soc. Jour., vol. 10, pp. 79–94, 1907.

Discusses the occurrence and relations of the gold-bearing veins of Nova Scotia.

2625. The earthquake of March 21, 1904, in Nova Scotia.—Nova Scotian Inst. Sci., Trans., vol. 11, pt. 2, pp. 227–235, 1906.

2626. The Cumberland coal basin, Nova Scotia.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 296–297, February 22, 1907.

2627. Preliminary report on iron-ore deposits of parts of Nova Scotia.—Canada, Dept. Interior, Rept. Supt. Mines, 1907, pp. 18–32, 1907.

Woodruff, Elmer Grant.

2628. The geology of Cass County, Nebraska.—Nebraska Geol. Survey, vol. 2, pt. 2, pp. 171–302, 20 pls., 33 figs., 1906.

2629. The Lander coal field, Wyoming.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 316, pp. 242–243, 1907.

Woodward, Arthur Smith.

2630. The relations of paleontology to other branches of science.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 551–565, 1906.

Woodworth, Jay B.

2631. Postglacial faults of eastern New York.—New York State Mus., Bull. 107, pp. 5–28, 5 pls., 8 figs., 1907.

2632. Abandoned shore lines.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 397–398, September 27, 1907.

Discusses successive water levels in the Champlain and St. Lawrence valleys during the retreat of glacial ice.

Woolsey, Lester H.

2633. Volcanic ash near Durango, Colo.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 285, pp. 476–479, 1906.

Describes the distribution, geologic relations, and character of the deposits, and gives a bibliography.

2634. Economic geology of the Beaver quadrangle, Pennsylvania (southern Beaver and northwestern Allegheny counties).—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 286, 132 pp., 8 pls., 35 figs., 1906.

Describes the stratigraphy, and the occurrence, relations, and economic value of the mineral resources: coal, clay, petroleum, natural gas, and building stone.

2635. Lake Fork extension of the Silverton mining area, Colorado.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 315, pp. 26–30, 1907.

Describes the general geology, the occurrence of the gold and silver ores, and the mining developments.

Wooster, Lyman C.

2636. Additional observations on the geology of Kansas.—Kansas Acad. Sci., Trans., vol. 20, pt. 1, pp. 75–82, 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, etc., of various subdivisions of the Carboniferous strata of Kansas.

Wornester, Leonard, jr.

2637. Zinc in Chihuahua [Mexico].—Mineral Collector, vol. 13, no. 11, pp. 169–171, January, 1907.

Wortman, J. L.

2638. A new fossil seal from the marine Miocene of the Oregon coast region.—Science, new ser., vol. 24, pp. 89–92, July 20, 1906.

Wright, Charles Will.

2639. Nonmetallic products of southeastern Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 284, pp. 55–60, 1906.

Gives notes upon the occurrence, character, production, etc., of marble, limestone, granite, gypsum, coal, and mineral and thermal springs.

2640. A reconnaissance of Admiralty Island.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 287, pp. 138–161, 3 pls., 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the general geology, the geologic structure and stratigraphy, and the occurrence and character of deposits of gold and coal.

2641. Lode mining in southeastern Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 47–72, 1 pl., 1907.

Gives an account of the geology, the occurrence and character of gold, silver, and copper ores, and the mining conditions of the various mining districts of southeastern Alaska.

2642. Nonmetalliferous mineral resources of southeastern Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull. no. 314, pp. 73–81, 1907.

Gives a brief description of the known workable deposits of granite, marble, and gypsum.

2643. Recent changes in the ice fields of Glacier Bay, Alaska.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 26, pp. 148–149, August 2, 1907.

Lode mining in southeastern Alaska.—See Wright and Wright, no. 2654.

Recent changes in the glaciers of Glacier Bay, Alaska.—See Wright and Wright, no. 2655.

Wright, Fred Eugene.

2644. [Report on] the Unuk River mining region of British Columbia.—Canada, Geol. Survey, Summ. Rept. for 1905, pp. 46–53, 1906; British Columbia, Ann. Rept. Minister of Mines, for 1906, pp. 68–74, 1907.

Describes briefly the geography, geology, and mineral deposits of the area.

2645. Artificial wollastonite and pseudo-wollastonite.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 23, pp. 32–33, January 5, 1906.

2646. The determination of the feldspars by means of their refractive indices.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 21, pp. 361–363, May, 1906.

2647. A modification of the Lasaulx method for observing interference figures under the microscope.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 19–20, 2 figs., July, 1906.

2648. Schistosity by crystallization. A qualitative proof.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 224–230, 3 figs., September, 1906.

2649. Optical study of the lime-silica series of minerals.—Am. Jour, Sci., 4th ser., vol. 22, pp. 293–302. October, 1906.

2650. Artificial magnesian-pyroxenes and amphiboles.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, pp. 389–390, March 8, 1907.

2651. Methods of igneous intrusion.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 623, April 19, 1907.

2652. Artificial production of gneissic structures by crystallization under stress.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 768, May 17, 1907.

2653. The measurement of the optic axial angle of minerals in the thin section.—Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 24, pp. 317–369, 2 pls., 29 figs., October, 1907.

On wollastonite and pseudo-wollastonite, polymorphic forms of calcium metasilicate; optical study.—See Allen and White, no. 27.

Minerals of the composition $MgSiO_3$: a case of tetramorphism.—See Allen, Wright, and Clement, no. 28.

Wright, Fred Eugene—Continued.

The lime-silica series of minerals. Optical study.—See Day and Shepherd, no. 692.

Die Kalkkieselreihe der Minerale.—See Day and others, no. 690.

Wright, Fred Eugene, and Wright, Charles Will.

2654. Lode mining in southeastern Alaska.—U. S. Geol. Survey, Bull, no. 284, pp. 30–54, 1 pl., 1 fig., 1906.

Describes briefly the general geology and in detail the mining developments, with notes on the occurrence of gold and copper ores.

2655. Recent changes in the glaciers of Glacier Bay, Alaska.—Abstract: Science, new ser., vol. 25, p. 770, May 17, 1907.

Wuestner, Herman.

2656. Pisolitic barite [from Texas].—Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist., Jour., vol. 20, no. 6, pp. 245–250, 4 figs., 1906.

Describes the occurrence, character, and probable origin of pellets from a gas well in Texas.

Wyoming, Department of Immigration.

2657. The State of Wyoming. A book of reliable information published by authority of the Ninth Legislature, Cheyenne, Wyoming, 1907. 141 pp. Mineral resources, pp. 57–88, 7 pls.

Yale, Charles G.

2658. General index to publications of the California State Mining Bureau.—California State Min. Bur., Bull. no. 46, pp. 7–42, June, 1907.

Production of gold and silver in 1905 in California, Nevada, Oregon, and Washington.—See no. 2418.

The production in the United States in 1906 of borax; and of magnesite.—See no. 2419.

The production of gold and silver in 1906, in California, Nevada, Oregon, and Washington.—See no. 2419.

Young, C. M.

2659. The Atchison mine at Atchison, Kansas, the deepest bituminous coal mine in the United States.—Mines and Minerals, vol. 27, no. 12, pp. 537–538, 2 figs., July, 1907.

Includes notes on the occurrence of the coal.

Young, George A.

2660. The geology and petrography of Mount Yamaska, Province of Quebec.—Canada Geol. Survey, Ann. Rept., vol. 16, pt. H, 43 pp., geol. map, 1906.

Describes the general geology and the character and occurrence of the igneous rocks.

Zalinski, Edward R.

2661. Some notes on Greenwater. The new copper district of California—its development and prospects.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 77–82, 9 figs., January 12, 1907.

2662. The mines of the Fairview district, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 699–703, 6 figs., April 13, 1907.

Includes a short account of the geology of the region.

2663. Mining in the Wonder district, Nevada.—Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, pp. 763–765, 4 figs., April 20, 1907.

Includes a short account of the local geology and occurrence and character of the ores.

2664. Turquoise in the Burro Mountains, New Mexico.—Econ. Geology, vol. 2, no. 5, pp. 464–492, 5 figs., 1907.

Describes the local geology and the occurrence, geologic relations, and origin of the turquoise.

Zirkel, Ferdinand.

2665. The relations existing between petrography and its related sciences.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 591–603, 1906.

2666. Works of reference on petrology and mineralogy.—Congress of Arts and Science, Universal Exposition, St. Louis, 1904, vol. 4, pp. 760–761, 1906.

Anonymous.

2667. The Californian earthquake of April 18.—Nature, vol. 74, pp. 178–179, 2 figs., June 21, 1906.

2668. Joseph Frederick Whiteaves.—Geol. Mag., dec. 5, vol. 3, no. 10, pp. 433–442, 1 pl. (port.), October, 1906.

Gives a sketch of his life and a list of his writings.

2669. Mining for fossils.—Sci. Am. Suppl., vol. 61, p. 25246, March 17, 1906.

2670. Angelo Heilprin.—Philadelphia, Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 5, no. 4, pp. 67–68, October, 1907.

2671. Angelo Heilprin.—Am. Geog. Soc., Bull., vol. 39, no. 11, pp. 666–668, November, 1907.

2672. Bibliography of C. L. Herrick.—Denison Univ., Sci. Lab., Bull., vol. 13, art. 1, pp. 28–33, 1905.

INDEX.

[The numbers refer to entries in the bibliography.]

Abrasive materials.
United States: Arnold, 65; 2418, 2419.

Addresses.
Concentration as a geological principle: Russell, 2105.
Contributions of America to geology: Rice, 2033.
Early surroundings of life: Lane, 1515.
Evolution as it appears to the paleontologist: Osborn, 1846.
Methods of the earth sciences: Chamberlin, 452.
Present problems of geophysics: Becker, 171.
Problems of geology: Van Hise, 2421.
Relation of the Federal Government to the mining industry: Hayes, 1108.
Stratigraphic geology: Prosser, 1960.
U. S. Geological Survey and the mining industry: Smith, 2238.
U. S. Geological Survey, work of: Smith, 2239.

Alabama.
General.
Jackson anticlinal in Clarke county: Smith, 2225.
Economic.
Bauxite industry: Judd, 1330.
Birmingham district, clay: Butts, 372.
coal: Butts, 369.
iron: Burchard, 351.
limestone and dolomite: Butts, 370.
sand-lime brickmaking: Butts, 371.
Cahaba coal field: Butts, 373.
Clinton ores: Burchard, 351; Eckel, 764.
Glass sands: Burchard, 355.
Iron ores, Clinton: Burchard, 351; Eckel, 764.
Russellville district: Burchard, 352.
Talladega County: Smith, 2247.
Limestone and dolomite, Birmingham district: Butts, 370.
Mineral resources: Smith, 2227.
Sand-lime brickmaking: Butts, 371.
Warrior coal basin: Butts, 369.
Stratigraphic.
Post-Eocene formations: Smith, 2226, 2228.
St. Stephens limestone overlap: Smith, 2224.

Alabama—Continued.
Paleontology.
Alabamornis gigantea: Abel, 4.
Eocene fossils: Aldrich, 25.
Pleistocene plants: Berry, 223.
Mineralogy.
Evansite: Schaller, 2136.
Selma meteorite: Hovey, 1232; Merrill, 1739.
Underground water.
Smith, 2229.

Alaska.
General.
Climatic conditions at Nome during the Pliocene: Dall, 628.
Geologic survey, progress of: Brooks, 310.
Geology and geography: Brooks, 313; Rühl, 2099.
Physiography and geology: Duffield, 749.
Publications, recent, relating to: Brooks, 312.
Reconnaissance, Circle to Fort Hamlin: Stone, 2309.
Pacific coast: Blackwelder, 240.
Economic.
Admiralty Island: Wright, 2640.
Bering River, coal: Martin, 1680.
Bonnifield and Kantishna regions: Prindle, 1957.
Cape Lisburne, coal: Collier, 552.
Cape Nome region: Moffit, 1764.
beach gravels: Halla, 1066; Hutchins, 1263.
placers: Wilson, 2606.
Cape Prince of Wales, tin: Fay, 856.
Circle precinct: Brooks, 319; Prindle, 1956.
Controller Bay, petroleum: Martin, 1684.
Coal fields: Martin, 1683; Ritter, 2069.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Herendeen coal field: Paige, 1859.
Iron Creek: Smith, 2246.
Juneau gold belt: Spencer, 2261.
Kachemak Bay coal field: Stone, 2308.
Klondike region: Everette, 831.
Kougarok region: Brooks, 318.
Lode mining: Wright, 2641; Wright and Wright, 2654.
Marble: Rathbun, 1986.
Matanuska and Talkeetna basins: Paige and Knopf, 1861, 1862.

Alaska—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Matanuska coal field: Griffith, 1042; Martin, 1681, 1682.
Mineral resources: Brooks, 311, 316; Cornforth, 580.
nonmetalliferous: Wright, 2642.
Mining industry: Brooks, 315, 317.
Mining, vein: Purington, 1794.
Nonmetallic products: Wright, 2639.
Prince William Sound: Grant, 1020.
Rampart gold placer region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
Seward Peninsula, gold mining: Moffit, 1763.
Solomon and Niukluk River basins: Smith, 2245.
Talkeetna basin: Paige and Knopf, 1861, 1862.
Turnagain Arm gold fields: Moffit, 1762.
Vein mining: Purington, 1974.
Yakutat Bay region: Tarr, 2346.
York tin region: Hess, 1134, 1140.
Yukon placers: Prindle, 1955.
Dynamic and structural.
Faulting, oblique minor: Martin, 1687.
Folded slates of glacial origin: Blackwelder, 238.
Glacial erosion: Tarr, 2351.
Glacial features of Alaskan coast: Blackwelder, 239.
Glacier Bay ice field, recent changes in: Wright, 2643, Wright and Wright, 2655.
Glaciers, recession of: Klotz, 1405.
Hubbard glacier front in 1792 and 1794: Tarr and Martin, 2359.
Malaspina glacier: Tarr, 2349, 2353.
Volcanic activity: Crosby, 1602.
Yakutat Bay region: Tarr, 2352, 2354.
changes of level: Tarr and Martin, 2356, 2357.
glaciers: Tarr and Martin, 2358.
Physiographic.
Alaskan coast, glacial features: Blackwelder, 239.
Stratigraphic.
Cape Lisburne region: Collier, 552.
Cape Nome region: Moffit, 1764.
Circle quadrangle: Prindle, 1956.
Cook Inlet region: Paige and Knopf, 1860.
Kachemak Bay region: Stone, 2308.
Matanuska and Talkeetna basins: Paige and Knopf, 1861, 1862.
Matanuska coal field: Martin, 1682.
Rampart gold placer region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
Reconnaissance map: Brooks, 320.
Southeastern Alaska: Kindle, 1400.
Talkeetna basin: Paige and Knopf, 1861, 1862.
Tertiary basin: Kindle, 1399.
Turnagain Arm region: Moffit, 1762.
Yakutat Bay region: Blackwelder, 238.
Yukon, upper, Paleozoic section of: Brooks and Kindle, 1399.

Alaska—Continued.
Paleontology.
Cape Lisburne region, invertebrates: Girty, 966.
plants: Knowlton, 1417; White, 2543.
Paleozoic faunas: Kindle, 1400.
Pecten, new species: Dall, 628.
Mineralogy.
Zinnwaldite: Schaller, 2136.

Alberta.
General.
Field work along international boundary: Daly, 637.
Economic.
Cascade coal basin: Dowling, 736.
Coal: Dowling, 734, 737; Gwillim, 1059; Thompson, 2371.
Moose Mountain district: Cairnes, 381.
Petroleum, along international boundary: Daly, 635.
Rocky Mountain area, coal; Dowling, 734.
Dynamic and structural.
Glaciers: Vaux and Vaux, 2427, 2428.
in Rockies and Selkirks: Sherzer, 2197, 2197a.
variations in 1905: Vaux and Vaux, 2426.
Rock slide at Frank: Ashworth, 78.
Stratigraphic.
Cascade coal basin: Dowling, 736.
International boundary survey: Daly, 635.
Moose Mountain district: Cairnes, 381; Dowling, 735.
Surface geology: Chalmers, 449.
Paleontology.
Boremys, Cretaceous chelonian: Lambe, 1488.
Crocodilian genus and species, new: Lambe, 1492.
Peltoceras: Whiteaves, 2560.
Petrology.
Analcite-trachyte tuffs and breccias: Knight, 1409.

Algonkian. *See* Pre-Cambrian.

Alum.
Nevada, Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
New Mexico, Gila River deposits: Hayes, 1111.

Aluminum.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Amber.
Santo Domingo: Sample, 2118.

Amphibia.
Zatrachys Cope: Case, 444.

Analyses, chemical. *See* list, p. 282.

Anthozoa (corals).
Arctic islands: Lambe, 1486.
Devonian: Greene, 1029, 1031, 1032.
D'Orbigny's types figured: Boule and Thevenin, 270.
Indiana, Salem limestone: Beede, 174, 179.

Anthozoa (corals)—Continued.
Kentucky, Silurian: Foerste, 884.
Madreporaria, morphology: Duerden, 747.
Maryland, Pleistocene: Clark, 482.
Morphology, physiology, and development: Duerden, 748.
Paleozoic corals, development: Anderson, 45, 46.
early stages: Brown, 334; Gordon, 976, 978.
Septa in rugose corals: Duerden, 746; Gordon, 977.
Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Streptelasma rectum Hall, developmental stages: Brown, 334.

Antigua.
Paleontology.
Zebrasoma deani: Hussakof, 1259.

Antimony.
California: Aubury, 87.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Apatite.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Arachnida.
Tertiary, from Florissant, Colo.: Cockerell, 530.

Archean. *See* Pre-Cambrian.

Arizona.
General.
Bisbee district; Ransome, 1981.
Coon Butte: Barringer, 152; Barringer and Tilghman, 153; Fairchild, 841, 843; Guild, 1054; Munk, 1776; Tilghman, 2376.
Red Mountain: Atwood, 80.
Economic.
Anthracite coal: Griffith, 1041.
Asbestos: Pratt, 1945.
Bisbee district: Brinsmade, 299; Ransome, 1981.
Cherry Creek district: Lindgren, 1592; Reid, 2016, 2020.
Clifton-Morenci copper deposits: Ransome, 1982.
Cochise mining district: Kellogg, 1358.
Colorado River region, copper: Hately, 1094.
Copper: Brinsmade, 299; Graichen, 1009; Hately, 1094; Merrill, 1730; Ransome, 1982; Woodbridge, 2622.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Globe copper-gold deposits: Graichen, 1009.
Gold Road: Tovote, 2386.
Mowry, lead-silver: Brinsmade, 298.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Southern Arizona, copper: Merrill, 1730.
Tombstone: Brinsmade, 300.
Vulture mine: Purington, 1296.
Dynamic and structural.
Colorado canyon, example of erosion: Davis, 667.

Arizona—Continued.
Dynamic and structural—Continued.
Coon Butte, origin of crater: Barringer, 152; Tilghman, 2376.
Detrital slopes: Blake, 242.
Fractured bowlders in conglomerate: Campbell, 394.
Metamorphism in siliceous sandstone: Merrill, 1742.
Volcano, recent, in San Francisco Mountain region: Johnson, 1305.
Physiographic.
(The) desert, its resources, water-supply, and development: Bailey, 96.
Grand Canyon of the Colorado: Crook, 600.
Montezuma's Well, origin: Blake, 241.
Peneplain, Grand Canyon district: Johnson, 1308.
Tertiary, plateau district: Robinson, 2078.
Physiographic features: Johnson, 1302.
San Francisco Mountain region: Johnson, 1305.
Stratigraphic.
Bisbee district: Ransome, 1981.
Colorado River region: Lee, 1548.
Glaciation, evidences of: Merrill, 1721.
Paleontology.
Aubrey and Red Wall fossils: Reagan, 2000.
Red Wall fossils: Reagan, 2000, 2001.
Snails: Cockerell, 515.
Mineralogy.
Coon Butte meteorite: Farrington, 852; Mallet, 1672.
Copper crystals from Bisbee: Petereit, 1912.
Iron shale, analysis of: Farrington, 852.
Molybdenite, Wallapi Mountains: Garrison, 933.
Molybdite: Guild, 1053.
Vanadinite: Bowman, 274.

Arkansas.
General.
Correspondence relating to survey of coal fields: Branner, 287.
Economic.
Anthracite coal: Griffith, 1041.
Coal field: Collier, 555, 556.
Diamond field: Kunz and Washington, 1444; Schneider, 2140.
Garland County, clays: Eckel, 767.
Glass-sand deposits: Burchard, 350, 355.
Phosphates: Purdue, 1968, 1970.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Winslow quadrangle: Purdue, 1971.
Zinc ores, occurrence: Purdue, 1966.
Dynamic and structural.
Cave-sandstone deposits: Purdue, 1967.
Fracture systems: Hobbs, 1176.
Rock folds due to weathering: Campbell, 396.

Arkansas—Continued.
Physiographic.
Alluvial cone topography: Purdue, 1965.
Southern Arkansas: Davis, 680.
Stratigraphic.
Coal fields: Collier, 556.
Southern Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Winslow quadrangle: Purdue, 1971.
Paleontology.
Carboniferous fossils from coal fields: Girty, 967.
Plants from coal fields: White, 2546.
Mineralogy.
Diamond: Kunz and Washington, 1444, 1445.
Underground water.
Drainage of wet lands by wells: Crider, 597.
Southern Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.

Arsenic.
Ontario, Cobalt: Rickard, 2053.
United States: 2419.

Arsenious oxide.
United States: 2418.

Arsenopyrite.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Arthropoda.
Tertiary, from Florissant, Colo.: Cockerell, 529.

Asbestos.
General: Schaaf-Regelmann, 2133.
Arizona: Pratt, 1945.
California: Aubury, 87.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Quebec: Stokes, 2305.
Chibougamau region: Low, 1624.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Vermont: Perkins, 1907.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Asphalt.
Formation of veins: Eldridge, 778.
Oregon: Stafford, 2076.
Trinidad: Ells, 786, 787.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Assiniboia.
Paleontology.
Horses, fossil: Lambe, 1490.
Hyracodon: Lambe, 1489.
Testudo and Baena: Lambe, 1487.

Associations, meetings.
American Association for the Advancement of Science, Section E: Gulliver, 1057; Hovey, 1226, 1227, 1234.
Geological Society of America: Hovey, 1237.
International Geological Congress, Tenth: 572; Offret, 1814.
International Zoological Congress, Seventh, Section of Paleozoology: Grabau, 1003.

Aves.
Alabamornis gigantea: Abel, 4
Gallinuloides prentici, from Wyoming Eocene: Loomis, 1613.

Barbados.
General.
Geology and mineral resources: Ells, 786, 787.

Barite. *See also* Barytes.
Tennessee: Watson, 2488.
Virginia: Watson, 2491, 2493.

Barytes. *See also* Barite.
California: Aubury, 87.
North Carolina: Judd, 1331.
Nova Scotia, Five Islands: Hutchinson, 1265.
Lake Ainslie and North Cheticamp: Poole, 1943.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Southern States: Judd, 1331.
Tennessee, Cocke County: Judd, 1331; Weller, 2514.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Judd, 1331.

Bauxite.
Alabama: Judd, 1330; Smith, 2227.
California: Aubury, 87.
Georgia: Judd, 1330.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Beaches. *See* Shore-lines; Terraces.

Bentonite.
Wyoming, Bighorn basin: Fisher, 872, 873.
Laramie basin: Siebenthal, 2209.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.

Bermuda Islands.
Geology and paleontology: Verrill, 2445.

Bibliography.
Alaska, economic geology: Brooks, 311, 316.
geology and geography: Brooks, 313.
tin: Fay, 856.
Aquatic life, limb modifications for: Osburn, 1849.
Arkansas, geology: Veatch, 2436.
Arthrodira: Hussakof, 1227.
Barytes: 2419.
Bauxite: 2419.
Beecher, C. E., writings: Dall, 626; Schuchert, 2145.
Bermuda Islands: Verrill, 2445.
Black sands: 2418.
Brachiopoda, old age characters: Shimer, 2202.
Bryozoa, Niagara: Bassler, 157.
California, glaucophane-bearing rocks: Smith, 2242.
State mining bureau publications, index to: Yale, 2658.
Tertiary and Pleistocene: Arnold, 57.
Canada, Geological survey, publications: 417.
Canadian geology and paleontology, 1904, 1905, 1906: Ami, 36, 38, 42.
Ceratopsia: Lull, 1631.
Champsosaurus: Brown, 322.
Chazy: Raymond, 1987.

Bibliography—Continued.
Clays and the ceramic arts: Branner, 283.
Coal, 2419.
and lignite of Montana: Rowe, 2090.
papers on, published by U. S. Geological survey: Lee and Nickles, 1549.
Colorado, Cripple Creek district: Lindgren and Ransome, 1604.
Florissant Tertiary lake basin: Henderson, 1127.
Connecticut: Gregory, 1037.
Condon, T., writings: Washburne, 2481.
Continental shelf off Nova Scotia: Poole, 1942.
Corals: Duerden, 748.
Paleozoic, early stages of: Gordon, 976.
Cycads, American fossil: Wieland, 2574.
Dinosaurs, Triassic: Huene, 1256.
Eldridge, G. H., writings: Cross, 605; Emmons, 792.
Flight in vertebrates: Lull, 1630.
Fluorspar: 2419.
Folios of U. S. Geologic atlas: Hayes, 1110.
Geology and paleontology, reference books: Whitlock, 2564.
Georgia, Altamaha grit region: Harper, 1077.
Glacial lakes Chicago, Algonquin, and Nipissing: Goldthwait, 975.
Glaciers of United States in 1905: Reid, 2010.
Glaucophane-bearing rocks of California: Smith, 2242.
Granite, economic geology of: Dale, 623.
Gypsum: 2419.
Hatcher, J. B., writings: Osborn, 1842; Scott, 2153.
Herrick, C. L., writings: 2672.
Iron, Hartville iron-ore range: Ball, 122.
Virginia: Eckel, 765.
John Day region: Merriam and Sinclair, 1717.
Jorullo, volcano: Villafaña:, 2447.
King, C., writings: Emmons, 802.
Lead, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99; Grant, 1017.
Virginia-Tennessee: Watson, 2484.
Lignite, Mississippi: Brown, 326.
Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Limbs, modifications for aquatic life: Osburn, 1849.
Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
McCalley, H., writings: Smith, 2223.
Mammalia, modifications of occipital condyles: Mead, 1704.
Marshes: Penhallow, 1898.
Maryland, Calvert County: Shattuck, 2186.
Geological survey publications: Clark, 484.
Bibliography—Continued.
Maryland, Pliocene and Pleistocene: Shattuck, 2184.
St. Mary's County: Shattuck, 2189.
Massachusetts, Nantucket, glacial geology: Wilson, 2610.
Meek, F. B., writings: White, 2539.
Mica: 2419.
Mineral waters: 2418.
Mineralogy, reference books: Zirkel, 2666.
Minerals, Galena-Joplin district: Rogers, 2081.
Montana, coal and lignite: Rowe, 2090.
Mounds, natural, origin: Campbell, 395.
Newberry, J. S., writings: White, 2540.
New York, Long Island: Veatch, 2434.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Niagara Bryozoa: Bassler, 157.
North American geology, 1901-1905: Weeks, 2505.
Ohio: Derby, 712; Prosser, 1962.
Peat: Holmes *et al.*, 1214; Parmelee and McCourt, 1874.
Pectens, Tertiary and Pleistocene: Arnold, 57.
Penfield, S. L., writings: Pirsson, 1931.
Petroleum: Redwood, 2005.
southern California: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Petrology, reference books: Zirkel, 2666.
Placodermata, Arthrodira: Hussakof, 1258.
Phytosauria: McGregor, 1664.
Platinum: 2418.
Pleistocene, California: Arnold, 57.
Maryland: Shattuck, 2184.
South Carolina: Pugh, 1963.
Pliocene, Maryland: Shattuck, 2184.
Precious stones: 2419.
Quicksilver: 2418.
Reptilia: Lees, 1551.
Champsosaurus: Brown, 322.
Permian: Case, 441.
Phytosauria: McGregor, 1664.
Salt: 2418.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
South Carolina, Pleistocene: Pugh, 1963.
Tennessee, lead and zinc: Watson, 2484.
Terracing, river: Fisher, 875.
Tertiary, California: Arnold, 57.
Thorium minerals: 2419.
Tin, Alaska: Fay, 856.
Trask, J. B., writings: Vogdes, 2461.
Trilobita, Silurian of North America: Weller, 2521.
Tungsten: Van Wagenen, 2425.
Turquoise: Zalinski, 2664.
Underground waters, publications by U. S. Geological survey: Fuller, 903.
Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Vertebrate limbs, origin: Osburn, 1850.
Vertebrates, flight of: Lull, 1630.

Bibliography—Continued.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
iron: Eckel, 765.
lead and zinc: Watson, 2484.
Volcanic ash: Woolsey, 2633.
Volcano Jorullo: Villafaña, 2447.
Whiteaves, J. F., writings: 2668.
Wright, A. A., writings: Wilder, 2579.
Xinantecatl: Flores, 881.
Zinc: 2419.
Upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99; Grant, 1017.
Virginia-Tennessee: Watson, 2484.

Biography.
Agassiz, Louis: Walcott, 2473.
Beecher, Charles Emerson: Bather, 165; Dall, 626; Schuchert, 2145.
Condon, Thomas: 1834; Washburne, 2481.
Eldridge, George Homans: Cross, 605; Emmons, 792.
Hatcher, John Bell: Osborn, 1842; Scott, 2153.
Heilprin, Angelo: Levy, 1575; Pirsson, 1933; 2670, 2671.
Herrick, Clarence Luther: Bawden, 170; Cole, 537.
King, Clarence: Emmons, 802.
McCalley, Henry: Smith, 2223.
Meek, Fielding Bradford: White, 2539.
Newberry, John Strong: White, 2540.
Penfield, Samuel Lewis: Miers, 1747; Pirsson, 1931; Wells, 2525.
Pettee, William Henry: Russell, 2103.
Rominger, Carl Ludwig: Lane, 1517.
Russell, Israel Cook: Davis, 661; Gilbert, 954; Leverett, 1570; Lombard and D'Ooge, 1611; Pirsson, 1932.
Selwyn, Alfred R. C.: Ami, 43.
Shaler, Nathaniel Southgate: Davis, 670, 671; 1088; Hobbs, 1188.
Trask, John B.: Vogdes, 2461.
Ward, Henry A.: Farrington, 851.
Whiteaves, Joseph Frederick: 2668.
Wright, Albert Allen: Wilder, 2579.

Bismuth.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Black sands.
General: Nicol, 1804.
California: Day, 695; Edman, 772.
Oregon: Day, 694.
Pacific coast: Day, 696.
United States: Day, 694; Day and Richards, 697; 2418.

Blastoidea.
Blastoidocrinus Billings: Hudson, 1254, 1255.
Pelmatozoa from Chazy of New York: Hudson, 1253.
Pentremite, new American: Schuchert, 2146.
Pentremites conoideus: Smith, 222.

Borax.
California: Bailey, 95, 96.
Inyo County: Taft, 2340.
Nevada, Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Brachiopoda.
Devonian: Clarke, 497.
Devonic spirifers, evolution: Grabau, 1004.
Eodevonaria, new subgenus of Chonetes: Breger, 291.
Index fossils: Grabau and Shimer, 1006.
Indiana, Salem limestone: Beede, 177.
Kentucky, Silurian: Foerste, 884.
Nomenclature of certain genera: Buckman, 347.
Old age characters: Shimer, 2202.
Rensselaeria mainensis from Devonian of Maine: Williams, 2585.
Reticularia lævis: Kindle, 1396.

British Columbia.
General.
Cascade region: Evans, 821.
Deutschman's cave, near Banff: Ayres, 88–90.
Highland Valley: Evans, 816.
Interior plateau: Evans, 819.
International boundary, field operations: Daly, 637.
Kamloops: Evans, 818.
Nakimu caves: Wheeler, 2529.
Rocky Mountains, foothills: Cairnes, 379.
Similkameen: Evans, 823.
Stewart River region: Keele, 1346.
Telkwa River region: Leach, 1534.
Tulameen: Evans, 820.
West Fork of Kettle River: Evans, 827.
Economic.
Atlin district, placers: Carmichael, 426.
Boundary district: Rickard, 2047.
copper: Keffer, 1348–1350; Stokes, 2302.
Emma mine: Keffer, 1350.
Bureau of mines, report: Robertson, 2072, 2073, 2077.
Cassiar coal fields: Bell, 188.
Coal, Gwillim, 1059; Ritter, 2069.
Cassiar fields: Bell, 188.
Crow's Nest: Ashworth, 78.
Elk River: Dowling, 733.
Graham Island: Ells, 781, 783.
Nanaimo-Comox: Poole, 1939.
Nicola-Coldwater: Evans, 813.
Princeton field: Lakes, 1480.
Rocky Mountains: Dowling, 734.
Copper, Eschelon Mountain: Evans, 822.
Texada Island: LeRoy, 1566.
Vancouver Island: Brewer, 292.
Eschelon Mountain, copper: Evans, 822.

British Columbia—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Franklin Camp: Brock, 309.
Gold, Barkerville: Atkin, 79.
Fraser River: Evans, 814.
Interior plateau: Robertson, 2074.
Iron ores: Leith, 1552.
Kootenay district, zinc: Argall, 54.
Mining operations, 1904: Robertson, 2072.
Molybdenite: Evans, 817.
New Westminster Island and Texada Island: LeRoy, 1565.
Placers: Evans, 825.
Princeton coal field: Lakes, 1480.
Rossland district: Brock, 306, 307; Stokes, 2307.
St. Eugene silver-lead mine: Stokes, 2306.
Similkameen district: Camsell, 413; Evans, 824; Lakes, 1481.
Skeena River: Leach, 1535.
Striped Mountain, Nickel Plate mines: Evans, 829.
Telkwa district: Leach, 1533, 1534.
Texada Island: LeRoy, 1565.
Marble Bay, copper: LeRoy, 1566.
Unuk River region: Wright, 2644.
Vancouver Island, copper: Brewer, 292.
Windy Arm district: McConnell, 1647. 1649, 1654; Robertson, 2075.
Zinc: 416; Barlow, 144.
Kootenay district: Argall, 54.
Dynamic and structural.
Glaciers, variation: Vaux and Vaux, 2426–2428.
in Rockies and Selkirks: Sherzer, 2197, 2197a.
Stratigraphic.
Cretaceous, Ashcroft: Evans, 815.
Graham Island: Ells, 783.
Horsefly, Similkameen, and Tranquille beds: Lambe, 1484.
International boundary: Daly, 635.
Selkirk Range: Dawson, 686.
Southwestern: Reagan, 2002.
Surface geology: Chalmers, 450.
Vancouver Island: Hall, 1064.
Paleontology.
Amyzon brevipinne: Lambe, 1491.
Ovibos, tooth of, from Pleistocene near Midway: Lambe, 1493.
Plants from international boundary survey: Penhallow, 1900.
Tertiary and Cretaceous plants: Penhallow, 1895.
Petrology.
Okanagan composite batholith: Daly, 632.

Bromine.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Bryozoa.
California, Summerland district, Tertiary: Arnold, 63.
D'Orbigny's types figured: Boule and Thevenin, 270.
Bryozoa—Continued.
Indiana, Salem limestone: Cumings, 610.
James's types: Bassler, 156.
Rochester shale: Bassler, 157.
Maryland, Pleistocene: Ulrich, 2411.

Buhrstone.
United States: 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Building stone. *See also* Granite, Limestone, and Sandstone.
California: Aubury, 87.
Iowa, Black Hawk County: Arey, 53.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Quarry products: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Mexico: Roel and Ordóñez, 2080.
New Jersey: McCourt, 1657.
New York: McCourt, 1656.
North Carolina: Pratt, 1949; Watson and Laney, 2494.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Pennsylvania, Beaver quadrangle: Woolsey, 2634.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Vermont: Perkins, 1907.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
West Virginia, Pan Handle counties: Grimsley, 1046.
Wisconsin, Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.

California.
General.
Geologic structure: Ransome, 1980.
Geological notes: Comstock, 563.
Index to publications of State mining bureau: Yale, 2658.
Inyo County: Taft, 2342.
Owens Valley: Lee, 1540.
Reconnaissance in eastern California: Ball, 120.
River channels, ancient: Kimble, 1395.
State mineralogist's reports: Aubury, 82–84.
Taylorsville region, drainage during auriferous gravel period: Diller, 722.
Tehachapi Valley: Lawson, 1529.
Economic.
Auriferous black sands: Day, 695; Edman, 772.
Bodie district, gold: McLaughlin, 1671.
Standard mine vein system: Brown, 330.
Borax: Bailey, 97.
Building stone: Aubury, 87.
Coal: Ritter, 2069.
Mt. Diablo Range: Arnold, 58; Campbell, 405.
Coal fields, new: Edwards, 777.

California—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Coffee Creek district, gold: Stines, 2299.
Colorado Desert mining district: Bowers, 273.
Colorado River region, copper: Hately, 1094.
nitrate deposits: Turner, 2400.
Copper belt of Sierra Nevada: Knopf, 1415.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Copper resources: Aubury, 85.
Copperopolis, copper: Reid, 2018; Turner, 2401.
Eldorado County, copper: Knight, 1412.
gold: Kimble, 1394.
Gems, jeweler's materials, and ornamental stones: Kunz, 1437.
Gold: Amador, 33.
Bodie district: McLaughlin, 1671.
Gold dredging: Doolittle, 728.
Gold mines: Bordeaux, 256.
Gold veins in granite: Storms, 2316.
Greenwater district: Boyle, 279.
copper: Nicholas, 1801; Zalinski, 2661.
Inyo County: Taft, 2340.
Inyo Range: Reid, 2023.
Iron ores: Leith, 1552.
Shasta County: Campbell, 391.
Magnesite: Hess, 1135, 1138.
Mines and minerals, register of: 385.
Mojave district: Bateson, 164.
Exposed Treasure lode: DeKalb, 702.
Monterey County, Stone Canyon, coal: Campbell, 405.
Mother Lode district: Lindgren, 1591; Reid, 2021.
Mt. Diablo Range, coal: Arnold, 58.
Oil wells, Los Angeles County: 386.
Ore deposits of eastern California: Ball, 119.
Quicksilver: Aubury, 86.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Saline deposits: Bailey, 95.
Salt Lake oil field: Arnold, 59.
Santa Barbara County, diatomaceous earth: Arnold and Anderson, 65.
Santa Maria district, petroleum: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Summerland district: Arnold, 63.
Santa Clara Valley, Puente Hills, and Los Angeles oil districts: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Shasta County, copper: Campbell, 392; Forstner, 889.
Sierra Nevada, copper: Lang, 1519.
Siskiyou County, copper in serpentine: Purington, 1977.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Structural and industrial materials: Aubury, 87.
Coast erosion: Wilson, 2613.

California—Continued.
Dynamic and structural.
Dome structure in conglomerate: Arnold, 61.
Drainage changes, Santa Clara Valley: Branner, 289.
Earthquake lines: Storms, 2315.
Earthquake rift of 1906: Jordan, 1323.
Earthquakes, on Pacific coast, catalog of: McAdie, 1636.
See also San Francisco earthquake *below*.
Fault lines in the Santa Cruz Mountains: Branner, 284.
Gravitational assemblage in Sierra Nevada granite: Gilbert, 953.
Metamorphism in oil-bearing shale: Arnold and Anderson, 68.
Sand-calcite concretions from Salton: Nichols, 1802.
San Jacinto earthquake: Danes, 640.
San Francisco earthquake: Carey, 424; Crafts, 587; Crandall, 591; Davidson, 658, 659; Davison, 683, 810; Fairbanks, 833, Gilbert, 956; Haehl *et al.*, 1062; Himmelwright, 1162; Jordan, 1325; Lapparent, 1522; Leuschner, 1567; Omori, 1818–1820; Rickard *et al.*, 2056; Ritter, 2068; See, 2157; Tyler, 2403; 2417; 2667.
cause: Ransome, 1980.
destructive extent: Derleth, 714.
earth movements: Branner, 285; Hayford and Baldwin, 1114.
effects: Derleth, 713; Inkersley, 1275: Moore, 1769; Taber, 2331.
faulting: Omori, 1823.
geological prelude: Ashley, 73.
history: Aitken and Hilton, 21.
intensity, compared with New Madrid and Charleston earthquakes: Fuller, 909.
investigation: Gilbert, 950; Lawson *et al.*, 1531.
magnetograph records: Bauer, 167, 168.
movement along the Santa Cruz fault line: Branner, 285.
seismographs: Bauer, 168; Bauer and Burbank, 169.
Catania, Italy: Ricco, 2024.
Japan: Omori, 1817, 1821.
Washington: Marvin, 1688.
Sierra Nevada fault blocks: Davis, 674.
Physiographic.
Blue Lakes, history: Holway, 1215.
Colorado delta, desert basins of: MacDougal, 1660.
Death Valley: Chapman, 464.
Desert, the, its resources, water-supply, and development: Bailey, 96.
Drainage changes: Branner, 286; Holway, 1216.

California—Continued.
Physiographic—Continued.
Evolution group of peaks: Le Conte, 1536.
Geomorphic features of middle Kern: Lawson, 1527.
Geomorphogeny of the Tehachapi Valley system: Lawson, 1528.
River channels, ancient: Kimble, 1395.
Salton sea: Byers, 374; Koch, 1420; Redway, 2004.
Santa Clara Valley, drainage changes: Branner, 286, 289.
Santa Cruz County, shore topography: Wilson, 2613.
Sierra Nevada fault blocks: Davis, 674.
Yosemite Valley, topographic map of: Matthes, 1692.
Stratigraphic.
Auriferous gravels, age of: Diller, 723.
Cambrian rocks in southeastern California: Darton, 651.
Glaucophane schists: Louderback, 1618.
Klamath region: Hershey, 1133.
Mojave district: Bateson, 164.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Santa Clara Valley: Crandall, 590; Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Santa Maria oil district: Arnold, 64; Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Summerland oil district: Arnold, 63.
Tertiary and Pleistocene formations: Arnold, 57.
Triassic of western America: Smith, 2243.
Paleontology.
Cestraciont teeth from the Triassic: Wemple, 2526.
Fishes: Jordan, 1324.
Fossils from oil-bearing formations: Arnold, 60, 62.
Mammalia, Quaternary: Furlong, 920, 921; Merriam, 1712, 1715.
Pectens, Tertiary and Pleistocene: Arnold, 57.
Quaternary cave fauna: Furlong, 921.
Quaternary Felidæ: Bovard, 272.
Raccoon, Pleistocene: Gidley, 944.
Tertiary Mollusca: Arnold, 60.
Petrology.
Glaucophane-bearing rocks: Smith, 2242.
Glaucophane schists: Louderback, 1618.
Mojave district: Bateson, 164.
Oak Hill crystalline rocks: Carey and Miller, 425.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
San Francisco peninsula: Crandall, 591.
Serpentine, alteration of: Knopf, 1416.
Mineralogy.
Amphiboles, classification: Murgoci, 1779.
California—Continued.
Mineralogy—Continued.
Aragotite: Hanks, 1072.
Bakerite and howlite: Giles, 958.
Benitoite: Louderback, 1620.
Cinnabar, Sonoma County: Sachs, 2111.
Lawsonite, columbite, beryl, calcite, notes on: Eakle, 753.
Paragenesis in glaucophane-bearing rocks: Smith, 2242.
Phosphorescent zinc blende: Headden, 1115.
San Diego County: Sovereign, 2258.
stibiotantalite: Penfield and Ford, 1892.
Underground water.
Owens Valley: Lee, 1540.
Cambrian.
Stratigraphy.
British Columbia, Vancouver Island: Hall, 1064.
California: Ball, 120; Darton, 651.
Colorado, Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Georgia: Watson, 2483.
Illinois: Weller, 2519.
Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 387.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Nevada: Ball, 120.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
New Brunswick: Ells, 782.
New Mexico: Gordon and Graton, 983.
New York, Highlands: Berkey, 207.
North Carolina, Nantahala quadrangle: Keith, 1352.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Pennsylvania, South Mountain: Stose, 2318.
Quebec, Mount Yamaska: Young, 2660.
Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
South Carolina, Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Tennessee, Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Utah, Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.
Vermont: Edson, 773, 774.
Virginia: Bassler, 158.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Wisconsin, north central: Weidman, 2512.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.

Cambrian—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Wyoming, Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Paleontology.
Canada: Whiteaves, 2555.
Massachusetts, fauna from Braintree: Shimer, 2203, 2204.
Nevada, Pioche Mountains: Pack, 1855.
New Brunswick, Ostracoda and Trilobita: Matthew, 1695.
Vermont, St. Albans: Edson, 774.

Canada (general). *See also the various provinces.*
General.
Bibliography Canadian geology and paleontology: Ami, 36, 38, 42.
Chemistry and mineralogy, report on: Hoffmann, 1197, 1198.
Geological survey, summary report: Bell, 190; Low, 1625.
catalogue of publications: 417.
Economic.
Copper mines: Weed, 2502.
Graphite: Brumell, 338.
Mineral fuel supply: Ells, 785.
Mineral industries: Ingall, 1267–1270.
Mineral pigments: Willimott, 2589.
Mines branch, report: Haanel, 1060.
Oil, gas, and coal fields: Denis, 710.
Resources of northland: 415.
Summary report, Geological survey: Bell, 190; Low, 1625.
Dynamic and structural.
Block remains in Rockies and Selkirks: Sherzer, 2199.
Stratigraphic.
Interglacial periods: Coleman, 547.
Lower Huronian ice age: Coleman, 544.
Pre-Cambrian nomenclature: Coleman, 540.
Paleontology.
Cambrian, Cambro-Silurian, and Devonian fossils: Whiteaves, 2555.
Devonian fishes: Whiteaves, 2559.
Fruits, fossil, in the Geological survey museum: Ami, 37.
Plectoceras and Barrandeoceras: Whiteaves, 2554.
Report: Whiteaves, 2551, 2552.
Vertebrate fossils, report on: Lambe, 1483, 1485.

Cannel coal.
United States: Ashley, 69.

Carbon dioxide.
United States: 2418.

Carboniferous.
Stratigraphy.
General.
Appalachian and eastern interior coal fields: Ashley, 76.
Appalachian basin: Stevenson, 2294.
Aubrey limestone, age of: Reagan, 1999.

Carboniferous—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
General—Continued.
Carboniferous and Permian of America, Russia, and India compared: Schuchert, 2147.
Classification of American Carboniferous: Keyes, 1376.
Permian in American geology: Keyes, 1381.
Pottsville formation, character and origin: Grabau, 995.
Alabama, Birmingham district: Butts, 370.
Cahaba coal field: Butts, 373.
Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Cape Lisburne region: Collier, 552.
Rampart region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
southeastern: Kindle, 1400.
upper Yukon: Brooks and Kindle, 321.
Alberta, Cascade coal basin: Dowling, 736.
Arizona, Red Wall formation: Reagan, 2001.
Arkansas: Collier, 555, 556.
northern: Purdue, 1970.
Winslow quadrangle: Purdue, 1971.
California, eastern: Ball, 120.
Klamath region: Hershey, 1133.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Colorado: Finlay, 868.
Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
western: Cross, 604.
Franklin: Low, 1623.
Illinois: Blatchley, 245; Weller, 2517; White, 2545.
Calhoun County: Weller, 2523.
Delafield drill core: Udden, 2410.
East St. Louis area: Fenneman, 860.
Saline-Gallatin field: De Wolf, 717.
Indiana, Monroe County: Reagan, 1998.
Salem limestone: Cumings and Beede, 612.
Indian Territory, Muscogee quadrangle: Taff, 2332.
Iowa: Beyer, 230; Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 387.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Independence quadrangle: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Neosho River section: Beede and Rogers, 181.
Kentucky, Cumberland Gap: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Elkhorn field: Stone, 2310.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Massachusetts, Roxbury conglomerate: Mansfield, 1674.

Carboniferous—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Michigan, Bay County: Cooper, 575.
Mississippi: Crider, 595, 598; Crider and Johnson, 599; Logan, 1608.
Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Granby area: Buckley and Buehler, 346.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Kinderhook at Glen Park: Weller, 2519.
Montana, Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Nebraska, Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
Republican River Valley: Condra, 570.
Nevada, Robinson district: Lawson, 1526.
southwestern: Ball, 120.
New Brunswick: Ells, 784.
New Mexico: Gordon and Graton, 983; Keyes, 1377.
Carboniferous coal measures in the Sierra Ladrones: Keyes, 1382.
Rio Grande Valley: Gordon, 981, 982; Lee, 1546.
Roswell area: Fisher, 870.
Nova Scotia: De Wolfe, 718.
Cumberland basin: Woodman, 2626.
Ohio: Stevenson, 2294, 2295.
Licking County: Carney, 427.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1948.
Pennsylvania: Althouse, 32; Stevenson, 2294, 2295.
Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475, 477.
Beaver quadrangle: Woolsey, 2634.
Clarion quadrangle: Lines, 1606.
Greene County: Stone and Clapp, 2314.
Johnstown: Phalen, 1922.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Mauch Chunk shale: Barrell, 150.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
Rhode Island: Emerson, 789; Emerson and Perry, 790.
Texas, Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
Panhandle: Gould, 986, 987.
Permian Red Beds: Case, 443.
Utah, eastern: Cross, 604.
Iron County: Lee, 1544.
Ontario mineral belt: Jenney, 1293.
Park City district: Boutwell, 271.
Uinta Range: Emmons, 798; Weeks, 2506.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044; Stevenson, 2294, 2295.
Panhandle: Grimsley, 1046.
Raleigh and Wyoming counties: Althouse, 30.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Carboniferous—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Virginia, Dante: Stone, 2312.
Russell Fork coal field: Stone, 2311.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Paleontology.
Alaska, Cape Lisburne region: Girty, 966.
southeastern: Kindle, 1400.
Alternation of fossil faunas: Keyes, 1385.
Arizona, Aubrey and Red Wall limestones: Reagan, 2000, 2001.
Aubrey limestone: Reagan, 2000.
Bolosaurus striatus Cope: Case, 442.
Colorado and Utah: Cross, 604.
Crinoids: Rowley, 2094.
Foraminifera: Spandel, 2259.
Illinois, Hamburg: Weller, 2519.
Indiana, Salem limestone: Cumings and Beede, 612.
Insecta, from Permian: Sellards, 2169.
Invertebrates, from Permian Red Beds of Oklahoma and Texas: Beede, 180.
Kansas, Hooser: Spandel, 2259.
Neosho River section: Beede and Rogers, 181.
Kinderhook fauna: Weller, 2519.
Marine fossils from Arkansas coal fields: Girty, 967.
Missouri, Glen Park: Weller, 2519.
Naosaurus, from Permian of Texas: Osborn, 1845.
Nebraska, Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
Ostracoda, American Paleozoic: Ulrich and Bassler, 2412.
Pelycosauria: Case, 441.
Permian insects: Sellards, 2184.
Plants, from Arkansas coal measures: White, 2546.
from Illinois coal measures: White, 2545.
from Iowa: Macbride, 1640.
Red Wall limestone: Reagan, 2000, 2001.
Reptilian remains in Pennsylvanian near Pittsburg: Raymond, 1990.
Salem limestone: Cumings and Beede, 612.
Shark related to Edestus: Hay, 1105.
Zatrachys Cope: Case, 444.
Carnotite ores.
Colorado: Fleck and Haldane, 878.
Rio Blanco County: Gale, 923.
Cartography.
Geological map of North America: Hobson, 1194.
Caves.
Deutschman, British Columbia: Ayres, 88–90.

Caves—Continued.
Nakimu, British Columbia: Wheeler, 2529.
Iowa, Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
New York: Clarke, 500.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.

Cement and cement materials.
California: Aubury, 82, 87.
Iowa: Beyer, 230; Beyer and Williams, 233.
Dubuque: Burchard, 353.
Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Mississippi: Crider, 598: Eckel, 762.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Tennessee, Cumberland Gap district: Eckel, 766.
Texas: Deussen, 716.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Cumberland Gap district: Eckel, 766.
Washington: Landes, 1495.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1045.
Wyoming, eastern: Ball, 120.

Central America.
Geology: Merz, 1745.
Masaya earthquake: Sapper, 2120.
Physiographic notes: Wegener, 2510.
Seismic disturbances, recent, effects of: Jones, 1322.

Cephalopoda. *See also* Mollusca.
Barrandeoceras: Whiteaves, 2554.
Beekmantown and Chazy formations: Ruedemann, 2097.
Cyrtoceras cuneatum: Whiteaves, 2558.
Devonian: Clarke, 497.
restored: Cleland, 504.
Jurassic from Mazapil: Burckhardt, 359.
Peltoceras from Jurassic of Alberta: Whiteaves, 2559.
Plectoceras: Whiteaves, 2554.
Salem limestone, Indiana: Cumings, 611.

Changes of level.
Alaska, Yakutat Bay region: Tarr and Martin, 2356, 2357.
Bermuda Islands: Verrill, 2445.
California: Comstock, 563.
Santa Clara Valley: Branner, 289.
Cause of: Fisher, 876.
Isostasy, geodetic evidence for: Hayford, 1112.
Great Lakes region: Spencer, 2266.
Labrador: Fuller, 914.
Lake Erie, subsidence at west end: Moseley, 1773.
North America: Shimer, 2205.
Nova Scotia, Atlantic coast, subsidence: Poole, 1941.
Louisbourg, subsidence: McIntosh, 1668.

Chemical analyses. *See list*, p. 282.

Chrome.
Quebec: Edwards, 776.

Chromite.
California: Aubury, 87.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Clay. *See also* Fire clay.
General: Geijsbeek, 935; Purdy, 1972.
Bibliography: Branner, 283.
Composition, rational: Ries, 2063.
Report of committee on cooperation: Hice *et al.*, 1142.
Report on, what it should embrace: Hice, 1141; Ries, 2062.
Term 'colluvial': Veatch, 2442.
Alabama, Birmingham district: Butts, 372.
Arkansas, Garland County: Eckel, 767.
California: Aubury, 87.
Canada: Chalmers, 449.
Colorado, Durango-Gallup field: Shaler and Gardner, 2177.
Illinois: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973.
Iowa: Beyer, 229.
Blackhawk County: Arey, 53.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Ida County: Macbride, 1639.
Sac County: Macbride, 1639.
Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Kentucky: Gardner, 929.
Crittenden and Livingston counties: Fohs, 885.
east-central: Foerste, 884.
Jackson's Purchase region: Gardner, 928.
northeastern: Greaves-Walker, 1027; Phalen, 1921.
Red River Valley: Gardner, 927.
Silurian: Foerste, 883.
western: Crider, 596; Gardner, 926.
Maine, Penobscot Bay region: Bastin, 161.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Calvert County: Miller, 1750.
St. Marys County: Miller, 1751.
Massachusetts, Cape Cod: Fuller, 912.
Mississippi: Crider, 595; Logan, 1608; Logan and Hand, 1609.
Missouri: Wheeler, 2530.
Bollinger County: Orton, 1836.
St. Louis district: Fenneman, 861.
North Dakota: Babcock, 91; Babcock and Clapp, 92; Clapp, 470; Clapp and Babcock, 471; Leonard, 1563.
Ontario: Baker, 116.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Pennsylvania, Beaver quadrangle: Woolsey, 2634.
Cambria County: Phalen and Martin, 1923.
central: Ashley, 72.
Clarion quadrangle: Lines, 1605.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
South Mountain: Stose, 2320.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2217, 2218.
Tennessee, western: Crider, 596.
Texas: Ries, 2058.

Clay—Continued.
United States: Ries, 2057; 2418, 2419.
Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Virginia: Ries, 2060, 2064.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Pan Handle counties: Grimsley, 1046.
Wisconsin: Ries, 2059.
Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
Wyoming, Bighorn basin: Fisher, 872.
Laramie basin: Siebenthal, 2209.

Cleavage.
Theories of: Barrell, 149; Becker, 173; Willis, 2596.

Coal.
General.
Appalachian and eastern interior coal fields, relations: Ashley, 76.
Classification: Frazer, 899.
Coal fields, formation of: Ford, 887; Page, 1858.
Coal-testing: Holmes *et al.*, 1214; Parker *et al.*, 1870.
Composition: Grout, 1049.
Correlation of coals: White and Ashley, 2549.
Deposition, rate of: Ashley, 75.
maximum, in Appalachian field: Ashley, 74.
Formation of: Plotts, 1938; White, 2548.
Origin of different grades: Campbell, 397; Smith, 2252.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
Cahaba field: Butts, 373.
Warrior basin: Butts, 369.
Alaska: Brooks, 311; Ritter, 2069.
Admiralty Island: Wright, 2640.
Bering River field: Martin, 1680.
Bonnifield and Kantishna region: Prindle, 1957.
Cape Lisburne region: Collier, 552.
Circle Precinct: Brooks, 319.
Herendeen Bay field: Paige, 1859.
Kachemak Bay region: Stone, 2308.
Matanuska field: Griffith, 1042; Martin, 1681, 1682; Paige and Knopf, 1861, 1862.
southeastern: Wright, 2369.
Talkeetna basin: Paige and Knopf, 1861, 1862.
Yakutat Bay region: Tarr, 2346.
Yukon region: Prindle, 1955.
Alberta: Denis, 710; Dowling, 734, 737; Gwillim, 1059; Thompson, 2371.
Cascade coal basin: Dowling, 736.
Moose Mountain district: Cairnes, 381.
Arizona: Griffith, 1041.
Arkansas: Collier, 555, 556; Griffith, 1041.
British Columbia: Denis, 710; Ritter, 2069; Robertson, 2074.
Cassiar field: Bell, 188.
Crow's Nest field: Ashworth, 78.
Elk River basin: Dowling, 733.

Coal—Continued.
British Columbia, Graham Island: Ellis, 781, 783.
Nanaimo-Comox field: Poole, 1939.
Nicola-Coldwater beds: Evans, 813.
Princeton field: Lakes, 1480.
Skeena River: Leach, 1535.
Telkwa district: Leach, 1533, 1534.
California: Edwords, 777; Ritter, 2069.
Monterey County: Arnold, 58; Campbell, 405.
Canada: Ells, 785; Ingall, 1267.
Colorado: 562; Headden, 1117, 1118; Lakes, 1464, 1466, 1470; Merriam, 1718; Ritter, 2069.
Book Cliffs field: Richardson, 2045.
Danforth Hills and Grand Hogback: Gale, 924.
Durango district: Taff, 2336.
Durango-Gallup field: Shaler, 2176.
northwestern: Gale, 924.
Quray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Routt County: Fenneman and Gale, 862, 863; Lakes, 1469.
Yampa field: Campbell, 400; Fenneman and Gale, 862, 863.
Idaho: Ritter, 2069.
Illinois: Bain, 100, 112; Bement, 201; Parr, 1875–1877.
cannel coal in northern Illinois: Grout, 1050.
Sabine-Gallatin field: DeWolf, 717.
Indian Territory: Crane, 592.
Iowa: Beyer, 229; Savage, 2126.
Kansas, Atchison: Young, 2659.
Independence quadrangle: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Kentucky, Big Sandy Valley: Crandall, 589.
Cumberland Gap field: Ashley and Glenn, 77; Pultz, 1964.
Elkhorn field: Stone, 2310.
Kenova quadrangle: Phalen, 1920.
Manitoba: Dowling, 737.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
George's Creek field: Parsons, 1879.
Mexico: Guerra, 1051; Ritter, 2069; Thomas, 2368.
Coahuila: Ludlow, 1628.
Michigan: Fraser, 896, 897.
Bay County: Cooper, 575.
Montana: Leonard, 1560; Parsons, 1883; Ritter, 2069; Rowe, 2090–2092; Tarr, 2345.
Bear Creek field: Fisher, 871.
Carbon County: Darton, 652.
Dawson, Rosebud, and Custer counties: Leonard, 1564.
Great Falls field: Fisher, 874.
Nebraska, Honey Creek mine: Barbour, 132.
Peru: Barbour, 137.
Nevada, Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
New Mexico: Griffith, 1041; Ritter, 2069; Sheridan, 2195.

Coal—Continued.
New Mexico, Durango-Gallup field: Shaler, 2176; Schrader, 2142.
Engle field: Lee, 1542.
Fort Stanton Reservation: Campbell, 404.
Lincoln County: Campbell, 404.
Mescal Canyon field: Keyes, 1386.
northern: Judd, 1333.
Raton field: Judd, 1332.
Sandoval County: Campbell, 403.
Una del Gato field: Campbell, 403.
North Dakota: Leonard, 1560; Wilder, 2577.
Nova Scotia: Fletcher, 880.
Ohio, Kenova quadrangle: Phalen, 1920.
Oregon: Ritter, 2069; Stafford, 2276.
Pennsylvania: Griffith, 1041.
Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475, 477.
Anthracite, new supplies: Althouse, 32; Joyce, 1327.
Beaver quadrangle: Woolsey, 2634.
Buck Mountain: Althouse, 31.
Clarion quadrangle: Lines, 1606.
Clearfield field: Ashley, 71.
Greene County: Boileau, 253.
Hazleton district: Parsons, 1878.
Johnstown: Phalen, 1922.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Map of bituminous fields: Halberstadt, 1063.
Punxsutawney and Glen Campbell fields: Peck and Ashley, 1888.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
Washington County: Boileau, 253; Clapp, 477.
western: Seddon, 2156.
Rhode Island: Griffith, 1041.
Saskatchewan: Dowling, 737.
Texas, Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
United States (general): Ashley, 69; Bement, 202; Campbell, 399; Griffith, 1041; Parker, 1869; Ritter, 2069; 2418, 2419.
Utah: Ritter, 2069.
Book Cliffs field: Richardson, 2045; Taff, 2335.
Iron County field: Lee, 1544.
Pleasant Valley district: Taff, 2337.
Sanpete County: Richardson, 2043.
Wasatch: Lakes, 1471.
Weber River field: Taff, 2334.
Virginia: Griffith, 1041; Watson, 2493.
Anthracite field: Tiffany, 2373.
Dante: Stone, 2312.
Russell Fork field: Stone, 2311.
Washington: Ritter, 2069; Smith and Calkins, 2240; Tarr, 2344.
West Virginia, Fairmont field: Parsons, 1880.
Holden: Lyman, 1635.
Kenova quadrangle: Phalen, 1920.
Pan Handle counties: Grimsley, 1046; White, 2550.
Coal—Continued.
West Virginia, Raleigh and Wyoming counties: Althouse, 30.
southern: Parsons, 1881.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold, 1047.
Wyoming: Ritter, 2069.
Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 872, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647, 649.
Carbon County: Veatch, 2440.
Lander field: Woodruff, 2629.
Laramie basin: Siebenthal, 2211.
northeastern: Kennedy, 1374.
northern: Parsons, 1882.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Uinta County: Schultz, 2151; Veatch, 2437.
Yukon, southern: Cairnes, 382.

Cobalt.
Mexico, Jalisco: Navarro, 1786.
Ontario: Corkill, 578; Ingall, 1267; MacDonald, 1659.
Cobalt: Bell, 192, 194; 418; Courtis, 584; George, 939; Miller, 1758; Rickard, 2053; Tyrrell, 2405; Van Hise, 2422.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Coke.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Coke, natural.
Utah: Taff, 2333.

Colorado.
General.
Leadville, Downtown district, map and cross-sections: Emmons, 794.
San Juan region: Lakes, 1473.
Trachytic boulder: Pearce, 1887.
Economic.
Animas Forks, Gold Prince mine: Scholl and Herrick, 2141.
Anthracite: Lakes, 1464, 1470.
Routt County: Lakes, 1462.
Bear Creek ore deposits: Emmons, 804.
Book Cliffs coal field: Richardson, 2045.
Boulder County: Tovote, 2385.
tungsten: Greenawalt, 1028; Lindgren, 1599.
Bureau of mines, report: 562.
Cashin mine: Emmons, 793.
Coal: Headden, 1118; Ritter, 2069.
Coal field, new: Merriam, 1718.
Coal resources along the Moffat road: Lakes, 1466.
Copper: Snedaker, 2256.
mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Cripple Creek gold district: Liebenam, 1585; Lindgren, 1591; Lindgren and Ransome, 1604; Möllmann, 1765.
Custer County, cerussite deposit: Brinsmade, 297.

Colorado—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Danforth Hills and Grand Hogback coal fields: Gale, 924.
Durango district, coal: Taff, 2336.
Durango-Gallup field, coal: Shaler, 2176.
clay deposits: Shaler and Gardner, 2177.
Georgetown quadrangle: Ball, 118.
Gilpin County, pitchblende: Tovote, 2384.
Gunnison gold belt: Lakes, 1472.
Gypsum of Uncompahgre region: Siebenthal, 2207.
Hahns Peak gold field: Gale, 922.
Idaho Springs mining district: Spurr and Garrey, 2275.
Iron ores: Leith, 1552.
Lake Fork extension of Silverton mining area: Woolsey, 2635.
Leadville: Barker, 143.
Downtown district: Emmons and Irving, 803.
Yak mine: Armington and Stotesbury, 55.
Lodes in Tertiary eruptives: Rickard, 2055.
Maple Leaf mine: Lakes, 1475.
Nepesta quadrangle: Fisher, 869.
Oil fields: Lakes, 1478.
Ordovician rocks: Darton, 644.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Pre-Cambrian, Georgetown quadrangle: Ball, 118.
Rio Blanco County, carnotite: Gale, 923.
Routt County: Fenneman and Gale, 862.
coals: Headden, 117; Lakes, 1479.
San Juan Mountains: Howe and Cross, 1247.
Uranium and vanadium belts: Fleck and Haldane, 878.
White River region, natural gas: Lakes, 1476.
Physiographic.
Chalk Bluffs and Pawnee Buttes, topographic development of: Henderson, 1128.
Mesa de Maya, physiographic significance of: Keyes, 1389.
Physiographic features: Koenigsberger, 1422.
Stratigraphic.
Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Clear Creek, lower: Underhill, 2414.
Cripple Creek district: Lindgren and Ransome, 1605.
Denver basin: Lakes, 1460.
Florissant Tertiary lake basin: Henderson, 1127.
Georgetown quadrangle, pre-Cambrian rocks: Ball, 118.

Colorado—Continued.
Stratigraphic—Continued.
Glacial phenomena in San Juan Mountains: Howe, 1243; Howe and Cross, 1247.
Gleneyrie formation: Finlay, 868.
Hahns Peak region: Gale, 922.
Nepesta quadrangle: Fisher, 869.
Ordovician rocks: Darton, 644.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Pre-Cambrian rocks of Georgetown quadrangle: Ball, 118.
Routt County: Fenneman and Gale, 862.
Sangre de Cristo Range, glaciation in: Siebenthal, 2210.
San Juan Mountains, glacial phenomena: Howe and Cross, 1247.
Western: Cross, 604.
Paleontology.
Ant from Florissant: Cockerell, 516.
Cicada from Florissant: Cockerell, 522.
Florissant basin, fauna and flora: Brues, 337; Cockerell, 516–524; Wheeler, 2533.
fossil localities: Cockerell, 527.
Flower from Miocene of Florissant: Hollick, 1211.
Hymenoptera from Florissant: Brues, 337; Cockerell, 521.
Insecta from Florissant: Cockerell, 521, 526, 528–535.
Mollusca from Florissant: Cockerell, 523, 536.
Mosses: Britton and Hollick, 304.
Planorbis from Florissant: Cockerell, 519.
Plants from Florissant: Cockerell, 520.
Sauropodan gastroliths: Cannon, 420.
Saw-flies from Florissant: Cockerell, 524.
Vertebrate fossils from near Denver: Cannon, 420.
Water-bug from Florissant: Cockerell, 519.
Zonitoid shell from Florissant: Cockerell, 536.
Petrology.
Clear Creek region: Underhill, 2414.
Corundum and dumortierite in pegmatite: Finlay, 867.
Cripple Creek district: Graton, 1026; Lindgren and Ransome, 1604.
Georgetown quadrangle: Ball, 118.
Prowersose from Two Buttes: Cross, 603.
Mineralogy.
Cripple Creek district, minerals: Lindgren and Ransome, 1604.
Molybdite: Schaller, 2137.
Phosphorescent calcites: Headden, 1116.
Pyrite: Kraus and Scott, 1428.

Colorado—Continued.
Underground water.
Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Mineral and hot springs: Lakes, 1465.
South Platte Valley, underflow: Slichter and Wolff, 2216.

Concretions.
Iron concretions from Redbank sands of New Jersey: Willcox, 2581.
New forms: Nichols, 1802.
Quartz nodule with radiate structure: Davison, 685.

Cone in cone: Broadhead, 305.

Congresses. *See* Associations.

Connecticut.
General.
Bibliography of geology of: Gregory, 1037.
Commissioners' second biennial report: 573.
Geography, geological structure and history: Rice, 2030.
Manual of geology of: Rice and Gregory, 2034.
Economic.
Salisbury district, iron ores: Hobbs, 1185.
Physiographic.
Brewsters Neck: Gulliver, 1058.
Stratigraphic.
Brewsters Neck, a glacial deposit: Gulliver, 1055.
Glacial geology: Gregory, 1035.
Glacial terraces: Gulliver, 1056.
Map, geological: Gregory, 1036; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Triassic: Rice, 2031.
Paleontology.
Triassic fauna: Rice, 2031.
Petrology.
Cortlandt series: Hobbs, 1178.
Mineralogy.
Purpurite: Schaller, 2136.
Underground water.
Water in crystalline rocks: Ellis, 780.
Water supply: Gregory, 1033.

Contact phenomena: Calderón, 383.

Copper.
General: Kemp, 1367; Lewis, 1584; Weed, 2502.
Genesis: Fernekes, 865.
Handbook: Stevens, 2290.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
Alaska: Brooks, 311; Weed, 2499.
Matanuska and Talkeetna basins: Paige and Knopf, 1861, 1862.
Prince William Sound: Grant, 1020.
southeastern: Wright, 2641; Wright and Wright, 2654.
Arizona: Weed, 2499; Woodbridge, 2622.
Bisbee: Brinsmade, 299.
Cherry Creek district: Reid, 2016.
Cochise district: Kellogg, 1358.
Colorado River region: Hately, 1094.
Globe district: Graichen, 1009.

Copper—Continued.
British Columbia, Boundary district: Keffer, 1348–1350; Rickard, 2047; Stokes, 2302.
Eschelon Mountain: Evans, 822.
New Westminster and Texada Islands: LeRoy, 1565.
Rossland district: Brock, 306, 307; Stokes, 2307.
Similkameen district: Camsell, 413.
Telkwa district: Leach, 1533.
Texada Island, Marble Bay: LeRoy, 1565, 1566.
Vancouver Island: Brewer, 292.
California: Aubury, 85; Weed, 2499.
Colorado River region: Hately, 1094.
Copperopolis: Reid, 2018; Turner, 2399.
Eldorado County: Knight, 1412.
Greenwater district: Boyle, 279; Nicholas, 1801; Zalinski, 2661.
Shasta County: Campbell, 392; Forstner, 889.
Sierra Nevada, western: Knopf, 1415; Lang, 1519.
Siskiyou County: Purington, 1977.
Canada (general): Ingall, 1267; Weed, 2502.
Colorado: Snedaker, 2256; Weed, 2499.
Montrose County, Cashin mine: Emmons, 805.
Cuba: Lawrence, 1525.
Georgia: Weed, 2499.
Idaho: Weed, 2499.
Lost Packer lode: Jennings, 1297.
northern: MacDonald, 1658.
Priest Lake district: Courtis, 585.
St. Joe River basin: Collier, 553.
Seven Devils and Snake River districts: Reid, 2006.
White Knob: Kemp and Gunther, 1372.
Mexico: Weed, 2502.
Asientos: Newman, 1797.
Cananea: Brinsmade, 301.
Nacozari, Los Pilares mine: Emmons, 796.
Sonora: Merrill, 1730.
Copete district: Merrill, 1722.
Sahuaripa district: Nelson, 1789.
Santa Cruz: Merrill, 1729.
Zacatecas, Aranzazú: Villarello, 2456.
Michigan: Corey, 577; Giroux, 965; Weed, 2499.
Lake Superior region: Lane, 1509, 1510, 1512; Stevens, 2291.
Montana: Weed, 2499.
Belt formation: Collen, 550.
Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Nevada: 2499.
Ely: Bullock, 348; Ingalls, 1273; Ralph, 1978.
Giroux mines: Giroux, 501.
Pioche: Abbott, 3.
Robinson district: Lawson, 1526.

Copper—Continued.
Nevada, Ward: Plate, 1937.
Yerington, Jennings, 1298.
New Jersey: Keith, 1356; Kümmel, 1432.
Newark ores: Lewis, 1578, 1581.
Schuyler mine: Granberry, 1011, 1012.
New Mexico: Lindgren and Graton, 1603; Weed, 1299.
Burro Mountain district: Lang, 1520; Wade, 2463.
Cooney district: Graham, 1007.
Lordsbury region: Jones, 1321.
Magdalena district: Haddon, 1061.
Zuñi Mountains: Schrader, 2143.
North Carolina: Eames, 755; Pratt, 1951; Weed, 1299.
Gold Hill mine: Nicholas, 1800.
Union mines: Nicholas, 1799.
Ontario: Corkill, 578; De Kalb, 700.
Bruce mines: Williams, 2582.
Eldorado mine: Burrows, 364.
Sudbury district: Barlow, 146; Browne, 336; Stokes, 2304.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276; Weed, 2499.
Seven Devils and Snake River districts: Reid, 2006.
Quebec: Dresser, 741.
Chibougamau region: Low, 1624.
Santo Domingo: Garrison, 932.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Tennessee: Weed, 2499.
Ducktown district: Wendeborn, 2527.
United States (general): 2418, 2419; Weed, 2501, 2502.
Utah: Weed, 2499.
Alta: Palmer, 1866.
Bingham: Brinsmade, 302; Ingalls, 1272.
Virginia: Watson, 2487, 2493; Weed and Watson, 2504.
Luray: Phalen, 1919.
Virgilina: Judd, 1328.
Washington: McIntyre, 1669; Weed, 2499.
Wyoming: Weed, 2499.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 649.
Grand Encampment district: Beeler, 185.
Hartville uplift: Ball, 121.
Laramie Peak district: Beeler, 183.
Yukon, White River region: Cairnes, 380; McConnell, 1648, 1652.

Corals. *See* Anthozoa.

Correlation. *See* Stratigraphic.

Corundum.
Ontario: Corkill, 578.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
United States: Pratt, 1947; 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Costa Rica.
General.
San Juan Valley: Merz, 1745.
Economic.
Aguacate mines: Crespi, 594.
Dynamic and structural.
Earthquakes and volcanoes: Jones, 1322.

Cretaceous.
Stratigraphy.
General.
Climate: Bibbins, 235.
Laramie, origin and definition of term: Veatch, 2439.
Alabama: Smith, 2226, 2228.
Alaska, Cook Inlet region: Paige and Knopf, 1860.
Herendeen Bay field: Paige, 1859.
Matanuska and Talkeetna basins: Paige and Knopf, 1862.
Rampart region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
Alberta, Cascade basin: Dowling, 736.
Moose Mountain district: Cairnes, 381; Dowling, 735.
Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
British Columbia, Ashcroft: Evans, 815.
Graham Island: Ells, 783.
California, Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Santa Clara Valley: Crandall, 590.
Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Colorado, Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Book Cliffs region: Richardson, 2045.
Durango district: Shaler, 2176; Taff, 2336.
Hahns Peak region: Gale, 922.
Nepesta quadrangle: Fisher, 869.
northwestern: Gale, 924.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Routt County: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
western: Cross, 604.
Delaware: Clark, 483.
Dover quadrangle: 1749.
Georgia, central: Veatch, 2443.
Illinois: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973; Weller, 2517.
Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 387.
Sac and Ida counties: Macbride, 1639.
Kentucky: Glenn, 971.
Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Winnfield sheet: Harris, 1079.
Maryland: Clark, 483; Clark and Mathews, 488.
Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.

Cretaceous—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Massachusetts: Clapp, 474.
Mexico, Coahuila: Aguilera, 17.
Colima: Angermann, 52.
Durango: Angermann, 50, 51.
San Luis Potosi à Tampico: Böse, 264.
Sierra de Mazapil et Santa Rosa: Burckhardt, 358.
Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Montana: Leonard, 1564.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Carbon County: Darton, 652.
Great Falls field: Fisher, 874.
Hell Creek beds: Brown, 325.
lignite area: Leonard, 1560.
Nebraska, Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
Republican River Valley: Condra, 570.
New Jersey: Weller, 2515, 2520.
New Mexico, Dakotan series: Keyes, 1379.
Rio Grande Valley: Lee, 1546.
New York: Hollick, 1203.
Long Island: Veatch, 2434; Veatch and Bowman, 2441.
North Carolina: Stephenson, 2281.
North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
lignite area: Leonard, 1560.
Oregon, southwestern: Diller, 724.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2217, 2218.
Tennessee: Glenn, 971.
Texas, Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
Panhandle: Gould, 987.
Rio Grande embayment: Udden, 2408.
Terlingua district: Phillips, 1926.
Utah, eastern: Cross, 604.
Pleasant Valley district: Taff, 2337.
Sanpete and Sevier valleys: Richardson, 2044.
Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.
Virginia: Clark, 483.
coastal plain: Clark and Miller, 489.
Washington, Olympic Peninsula: Arnold, 56.
Wyoming: Veatch, 2439.
Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Carbon County: Veatch, 2440.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Devils Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Lander field: Woodruff, 2629.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Uinta County: Schultz, 2151; Veatch, 2437.
Paleontology.
Age and localities of supposed Jurassic fossils: Veatch, 2432.

Cretaceous—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Alberta, Chelonian, new; Lambe, 1488.
Crocodilian from Judith River formation: Lambe, 1492.
Amber from coastal plain: Berry, 219.
Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Baena: Lambe, 1487.
Boremys: Lambe, 1488.
Blattoid: Handlirsch, 1068.
California, Santa Clara Valley: Crandall, 590.
Cliffwood clays, fauna: Weller, 2516.
flora: Berry, 214.
Crocodilian from Judith River formation of Alberta: Lambe, 1492.
Flora of southern New York and New England: Hollick, 1203.
Floras of North and South Carolina: Berry, 221, 224.
Gymnosperms from Kreisherville, New York: Hollick and Jeffrey, 1213.
Hell Creek beds of Montana: Brown, 325.
Hoploparia from Montana: Whitfield, 2561.
Kootanie plants from Great Falls coal field of Montana: Knowlton, 1418.
Laramie beds, Montana: Riggs, 2066.
Louisiana: Veatch, 2436.
Mexico, Cardenas: Böse, 258.
Mazapil: Burckhardt, 359.
Mollusca, Senonian: Böse, 258.
Montana, blattoid: Handlirsch, 1068.
tortoise: Riggs, 2066.
New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Cliffwood clays: Berry, 214; Weller, 2516.
New York, flora: Hollick, 1203.
Pityoxyla: Jeffrey and Chrysler, 1292.
Plant remains: Hollick and Jeffrey, 1212; Penhallow, 1895.
from Magothy formation: Berry, 225.
Porocystis Cragin: Jarvis, 1285.
Senonian Mollusca: Böse, 258.
Testudo: Lambe, 1487.
Tortoise: Riggs, 2066.
Unionidæ from Laramie clays of Montana: Whitfield, 2562.
Volutidæ: Dall, 630.

Crinoidea. *See also* Echinodermata.
Botryocrinus: Bather, 166.
Descriptions of: Rowley, 2094, 2095.
Hypsocrinus: Springer and Slocom, 2268.
Onychocrinus: Springer, 2267.
Silurian from Chicago area: Slocom, 2221.
Uintacrinus: Martin, 1685.

Crustacea.
Cambrian, New Brunswick: Matthew, 1695.
Cybele: Narraway and Raymond, 1783.
Devonian: Clarke, 497.

Crustacea—Continued.
Encrinurus: Vogdes, 2462.
Eurypterus fauna of Shawangunk grit: Clarke, 499, 501.
Hoploparia from Cretaceous of Montana: Whitfield, 2561.
Ostracoda, American Paleozoic: Ulrich and Bassler, 2412.
Pleistocene, of Maryland: Clark, 482.
Strenuella strenua from Cambrian of Braintree, Mass.: Shimer, 2203, 2204.
Trilobita: Rowley, 2095.
from Cambrian of New Brunswick: Matthew, 1695.
from Niagara of Chicago area: Weller, 2521.
from Salem limestone of Indiana: Cumings, 611.

Cryolite.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Cuba. *See also* West Indies.
Economic.
Copper ores: Lawrence, 1525.
Mineral resources: Brown, 329.

Deformation.
Lithosphere: Chamberlin, 457.

Delaware.
Economic.
Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Stratigraphic.
Cretaceous deposits: Clark, 483.
Dover quarangle: Miller, 1749.
Paleontology.
Plants: Berry, 212.
from Magothy formation: Berry, 225.

Deltas.
Mississippi: Hilgard, 1148.
Connecticut, Brewsters Neck: Gulliver, 1058.

Deposition. *See* Sedimentation.

Deposition of ores. See Ore deposits, origin.

Devonian.
Stratigraphy.
General.
Chattanooga black shale: Grabau, 1000.
Alaska: Brooks, 173.
Cape Lisburne region: Collier, 552.
Rampart region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
southeastern: Kindle, 1400.
Yukon, upper: Brooks and Kindle, 321.
California, eastern: Ball, 120.
Klamath region: Hershey, 1133.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Colorado, Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Franklin: Low, 1623.
Illinois: Weller, 2517.
Calhoun County: Weller. 2523.
Indiana, southern: Stauffer, 2278.

Devonian—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Indian Territory, Muscogee quadrangle: Taff, 2332.
Iowa: Beyer, 230; Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 387.
Black Hawk County: Arey, 53.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Kentucky, east-central: Foerste, 884.
Maryland: Clark and Matthews, 488.
Michigan: Grabau, 997.
Bay County: Cooper, 575.
Sylvania sandstone: Grabau, 1002.
Mississippi: Crider, 595, 598; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Montana, Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Three Forks: Raymond, 1989.
Nevada, Robinson district: Lawson, 1526.
southwestern: Ball, 120.
New Brunswick: Ells, 782, 784.
New Mexico: Gordon and Graton, 983.
New York: Brown, 333.
Buffalo quadrangle: Luther, 1633.
Ithaca section: Williams, 2583, 2584, 2586, 2587.
Penn Yan-Hammondsport quadrangle: Luther, 1634.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Skunnemunk Mountain region: Hartnagel, 1084.
Ohio: Stauffer, 2277, 2278; Swartz, 2329.
Pennsylvania, Altoona section: Butts, 367.
Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Wisconsin, Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
Paleontology.
Alaska, southeastern: Kindle, 1400.
Brachiopod from Maine: Williams, 2585.
Canada: Whiteaves, 2555.
Cephalopoda: Cleland, 504.
Coblenzian invasion: Clarke, 496.
Corals: Greene, 1029, 1031, 1032.
Crinoids: Rowley, 2094; Springer and Slocum, 2268.
Fishes: Whiteaves, 2559.
from New York: Eastman, 760.
Flora of Little River group: Matthew, 1693.
Hackberry group, Westerna: Webster, 2496.
Hypsocrinus: Springer and Slocom, 2268.
Invertebrates from Maine, New Brunswick, and Quebec: Clarke, 497.

Devonian—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Ithaca fauna of Maryland: Swartz, 2328.
Ithaca section, New York: Williams, 2583, 2586.
Kentucky, east-central: Foerste, 884.
Lime Creek fauna: Keyes, 1384.
Little River group: Matthew, 1693.
Lycopod, composite: White, 2547.
Maryland, Paleodevonian: Ohern, 1816.
Montana, Three Forks: Raymond, 1989.
New Mexico, Lime Creek fauna: Keyes, 1384.
New York: Slocom, 2219.
Ithaca section: Williams, 2583, 2586.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Pennsylvania, Altoona: Kindle, 1397.
Plants from New Brunswick and Nova Scotia: Matthew, 1696.
Reticularia lævis: Kindle, 1396.
Spirifers, evolution of: Grabau, 1004.
Tree trunk: White, 2544.
Westerna: Webster, 2496.

Diamonds.
General: Kunz, 1442.
Arkansas: Schneider, 2140.
in drift: Bell, 193.

Diatomaceous earth.
California: Aubury, 87.
Santa Barbara County: Arnold and Anderson, 65.
Maryland, Calvert County: Miller, 1750.
St. Marys County: Miller, 1751.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Diatoms.
California, Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 67.

Dislocations. *See* Faulting.

District of Columbia.
General.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.

Dolomite.
Alabama, Birmingham quadrangle: Butts, 370.

Dome structure: Arnold, 61.

Dominica, boiling lake of: Hovey, 1222.

Drainage changes.
Black Hills and Bighorn Mountains, post-Pleistocene drainage modifications: Mansfield, 1673.
California, Russian and Sacramento Rivers: Holway, 1216.
Santa Clara Valley: Branner, 289.
Taylorsville region during the auriferous gravel period: Diller, 722.
Georgia, Tallulah district: Johnson, 1303, 1307.
Michigan: Cooper, 576.
Mississippi River, between Lansing and Dubuque: Calvin, 389.
Mississippi Valley: Light, 2375.

Drainage changes—Continued.
New York, Genesee River: Grabau, 999.
Iroquois extinction: Fairchild, 842.
Ohio, Spring Valley gorge, origin: Scheffel, 2138.
South Carolina, Tallulah district: Johnson, 1303, 1307.

Drumlins.
Distribution and origin: Taylor, 2364.
Michigan: Russell, 2101, 2106.
Grand Traverse region: Leverett, 1568.
New York, central western: Fairchild, 837.
Structure and origin: Fairchild, 839.

Dunes.
North Carolina coast: Cobb, 511.
Origin: Baker, 114.

Dynamic and structural (general). *For regional see under the various States. See also* Caves, Changes of level, Concretions, Deformation, Deltas, Domes, Drumlins, Dunes, Earth, genesis of, Earthquakes, Erosion, Eskers, Faulting, Folding, Geysers, Glaciers, Isostasy, Karsts, Landslides, Magmas and intrusions, Marshes, Metamorphism, Mounds, natural, Natural bridges, Orogeny, Pebbles, Sedimentation, Shore-lines, Sink holes, Temperature, Terraces, Thermal waters, Uncomformity, Valleys, Volcanoes, Weathering.
Coal, formation of: White, 2548.
Concentration as a geological principle: Russell, 2105.
Continental structure, theory of: Willis, 2598.
Cone in cone structure: Broadhead, 305.
Dome structure in conglomerate: Arnold, 61.
Earth, interior of: Lane, 1503.
rigidity of: Hoskins, 1217; See, 2160.
Earth a failing structure: Hayford, 1113.
Earth's crust, average composition: Clarke, 490.
Fundamental problems of geology: Chamberlin, 454.
Fusion of minerals under high temperature: Day, 687.
Garnet zones, formation of: Kemp, 1363.
Geologic periods, cause of: Taber, 2330.
Gneissic structure, artificial production of: Wright, 2652.
Hydrocarbons in the Ordovician, source of: White, 2541.
Metamorphic cycle: Leith, 1558.
Moon, place of origin: Pickering, 1928.
Oolites, formation of: Cayeux, 447.
Polished pebbles: George, 940.

Dynamic and structural (general)—Continued.
Rainfall affected by uplift and denudation: Jefferson, 1289.
Redistribution of elements in formation of sedimentary rocks: Mead, 1706.
Shore ice, peculiar formation of: Case, 435.
Synclinorium and anticlinorium: Rice, 2032.

Earth, genesis of. *See also* Dynamic and structural (general).
Atmosphere, primeval: McKee, 1670.
Carbon dioxide in atmosphere: Stieglitz, 2298.
Deep-sea circulation: Chamberlin, 453.
Earth, interior of: Lane, 1503.
rigidity of: Hoskins, 1217; See, 2160.
temperature, cooling, and contraction: See, 2161.
Earth a failing structure: Hayford, 1113.
Earth's rotation, former rates of: Chamberlin, 458.
Equilibrium between carbon dioxide of atmosphere and calcium compounds in water: Stieglitz, 2298.
Fundamental problems of geology: Chamberlin, 454.
Geologic periods, cause: Taber, 2330.
Growth by accretion: Chamberlin, 456.
Hydrosphere and atmosphere: Chamberlin, 459.
Moon, place of origin: Pickering, 1928.
Ocean, chemical evolution of: Lane, 1504, 1511.
Ocean basins, origin: Hobbs, 1187, 1190.
Rotation of earth: Chamberlin, 458.

Earthquakes.
General: Flammarion, 877; Heilprin, 1125; Hobbs, 1182–1184, 1186, 1192; Klotz, 1404, 1406; Milne, 1761; See, 2161, 2162; Tarr, 2355.
California. *See* San Francisco *below.*
San Jacinto of 1899; Daneš, 640.
Cause of: Gilbert, 949; Hixon, 1169; Ingalls, 1271; See, 2158.
Charleston: Fuller, 909; Hobbs, 1189; Kemp, 1359.
Connection with volcanism: Heilprin, 1124; Kemp, 1359.
Costa Rica: Jones, 1322.
Guatemala: Jones, 1322.
of April 19, 1902: Omori, 1822.
Jamaica: Brown, 327; Carden and Goldney, 423; Davison, 683; Fuller, 915; Spencer, 2264.
Lines, earthquake: Storms, 2315.
Masaya: Sapper, 2120.
New Madrid: Fuller, 909, 910.
New York, records at Albany: Clarke, 500; Newland, 1791.

Earthquakes—Continued.
Nicaragua: Jones, 1322.
Nova Scotia: Woodman, 2625.
Pacific coast: McAdie, 1636.
Quebec: Laflamme, 1457.
San Francisco: Aitken and Hilton, 21; Carey, 424; Crafts, 587; Crandall, 591; Davidson, 658, 659; Davison, 683; Derleth, 713, 714; 810; Fuller, 909; Gilbert, 950, 956; Haehl *et al.*, 1062; Himmelwright, 1162; Inkersley, 1275; Jordan, 1325; Lapparent, 1522; Lawson *et al.*, 1531; Leuschner, 1567; Moore, 1769; Omori, 1818–1821; Redway, 2003; Rickard *et al.*, 2056; Ritter, 2068; See, 2157; Taber, 2331; Tyler, 2403; 2417; 2667.
cause: Branner, 284, 285; Jordan, 1323; Ransome, 1980; Storms, 2315.
earth movements: Fairbanks, 833; Hayford and Baldwin, 1114; Omori, 1823.
magnetograph records: Bauer, 167, 168.
seismographs: Bauer, 168; Bauer and Burbank, 169.
Italy, Catania: Ricco, 2024.
Japan: Omori, 1817.
Washington: Marvin, 1688.
Seismic geography of eastern United States: Hobbs, 1181.
Seismographs, North America and Hawaiian Islands: Reid, 2011.
Times and places: Turner, 2397.
Utah, seismographs: Talmage, 2343.

Echinodermata. *See also* Blastoidea, Crinoidea.
Indiana, Salem limestone: Beede, 175.

Economic (general). *For regional, see under the various States. See also* Ore deposits, origin, *and the particular products.*
Applied geology, scope: Johnson, 1300.
Contributions to economic geology: Hayes, 1107.
Definitions of terms: Emmons, 795.
Economic geology and mineral deposits: Nicholas, 1798.
Economic geology of the United States: Ries, 2061; Smith, 2232.
Evolution of a mineral vein: Lakes, 1468.
Fault breccia veins in the Sierra Madre: Bagg, 94.
Field observations of ore deposits: Emmons, 801.
Field test for magnesia: Catlett, 446.
Field work, need of, in study of ore deposits: Coleman, 545.
Fissure veins: Emmons, 793; Hess, 1137; Kelley, 1357; Louis, 1622; Spencer, 2260; Spurr, 2269.
Fissure veins and ore deposits as waterways: Lakes, 1458.

Economic (general)—Continued.
Garnet zones, formation of: Kemp, 1363.
Gold and pyrite: Lindgren, 1594; Smyth, 2254.
Gold associated with pyrite and tellurides: Sharwood, 2182.
Iron ores, investigations of: Eckel 763, 768.
Law of the apex: De Kalb, 701; Purington, 1975; Robertson, 2076.
Magnetic observations: Smyth, 2255.
Metal mining industry in western States: Lindgren, 1601.
Metalliferous ores, investigations of: Emmons, 797, 800.
Metalliferous veins: Kemp, 1360.
Microscopic examination of ore bodies: Campbell, 407.
Mine examiner and prospector's companion: Miller, 1753.
Mineral resources of the United States: 2418, 2419.
Mining geology, text-book: Miller, 1752; Park, 1867.
Nonmetalliferous minerals, investigations of: Eckel, 763.
Ore deposits and industrial supremacy: Stewart, 2297.
Ore deposits and the law of the apex: Shamel, 2178.
Ore shoots: Weed, 2500.
Ores in the Archean of North America: Heneage, 1130.
Phase rule: Day and Shepherd, 693.
Placer investigations: Hutchins, 1261, 1262.
Rare metals and minerals: Schaaf-Regelmann, 2132; Walsh, 2475.
Secondary enrichment: Neill, 1788.
Sedi-genetic and igneo-genetic ores: Bain, 104.
United States Geological Survey, relations to mining industry: Smith, 2238.
University training of engineers in economic geology: Branner, 282; Glenn, 970; Leith, 1555; Merrill, 1737.
Weathered pyrite: Eakle, 754.

Educational. *See also* Text-books.
Applied geology, in the technical school: Johnson, 1300.
Training of engineers in economic geology: Branner, 282; Glenn, 970; Leith, 1555; Merrill, 1737; Reid, 2019.

Elevation and subsidence. *See* Changes of level.

Emery.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Erosion. *See also* Sedimentation.
Abrasion by glaciers, rivers, and waves: Westgate, 2528.
Bermuda Islands: Verrill, 2445.
Coast changes, New Jersey: Haupt, 1060.
Colorado Canyon: Davis, 667.
Detrital slopes on mountains of the Southwest: Blake, 242.
Ducktown, Tenn.: Glenn, 968.
Experiments: Jaggar, 1283.
Glacial erosion in Alaska: Tarr, 2351.
Glacial period in nonglaciated regions: Huntington, 1257.
Gorges of Finger Lake region, New York: Tarr, 2348.
Gouges, crescentic, formed by glacial action: Gilbert, 951.
Grand Canyon of Colorado: Crook, 600.
Karst region of Jamaica: Danes, 639.
Lateral erosion on some Michigan rivers: Jefferson, 1287.
Meandering, factors controlling: Griggs, 1043.
Moulin work under glaciers: Gilbert, 952.
Niagara Falls, recession: Adams, 5; Gilbert, 955; Hall, 1065; Spencer, 2263, 2265, 2266.
Rocks, characteristics affecting erosion: Todd, 2380.
Scaurs on the River Rouge: Jefferson, 1286.
Sculpture of mountains by glaciers: Davis, 668.
Shore topography near Davenport, Cal.: Wilson, 2613.
Solifluction: Anderson, 49.
Stream movement of load: Brown, 332.
Valleys, incised meandering: Davis, 669.

Eskers.
Indiana, Tippecanoe County: McBeth, 1637.
Ohio, Columbus: Morse, 1772.

Essays. *See* Addresses.

Excursions.
Intercollegiate geological excursion: Johnson, 1301.
International Geological Congress, excursions in Mexico: Hovey, 1231.
Morrill geological excursion: Barbour, 134, 139.
New Mexico, Arizona, and Utah: Johnson, 1302.

Faulting.
Block faulting and ore genesis: Jenney, 1295.
California: Crandall, 591.
Klamath region: Hershey, 1133.
Owari and Formosa compared: Omori, 1823.
Santa Cruz fault line: Ashley, 73; Branner, 284, 285; Carey, 424; Derleth, 714; Gilbert, 950.
Sierra Nevada: Reid, 2015.
Classification of faults and fractures: Fohs, 886.

Faulting—Continued.
Connecticut, Triassic area: Rice, 2031.
Displacement, mutual, by intersecting veins: Weed, 2503.
Eastern United States, seismic: Hobbs, 1181.
Fracture systems, correlation: Hobbs, 1176.
Idaho, Red Cloud mine: Turner, 2401.
Mexico, Santa Eulalia: Knapp, 1408.
Montana, Marysville district: Barrell, 149.
Nevada, Berlin mine: Daggett, 619.
Bullfrog district: Emmons, 807.
Robinson district: Lawson, 1526.
New England: Hobbs, 1180.
Nomenclature and classification: Chamberlin, 462; Cushing, 615; Evans, 830; Fairchild, 838; Jaggar, 1281; Ransome, 1983; Reid, 2017; Spurr, 2272; Tolman, 2382; Willis, 2593.
Nova Scotia, Battery Point: Fulton, 919.
Oblique faulting in Alaska: Martin, 1687.
Pennsylvania: Ashley, 70.
Pine Mountain fault: Stone, 2313.
Postglacial faults in eastern New York: Woodworth, 2631.
Problems, methods of investigating: Tolman, 2381.
Sierra Nevada fault blocks: Davis, 674.
Texas, Franklin Mountains: Richardson, 2039.
Wisconsin, joint system: Harder, 1073.
Wyoming, Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.

Feldspar.
Maine: Bastin, 162.
New York, southeastern: Bastin, 163.
Ontario: Corkill, 578.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Field work.
Geologic mensuration: Harris, 1078.
Magnesia, field test for: Catlett, 446.
Magnetic observations: Smyth, 2255.
Mine examiner and prospector's companion: Miller, 1753.
Ore deposits, field observation of: Emmons, 801.

Fire clay.
Georgia: Veatch, 2443.
Illinois: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973.
Missouri: Wheeler, 2530.
St. Louis district: Fenneman, 861.
North Dakota: Babcock, 91.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.

Florida.
General.
State geological survey, organization, and plans: Sellards, 2171.

Florida—Continued.
Economic.
Glass-sand deposits: Burchard, 355.
Phosphate: Jumeau, 1344.
Dynamic and structural.
Sink-hole lakes, origin of: Sellards, 2165.
Physiographic.
Sink-hole lakes: Sellards, 2165.
Stratigraphic.
Post-Eocene formations: Smith, 2226.
Paleontology.
Busycon (Fulgur) from Oligocene: Aldrich, 24.
Planorbis in the Pliocene: Pilsbry, 1930.
Underground water.
Artesian and other underground water: Sellards, 2170.

Fluorite.
Tennessee: Watson, 2488.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Fluorspar.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Folding.
Anticlinal domes in Piedmont of Maryland: Mathews, 1690.
Glacial: Carney, 430; Sardeson, 2121.
Illinois, deformation lines: Weller, 2517, 2518.
Pennsylvania, South Mountain: Stose, 2318.
Rock folds due to weathering: Campbell, 396.
Synclinorium and anticlinorium: Rice, 2032.
Thrusts and recumbent folds: Willis, 2597.
Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.

Foraminifera.
Indiana, Salem limestone: Beede, 174, 179.
Kansas, Hooser: Spandel, 2259.
Porocystis Cragin: Jarvis, 1285.

Fossils. *See* Paleontology.

Franklin.
Stratigraphic.
Geology of the lands visited by the Neptune: Low, 1623.
Paleontology.
Corals from Arctic Islands: Lambe, 1486.
Ordovician and Silurian fossils: Ami, 39, 40.

Fuller's earth.
General: Porter, 1944.
California: Aubury, 87.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Garnet.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia, 2493.

Gastropoda. *See also* Mollusca.
Arizona: Cockerell, 515.
Busycon (Fulgur) from Oligocene of Florida; Aldrich, 24.
California, southern, Tertiary: Arnold, 62.
Colorado, Florissant: Cockerell, 517.
Devonian: Clarke, 497.
Eocene from Alabama: Aldrich, 25.
Hackberry group, Iowa: Webster, 2496, 2497.
New Mexico: Cockerell, 515.
Ordovician, retaining color markings: Raymond, 1988.
Orthogenetic variation: Grabau, 996.
Planorbis from Florissant: Cockerell, 517.
Pliocene of Florida: Pilsbry, 1930.
Psilocochlis: Dall, 627.
Volutidæ: Dall, 629, 630.
Westerna, from Hackberry group of Iowa: Webster, 2496.
Zonitoid shell from Florissant: Cockerell, 536.
Gems. *See also* Precious stones.
California: Kunz, 1437.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
Genesis of ores. *See* Ore deposits, origin.
Geologic formations described. *See list* p. 284.
Tables. *See* Stratigraphic, Tables of formations.
Geologic history. *See also* Paleoclimatology.
General.
Geologic research in continental history: Willis, 2590.
Paleozoic.
Carboniferous, Appalachian basin: Stevenson, 2295.
Chazy time: Raymond, 1987.
St. Peter time: Berkey, 205.
Post-Paleozoic.
Great Lakes, history of: Goldthwait, 975; Taylor, 2363.
Mid-Cretaceous geography: Berry, 211.
Regional.
Appalachian basin, Carboniferous: Stevenson, 2295.
Alaska: Brooks, 313; Paige and Knopf, 1862; Spencer, 2261.
Turnagain Arm region: Moffit, 1762.
Arizona, Colorado River region: Lee, 1541, 1548.
Tertiary peneplain: Robinson, 2078.
Arkansas: Purdue, 1971; Veatch, 2436.
British Columbia, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
California: Comstock, 563; Diller, 721.
Ancient river channels: Kimble, 1395.
Great Basin: Ball, 120.
Owens Valley: Lee, 1540.
Santa Clara Valley: Crandall, 590.
Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 68.
Canada, northeastern: Low, 1623.
Geologic history—Continued.
Regional—Continued.
Colorado: Darton, 648; Fisher, 869.
Florissant basin: Henderson, 1127.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Colorado Canyon: Davis, 667.
Connecticut: Rice, 2030.
Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Great Basin: Ball, 120.
Great Lakes: Goldthwait, 975; Taylor, 2363.
Indiana: Blatchley, 244.
Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Iowa, channel of Mississippi River: Calvin, 389.
Lancaster quadrangle: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Kansas, Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Maine, Penobscot Bay quadrangle: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Maryland: Miller, 1749; Shattuck, 2184, 2185.
Calvert County: Shattuck, 2187, 2188.
Coastal plain: Davis, 677.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
St. Marys County: Shattuck, 2190, 2191.
Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Mount Greylock: Dale, 620.
Mississippi River channel: Calvin, 389.
Mississippi Valley, upper: Bain, 99.
Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Granby area: Buckley and Buehler, 346.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Montana, Marysville district: Barrell, 149.
Nevada, Great Basin: Ball, 120.
New Mexico: Keyes, 1378.
Rio Grande Valley: Lee, 1545.
Tertiary peneplain: Robinson, 2078.
New York, Adirondacks: Cushing, 614.
Catskill Mountains: Heilprin, 1126.
Long Island: Veatch, 2430, 2434.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
western, in Silurian time: Hartnagel, 1085.
North America: Shimer, 2205.
North Carolina, Nantahala quadrangle: Keith, 1352.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Nova Scotia: DeWolfe, 718.
Pennsylvania, Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
South Carolina, Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Pleistocene: Pugh, 1963.
Utah: Richardson, 2041.
Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.

Geologic history—Continued.
Regional—Continued.
Vermont, Champlain Valley: Hitchcock, 1165.
Virginia: Surface, 2326.
Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Wisconsin, Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Devil's Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Geologic maps.
Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Alberta, Cascade coal basin: Dowling, 736.
Moose Mountain district: Cairnes, 381.
Alaska: Brooks, 313; Wright and Wright, 2654.
Admiralty Island: Wright, 2640.
Cape Lisburne region: Collier, 552.
Juneau gold belt: Spencer, 2261.
Matanuska coal field: Martin, 1682.
Rampart region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
coal field: Collier, 556.
Winslow quadrangle: Purdue, 1971.
British Columbia, Telkwa River region: Leach, 1534.
California: Aubury, 85, 86.
eastern: Ball, 120.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
San Francisco peninsula: Crandall, 591.
Santa Clara Valley: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Santa Maria oil district: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Summerland district: Arnold, 63.
Colorado, Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Clear Creek region: Underhill, 2414.
Cripple Creek district: Lindgren and Ransome, 1605.
Hahns Peak region: Gale, 922.
Nepesta quadrangle: Fisher, 869.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Routt County: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Connecticut: Ellis, 780; Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038; Rice, 2030.
Delaware, Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Franklin: Low, 1623.
Geologic maps—Continued.
Illinois: Bain, 100; Purdy and DeWolf, 1973; Weller, 2517, 2524.
zinc and lead region: Bain, 99.
Indiana, Monroe County: Reagan, 1998.
Indian Territory, Muscogee quadrangle: Taff, 2332.
Iowa: Savage, 2130.
Black Hawk County: Arey, 53.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Lancaster quadrangle: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Sac and Ida counties: Macbride, 1639.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
zinc and lead region: Bain, 99.
Kansas, Independence quadrangle: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Kentucky, Cumberland Gap coal field: Ashley and Glenn, 877.
east central: Foerste, 884.
Louisiana: Veatch, 2436.
Winnfield sheet: Harris, 1079.
Maine, Boothbay quadrangle: Ogilvie, 1815.
Penobscot Bay quadrangle: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; 1689; Shattuck, 2184.
Calvert County: Shattuck, 2188.
Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Piedmont plateau: Mathews, 1690.
St. Marys quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Mexico: Aguilera, 16.
Chihuahua: Hovey, 1236.
Durango, Mapimi: Angermann, 51.
San Pedro de Gallo: Angermann, 50.
Sierra de Concepcion del Oro: Burckhardt, 357.
Zacatecas: Burckhardt and Scalia, 363.
Michigan: Leverett *et al.*, 1573.
Black River section: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Menominee, Dickinson, and Iron counties: Russell, 2104.
Mississippi: Brown, 326; Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599; Logan and Hand, 1609.
Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Granby area: Buckley and Buehler, 346.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.

Geologic maps—Continued.
Montana: Calhoun, 384; Darton, 644.
Bighorn Mountains region: Darton, 647.
Nebraska, Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
Republican River Valley: Condra, 570.
Nevada, Goldfield district: Hastings and Berkey, 1091.
Goldfield and Bullfrog districts: Ransome, 1984.
Pioche and vicinity: Pack, 1854.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
southwestern: Ball, 120.
New Brunswick: Bailey, 98.
New Jersey, Newark system: Lewis, 1580.
New Mexico, Rio Grande Valley: Lee, 1545.
Roswell area: Fisher, 870.
New York: Fairchild, 843.
Buffalo quadrangle: Luther, 1633.
Long Island: Veatch, 2434.
Long Lake quadrangle: Cushing, 616.
Penn Yan-Hammondsport quadrangles: Luther, 1634.
Rochester and Ontario Beach quadrangles: Hartnagel, 1085.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
North America: Hobson, 1194; Willis, 2591, 2594.
North Carolina, Nantahala quadrangle: Keith, 1352.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Ohio, Licking County: Carney, 427.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Ontario, Animikie region: Silver, 2212.
Essex and Kent counties: Nattress, 1785.
Larder Lake district: Brock, 308.
Pembroke sheet: Ells, 788.
Sudbury field: Coleman, 539.
Pennsylvania, Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475.
bituminous coal fields: Halberstadt, 1063.
Burgettstown and Claysville quadrangles: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
South Mountain: Stose, 2318.
Quebec, Mount Yamaska: Young, 2660.
Pembroke sheet: Ells, 788.
Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Tennessee, Nantahala quadrangle: Keith, 1352.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Geologic maps—Continued.
Texas, Franklin Mountains: Richardson, 2042.
Panhandle: Gould, 987.
Utah, Park City district: Boutwell, 271.
Uinta Range: Weeks, 2206.
Vermont, St. Albans: Edson, 774.
Washington, Olympic Peninsula: Arnold, 56.
Snoqualmie quadrangle: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
West Virginia, Brook, Ohio, and Hancock counties: Grimsley, 1046.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Wisconsin, Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
north central: Weidman, 2512.
zinc and lead region: Bain, 99; Grant, 1017.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 644, 647.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Devils Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Yukon, Klondike district: McConnell, 1653, 1654.

Geologic time.
Measurement of: Berkey, 208.

Geomorphogeny. *See* Physiographic.

Geomorphology. *See* Physiographic.

Georgia.
General.
Geologic notes: Middleton, 1746.
Economic.
Bauxite industry: Judd, 1330.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Dahlonega gold deposits: Lindgren, 1596.
Glass-sand deposits: Burchard, 355.
Kaolins and fire clays: Veatch, 2443.
Marble: McCallie, 1643.
Mineral paint ore: Burchard, 356.
Ocher deposits: Watson, 2483.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Dynamic and structural.
Stretched pebbles: McCallie, 1641, 1642.
Physiographic.
Tallulah district, drainage modifications: Johnson, 1303, 1307.
Stratigraphic.
Altamaha grit region: Harper, 1077.
Paleontology.
Pentremite: Schuchert, 2146.
Petrology.
Basic magnesian rocks: King, 1401.

Georgia—Continued.
Underground water.
Mineral waters from crystalline rocks: Fuller, 907.
Geysers.
Artificial: Waitz, 2468.
Mexico, Ixtlán: Waitz, 2465.
Michoacan: Caballero, 375.
Glacial geology. *See* Quaternary.
Glaciers.
General: Reid, 2014; Vaux, 2429.
Alaska: Blackwelder, 239; Klotz, 1405; Tarr, 2351.
Glacier Bay: Wright, 2643; Wright and Wright, 2655.
Hubbard Glacier front in 1792 and 1794: Tarr and Martin, 2359.
Malaspina Glacier: Tarr, 2349, 2353.
Yakutat Bay: Tarr, 2352; Tarr and Martin, 2358.
Alberta: Vaux and Vaux, 2426–2428.
British Columbia: Vaux and Vaux, 2426–2428.
Canada, Rockies and Selkirks: Sherzer, 2197, 2197a.
variations: Vaux and Vaux, 2426–2428.
Erosion by: Carney, 430; Tarr, 2351.
Folding produced by glacial action: Sardeson, 2121.
Lefroy: Sherzer, 2198.
Melting of: Reid, 2013.
Motion of: Chamberlin, 460; Willcox, 2580.
Moulin work under glaciers: Gilbert, 952.
Mount Hood and Mount Adams: Reid, 2008.
Mount Rainey, Nisqually glacier: Le Conte, 1537.
Nevé line: Reid, 2012.
United States, variations: Reid, 2007, 2009, 2010.
Variations: Reid, 2007, 2009, 2010; Vaux and Vaux, 2426–2428.
Washington, Mount Baker: Landes, 1496.
Mount Rainier: Le Conte, 1537.
Glass sand.
General: Burchard, 349, 355.
Indiana: Burchard, 354.
Kentucky: Burchard, 354.
Mississippi Valley: Burchard, 350.
New Jersey: Kümmel and Gage, 1436.
Ohio: Burchard, 354.
United States: 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
West Virginia: Stose, 2319.
Gold.
General.
Association with pyrite and tellurides: Sharwood, 2182.
Geologic distribution: Rickard, 2049, 2051, 2052.
Placers: Hutchins, 1261, 1262.
Alabama: 2418, 2419; Smith, 2227.
Gold—Continued.
Alaska: Brooks, 311; 2418, 2419.
Admiralty Island: Wright, 2640.
Bonnifield and Kantishna regions: Prindle, 1957.
Cape Nome: Wilson, 2606.
Circle precinct: Brooks, 319.
Iron Creek: Smith, 2246.
Juneau belt: Spencer, 2261.
Klondike region: Everette, 831.
Kougarok region: Brooks, 318.
Matanuska field: Martin, 1682.
Matanuska and Talkeetna basins: Paige and Knopf, 1861, 1862.
Nome beaches: Halla, 1066; Hutchins, 1263; Moffit, 1764.
Rampart region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
Seward Peninsula: Moffit, 1763.
Solomon and Niukluk River basins: Smith, 2245.
southeastern: Wright, 2641; Wright and Wright, 2654.
Turnagain Arm region: Moffit, 1762.
Yakutat Bay region: Tarr, 2341.
Yukon fields: Prindle, 1955.
Appalachians, southern: Read, 1996.
Arizona, Cherry Creek district: Reid, 2016.
Globe district: Graichen, 1009.
Gold Road: Tovote, 2386.
Tombstone: Brinsmade, 300.
Vulture mine: Purington, 1976.
British Columbia: Evans, 825.
Atlin district: Carmichael, 426.
Barkerville: Atkin, 79.
Boundary district: Keffer, 1350.
Fraser River: Evans, 814.
New Westminster and Texada Island: LeRoy, 1565.
Rossland district: Brock, 306, 307; Stokes, 2307.
Similkameen district: Camsell, 413.
Skeena River: Leach, 1535.
Unuk River region: Wright, 2644.
California: Amador, 33; Bordeaux, 256; Doolittle, 728; Lakes, 1472; Storms, 2316; 2418, 1419.
Bodie district: McLaughlin, 1671.
Coffee Creek district: Stines, 2299.
eastern: Ball, 119, 120.
Eldorado County: Kimble, 1394.
Inyo Range: Reid, 2023.
Mojave district: Bateson, 164.
Exposed Treasure lode: DeKalb, 702.
Mother lode: Reid, 2021.
Sierra Nevada, western: Lang, 1519.
Canada (general): Ingall, 1267.
Colorado: Lindgren, 1591; 2418, 2419.
Bear Creek: Emmons, 804.
Boulder County: Lindgren, 1599.
Cripple Creek district: Liebenam, 1585; Lindgren and Ransome, 1604; Möllmann, 1765.
Gold Prince mine: Scholl and Herrick, 2141.

Gold—Continued.
Colorado, Gunnison belt: Lakes, 1472.
Hahns Peak field: Gale, 922.
Idaho Springs district: Spurr and Garrey, 2275.
Lake Fork district: Woolsey, 2635.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Georgia: 2418, 2419.
Dahlonega: Lindgren, 1596.
Idaho: MacDonald, 1658; 2418, 2419.
Lost Packer lode: Jennings, 1297.
Murray belt: Lammers, 1494.
Priest Lake district: Courtis, 585.
St. Joe River basin: Collier, 553.
Snake River: Bell, 199.
South Mountain: Bell, 197.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; 2418, 2419.
Mexico, Chihuahua, Dolores mine: Farish, 846.
Durango: Villarello, 2449.
El Oro: Rickard, 2048; Smith, 2248.
Guanajuato, La Luz: Church, 467.
Lluvia de Oro district: Burrows, 365.
Michoacan: Villarello, 2448.
Sinaloa: Merrill, 1723.
Sonora, Altar district: Alexander, 26.
Sahuaripa district: Nelson, 1789.
Zacualpan: Villarello, 2450.
Michigan: Courtis, 586.
Montana: MacDonald, 1658; 2418, 2419.
Little Rockies district: Boynton, 280.
Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Ruby: Hutchins, 1260.
Nevada: Ball, 119, 120; Sharwood, 2183; 2418, 2419.
Bullfrog district: Ransome, 1985; Rice, 2027.
Esmeralda County, Klondike district: Spurr, 2270.
Fairview district: Rice, 2029; Zalinski, 2662.
Giroux mines: Giroux, 965.
Goldfield: Collins, 557, 558; Lincoln, 1587; Ransome, 1984, 1985; Spurr, 2274; Taft, 2339.
Manhattan district: Emmons and Garrey, 808; Rice, 2028.
Pioche: Abbot, 3; Pack, 1854.
Round Mountain camp: Packard, 1856.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
southwestern: Ball, 119, 120.
Tonopah: Rice, 2025, 2026; Taft, 2339.
Wonder district: Zalinski, 2663.
New Mexico: Lindgren and Graton, 1603; 2418, 2419.
Cooney district: Graham, 1007.
Lordsburg region: Jones, 1321.
Santa Fe County: Jones, 1320.
Gold—Continued.
North Carolina: Crosby, 601; Graton, 1025; Pratt, 1951; 2418, 2419.
Nova Scotia: Faribault, 844, 845; Woodman, 2624.
Tangier: Packard, 1857.
Ontario: Collins, 561; Corkill, 578.
Lake Abitibi: Miller, 1757.
Larder Lake: Brock, 308.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276; 2418, 2419.
Quebec, Chibougamau region: Low, 1624.
Santo Domingo: Garrison, 930.
South Carolina: Graton, 1025; Sloan, 2218; 2418, 2419.
South Dakota: Pratt, 1948; 2418, 2419.
Black Hills: Sadtler, 2112.
Tennessee: 2418, 2419.
Texas: 2418, 2419.
United States (general): Read, 1993; 2418, 2419.
Utah: 2418, 2419.
Piute County: Lindgren, 1595
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
Washington: Collier, 554; 2418, 2419.
Wyoming: 2418, 2419.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647, 649.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642
South Pass district: Beeler, 184.
Uinta County: Schultz, 2150.
Yukon, Klondike district: McConnell, 1650.
Whitehorse region: Cairnes, 380; Everette, 831; McConnell, 1648, 1653, 1654; Tyrrell, 2406.

Granite.
Alaska, southeastern: Wright, 2639, 2642.
California: Aubury, 87.
Maine: Dale, 623; Smith, 2233.
Penobscot Bay quadrangle: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
New England: Dale, 624.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
Vermont: Perkins, 1907; Richardson, 2037.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Graphite.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
California: Aubury, 87.
Maine: Smith, 2230, 2231.
Pennsylvania: Law, 1523.
Quebec: Brumell, 338; Cirkel, 469.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
United States (general): Pratt, 1946; 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
Wyoming, Haystack Hills: Ball, 126.

Gravel.
United States: 2419.

Greenland.
Ice cap, thickness of: Schwarz, 2152.
Narsarsuk minerals: Böggild, 251.

Guatemala.
Earthquake of April 19, 1902: Omori, 1822.

Gypsum.
Alaska, southeastern: Wright, 2639, 2642.
California: Aubury, 87.
Colorado, Uncompahgre region: Siebenthal, 1138.
Iowa: Beyer, 229.
Montana: Rowe, 2093.
New Brunswick: Bailey, 98.
New Mexico, northwestern: Shaler, 2175.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
Wyoming: Trumbull, 2396.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 872, 873.
Bighorn Mountain region: Darton, 649.
Laramie district: Siebenthal, 2208.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.

Hawaiian Islands.
Diamond Head, Oahu: Hitchcock, 1166.
Mohokea caldera: Hitchcock, 1167.
Volcanic craters: Pickering, 1927.

History, philosophy, etc.
Age of the earth: Hixon, 1170.
American geology, history of: Merrill, 1736.
Atmosphere, primeval: McKee, 1670.
Chemical evolution of the ocean: Lane, 1504.
Contributions of America to geology: Rice, 2033.
Earth sciences, methods: Chamberlain, 452.
relations: Davis, 664.
Earth's crust, composition of: Clarke, 490.
Geologic day: Lane, 1505.
Geology, problems of: Van Hise, 2421.
Geophysics, problems of: Becker, 171.
Illogical geology: Price, 1954.
Oceanic circulation, influence on climate: Chamberlain, 453.
Physical factor in general geology: Davis, 672.

Hydrozoa.
Stromatoporoids of Guelph formation in Ontario: Parks, 1872.

Idaho.
Economic.
Coal deposits: Ritter, 2069.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Dollarhide mine: Lakes, 1466.
Lost Packer copper-gold lode: Jennings, 1297.
Mining industry: Bell, 195, 196.
Murray gold belt: Lammers, 1494.
Northern: MacDonald, 1658.
Phosphate deposits: Jones, 1317; Weeks and Ferrier, 2507.

Idaho—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Priest Lake mining district: Courtis, 585.
Red Cloud mine: Turner, 2401.
St. Joe River basin: Collier, 553.
Sapphires: Bell, 198.
Seven Devils district: Reid, 2006.
Snake River, gold: Bell, 199; Reid, 2006.
South Mountain: Bell, 197.
White Knob copper deposits: Kemp and Gunther, 1372.
Wood River district: Lakes, 1463.
Stratigraphic.
Northern: MacDonald, 1658.
Paleontology.
Fish remains from Triassic of Aspen Ridge: Goddard, 972.
Shark related to Edestus: Hay, 1105.
Petrology.
Purcell Mountain Range: Daly, 631.

Igneous and volcanic rocks.
General.
Classification: Turner, 2402.
Alaska, Juneau gold belt: Spencer, 2261.
Rampart region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
Turnagain Arm region: Moffit, 1762.
Yukon-Tanana region, Circle quadrangle: Prindle, 1956.
Arizona, Red Mountain: Atwood, 80.
British Columbia, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Graham Island: Ells, 783.
California, eastern: Ball, 120.
Klamath region, Hershey, 1133.
Mojave district: Bateson, 164; DeKalb, 702.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Colorado, Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Clear Creek region: Underhill, 2414.
Cripple Creek district: Lindgren and Ransome, 1604.
Hahns Peak region: Gale, 922.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Routt County: Fenneman and Gale, 862.
Connecticut: Rice, 2031.
Cortlandt series: Hobbs, 1178.
crystalline rocks: Gregory, 1034.
Idaho, Purcell Mountain Range: Daly, 631.
Maine, Penobscot Bay quadrangle: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
southern: Ogilvie, 1815.
Martinique, Mont Pelé: Gentil, 938; Lacroix, 1455, 1456.
Pelé obelisk: Heilprin, 1122.
tridymite, in volcanic rocks: Lacroix, 1453.

Igneous and volcanic rocks—Continued.
Mexico: Guild, 1052; Philippi, 1924; Villafaña, 2447.
Colima: Waitz, 2466.
Guaynopita district: Hovey, 1224.
Jorullo: Ordónez, 1831.
Puebla: Ordónez, 1826.
Sierra de Concepcion del Oro: Burckhardt, 357.
Sierra de Guanajuato: Villarello, Flores, and Robles, 2460.
Sierra de Mazapil et Santa Rosa: Burckhardt, 358.
Sierra Madre Mountains: Warwick, 2479.
Xinantecatl: Flores, 881.
Zacatecas: Burckhardt and Scalia, 363.
Michigan: Lane, 1513.
Black River section: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Montana, Marysville district: Barrell, 149.
Purcell Mountain Range: Daly, 631.
Nevada, Goldfield mining district: Hastings and Berkey, 1091.
Pioche: Pack, 1854.
Robinson mining district: Lawson, 1526.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
southwestern: Ball, 120.
New Brunswick: Ells, 784.
New Hampshire, Belknap Mountains: Pirsson and Washington, 1934.
Red Hill: Pirsson and Washington, 1935.
New Jersey, Newark rocks: Lewis, 1579, 1580, 1583.
New Mexico, Mount Taylor region: Johnson, 1304.
Rio Grande Valley: Lee, 1545.
New York, Adirondacks: Cushing, 616.
Highlands: Berkey, 207.
Long Lake quadrangle: Cushing, 614.
Palisade trap: Julien, 1340.
North Carolina, Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Ontario: Coleman, 546.
Animikie iron range: Silver, 2212.
Lake Nipigon iron ranges: Coleman, 548.
Mattagami Valley: Kerr, 1375.
Michipicoten iron ranges: Coleman, 542.
Sudbury nickel field: Coleman, 539.
Panama: Howe, 1244.
Pennsylvania: Kemp, 1368; Kemp and Ross, 1373.
Quebec, Brome Mountain: Dresser, 743.
Chibougama mining region: Low, 1624.
Igneous and volcanic rocks—Continued.
Quebec, eastern townships: Dresser, 742.
Mount Yamaska: Young, 2660.
St. Francis Valley: Dresser, 365.
Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
South Carolina: Graton, 1025.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Tennessee, Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Texas, Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Virginia: Watson, 2489.
Washington, Snoqualmie quadrangle: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Wisconsin, Fox River Valley: Hobbs and Leith, 1193.
north central: Weidman, 2512.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Devils Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Yukon, White River region: McConnell, 1648.

Illinois.
General.
State geological survey: Salisbury, 2113.
necessity for: Bement, 200.
work of: Bain, 108.
State geologist's report for 1906: Bain, 110.
Economic.
Cannel coal in northern Illinois: Grout, 1050.
Coal: Bain, 100, 112; Parr, 1875, 1876.
analyses: Parr, 1877.
Coal seams, distribution: Bement, 201.
Fire clays: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973.
Glass sand: Burchard, 350.
Lead and zinc deposits: Bain, 99; Davis, 663.
Limestones: Van Horn, 2424.
Mineral industry in 1906: Bain, 113.
Mineral production in 1905: Van Horn, 2423.
Oil fields: Bain, 102, 109; Blatchley, 245.
Saline-Gallatin coal field: DeWolf, 717.
Silica deposits: Bain, 111.
Dynamic and structural.
Fracture systems: Hobbs, 1176.
Stratigraphic.
Calhoun County: Weller, 2522.
Coal districts: White, 2545.
Delafield drill core: Udden, 2410.
East St. Louis area: Bowman and Reeds, 277; Fenneman, 860.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Geologic structure: Weller, 2518.
Geological map: Irving 1277; Weller, 2517, 2524.
Gulf embayment area: Glenn, 969.

Illinois—Continued.
Stratigraphic—Continued.
Hamburg, sections: Weller, 2519.
Paleogeography of St. Peter time: Berkey, 205.
Pre-Richmond unconformity in Mississippi Valley: Weller, 2522.
Superficial deposits along the Mississippi: Fowke, 891.
Paleontology.
Crinoids from Chicago area: Slocom, 2221.
Kinderhook fauna at Hamburg: Weller, 2519.
Trilobites from Niagara of Chicago area: Weller, 2521.
Underground water.
East St. Louis district: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Gulf embayment area: Glenn, 969.
Springfield quadrangle: Savage, 2129.

Indiana.
General.
Geologic history: Blatchley, 244.
Road materials: Blatchley *et al*, 250.
Economic.
Glass-sand industry: Burchard, 354.
Iron ores: Beede and Shannon, 182; Shannon, 2181.
Martin County, iron ores: Beede and Shannon, 182.
Natural gas: Kinney, 1402.
Natural resources: Blatchley, 247, 248.
Peat deposits: Taylor, 2361.
Petroleum industry in 1906: Blatchley, 249.
Princeton petroleum field: Blatchley, 243.
Dynamic and structural.
Travertine deposit in Tippecanoe County: Wilson, 2607.
Weathering of Subcarboniferous limestones: Cumings, 609.
Stratigraphic.
Age of rocks near Kentland: Greene, 1030.
Devonian limestones: Stauffer, 2278.
Esker in Tippecanoe County: McBeth, 1637.
Glacial deposits: Leverett, 1572.
Glacial gravels: Blatchley, 246.
Monroe County: Reagan, 1998.
Paleozoic limestones and shales: Blatchley, 246.
White River area: Shannon, 2180.
Physiographic.
Geographic features: Dryer, 745.
White River drainage: Shannon, 2180.
Paleontology.
Devonian and Mississippian Crinoidea: Rowley, 2094.
Devonian corals: Greene, 1029, 1031, 1032.
Fauna of Salem limestone: Cumings and Beede, 612.

Indiana—Continued.
Mineralogy.
South Bend meteorite: Farrington, 848.

Indian Territory.
General.
Geology and physiography: Condra, 571.
Limonite geodes from Muscogee: Nichols, 1802.
Economic.
Asphaltic coals: Crane, 592.
Muscogee quadrangle: Taff, 2332.
Stratigraphic.
Limestone, new: Condra, 568.
Muscogee quadrangle: Taff, 2332.

Infusorial earth.
California: Aubury, 87.
United States: 2419.

Insecta.
General: Handlirsch, 1071.
American Paleozoic: Handlirsch, 1069.
Ant from Florissant: Cockerell, 516.
Blattoid from Montana Cretaceous: Handlirsch, 1068.
Borings, insect, in Cretaceous lignite: Hollick, 1207.
Butterfly from Florissant: Cockerell, 531.
Carboniferous insects, horizons of: White, 2542.
Caterpillar from Florissant, Cockerell, 531.
Cicada from Florissant: Cockerell, 522.
Cockroaches, geological history of: Sellards, 2167.
Coleoptera from Florissant: Cockerell, 530.
Dragon flies, from Florissant: Cockerell, 528.
Paleozoic, venation of wings: Sellards, 2172.
Florissant insects: Brues, 337; Cockerell, 516, 519, 521, 522, 524–526, 528, 530–535; Wheeler, 2533.
Fly (Sackenia gibbosa) from Green River beds: Cockerell, 525.
Hymenoptera from Florissant: Brues, 337; Cockerell, 521.
Insects and their phylogeny: Handlirsch, 1070.
Maryland Pleistocene insects: Sellards, 2166.
Old-world types at Florissant: Cockerell, 526.
Permian: Sellards, 2168, 2169.
Saw-flies from Florissant: Cockerell, 524.
Tortricid moth: Cockerell, 533.
Tsetse-fly from Florissant: Cockerell, 534.
Wasp from Florissant: Cockerell, 535.
Water-bug from Florissant: Cockerell, 519.
Intrusions. *See* Magmas.

Invertebrata (general). *See also* Anthozoa, Brachiopoda, Bryozoa, Crustacea, Echinodermata, Foraminifera, Insecta, Mollusca, Problematica, Spongida, and Vermes.
Alaska, southeastern, Paleozoic faunas: Kindle, 1400.
Arizona, Fort Apache: Reagan, 2000.
Bermuda Islands: Verrill, 2445.
California, Santa Clara Valley: Crandall, 590.
Summerland district: Arnold, 63.
Cambrian, Cambro-Silurian, and Devonian: Whiteaves, 2555.
Cambrian, Pioche Mountains: Pack, 1855.
transition fauna, from Braintree, Mass.: Shimer, 2204.
Cape Lisburne, Alaska, region: Girty, 966.
Chazy fauna: Raymond, 1987.
Coal measures, Neosho River section, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181.
Color markings retained by a gastropod: Raymond, 1988.
Cretaceous and Tertiary of Arkansas and Louisiana: Veatch, 2436.
Cretaceous of New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Devonian: Clarke, 497.
Canada: Whiteaves, 2555.
Montana, Three Forks: Raymond, 1989.
New York: Slocom, 2219.
Pennsylvania, Altoona section: Kindle, 1397.
Dwarfing of fauna of Salem limestone, Indiana: Smith, 2222.
Franklin: Ami, 39.
Guelph formation: Whiteaves, 2556.
Hell Creek beds of Montana: Brown, 325.
Index fossils of North America: Grabau and Shimer, 1005.
Jurassic fossils from Black Hills: Whitfield and Hovey, 2563.
Kentucky, Silurian and Devonian: Foerste, 884.
Kinderhook fauna: Weller, 2519.
Marine Carboniferous, from Arkansas coal fields: Girty, 967.
Maryland, St. Mary's County: Shattuck, 2191.
Nebraska, Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
New York, Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Ontario: Grant, 1013–1016.
Pembroke area: Ami, 41.
Paleontological work in Canada: Whiteaves, 2551, 2552.
Paleozoic fossils, errata and corrigenda: Whiteaves, 2557.
Pembroke area, Ontario and Quebec: Ami, 41.
Permian Red Beds of Oklahoma and Texas: Beede, 180.
Photographing Ammonites: Böse, 268.
Invertebrata (general)—Continued.
Pleistocene fauna of Maryland: Clark, 481.
Quebec, Pembroke area: Ami, 41.
Salem limestone of Indiana: Cumings and Beede, 612.
Silurian, from Canada: Whiteaves, 2553.
Tertiary, from Atlantic coast province: Brown, 335.
Vermont, St. Albans: Edson, 774.

Iowa.
General.
Assistant state geologist's report: Lees, 1550; Savage, 2127.
State geologist's report: Calvin, 390; Wilder, 2578.
Report on—
Black Hawk County: Arey, 53.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Sac and Ida counties: Macbride, 1639.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Economic.
Cement materials: Beyer, 230; Beyer and Williams, 233; Burchard, 353.
Coals, tests of: Savage, 2126.
Glass-sand deposits: Burchard, 355.
Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Lead and zinc deposits: Bain, 99; Davis, 663.
Limes: Beyer, 232.
Mineral production, in 1905: Beyer, 229.
in 1906: Beyer, 231.
Peat resources: Savage, 2125.
Portland cement: Beyer and Williams, 233.
materials near Dubuque: Burchard, 353.
Quarry products: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Dynamic and structural.
Alluvial changes, recent: Todd, 2379.
Clay slide at the Boone viaduct: Merrick, 1719.
Fracture systems: Hobbs, 1176.
Physiographic.
Mississippi River channel, features of: Calvin, 389.
Stratigraphic.
General: Beyer, 230; Calvin, 387; Todd, 2377.
Black Hawk County: Arey, 53.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Drift exposures: Orr, 1835.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Geological map: Savage, 2130.

Iowa—Continued.
Stratigraphic—Continued.
Geological section: Calvin, 387.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Madison County: Brown, 328.
Paleozoic formations: Beyer and Williams, 233.
Sac and Ida counties: Macbride, 1639.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Paleontology.
Gastropoda, new species: Webster, 2497.
Plant remains: Macbride, 1640.
Westerna, new gastropod from the Hackberry group: Webster, 2496.
Mineralogy.
Amana meteorite: Hinrichs, 1163.
Underground water.
Ground waters: Hendrixson, 1129.

Iron.
General.
Iron ore reserves: Leith, 1554.
Alabama: Eckel, 764; Smith, 2227.
Birmingham district: Burchard, 351.
Lookout Mountain: Phalen, 1917.
Russellville district: Burchard, 352.
Talladega County: Smith, 2247.
Alaska, Matanuska field: Martin, 1682.
British Columbia: Leith, 1552.
California: Aubury, 87; Leith, 1552.
Shasta County: Campbell, 391.
Canada (general): Ingall, 1267.
Colorado: Leith, 1552.
Connecticut, Salisbury district: Hobbs, 1185.
Indiana: Shannon, 2181.
Martin County, Beede and Shannon, 182.
Kentucky, Bath County: Kindle, 1398.
northeastern: Phalen, 1918.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Massachusetts, Salisbury district: Hobbs, 1185.
Mexico, Nuevo Leon: Cabellero, 376.
Minnesota, Crow Wing country: Woodbridge, 2623.
Cuyuna iron range: Leith, 1557; Winchell, 2620.
Mesabi Range: Meeks, 1707.
Vermilion Range: Abbott, 1, 2.
New Jersey: Kümmel, 1432.
New Mexico, Jones field: Emmens, 791.
New York, Adirondack region: Newland, 1794, 1795.
Lyon Mountain: Newland and Hansell, 1796.
Mineville: Granberry, 1010.
St. Lawrence County: Brinsmade, 294.
Salisbury district: Hobbs, 1185.
New Brunswick: Lindeman, 1588.

Iron—Continued.
Nova Scotia: Woodman, 2627.
Torbrook district: Parsons, 1885.
Ontario: Collins, 560; Corkill, 578; Lindeman, 1588; Thompson, 2369.
Animikie iron range: Silver, 2212.
Lake Nipigon region: Coleman, 548; Moore, 1771.
Michipicoten: Coleman, 541, 542; Moore, 1770.
western: Hille, 1158.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Pennsylvania, Berks, and Lebanon counties: Spencer, 2262.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Quebec, Chibougamau region: Low, 1624.
Ottawa Valley: Cirkel, 468.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Tennessee, Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Sweetwater district: Judd, 1329.
United States (general): Birkinbine, 237; Leith, 1552; 2418, 2419.
Utah: Leith, 1552.
Virginia: Eckel, 765; Holden, 1201.
New River-Cripple Creek district: Holden, 1200.
Washington: Leith, 1552.
Snoqualmie quadrangle: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Wyoming: Leith, 1552.
Hartville Range: Ball, 122.
Iron Mountain: Ball, 123.
Sunrise mine: Vallat, 2420.

Isostasy.
Crustal deformation: Lane, 1503.
Geodetic evidence of: Hayford, 1112.
Rigidity of earth: Hoskins, 1217; See, 2160.

Jamaica.
General.
Geology of: Raymond, 1991.
Dynamic and structural.
Earthquake: Brown, 327; Carden and Goldney, 423; Davison, 683; Fuller, 915; Spencer, 2264.
Physiographic.
Karst region; Danes, 639.

Jasper.
California: Aubury, 87.

Jurassic.
Stratigraphy.
Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Cape Lisburne region: Collier, 552.
Cook Inlet region: Paige and Knopf, 1860.
Herendeen Bay field: Paige, 1859.
Matanuska field: Martin, 1682.
Matanuska and Talkeetna basins: Paige and Knopf, 1862.
Turnagain Arm region: Moffit, 1762.

Jurassic—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Alberta, Cascade basin: Dowling, 736.
Moose Mountain district: Cairnes, 381.
California, Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Colorado, Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
western: Cross, 604.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Mexico, Durango: Angermann, 50.
Sierra de Mazapil et Santa Rosa: Burckhardt, 358.
Montana, Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
North Carolina: Stephenson, 2281.
Oregon, southwestern: Diller, 924.
Utah, eastern: Cross, 604.
Sanpete and Sevier valleys: Richardson, 2044.
Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.
Virginia, coastal plain: Clark and Miller, 489.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Devils Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Paleontology.
Baptanodon from Wyoming: Gilmore, 959, 963.
Black Hills: Whitfield and Hovey, 2563.
Mexico, Mazapil: Burckhardt, 359.
Peltoceras from Canada: Whiteaves, 2559.

Kansas.
Economic.
Atchison coal mine: Young, 2659.
Galena-Joplin lead and zinc deposits: Haworth, 1098.
Glass-sand deposits: Burchard, 350, 355.
Independence quadrangle: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Lead and zinc: Bain, 107.
Stratigraphic.
Carboniferous formations: Wooster, 2636.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Loup Fork Miocene: Sternberg, 2283.
Neosho River section: Beede and Rogers, 181.
Paleontology.
Fishes from Kansas chalk: Sternberg, 2284.
Foraminifera from Hooser: Spandel, 2259.

Kansas—Continued
Paleontology—Continued.
Mastodon from Loup fork Miocene: Sternberg, 2285.
Neosho River section: Beede and Rogers, 181.
Rodent from Miocene of Kansas: Gidley, 947.
Vertebrate fossils: Sternberg, 2286.
Mineralogy.
Elm Creek aerolite: Howard, 1241.
Galena-Joplin district: Rogers, 2081.
Modoc meteorite: Farrington, 850: Kunz, 1439, 1443; Merrill, 1733, 1735.
Underground water.
Underflow in Arkansas Valley: Slichter, 2215.

Kaolin.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
Georgia: Veatch, 2443.
Missouri, Bollinger County: Orton, 1836.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.

Karsts.
Illinois, East St. Louis district: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Jamaica: Danes, 639.

Keewatin.
General.
Explorations: McInnes, 1667.
Cape Tatnam region: Dobbs, 725.
Canadian Northern railway: O'Sullivan, 1853.
Hudson Bay from York Factory to Severn River: O'Sullivan, 1852.
James Bay: Wilson, 2604.
Winisk and Attawapiskat rivers: McInnes, 1666.
Paleontology.
Silurian: Whiteaves, 2553.

Kentucky.
General.
Chemical report: Peter, 1911.
Geological survey, report for 1904 and 1905; Norwood, 1807.
Economic.
Bath County, iron: Kindle, 1398.
Big Sandy Valley, coal: Crandall, 589.
Clays, analyses: Gardner, 929.
Crittenden and Livingston counties: Folts, 885.
Jackson's Purchase region: Gardner, 928.
northeastern Kentucky: Phalen, 1921.
Red River Valley: Gardner, 927.
Silurian: Foerste, 883.
western Kentucky: Crider, 596.
Cumberland Gap coal field: Ashley and Glenn, 77; Pultz, 1964.
Elkhorn coal field: Stone, 2310.
Fire-clay deposits: Greaves-Walker, 1027.
Glass-sand industry: Burchard, 354.
Kaolin deposits: Gardner, 926.

Kentucky—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Kenova quadrangle: Phalen, 1920.
Lead deposits: Brinsmade, 296.
Marls, analyses: Gardner, 929.
northeastern, iron ores: Phalen, 1918.
Stratigraphic.
Cumberland Gap field: Ashley and Gleun, 77.
Gulf embayment area: Glenn, 969, 971.
Ordovician formations: Miller, 1748.
Pine Mountain region: Stone, 2313.
Silurian and Devonian formations: Foerste, 884.
western: Glenn, 969, 971.

Labrador.
Dynamic and structural.
Elevated beaches: Fuller, 914.
Paleontology.
Cambrian: Matthew, 1694.

Lakes.
California, Blue Lakes: Holway, 1215.
Glacial: Spencer, 2266.
Indiana: Dryer, 745.
Morainic: Dryer, 745.
Sink-hole lakes in Florida, origin; Sellards, 2165.

Landslides.
Alberta, Frank: Ashworth, 78.
California, earth-flows: Anderson, 47.
Iowa, Boone viaduct: Merrick, 1719.
Montana: Henton, 1130.

Lead.
Arizona, Mowry: Brinsmade, 298.
British Columbia, St. Eugene mine: Stokes, 2306.
Canada (general): Ingall, 1267.
Colorado, Custer County: Brinsmade, 297.
Idaho: MacDonald, 1658.
Red Cloud mine: Turner, 2401.
St. Joe River basin: Collier, 553.
South Mountain: Bell, 197.
Illinois: Bain, 99; Davis, 663.
Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Iowa: Bain, 99; Davis, 663.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Lancaster quadrangle: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Kansas, Galena-Joplin district: Bain, 107; Haworth, 1098; Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Kentucky, Owen County: Brinsmade, 296.
Mexico, Diente: McCormick, 1655.
Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99, 106; Buckley, 342, 344.
Missouri, Granby area: Buckley and Buehler, 346; Perkins, 1906.
Joplin district: Brittain, 303; Buckley, 343; Clerc, 506, 507; Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Madison County: Johnson, 1310.

Lead—Continued.
Montana: MacDonald, 1658.
Nevada, Eureka: Ingalls, 1274.
Pioche: Abbott, 3; Pack, 1854.
New Mexico, Kelly mine: Johnson, 1311.
Lordsburg region: Jones, 1321.
Magdalena district: Haddon, 1061.
Oklahoma, Quapaw district: Crane, 593.
Ontario: Corkill, 578.
Hastings County: Lewis, 1576.
Tennessee: Watson, 1284.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
Utah, Park City: Gow *et al.*, 989, 990.
Virginia: Watson, 2484, 2493.
Wisconsin: Bain, 99; Davis, 663; Edwards, 775; 809; Grant, 1017–1019; Grant and Burchard, 1021; Wheeler, 2531.

Lignite.
Mississippi: Brown, 326.
Montana: Leonard, 1560; Rowe, 2090, 2091.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
northeastern: Kennedy, 1374.

Lime.
Iowa, Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Maine, Knox County: Bastin, 86.
United States: 2418, 2419.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.

Limestone.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
Birmingham district: Butts, 370.
Alaska, southeastern: Wright, 2639.
Illinois: Van Horn, 2424.
Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Kentucky, east central: Foerste, 884.
Maine, Knox County: Bastin, 160.
Penobscot Bay quadrangle: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Mississippi: Eckel, 762.
Missouri, Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Nebraska, Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
New Jersey: Kümmel, 1431.
Ohio: Orton and Peppel, 1837.
Pennsylvania, Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 477.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Lithia minerals.
California: Aubury, 87.
United States: 2418.

Loess.
Origin: Shimek, 2201.
Missouri River loess, origin: Todd, 2378.

Louisiana.
General.
Jennings sheet, cartography: Harris, 1080.
Economic.
Oil fields of Gulf coastal plain: Fenneman, 859.
Sulphur deposits: Baldacci, 117.
Physiographic.
Northern Louisiana: Davis, 680.
Stratigraphic.
Northern Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2438.
Winfield area: Harris, 1079.
Underground water.
Northern Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2438.
Lower Silurian. *See* Ordovician.
Mackenzie.
General.
Peel River region: Camsell, 412, 414.
Magmas and intrusions.
Abyssal igneous injection: Daly, 638.
Auvergnose rocks, size of grain: Lane, 1500.
Cracks, deep, in the earth, possibility of: Lane, 1498.
Dikes: Kemp, 1365.
Gravitational assemblage in granite: Gilbert, 493.
Igneous intrusion, methods of: Becker, 172; Cross, 606; Day, 689; Lawson, 1530; Lindgren, 1602; Smith, 2228; Wright, 2651.
Magmatic differentiation, influence of varying degrees of superfusion upon: Lane, 1501.
through gravitative adjustment: Daly, 631.
Magmatic emanations: Lincoln, 1586.
Marysville district: Barrell, 149.
Mexico: Philippi, 1924.
Occlusions of igneous rock: Julien, 1334.
Okanagan composite batholith: Daly, 632.
Quartz veins of Silver Peak, Nevada: Hastings, 1089.
Magnesite.
California: Aubury, 87; Hess, 1135, 1138.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Maine.
Economic.
Clays, Penobscot Bay region: Bastin, 161.
Feldspar and quartz deposits: Bastin, 162.
Granites: Dale, 623; Smith, 2233.
Graphite, occurrence: Smith, 2230, 2231.
Knox County, lime: Bastin, 160.
Mineral prospect: Smith, 2234.
Penobscot Bay quadrangle: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
new variety: Dale, 622.
Maine—Continued.
Dynamic and structural.
Blazing beach: Penhallow, 1901.
Stratigraphic.
Glacial and interglacial stages: Clapp, 473.
Glaciation: Clapp, 478.
Penobscot Bay quadrangle: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Paleontology.
Brachiopod, new: Williams, 2585.
Devonian: Clarke, 497.
Petrology.
Mt. Desert Island: Frazer, 898.
Prowersose and other unusual rocks: Bastin, 159.
southern Maine: Ogilvie, 1815.
Mineralogy.
Manganotantalite: Schaller, 2136.

Mammalia.
Aquatic life, modifications of limb structure for: Osburn, 1849.
Carnivora from Tertiary of John Day region: Merriam, 1713.
Cetacean, Agarophius pygmæus: True, 2393.
Anoplonassa forcipata Cope: True, 2394.
types in Museum of Comparative Zoology: Eastman, 759.
Chrysochloridæ: Matthew, 1701.
Desmostylus: Merriam, 1711.
Diceratherium: Peterson, 1915.
Didelphyidæ, homologies of stylar cusps in upper molars: Bensley, 204.
Edentate-like remains from the Mascall beds of Oregon: Sinclair, 2213.
Elephants of the Pleistocene: Lucas, 1626.
Equidæ, revision of: Gidley, 948.
Extinction of Mammalia, cause of: Osborn, 1840.
Felidæ from Quaternary of California: Bovard, 272.
Horse, from Mascall beds of Oregon: Gidley, 943.
origin: Cockerell, 514.
Horse family, evolution of: Lull, 1632; Underhill, 2413.
Horses from Oligocene of Assiniboia: Lambe, 1490.
Hyracodon: Lambe, 1849.
Mammal horizons of North America: Osborn, 1843.
Mammal-bearing beds in northwestern Nevada: Merriam, 1716.
Mammalia, reclassification of: Osborn, 1848.
Mammoth, mounted: Osborn, 1844.
tooth from Ohio: McClure, 1646.
Mastodon, from Loup Fork Miocene: Sternberg, 2285.
in Yukon Valley: Osgood, 1851.
Merycochœrus: Douglass, 730.
Merycoidodon: Gilmore, 961.
Merycoidodonts: Douglass, 729–732.

Mammalia—Continued.
Miocene mammals of South Dakota: Matthew, 1702; Matthew and Gidley, 1703.
Occipital condyles, modifications of: Mead, 1704.
Ovibos tooth from Pleistocene gravels near Midway, British Columbia: Lambe, 1493.
Pleistocene Mammalia of Maryland: Lucas, 1627.
Pontolis, n. n. for Pontoleon: True, 2391.
Primates from Wasatch and Wind River regions: Loomis, 1612.
Prorosmarus alleni from the Miocene of Virginia: Berry and Gregory, 227.
Protoceras. *See* Syndoceras.
Quaternary mammals in southern California: Furlong, 920; Merriam, 1712, 1715.
Raccoon from California Pleistocene: Gidley, 944.
Rhinoceros from Nebraska Miocene: Barbour, 130, 138.
Rodent from Kansas Miocene: Gidley, 947.
Rodents from Wasatch and Wind River beds: Loomis, 1614.
Ruminant from Pleistocene of New Mexico: Gidley, 945.
Seal, from Miocene of Oregon: Condon, 565; Wortman, 2638.
from Miocene of Maryland; True, 2392.
Sinopa, osteology: Matthew, 1699.
Suilline remains from Miocene of Nebraska: Peterson, 1913.
Syndoceras, from Nebraska: Barbour, 129, 135.
and Protoceras skulls compared: Barbour, 136.
Tooth-cusp development: Gidley, 942.
Wasatch beds: Loomis, 1615.

Man, fossil.
Lansing man: Fowke, 892.
Nebraska man: Barbour, 131, 140, 141; Barbour and Ward, 142: Gilder, 957; Ward, 2476.
Skeletal remains of early man in North America: Hrdlička, 1250.

Manganese.
California: Aubury, 87.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Manitoba.
Economic.
Coal fields: Dowling, 737.
Stratigraphic.
Surface geology: Chalmers, 449.
Paleontology.
Silurian: Whiteaves, 2553.

Marble.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
Alaska: Rathbun, 1986.
southeastern: Wright, 2639, 2642.

Marble—Continued.
Georgia: McCallie, 1643.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Mexico, Oaxaca: Keilhack, 1351.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
Washington: Rathbun, 1986.

Marl.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
Maryland. Calvert County: Miller, 1750.
St. Mary's County: Miller, 1751.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Marshes.
Formation of: Penhallow, 1898.

Martinique.
Dynamic and structural.
Mont Pelé: Wegener, 1286–1288.
eruptions: Anderson, 48; Berte, 228; Deckert, 699; Geinitz, 986; Heilprin, 1121; Issel, 1278; Jaccaci, 1279; Lacroix, 1447; Lapparent, 1521; Milne, 1760; Verri, 2444.
former eruptions: Jaggar, 1280; Mercalli, 1709.
present condition: Heilprin, 1122; Hovey, 1220.
shattered obelisk: Heilprin, 1123.
sulphate of soda in fumaroles: Lacroix, 1454.
volcanic domes, formation of: Lacroix, 1451.
Mud flows: Lacroix, 1446.
Petrology.
Mont Pelé, cinders from: Gentil, 938.
rocks from: Lacroix, 1455.
spine, composition of: Lacroix, 1456.
Quartz-bearing eruptive rocks: Lacroix, 1450.
Tridymite in volcanic rocks: Lacroix, 1453.
Mineralogy.
Minerals: Lacroix, 1449.
Redondite deposits: Lacroix, 1452.

Maryland.
General.
Physical features: Clark and Mathews, 488.
and bibliography, Calvert County; Shattuck, 2186.
St. Mary's County: Shattuck, 2189.
Soils, Calvert County: Bonsteel and Burke, 255.
St. Mary's County: Bonsteel, 254.
Economic.
Calvert County: Miller, 1750.
Coals: Campbell, 398.
Georges Creek coal field: Parsons, 1879.
Mineral resources: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
St. Mary's County: Miller, 1751.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.

Maryland—Continued.
Dynamic and structural.
Anticlinal domes in the Piedmont: Mathews, 1690.
Physiographic.
Calvert County: Shattuck, 2187.
St. Mary's County: Shattuck, 2188, 2190.
Terraces of coastal plain: Davis, 677.
Stratigraphic.
Calvert County: Shattuck, 2188.
Cretaceous deposits: Clark, 483.
Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Geological map: 1689.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Pliocene and Pleistocene: Shattuck, 2184.
St. Mary's County: Shattuck, 2191.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Paleontology.
Ithaca fauna: Swartz, 2328.
Mesozoic flora of the coast plain: Berry, 216.
Paleodevonian: Ohern, 1816.
Pleistocene: Clark, 481, 482; Hay, 1102; Hollick, 1209, 1210; Lucas, 1627; Sellards, 2166; Ulrich, 2411.
Seal from the Miocene: True, 2392.
Mineralogy.
Siderite and barite: Schaller, 2134.
Underground water.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.

Massachusetts.
General.
Pebbles at Harwich (Cape Cod): Julien, 1343.
Economic.
Clays of Cape Cod: Fuller, 912.
Davis pyrites mine: Rutledge, 2108.
Salisbury district, iron ores: Hobbs, 1185.
Physiographic.
Cape Cod, physiographic features of: Allorge, 29.
Stratigraphic.
Cape Cod, glacial geology: Allorge, 29; Fuller, 912; Wilson, 2608, 2610.
Glacial deposits at Third Cliff: Bowman, 275.
Glacial geology, Nantucket and Cape Cod: Wilson, 2612.
Glacial stages: Clapp, 473; Fuller, 912, 913; Wilson, 2608, 2610.
Mt. Greylock, geological history of: Dale, 620.
Nantucket, glacial geology: Wilson, 2608, 2610.
Pleistocene beds of Sankaty Head, Nantucket: Wilson, 2611.
Roxbury conglomerate: Mansfield, 1674.
Paleontology.
Cambrian fauna from Braintree: Shimer, 2204.
Cretaceous flora: Hollick, 1203.

Massachusetts—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Cretaceous Pityoxyla: Jeffrey and Chrysler, 1291.
Trilobite from Cambrian: Shimer, 2203.
Petrology.
Medford dike: Lane, 1500.
Mineralogy.
Datolite from Westfield: Krans and Cook, 1426.
Minerals at Worcester: Rand, 1979.
Octahedrite, brookite, and titanite from Somerville: Palache, 1863.
Olivine in serpentine of Chester and Middlefield: Palache, 1865.
Phenacite and zoisite: Palache, 1864.
Quartz after prochlorite at Cranston and Worcester: Emerson, 789.

Meetings. *See* Associations.
Mercury. *See* Quicksilver.

Metamorphism.
Appalachians, southern: Graton, 1025.
By combustion of hydrocarbons: Arnold and Anderson, 68.
Contact metamorphism, Robinson mining district, Nevada: Lawson, 1526.
in relation to ore deposits: Park, 1868.
Coals changed by heat in Colorado: Lakes, 1464, 1470.
Glaucophane-bearing rocks in California: Smith, 2242.
In siliceous sandstone: Merrill, 1742, 1743.
Marysville district: Barrell, 149.
Metamorphic cycle: Leith, 1558.
Spontaneous combustion of coal: Lakes, 1474.

Meteorites.
General.
Analyses of iron meteorites classified: Farrington, 853.
Collection, largest American: Gratacap, 1024.
Etching for photographic purposes: Preston, 1953.
Formation of: Allen *et al.*, 28.
Meteorite studies: Farrington, 854.
Monograph on: Baker, 115.
Ward's work upon: Farrington, 851.
Amana, Iowa: Hinrichs, 1163.
Canyon Diablo: Merrill and Tassin, 1744; Tassin, 2360.
Chambord, Quebec: Johnston, 1314.
Coon Butte, Arizona: Barringer, 152; Barringer and Tilghman, 153; Farrington, 852; Mallet, 1672; Munk, 1776; Tilghman, 2376.
Elm Creek, Kansas: Howard, 1241.
Estacado: Howard and Davison, 1242
Hendersonville, North Carolina: Merrill, 1740.
Jerseyite: Goldsmith, 973.

Meteorites—Continued.
Modoc, Kansas: Farrington, 850; Kunz, 1439, 1443; Merrill, 1733, 1735.
Rich Mountain, North Carolina: Merrill, 1741.
Selma, Alabama: Hovey, 1232; Merrill, 1739.
Shelburne, Ontario: Farrington, 848.
South Bend, Indiana: Farrington, 848.
Texas: Howard, 1240.
Willamette, Oregon: Eberle, 761; Hovey, 1229.

Mexico.
General.
Axalapazco de Tacámbaro: Rubio, 2096.
Chavarrillo, Santa Maria Tatetla, Vera Cruz, et Orizaba: Böse, 259.
Chiapas and Tabasco: Halse, 1067.
Chihuahua: Seamon, 2155.
Choix-Guadalupe y Calvo mining districts: Warwick, 2480.
Esperanza à México: Ordóñez, 1828.
Geologic and geographic aspects: Hill, 1151.
Geological structure: Aguilera, 20.
Geology and natural resources: Hill, 1156.
Guaynopita district, Chihuahua: Hovey, 1223, 1228.
International Geological Congress, Tenth, excursions: Hovey, 1231.
Isthme de Tehuantepec: Böse, 265.
México à Jalapa: Ordóñez, 1827.
México à Patzcuaro et Uruapam: Ordóñez, 1830.
México à Tehuacán: Aguilera, 15.
Oolites, formation of: Cayeux, 447.
Progress of geology in Mexico: Aguilera, 14.
San Luis Potosí à Tampico: Böse, 264.
Sierra Almoloya: Hill, 1152, 1155.
Sierra de Guanajuato: Villarello *et al.*, 2460.
Sierra de Ozumatlán: Caballero, 377.
Sierra Madre of Chihuahua: Hovey, 1225, 1235, 1236.
Sonoran glaciation: McGee, 1662; Merrill, 1721.
Tehuacán à Zapotitlán et San Juan Raya: Aguilera, 16.
Tehuantepec, Isthmus of: Hovey, 1233.
Zacatecas: Burckhardt and Scalia, 363.
Economic.
Aguascalientes, Santa Francisca mine: Cook, 574.
Aranzazu, Zacatecas: Villarello, 2456.
Arzate, Durango: Villarello, 2449.
Asientos copper district: Newman, 1797.
Bolanos: Behr, 187.
Cananea copper deposits: Brinsmade, 301.
Chihuahua, Dolores mine: Farish, 846.
zinc: Wornester, 2637.

Mexico—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Chiluca and Cantera: Roll and Ordóñez, 2080.
Coal: Guerra, 1051; Ritter, 2069; Thomas, 2368.
Coahuila: Ludlow, 1628.
Copete district, Sonora: Merrill, 1722.
Copper mines: Weed, 2502.
Diente: McCormick, 1655.
El Doctor mines: Murphy, 1777.
El Oro: Rickard, 2048; Smith, 2248.
Fresnillo: Church, 466.
Guanajuata, La Luz mines: Church, 467.
Iron, Carrizal, Nuevo Leon: Caballero, 376.
Lluvia de Oro district: Burrows, 365.
Los Pilares mine, Nacozari: Emmons, 796.
Mapimi: Villarello, 2455, 2459.
Mercury deposits: Merrill, 1720; Villarello, 2451.
Minas Nuevas à Hidalgo del Parral: Robles, 2079.
Mineral resources: Hill, 1154; Merrill, 1728.
Oaxaca, Etla, marble: Keilhack, 1351.
Taviche district: Place and Elton, 1936.
Parral district: Garrison, 931.
Petroleum: Bustamente, 366; Guerra, 1051.
Pinguico mine, Guanajuato: Church, 465.
Planchas de Plata: Merrill, 1725.
Sahuaripa district, Sonora: Nelson, 1789.
Santiago y Anexas mines, Michoacan: Villarello, 2448.
Sierra de Guanajuato: Villarello *et al.*, 2460.
Sierra Madre Mountains: Bagg, 94; Warwick, 2479.
Sinaloa: Merrill, 1723.
Sonora, Altar district: Alexander, 26.
copper: Merrill, 1730.
erosion and oxidation: Merrill, 1731.
heretical vein types: Merrill, 1727.
Sahuaripa district: Nelson, 1789.
Santa Cruz copper camp: Merrill, 1729.
shear zones: Merrill, 1726.
Sulphur mines, Sierra de Banderas: Böse, 260.
Toluca, Almoloya y Lerma, peat: Alcalá, 22.
Vera Cruz, petroleum: Ordóñez, 1833.
Veta Madre: Rickard, 2054.
Zacatecas: Flores, 882.
Sierras de Mazapil y Concepcion del Oro, phosphates: Burckhardt, 361.
Zacualpan: Villarello, 2450.
Dynamic and structural.
Fault system of eastern Santa Eulalia: Knapp, 1408.

Mexico—Continued.
Dynamic and structural—Continued.
Intrusions, recent: Philippi, 1924.
Ixtlán, geysers: Waitz, 2465.
Mexican plateau, tectonic history of: Hill, 1152.
Michoacán geyser region: Cabellero, 375.
San Andrés, postparoxysmic phenomena: Waitz, 2464.
Valle de Santiago, craters of explosion: Ordóñez, 1832.
Volcanic necks, examples of: Ordóñez, 1824.
Volcanoes: Aguilera, 19, 20; Cadell, 378; Cleland, 505; Hobson, 1196; Koenigsberger, 1422.
Citlaltepetl and Popocatepetl: Keyes, 1391.
Colima: Diaz, 719; Dodge, 726; Waitz, 2466.
Colima, Toluca, and Popocatepetl; Hovey, 1239.
Jorullo: Ordóñez, 1831; Hobson, 1195; Villafaña, 2447.
Nevado de Toluca and Jorullo: Hobson, 1195.
Xinantecatl: Flores, 881.
Physiographic.
Arid regions, formations of: Hill, 1153.
Delta of Rio Colorado: McDougal, 1661.
Northern Mexico, its deserts, plateaus, and canyons: Hovey, 1230.
Pit craters: Davis, 682.
Volcanic craters of Puebla: Ordóñez, 1826.
Stratigraphic.
Arcaicas rocas: Ordóñez, 1825.
Archaique du cañon de Tomellín: Ordóñez, 1829.
Cerro de Muleros pres ciudad Juarez: Böse, 261.
Chihuahua, Guaynopita district: Hovey, 1238.
Coahuila, gisements carbonifères: Aguilera, 17.
Cretaceous of Colima: Angermann, 51.
Durango, Mapimi: Angermann, 52.
San Pedro de Gallo: Angermann, 50.
Geology, outline of: Aguilera, 18.
Glaciation in Sonora: McGee, 1662; Merrill, 1721.
Intrusions, recent: Philippi, 1924.
Monterey et Saltillo: Böse, 263.
Paleozoic in Sonora: Merrill, 1724.
Parral: Waitz, 2467.
Parras: Böse, 262.
Sierra de Concepcion del Oro: Burckhardt, 357.
Sierra de Mazapil et Santa Rosa: Burckhardt, 358.
Triassic, marine, in Zacatecas: Burckhardt, 360.
Paleontology.
Aviculidæ from Triassic of Zacatecas: Frech, 901.
Mexico—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Jurassic fauna of Mazapil: Burckhardt, 359.
Plant remains in basalt: Solórzano and Hobson, 2257.
Pleistocene fossils from Lower California: Böse, 267.
Pliocene fauna from Vera Cruz: Böse, 266.
Senonian Mollusca from Cardenas: Böse, 258.
Tertiary faunas: Böse, 257.
Petrology.
Eruptive rocks, central Mexico: Guild, 1052.
Jorullo: Villafãna, 2447.
Sierra de Concepcion del Oro: Rosenbusch, 2088.
Sierra de Mazapil: Rosenbusch, 2089.
Parral: Waitz, 2467.
Roca verde de Zacatecas: Rosenbusch, 2087.
Mineralogy.
Calcites from Guanajuato: Kreutz, 1429.
Gems and precious stones: Kunz, 1441.
Minerals of Maguarichic: Bagg, 93.
Wollastonite from Santa Fé mine: Collins, 559.
Zoisite from Lower California: Farrington, 849.
Underground water.
Ahumada, artesian wells: Escobar, 812.
Ixtlán, geysers: Waitz, 2465.
Jiutepec: Villarello, 2454.
Michoacan geyser region: Caballero, 375.
Queretaro: Villarello, 2458.
Mica.
General.
Mica and the mica industry: Colles, 551.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
California: Aubury, 87.
Ontario: Corkill, 578, 579.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
Wyoming, Hartville uplift: Ball, 125.
Michigan.
General.
Porcupine Mountains and Isle Royale: Ruthven, 2107.
State geologist's report: Lane, 1499, 1508.
Economic.
Bay County: Cooper, 575.
Coals: Fraser, 896, 897.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Lake Superior copper district: Stevens, 2291.
Keweenaw Point: Lane, 1509.
Salt water in the Lake mines: Lane, 1510.
Nonesuch copper mine: Corey, 577.

Michigan—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Oil and gas prospects: Lane, 1516.
Peat: Davis, 660.
Dynamic and structural.
Lateral erosion in rivers: Jefferson, 1287.
Limonite-sand concretions from Spring Lake: Nichols, 1802.
Salt water in Lake mines: Lane, 1510.
Scaurs on the River Rouge: Jefferson, 1286.
Physiographic.
Menominee, Dickinson, and Iron counties: Russell, 2104.
Physical geography: Cooper, 576; Jefferson, 1288.
Scaurs on the River Rouge: Jefferson, 1286.
Stratigraphic.
Bay County: Cooper, 575.
Black River section: Gordon, 984; Gordon and Lane, 985.
Devonic, lower: Grabau, 997.
Dikes, granitic, genetic connections of: Lane, 1513.
Drumlins: Russell, 2106.
Grand Traverse region: Leverett, 1568.
northern: Russell, 2101.
Geological section, pre-Ordovician: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Keweenaw Point: Lane, 1507, 1509.
Lake Whittlesey and the Arkona beaches: Taylor, 2362.
Marquette region, glacial phenomena: Davis, 662.
Menominee, Dickinson, and Iron counties, surface geology of: Russell, 2104.
Monroe and Wayne counties: Nattress, 1785.
Sylvania sandstone: Grabau, 1002.
Paleontology.
Schoharie fauna: Grabau, 994.
Petrology.
Auvergnose rocks: Lane, 1500.
Mineralogy.
Sulphur and celestite at Maybee: Kraus and Hunt, 1427.
Sulphur deposits at Woolmith quarry: Kraus, 1423.
Underground water.
Bay County: Cooper, 575.
Northern peninsula: Leverett, 1659.
Salt water in Lake mines: Lane, 1502.
Southern peninsula: Leverett *et al.*, 1573, 1574.
Water supplies, municipal: Leverett, 1571.

Mineral paint.
California: Aubury, 87.
Canada (general): Willimott, 2589.
Georgia: Burchard, 356.
Pennsylvania, Lehigh Gap: Eckel, 769.
Tennessee: Burchard, 356.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Mineral resources. *See* Economic *under the various States.*

Mineral waters.
Alaska, southeastern: Wright, 2639.
From crystalline rocks: Fuller, 907.
Genesis: Ritter, 2067.
Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Mineral and hot springs: Lakes, 1465.
Thermal waters, genesis: Gautier, 934.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
West Virginia, Pan Handle counties: Grimsley, 1046.
Wyoming, Bighorn basin: Fisher, 872.

Mineralogy (general). *See also* Meteorites *and* Technique. *For regional see under the various States. For particular minerals see list p.* 314.
Amphibole, composition: Penfield and Stanley, 1893.
classification: Murgoci, 1779.
Black sands, minerals of: Warren, 2478.
Cæsium, chromates of: Fraprie, 895.
Corundum minerals, occurrence: Pratt, 1947.
Crystallography, essentials of: Kraus, 1424.
Fusion under high temperature: Day, 687.
Gems and precious stones of North Carolina: Kunz, 1440.
Gnomonic projection: Rogers, 2085.
Hardness of minerals, determination of: Kip, 1403.
Lime-silica minerals: Day *et al.*, 690; Day and Shepherd, 691, 692.
Luminescent spodumene: Wherry, 2534.
Magnesian pyroxenes and amphiboles, artificial: Wright, 2650.
Mineral characters, synopsis of: Richards, 2036.
Mineral solution and fusion under high temperatures and pressure: Day, 688.
Mineralogical notes: Eakle, 753; Palache, 1864; Schaller, 2136.
Mineralogy, elements of (text-book): Moses and Parsons, 1775.
Minerals and their occurrence (text-book): Miller, 1756.
Minerals of the composition of $MgSiO_3$: Allen *et al.*, 28.
Molybdite, composition: Guild, 1053; Schaller, 2135.
Optic axial angle, measurement of: Wright, 2653.
Paragenesis, glaucophane-bearing rocks of California: Smith, 2242.
Temiskaming ores: Campbell and Knight, 408.
Phosphorescent calcites: Headden, 1119.
Quartz crystals, formation of: Wherry, 2536.

Mineralogy (general)—Continued.
Rock minerals, character and determination: Iddings, 1266.
Soda-leucite, re-formation of: Read and Knight, 1997.
Tables of minerals: Penfield, 1891.
Wollastonite and pseudo-wollastonite: Allen and White, 27.
Minerals described. *See* list p. 314.

Minnesota.
Economic.
Crow Wing County, iron: Woodbridge, 2623.
Cuyuna iron range: Leith, 1557; Winchell, 2620.
Mesabi Range, iron: Meeks, 1707.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Vermilion Range, Ely trough, iron: Abbott, 1, 2.
Dynamic and structural.
Folding produced by glacial action: Sardeson, 2121.
Physiographic.
Buffalo River, meandering of: Griggs, 1043.
Stratigraphic.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Keweenawan at Lake of the Woods: Winchell, 2619.
Paleogeography of St. Peter time: Berkey, 205.

Miocene. *See* Tertiary.

Miscellaneous.
Correspondence relating to a study of crystalline rocks: Hobbs, 1180.
Correspondence relating to a survey of Arkansas coal fields: Branner, 287.
Geology in its relations to topography: Branner, 281.
Geology of Jell: Kemp, 1361.
Ice age, ignored theory of: Chamberlin, 455.
Limeless ocean of pre-Cambrian time: Daly, 636.
Mining, mineral, and geological law: Shamel, 2179.

Mississippi.
Economic.
Cement materials: Crider, 598; Eckel, 762.
Clays: Logan, 1608; Logan and Hand, 1609.
Lignite: Brown, 326.
Mineral resources: Crider, 595.
Stratigraphic.
General: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 595.
Post-Eocene formations: Smith, 2226.
Underground water.
Water resources: Crider and Johnson, 599; Logan, 1607; Logan and Perkins, 1610.
Mississippian. *See* Carboniferous.

Missouri.
General.
State geologist's biennial report: Buckley, 340.
Economic.
Bollinger County, kaolin deposits; Orton, 1836.
Fire clays: Wheeler, 2530.
Glass-sand deposits: Burchard, 350, 355.
Granby area: Buckley, 341; Perkins, 1906.
Joplin district: Buckley, 343; Brittain, 303; Clerc, 506, 507; Herrick, 1132; Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Lead and zinc, Granby area: Buckley and Buehler, 346.
Madison County, lead: Johnson, 1310.
Road materials: Buckley, 345.
St. Louis district, clay resources: Fenneman, 861.
Dynamic and structural.
New Madrid earthquake: Fuller, 909, 910.
Stratigraphic.
Glen Park section: Weller, 2519.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Paleogeography of St. Peter time: Berkey, 205.
Superficial deposits along the Mississippi: Fowke, 891.
Paleontology.
Kinderhook at Glen Park: Weller, 2519.
Mineralogy.
Minerals of Granby area: Buckley and Buehler, 346.
Phosphorescent calcites: Headden, 1116.
Zinc blende from Joplin: Garrison, 933.
Underground water.
General: Shephard, 2194.

Molding sand. *See also* Sand.
Wisconsin: Ries and Gallup, 2065.

Mollusca. *See also* Cephalopoda, Gastropoda, *and* Pelecypoda.
California, southern, Tertiary: Arnold, 60, 62, 63; Arnold and Anderson, 67.
Colorado, Florissant: Cockerell, 523.
Eocene from Alabama: Aldrich, 25.
John Day and Mascall beds: Stearns, 2280.
Land and fresh-water, from Quaternary of Defiance County, Ohio: Sterki, 2282.
Mexico, Lower California: Böse, 267.
Pleistocene, Maryland: Clark, 482.
South Carolina: Pugh, 1963.
Senonian, Mexico: Böse, 258.
Tertiary, Mexico: Böse, 257.
Washington: Reagan, 2002.

Molybdenite.
British Columbia: Evans, 817.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Quebec: Wilson, 2615.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.

Monazite.
North Carolina: Böhm, 252; Sterrett, 2289.
South Carolina: Böhm, 252; Sloan, 2218; Sterrett, 2289.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Montana.
Economic.
Bear Creek coal fields: Fisher, 871.
Belt formation, copper deposits: Collen, 550.
Carbon County coals: Darton, 652.
Coal deposits: Parsons, 1883; Ritter, 2069; Rowe, 2090–2092; Tarr, 2345.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Dawson, Rosebud, and Custer counties, coal fields: Leonard, 1564.
Great Falls coal field: Fisher, 874.
Gypsum deposits: Rowe, 2093.
Lignite deposits: Leonard, 1560; Rowe, 2090.
Little Rockies mining district: Boynton, 280.
Northwestern: MacDonald, 1658.
Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Ruby, gold dredging: Hutchins, 1260.
Dynamic and structural.
Landslide: Henton, 1130.
Physiographic.
Continental divide at Butte, shifting: Weed, 2498.
Rocky Mountain front: Martin, 1686.
Stratigraphic.
Algonkian formations: Walcott, 2470.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
glacial geology: Salisbury, 2116.
Hell Creek beds of upper Cretaceous: Brown, 325.
Keewatin ice sheet, Montana lobe: Calhoun, 384.
Marysville district: Barrell, 149.
Northwestern: MacDonald, 1658.
Ordovician rocks: Darton, 644.
Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Paleontology.
Blattoid from the Cretaceous: Handlirsch, 1068.
Champsosaurus, osteology: Brown, 322.
Devonian fauna near Three Forks: Raymond, 1989.
Hoploparia from the Cretaceous: Whitfield, 2561.
Kootanie plants from Great Falls coal field: Knowlton, 1418.
Merycoidodonts from the Miocene: Douglass, 731, 732.
Tortoise from Laramie beds: Riggs, 2066.

Montana—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Unionidæ from the Laramie: Whitfield, 2562.
Petrology.
Marysville district: Barrell, 149.
Purcell Mountain Range: Daly, 631.
Mont Pelé. *See* Martinique.

Mounds, natural.
Origin: Campbell, 395; Farnsworth, 847; Hill, 1150; Hobbs, 1186; Udden, 2407; Veatch, 2430, 2436, 2437.

Museums and collections.
South Carolina College, cabinets of: Martin, 1679.

Natural bridges.
Utah: Lakes, 1477; Parsons, 1884.

Natural gas.
General: Redwood, 2005.
Alberta: Denis, 710.
Moose Mountain district: Cairnes, 381.
British Columbia: Denis, 710.
Colorado, White River: Lakes, 1476.
Illinois, southeastern: Blatchley, 245.
Indiana: Kinney, 1402.
Kansas, Independence quadrangle; Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Ohio, Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Ontario: Corkill, 578; Coste, 581.
Kent County: Knight, 1411.
Pennsylvania, Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475, 477.
Beaver quadrangle; Woolsey, 2634.
Burgettstown and Claysville quadrangles: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Greene County: Stone and Clapp, 2314.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
West Virginia, Panhandle counties: Grimsley, 1046.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.

Nebraska.
General.
Morrill geological expedition: Barbour, 134, 139.
State geologist's biennial report: Barbour, 133.
Economic.
Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
Coal, workable: Barbour, 137.
Glass-sand deposits: Burchard, 355.
Honey Creek coal mine: Barbour, 132.
Oil and gas possibilities: Condra, 567.
Physiographic.
Physical geography: Condra, 569.

Nebraska—Continued.
Stratigraphic.
Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
Glacial: Condra, 566.
Miocene of western Nebraska: Peterson, 1916.
Republican River Valley: Condra, 570.
Paleontology.
Agate Spring fossil quarry: Peterson, 1915.
Human remains in the loess: Barbour, 131, 140.
Mammal from Sioux County, Syndoceras: Barbour, 129, 135.
Nebraska man: Barbour, 141; Barbour and Ward, 142; Gilder, 957; Ward, 2476.
Paleontological trip: Osborn, 1847.
Rhinoceros from Miocene of Sioux County: Barbour, 130, 138.
Suilline remains from the Miocene: Peterson, 1913.
Vertebrates from the Miocene: Peterson, 1916.
Underground water.
Republican River Valley: Condra, 570.
Underflow of South Platte Valley: Slichter and Wolff, 2216.

Nevada.
Economic.
Bullfrog mining district: Ransome, 1984; Rice, 2027.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Ely copper deposits: Bullock, 348; Ingalls, 1273; Ralph, 1978.
Eureka silver-lead mines: Ingalls, 1274.
Fairview district: Zalinski, 2662.
Giroux mines: Giroux, 965.
Gold and silver at Fairview: Rice, 2029.
Gold tellurides: Sharwood, 2183.
Goldfield: Collins, 557, 558; Hastings, 1090; Hastings and Berkey, 1091; Lincoln, 1587; Ransome, 1984, 1985; Spurr, 2274; Taft, 2339.
Combination mine: Collins, 557.
Klondike district: Spurr, 2270.
Manhattan district: Emmons and Garrey, 808; Rice, 2028.
Mining in southern Nevada: Taft, 2341.
Pioche: Abbot, 3; Pack, 1854.
Quartz veins of Silver Peak: Hastings, 1089.
Robinson mining district: Lawson, 1526; Lindgren, 1598.
Round Mountain camp: Packard, 1856.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
Silver Peak quartz veins: Hastings, 1089.
Southern Nevada mining districts: Taft, 2342.
Southwestern: Ball, 119, 120.
Tonapah district: Lindgren, 1593; Rice, 2025, 2026; Taft, 2339.

Nevada—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Ward camp: Plate, 1937.
Wonder district: Zalinski, 2663.
Yerington copper deposits: Jennings, 1298.
Zinc deposit at Spring Mountains: Bain, 101.
Dynamic and structural.
Detrital slopes: Blake, 242.
Faulting, Berlin mine: Daggett, 619.
Bullfrog district: Emmons, 807.
Robinson district: Lawson, 1526.
Sierra Nevada fault zone: Reid, 2015.
Tonapah volcanoes: Lakes, 1469.
Physiographic.
The desert, its resources, water supply, and development: Bailey, 96.
Deserts: Chapman, 464.
Stratigraphic.
Goldfield district: Hastings, 1090; Hastings and Berkey, 1091.
Triassic deposits: Smith, 2243.
Paleontology.
Cambrian fossils from Pioche Mountains: Pack, 1855.
Carnivora from Tertiary of John Day region: Merriam, 1713.
Cestraciont teeth from the Triassic: Wemple, 2526.
Mammal-bearing beds of middle Tertiary Age: Merriam, 1716.
Mammoths: Louderback, 1621.
Reptile, marine, from the Triassic: Merriam, 1714.
Stickleback fish: Hay, 1104.
Petrology.
Goldfield district: Hastings and Berkey, 1091.
Robinson district: Lawson, 1526.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271,

New Brunswick.
General.
Charlotte County: Johnston, 1312.
Tobique River Valley: Parks, 1871.
Transcontinental Railway surveys: Johnston, 1313.
Economic.
Gypsum deposits: Bailey, 98.
Iron ores: Lindeman, 1588.
Nickel-copper ores: Dickson, 720.
Southern: Ellis, 782.
Dynamic and structural.
Strain in rock: Stead, 2279.
Physiographic.
Notes on physiography: Ganong, 925.
Stratigraphic.
Metamorphic and volcanic rocks: Ells, 784.
Southern: Ells, 782.
Paleontology.
Archæozoon: Matthew, 1696.
Cambrian fossils: Matthew, 1695.
Devonian plants: Matthew, 1694, 1697.
Devonic fossils: Clarke, 497.
Little River group flora: Matthew, 1693.

New Brunswick—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Silurian and Devonian plants: Matthew, 1697.
Silurian fish: Matthew, 1696.

Newfoundland.
Coal-boring operations in Humber Valley: Howley, 1248.
Geology and mineral resources: Gratacap, 1023.
Mineral statistics, 1905: Howley, 1249.

New Hampshire.
Stratigraphic.
Glacial stages: Clapp, 473.
Petrology.
Belknap Mountains: Pirsson and Washington, 1934.
Red Hill: Pirsson and Washington, 1935.

New Jersey.
General.
State geologist's report: Kümmel, 1430, 1434.
Economic.
Building stones: McCourt, 1657.
Copper deposits: Keith, 1356.
Glass-sand industry: Kümmel and Gage, 1436.
Limestones of Sussex and Warren counties: Kümmel, 1431.
Mining industry: Kümmel, 1432, 1435.
Newark (Triassic) copper ores: Lewis, 1578, 1581.
Peat deposits: Kümmel, 1433; Parmelee and McCourt, 1874.
Schuyler copper mine: Granberry, 1011, 1012.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Trap rocks for road construction: Lewis, 1582.
Dynamic and structural.
Changes along the coast: Haupt, 1096.
Concretions from Redbank sands: Willcox, 2581.
Physiographic.
Double crest of Second Watchung Mountain: Lewis, 1577.
Stratigraphic.
Cretaceous formations: Clark, 483; Knapp, 1407; Weller, 2515.
Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Newark trap rocks: Lewis, 1579, 1580, 1583.
Paleontology.
Cliffwood clays, fauna: Weller, 2516.
flora: Berry, 214.
Cretaceous faunas: Weller, 2520.
Plants from the Magothy formation: Berry, 225.
Tilia from the Pleistocene: Berry, 220.
Mineralogy.
Calcite from West Paterson: Whitlock, 2567.
Jerseyite: Goldsmith, 973.
Pyrite: Kraus and Scott, 1428.
Pyrites and marcasites: Lee, 1538.

New Mexico.
General.
Geology and physiography: Frost and Walter, 902.
Economic.
Anthracite coal: Griffith, 1041.
Burro Mountains, copper: Lang, 1520; Wade, 2463.
turquoise: Zalinski, 2664.
Coal: Ritter, 2069.
Durango-Gallup field; Schrader, 2142; Shaler, 2176.
Engle field: Lee, 1542.
northern: Judd, 1333.
Cooney district: Graham, 1007.
Copper, Zuñi Mountains: Schrader, 2143.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Durango-Gallup coal field: Schrader, 2142; Shaler, 2176.
clay deposits: Shaler and Gardner, 2177.
Engle coal field: Lee, 1542.
Fort Stanton Reservation, coal: Campbell, 404.
Gypsum: Shaler, 2175.
Jones iron fields: Emmens, 791.
Kelly mine: Johnson, 1311.
Kelly zinc camp: Brinsmade, 295.
Lordsburg region: Jones, 1321.
Mescal Canyon coal field: Keyes, 1386.
Mine inspector's report: Sheridan, 2195, 2196.
Mineral deposits: Lindgren and Graton, 1603.
Mineral resources: Jones, 1319.
Placers of Santa Fe County: Jones, 1320.
Raton coal field: Judd, 1332.
Rio Grande Valley: Gordon, 981.
Una del Gato coal field: Campbell, 403.
Zinc, Kelly camp: Brinsmade, 295.
Magdalena district: Haddon, 1061.
Physiographic.
Afton craters: Lee, 1547.
Aggraded terraces of the Rio Grande: Keyes, 1393.
Mesa de Maya, physiographic significance of: Keyes, 1389.
Mt. Taylor region, volcanic necks: Johnson, 1304.
Pecos Valley: Lee, 1539.
Physiographic features: Johnson, 1302; Keyes, 1383.
Santa Fe peneplain: Campbell, 575.
Tertiary peneplain: Robinson, 2078.
Volcanic craters: Keyes, 1387.
Stratigraphic.
Afton craters: Lee, 1547.
Carboniferous formations: Keyes, 1377.
Carboniferous coal measures in Sierra Ladrones: Keyes, 1382.
Dakotan series: Keyes, 1379.
Geological section: Keyes, 1380.
Magdalena and Black Range region: Gordon, 980.

New Mexico—Continued.
Stratigraphic—Continued.
Mississippian formations of Rio Grande Valley: Gordon, 981.
Mt. Taylor region, volcanic necks: Johnson, 1304.
Paleozoic formations: Gordon and Graton, 983.
Pennsylvanian formations of Rio Grande Valley: Gordon, 982.
Pre-Cambrian at Hamilton mine: Lindgren, 1590.
Rio Grande Valley: Lee, 1545.
Mississippian formations: Gordon, 981.
Pennsylvanian formations: Gordon, 982.
Red Beds: Lee, 1546.
Roswell area: Fisher, 870.
Tertiary terranes: Keyes, 1388, 1390.
Unconformities, significance of: Keyes, 1378.
Paleontology.
Lime Creek fauna of Iowa at Lake Valley: Keyes, 1384.
Ruminant from the Pleistocene: Gidley, 945.
Snails: Cockerell, 515.
Mineralogy.
Endlichite: Bowman, 274.
Underground water.
Rio Grande Valley: Lee, 1545.
Roswell area: Fisher, 870.
Soda spring: Eddy, 771.

New York.
General.
Director of science, second report: Clarke, 493.
third report: Clarke, 500.
Drift bowlder with magnetite: Hollick, 1208.
Lake Champlain: Clarke, 497.
Preglacial channels of lower Hudson Valley: Berkey, 206.
State geologist's report: Clarke, 494.
Vassar College region: Shattuck, 2192.
Economic.
Adirondack region, magnetites: Newland, 1794, 1795.
Building stones, tests: McCourt, 1656.
Feldspar and quartz deposits: Bastin, 163.
Hematite mining in St. Lawrence County: Brinsmade, 294.
Magnetite deposits at Mineville: Granberry, 1010.
Magnetite mines at Lyon Mountain: Newland and Hansell, 1796.
Mining and quarry industry: Newland, 1790, 1793.
Salisbury district, iron ores: Hobbs, 1184.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
chemical composition: Hillebrand, 1159.
Talc in northern New York: Brinsmade, 293.

New York—Continued.
Dynamic and structural.
Caves: Clarke, 500.
Earthquake records at Albany: Clarke, 500; Newland, 1791.
Faulting, postglacial: Woodworth, 2631.
Fracture systems: Hobbs, 1176.
Glacial erosion in longitudinal valleys: Carney, 430.
Glacial rock sliding: Jones, 1318.
Niagara Falls, recession of: Adams, 5; Gilbert, 955; Hall, 1065; Spencer, 2265.
Oscillations during Cambro-Silurian: Cushing, 617.
Quartz nodule with radiate structure: Davison, 685.
Vassar College region: Shattuck, 2192.
Physiographic.
Adirondacks: Kemp, 1362, 1370.
Catskill Mountains: Heilprin, 1126.
Clove Valley Pleistocene lake basin: Gratacap, 1022.
Drumlinoids of the Catatonk quadrangle: Hubbard, 1251.
Drumlins: Fairchild, 837, 839.
Finger Lake region: Dryer, 744.
gorges of: Tarr, 2348.
Genesee Falls: Grabau, 999.
Hudson Valley: Kemp, 1369.
Long Island: Veatch, 2434.
Manhattan Island: Julien, 1341.
Outwash drift: Carney, 430.
Scarps in the Adirondacks: Davis, 666.
Stratigraphic.
Abandoned shore lines: Woodworth, 2632.
Asymmetric differentiation in a syenite bathylith: Cushing, 616.
Buffalo quadrangle: Luther, 1633.
Cambro-Silurian oscillations: Cushing, 617.
Catatonk quadrangle, drumlinoids: Hubbard, 1251.
Champlain basin, paleogeography of: Ruedemann, 2098.
Chazy formation: Raymond, 1987.
Clove Valley Pleistocene lake basin: Gratacap, 1022.
Cornwall limonite beds: Hartnagel, 1086.
Drumlins: Fairchild, 837, 839.
Finger Lake region: Tarr, 2347.
pre-Wisconsin drift: Carney, 429.
Geologic formations, nomenclature of: Clarke, 482.
Gilbert Gulf: Fairchild, 840.
Glacial drainage: Fairchild, 835.
Glacial stages: Fuller, 913.
Glaciation, Catskill Mountains: Rich, 2035.
Manhattan Island: Julien, 1336.
Highlands, basal gneisses of: Berkey, 207.
Indian Ladder section: Prosser, 1961.
Irondequoit Bay: Fairchild, 834.

New York—Continued.
Stratigraphic—Continued.
Iroquois extinction: Fairchild, 842.
Ithaca section: Williams, 2583, 2584, 2586.
Keuka Valley, wave-cut terraces: Carney, 431.
Lake Erie basin, glacial waters: Fairchild, 836.
Long Island: Veatch, 2434.
Long Lake quadrangle: Cushing, 614.
Manhattan Island, glaciation: Julien, 1337, 1338.
Medina sandstone: Grabau, 1001.
Minnewaska region: James, 1284.
New York City, stability of rock foundations: Julien, 1340.
Oneida conglomerate: Grabau, 992; Hartnagel, 1083.
Ontario section of eastern New York: Hartnagel, 1082.
Outwash drift: Carney, 432.
Palisade trap: Julien, 1340.
Penn Yan-Hammondsport quadrangles: Luther, 1634.
Pre-Cambrian rocks, correlation: Adams *et al.*, 13.
Rochester and Ontario Beach quadrangles: Hartnagel, 2.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Shawangunk Mountains: Clarke, 499.
Skunnemunk Mountain region: Hartnagel, 1084.
Triassic outcrop on Staten Island: Hollick, 1205.
Vassar College region: Shattuck, 2192.
Well records on Long Island: Veatch and Bowman, 2441.
Paleontology.
Amber of Staten Island, origin: Hollick, 1204.
Bryozoa of the Rochester shale: Bassler, 157.
Cephalopoda of the Beekmantown and Chazy formations: Ruedemann, 2097.
Chazy formation, fauna of: Raymond, 1987.
Chemung fauna of Ithaca section: Williams, 2586.
Cretaceous Pityoxyla: Jeffrey and Chrysler, 1692.
Cretaceous plant remains: Hollick, 1203; Hollick and Jeffrey, 1212.
Cryptozoa from Ordovician deposits: Seely, 2163.
Devonian fossils from western New York: Slocum, 2219.
Devonic fishes: Eastman, 760.
Eurypterus fauna of Shawangunk grit: Clarke, 499, 501.
Fossil forest fire: Hollick, 1206.
Gymnosperms from Cretaceous of Kreischerville: Hollick and Jeffrey, 1213.
Hypsocrinus: Springer and Slocom, 2268.
New York—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Insect borings in Cretaceous lignite: Hollick, 1207.
Paleobotany of Onondaga: Schneider, 2139.
Paleozoic fossils, types of: Clarke, 500.
Pelmatozoa from the Chazy: Hudson, 1253.
Reticularia lævis, range and distribution: Kindle, 1396.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Tertiary and Cretaceous plants: Penhallow, 1895.
Tree trunk from Middle Devonic: White, 2544.
Petrology.
Adirondack syenite bathylith, asymmetric differentiation in: Cushing, 616.
Manhattan Island: Hovey, 1224.
peridotite dike: Kunz, 1438.
Mineralogy.
Lyon Mountain: Whitlock, 2565.
calcite: Whitlock, 2566.
Underground water.
Long Island: Veatch, 2431, 2433, 2435.

Niagara Falls.
Recession of: Adams, 5; Gilbert, 955; Hall, 1065; Spencer, 2265, 2266.

Nicaragua.
General.
San Juan Valley: Merz, 1745.
Dynamic and structural.
Earthquakes: Jones, 1322.
Volcanoes: Chamberlin, 451; Jones, 1322.

Nickel.
North Carolina, Webster: Barlow, 146.
Ontario: Ingall, 1267.
Cobalt district: Bell, 192; 418; Courtis, 584; Rickard, 2053.
Sudbury region: Barlow, 147; Browne, 336; Coleman, 539, 549; Hixon, 1172; Stokes, 2304; Thompson, 2370.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Nickel Mountain: Kay, 1345.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2490, 2493.

Nitrate.
California: Bailey, 95; Turner, 2400.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Nomenclature. *See under* Stratigraphic.

North Carolina.
Economic.
Barytes industry: Judd, 1331.
Building and ornamental stones: Pratt, 1949; Watson and Laney, 2494.
Copper: Eames, 755.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Gems: Kunz, 1440.
Gold deposits: Crosby, 601; Graton, 1025.
Gold Hill copper mine: Nicholas, 1800.

North Carolina—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Mica deposits: Sterrett, 2287, 2288.
Mining industry, in 1905: Pratt, 1950.
in 1906: Pratt, 1951.
Monazite: Böhm, 252; Sterrett, 2289.
Nantahala quadrangle: Keith, 1352.
Nickel deposits of Webster: Barlow, 146.
Ore deposits of eastern gold belt: Crosby, 601.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Tin deposits: Graton, 1025; Hess, 1139.
Union copper mines: Nicholas, 1799.
Dynamic and structural.
Currituck Banks: Cobb, 508.
Dunes along coast: Cobb, 511.
Fracture systems: Hobbs, 1176.
Physiographic.
Core Bank: Cobb, 512.
Terraces in coastal plain: Johnson, 1299.
Stratigraphic.
Core Bank: Cobb, 512.
Mesozoic deposits of coastal plain: Stephenson, 2281.
Nantahala quadrangle: Keith, 1352.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Pleistocene terracing in coastal plain: Johnson, 1299.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Paleontology.
Cretaceous floras: Berry, 221, 224.
Pleistocene flora: Berry, 222.
Rhoetic flora of Moncure shales: Cobb, 510.
Mineralogy.
Cassiterite: Headden, 1115.
Gems: Kunz, 1440.
Hendersonville meteorite: Merrill, 1740.
Rich Mountain meteorite: Merrill, 1741.
Underground water.
Ground and deep waters: McCarthy, 1644.
Improvement of water in wells: Fuller, 908.

North Dakota.
General.
State geologist's report: Leonard, 1562.
Economic.
Clays: Babcock, 91; Babcock and Clapp, 92; Clapp, 470; Clapp and Babcock, 471; Leonard, 1564.
Lignite: Leonard, 1560; Wilder, 2577.
Stratigraphic.
Geology of clay formations: Leonard, 1563.
Paleontology.
Merycoidodonts: Douglass, 731.

Northwest Territories.
Surface geology: Chalmers, 449.

Nova Scotia.
Economic.
Ainslie and North Cheticamp, barytes deposits: Poole, 1943.
Bedded leads in relation to mining policy: Woodman, 2624.
Five Islands, barytes deposits: Hutchinson, 1265.
Gold fields: Faribault, 844, 845
Iron deposits: Woodman, 2627.
Mineral resources: Gilpin, 964; Piers, 1929.
Tangier gold deposits: Packard, 1857.
Torbrook iron district: Parsons, 1885.
Western: Fletcher, 880.
Dynamic and structural.
Earthquake of March 21, 1904: Woodman, 2625.
Faults of Battery Point: Fulton, 919.
Subsidence, at Louisbourg: McIntosh, 1668.
of the Atlantic coast: Poole, 1941.
Physiographic.
Continental shelf off Nova Scotia: Poole, 1942.
Stratigraphic.
Bore-hole records: Weatherbe, 2495.
in Cumberland County: Brown, 331.
Conglomerate capping Cambrian, age of: Poole, 1940.
Cumberland coal basin: Woodman, 2666.
Northwestern: Fletcher, 879.
Structure and succession at North Sydney and Sydney mines: De Wolfe, 718.
Paleontology.
Silurian and Devonian plants: Matthew, 1697.

Ocher.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
Georgia: Watson, 2483.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Ohio.
General.
Geological survey, history of: Prosser, 1960.
publications, index to: Derby, 712.
Geology, bibliography of: Prosser, 1962.
Economic.
Glass-sand industry: Burchard, 354.
Kenova quadrangle, coal: Phalen, 1920.
Limestone resources and lime industry: Orton and Peppel, 1837.
Salt deposits: Bownocker, 278.
Sand-lime brick: Peppel, 1903.
Steubenville quadrangle, oil and gas: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Dynamic and structural.
Subsidence of west end of Lake Erie: Mosely, 1773.

Ohio—Continued.
Stratigraphic.
Carboniferous: Stevenson, 2294, 2295.
Columbus and Sandusky formations: Swartz, 2329.
Columbus esker: Morse, 1772.
Devonian: Stauffer, 2277, 2278.
Geologic formations: Prosser, 1960.
Glacial dam at Hanover: Carney, 433.
Licking County, Perry township: Carney, 427.
Ordovician at Cincinnati: Bassler, 156.
Scioto Illinoian lobe in Licking County: Carney, 428.
Spring Valley gorge, origin: Scheffel, 2138.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Stratigraphy: Prosser, 1960.
Paleontology.
Land and fresh-water Mollusca, Defiance County: Sterki, 2282.
Mammoth's tooth: McClure, 1646.

Oil. *See* Petroleum.

Oklahoma.
Economic.
Oil fields: Gould, 988.
Quapaw district, lead and zinc: Crane, 593.
Dynamic and structural.
Sand-barite crystals: Nichols, 1802.
Paleontology.
Permian red beds fauna: Beede, 180.
Petrology.
Ægirite and riebeckite rocks: Rogers, 2086.

Oligocene. *See* Tertiary.

Ontario.
General.
Durham County, Coleman, 538.
Hamilton Scientific Association, geological section, report of: Neill, 1787.
Lake Nipigon to Lac Seul, survey from: Collins, 561.
Lake Superior region between the Pic and Nipigon rivers: Collins, 560.
Lake Temagami to Spanish River: Wilson, 2614.
Larder Lake district: Brock, 308.
Mattagami Valley exploration: Kerr, 1375.
Muskoka district: Walker, 2474.
Ontario meeting of American Institute of Mining Engineers: 418.
Ottawa Field-Naturalist's Club, geological work of: Ami and Wilson, 44.
Peterborough district: Johnston, 1315.
Peterborough, Prince Edward, and Simcoe sheets: Johnston, 1316.
Economic.
Animikie iron range: Silver, 2212.

Ontario—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Antik-Okan nickeliferous pyrrhotite deposits: Hille, 1157.
Bruce copper mines: Williams, 2582.
Bureau of Mines, report: Gibson, 941.
Clays: Baker, 66.
Cobalt mining district: Bell, 191, 192, 194; Courtis, 584; Frank, 894; George, 939; Hardinge, 1074; Hardman, 1076; Hotchkiss, 1218; Loring, 1617; MacDonald, 1659; Miller, 1758; Parks, 1873; Rickard, 2053; Stokes, 2303; Van Hise, 2422.
Bonanza mines: Hutchinson, 1264.
genesis of ores: Hixon, 1173.
vein formation: Tyrrell, 2405.
Craigmont, corundum: Haultain, 1095.
Eldorado copper mine: Burrows, 364.
Helen iron mine, Michipicoten: Coleman, 541.
Iron ores: Hille, 1158; Lindeman, 1588; Thompson, 2369.
James Bay: Wilson, 2604.
Kent County, oil and gas: Knight, 1411.
Lake Abitibi gold deposits: Miller, 1757.
Lake Nipigon iron ranges: Coleman, 548; Moore, 1771.
Lead: Lewis, 1576.
Mattagami Valley: Kerr, 1375.
Michipicoten iron ranges: Coleman, 541, 542; Moore, 1770.
Michipicoten Island: Willmott, 2602.
Mines of Ontario: Corkill, 578.
Montreal River silver district: Meeks, 1708.
Natural gas and petroleum: Coste, 581.
Nickeliferous pyrrhotites, microstructure of: Campbell and Knight, 411.
Nipissing mine, Cobalt: George, 939.
Pembroke sheet: Ells, 788.
Pyrites: Fraleck, 893.
Secondary enrichment in copper ores: DeKalb, 700.
Silver mining at Cobalt: Frank, 894.
Sudbury nickel ores: Barlow, 147; Browne, 336; Coleman, 539, 549; Hixon, 1171, 1172; Stokes, 2304; Thompson, 2370.
Temagami Reserve silver district: Mattair, 1691.
Temiskaming ores: Campbell and Knight, 408, 410.
Tilbury and Romney oil fields: Coste, 582, 583.
Dynamic and structural.
Fracture systems: Hobbs, 1176.
Granitization of Huronian schists: Bell, 189.
Physiographic.
Niagara Falls: Spencer, 2263, 2265, 2266.

Ontario—Continued.
Stratigraphic.
Animikie iron range: Silver, 2212.
Essex and Kent counties: Nattress, 1785.
Grenville-Hastings unconformity: Miller and Knight, 1759.
Huronian ice age: Coleman, 544.
Huronian north of Lake Superior: Bell, 189.
Pembroke sheet: Ellis, 788.
Pre-Cambrian rocks; Adams *et al.*, 13.
Lake Temiskaming region: Miller, 1754.
Sudbury region: Coleman, 539, 546.
Paleontology.
Bryozoa from the Niagara: Bassler, 157.
Collecting notes: Grant, 1013–1016.
Cybele: Narraway and Raymond, 1783.
Guelph fossils: Whiteaves, 2556.
Pembroke sheet, lists of fossils from: Ami, 41.
Pleistocene flora: Penhallow, 1897.
Stromatoporoids of Guelph formation: Parks, 1872.
Petrology.
Michipicoten area: Bell, 189.
Nepheline syenite: Adams, 9.
Mineralogy.
Cobaltite: DeLury, 703.
Pseudomorph after laumontite: Graham, 1008.
Shelburne meteorite: Farrington, 848.

Ordovician.
Stratigraphy.
General.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Paleogeography of St. Peter time: Berkey, 205.
Alabama, Birmingham district: Butts, 370.
Alaska, upper Yukon: Brooks and Kindle, 321.
Arkansas, Ozark region: Purdue, 1967.
northern: Purdue, 1970.
California, eastern: Ball, 120.
Colorado: Darton, 644, 648.
Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Georgia: Watson, 2483.
Illinois: Bain, 99; Weller, 2517, 2524.
Calhoun County: Weller, 2523.
East St. Louis district: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Hamburg section: Weller, 2519.
Pre-Richmond unconformity: Weller, 2522.
Indiana: Bassler, 156; Greene, 1030.
Indian Territory, Muscogee quadrangle: Taff, 2332.
Iowa: Bain, 99; Beyer, 230; Beyer and Williams, 234; Burchard, 353; Calvin, 387.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.

Ordovician—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Iowa, Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Kentucky: Bassler, 156; Miller, 1748.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Minnesota: Berkey, 205.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Glen Park section: Weller, 2519.
Montana: Darton, 645.
Nevada, Pioche Mountains: Pack, 1854, 1855.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
southwestern: Ball, 120.
New Mexico: Gordon and Graton, 983.
New York: Brown, 333.
Champlain basin: Ruedemann, 2098.
Highlands: Berkey, 207.
Medina sandstone: Grabau, 1001.
Oneida conglomerate: Hartnagel, 1083.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Ohio: Bassler, 156.
Ontario, Pembroke sheet: Ells, 788.
Pennsylvania, South Mountain: Stone, 2318.
Quebec, Mount Yamaska: Young, 2660.
St. Francis Valley: Dresser, 739.
Tennessee, Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Texas, Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
Utah, Uinta Mountains: Emmons, 798; Weeks, 2506.
Vermont: Edson, 774; Richardson, 2037; Seely, 2163.
Virginia: Bassler, 158.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Wisconsin: Bain, 99; Berkey, 205.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Lancaster quadrangle: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
north central: Weidman, 2512.
Wyoming: Darton, 644.
Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 645.
Paleontology.
Beekmantown: Ruedemann, 2097; Seely, 2163.
Bryozoa, James' types: Bassler, 156.
Canada: Whiteaves, 2555.
Cephalopoda, Beekmantown and Chazy: Ruedemann, 2097.
Chazy: Hudson, 1253; Raymond, 1987; Ruedemann, 2097; Seely, 2163.

Ordovician—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Cryptozoa from Vermont and New York: Seely, 2163.
D'Orbigny's types figured: Boule and Thevenin, 270.
Franklin: Ami, 39.
Pelmatozoa from Chazy, of New York: Hudson, 1253.
Pembroke area, Ontario and Quebec: Ami, 41.

Ore deposits, origin.
General: Bancroft, 127, 128; Coleman, 545; Hixon, 1174; Kemp, 1360, 1366; Koch, 1421; Lindgren, 1589, 1597, 1600; Merrill, 1731; Miller, 1753; Nicholas, 1798; Nichols, 1803; Read, 1994; Ritter, 2070; Shamel, 2178; Spurr, 2273; Stokes, 2301; Sullivan, 2324, 2325; Villarello. 2457; Winchell, 2617, 2618.
Arizona, Cochise mining district: Kellogg, 1358.
Block faulting and ore deposition: Jenney, 1295.
California, Mojave district: Bateson, 164.
Cerargyritic ores: Keyes, 1392.
Clinton red fossil-ore of Lookout Mountain: Phalen, 1917.
Cobalt ores: Hixon, 1173; Tyrrell, 2405; Van Hise, 2422.
Colorado, Downtown district of Leadville: Emmons and Irving, 803.
Contact deposits: Kemp, 1366.
Copper-iron sulphides, secondary enrichment: Read, 1992; Sullivan, 2324.
Copper ores: Fernekes, 865; Lane, 1510.
Lake Superior: Fernekes, 864; Lane, 1512.
Nevada, Robinson district: Lindgren, 1598.
Yerington: Jennings, 1298.
New Jersey: Lewis, 1578.
Virginia: Weed and Watson, 2504.
Copper, silver, and gold, experiments on solution, transportation, and deposltion of: Stokes, 2300.
Field work needed in study of: Coleman, 545.
Flssure veins and ore deposits as water ways: Lakes, 1458.
Gold, association with alunite in Goldfield district: Lincoln, 1587; Ransome, 1985.
concentration in Klondike: Tyrrell, 2406.
Gold ores of Alaska: Spencer, 2261.
Interaction of minerals and water solutions: Sullivan, 2325.
Iron ores, Animikie iron range: Silver, 2212.
Kentucky, northeastern: Phalen, 1918.

Ore deposits, origin—Continued.
Iron ores, Salisbury district: Hobbs, 1185.
Vermilion Range: Abbott, 1.
Lead and zinc ores, Galena-Joplin district: Clerc, 506, 507; Haworth, 1098.
Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99, 106; Buckley, 342.
Virginia-Tennessee region: Watson, 2484.
Wisconsin: Grant, 1019.
Lead ore, Ontario: Lewis, 1576.
Magnetite deposits, Adirondack region: Newland, 1794.
Pennsylvania, Berks and Lebanon counties: Spencer, 2262.
Nevada, Klondike district: Spurr 2270.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
Nickel and copper ores of Sudbury: Browne, 336; Coleman, 549.
Nickeliferous pyrrhotites, microstructure of: Campbell and Knight, 409, 411.
Ocher deposits: Watson, 2483.
Ore deposits in serpentine: Forstner, 890.
Pockets in gold veins: Harrison, 1081.
Pyrite, origin: Willmott, 2603.
oxidation of: Read, 1995; Winchell, 2616.
Pyrite and marcasite, action on, by various solutions: Stokes, 2301.
Quartz veins of Silver Peak, Nevada: Hastings, 1089.
Quicksilver ores of California: Aubury, 86.
Salt water in mines: Lane, 1502.
Secondary enrichment of copper-iron sulphides: Read, 1994.
Striations, meaning of: Bucke, 339; Reid, 2022.
Sudbury nickel ores: Browne, 336; Coleman, 549.
Sulphide ores: Coleman, 543.
Sulphur deposits, Mapimi: Villarello, 2459.
Woolmith quarry: Kraus, 1423.
Utah, Ontario mineral belt: Jenney, 1295.

Oregon.
General.
Human implements in an abandoned river channel: Kemp, 1371.
Economic.
Coal deposits: Ritter, 2069.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Mineral resources: Stafford, 2276.
Nickel Mountain: Kay, 1345.
Seven Devils and Snake River districts: Reid, 2006.
Dynamic and structural.
Glaciers of Mt. Hood: Reid, 2008.
Physiographic.
John Day region: McClung, 1645.

Oregon—Continued.
Stratigraphic.
Eocene: Diller, 723.
Glaucophane schists: Louderback, 1618.
John Day region: McClung, 1645; Merriam and Sinclair, 1717.
Mesozoic sediments: Diller, 724.
Paleontology.
Edentate-like remains from the Mascall beds: Sinclair, 2213.
Eocene flora and fossils: Diller, 723.
Horse from the Mascall beds: Gidley, 943.
Mollusca from the John Day and Mascall beds: Stearns, 2280.
Seal from the Miocene: Condon, 565; Wortman, 2638.
Tertiary faunas of the John Day region: Merriam and Sinclair, 1717.
Petrology.
Glaucophane schists: Louderback, 1618.
Mineralogy.
Willamette meteorite: Eberle, 761; Hovey, 1229.

Orogeny.
Abyssal igneous injection with relation to mountain building: Daly, 633, 638.
Appalachian revolution: Willis, 2595.
Mexican plateau: Hill, 1152.
Mountain formation, cause of: See, 2158, 2162.
Synclinorium and anticlinorium: Rice, 2032.

Oscillation. *See* Changes of level.

Ostracoda. *See* Crustacea.

Ozokerite.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Utah: Taff and Smith, 2338.

Paleobotany.
Age and localities of supposed Jurassic fossils: Veatch, 2432.
Amber, from coastal plain: Berry, 219.
on Staten Island, origin: Hollick, 1204.
Alaska, Cape Lisburne region: Knowlton, 1417; White, 2543.
Arkansas coal measures: White, 2546.
Autophytographs: Cobb, 509.
Brandon lignite fossils: Ami, 37; Jeffrey and Chrysler, 1291; Perkins, 1908, 1909.
Charred wood, fossil: Hollick, 1206.
Cliffwood clays, flora: Berry, 214.
Codonotheca, spore-bearing organ: Sellards, 2174.
Colorado, Florissant: Cockerell, 518, 520, 526; Hollick, 1211.
Comptonia: Berry, 215.
Cretaceous: Berry, 210, 211, 212, 214; Hollick, 1203; Hollick and Jeffrey, 1212.
Cucumites species, nomenclature of: Cockerell, 513.

Paleobotany—Continued.
Cycads, American fossil: Wieland, 2574.
Devonian, from New Brunswick: Matthew, 1694.
Flower, Tertiary, from Florissant, Colorado: Hollick, 1211.
Forest fire, fossil: Hollick, 1206.
Gymnosperms, of North America: Penhallow, 1896.
New York, Kreisherville: Hollick and Jeffrey, 1213.
Hell Creek beds of Montana: Brown, 325.
Illinois coal measures: White, 2545.
International boundary survey: Penhallow, 1900.
Kootanie plants from Great Falls coal field of Montana: Knowlton, 1418.
Leaf rafts and fossil leaves: Berry, 218.
Leaf variations: Penhallow, 1894.
Little River group flora: Matthew, 1693.
Lycopod, from Devonian: White, 2547.
Magothy formation: Berry, 225.
Mesozoic flora of Atlantic coast plain: Berry, 216, 221.
Mosses, Tertiary, from Florissant: Britton and Hollick, 304.
Pityoxyla, Cretaceous: Jeffrey and Chrysler, 1292.
Plant remains in basalt, Mexico: Solórzano and Hobson, 2257.
Plants, fossil, sketch of: Berry, 213.
Tertiary and Cretaceous: Penhallow, 1895.
Pleistocene flora, Alabama: Berry, 223.
Canada: Penhallow, 1897.
Maryland: Hollick, 1209, 1210.
North Carolina: Berry, 222.
Virginia: Berry, 217.
Protophyllocladus subintegrifolius, stomata of: Berry, 226.
Quercus hatcheri: Knowlton, 1419.
Rhoetic flora of Moncure shales: Cobb, 510.
Silurian and Devonian, from Canada: Matthew, 1697.
Tilia from New Jersey Pleistocene: Berry, 220.
Tree trunk from New York Devonian: White, 2544.
Wood, fossil, from Texas: Penhallow, 1899.

Paleoclimatology.
General: Frech, 900, 901; Manson, 1676; Taber, 2330.
Carboniferous: Barrell, 150.
Climatic conditions at Nome, Alaska, during the Pliocene: Dall, 628.
Climatic variations, extent and causes: Gregory, 1039.
Cretaceous: Bibbins, 235.

Paleoclimatology—Continued.
Geologic climates, influenced by possible reversal of deep-sea circulation: Chamberlin, 453.
Glacial epoch, causes: Hilgard, 1147.
Glacial epochs: David, 657.
Jurassic: Burckhardt, 362.
Quaternary: Huntington, 1257.
Relation of fossil floras to climate and coal beds: Lakes, 1467.

Paleogeography.
Champlain basin in Ordovician time: Ruedemann, 2098.
Continental outlines in Tertiary time: Matthew, 1699.
Devonian of eastern North America: Clarke, 496.
Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2438.
Mississippi Valley in St. Peter time: Berkey, 205.
New York, Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.

Paleontology (general). *See also the classes of animals and* Paleobotany. *For stratigraphic see under the different systems. For regional see under the various States.*
Alternation of fossil faunas: Keyes, 1385.
Caustic potash in cleaning fossils: Böse and Vigier, 269.
Early surroundings of life: Lane, 1515.
Evolution as it appears to the paleontologist: Osborn, 1846.
Fossilization, conditions of: Hartzell, 1087.
Limeless ocean of pre-Cambrian time: Daly, 636.
Molds of fossils, taking impressions of: Slocom, 2220.
Problems of paleontology: Osborn, 1838.
Relations to other branches of science: Woodward, 2630.
Types, in collections of Boston Society of Natural History: Cushman, 618.
in New York State Museum: Clarke, 500.

Panama.
Geology of Canal Zone: Howe, 1244–1246.

Peat.
Indiana, northern: Taylor, 2361.
Iowa: Savage, 2125.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Mexico: Alcalá, 22.
Michigan: Davis, 660.
New Jersey: Kümmel, 1433; Parmelee and McCourt, 1874.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Vermont: Perkins, 1907.

Pebbles.
Polished: George, 940.
Stretched: McCallie, 1642.

Pelecypoda. *See also* Mollusca.
Aviculidæ from Trias of Zacatecas: Frech, 901.
California, southern, Tertiary: Arnold, 62.
Devonian: Clarke, 497.
Eocene from Alabama: Aldrich, 25.
Indiana, Salem limestone: Beede, 178.
Pecten from Nome gravels: Dall, 628.
Pectens, Tertiary and Pleistocene, of California: Arnold, 57.
Unionidæ from the Laramie clays of Montana: Whitfield, 2562.
Venus shells in New York City: Wilson, 2609.

Pennsylvania.
General.
Geology as related to agriculture: Stout, 2323.
Topographic and geologic survey commission report: 1902.

Economic.
Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475, 477.
Beaver quadrangle: Woolsey, 2634.
Berks and Lebanon counties, magnetite deposits: Spencer, 2262.
Burgettstown and Claysville quadrangles, oil and gas: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Cambria County, clays: Phalen and Martin, 1923.
Clarion quadrangle, clays: Lines, 1605.
coal: Lines, 1606.
Clays and shales of central Pennsylvania: Ashley, 72.
Clearfield coal field: Ashley, 71.
Coal: Boileau, 253; Seddon, 2156; Tower, 2388.
anthracite: Althouse, 32; Griffin, 1041; Joyce, 1327.
Buck Mountain: Althouse, 31.
Coal fields, bituminous, map of: Halberstadt, 1063.
Coal mining in Hazleton district: Parsons, 1878.
Graphite: Law, 1523.
Greene County, oil and gas: Stone and Clapp, 2314.
Johnstown, coal: Phalen, 1922.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Lehigh Gap, paint ore: Eckel, 769, 770.
Mineral resources: Demming, 704–709; Stout, 2322.
Mount Holly Springs, phosphorus ore: Stose, 2321.
Nineveh and Gordon oil sands in Greene County: Clapp, 472.
Petroleum: 2389.
Punxsutawney and Glen Campbell coal fields of Indiana and Jefferson counties: Peck and Ashley, 1888.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
South Mountain, clays: Stose, 2320.

Pennsylvania—Continued.
Dynamic and structural.
Faulting in central Pennsylvania: Ashley, 70.
Physiographic.
General: Tower, 2387.
Stratigraphic.
Altoona section, Devonian: Butts, 367.
Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475, 477.
Beaver quadrangle: Woolsey, 2634.
Burgettstown and Claysville quadrangles: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Carboniferous: Stevenson, 2294, 2295.
Devonian section, near Altoona: Butts, 367.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Mauch Chunk shale: Barrell, 150.
Pottsville formation: Grabau, 995.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
South Mountain: Stose, 2318.
Paleontology.
Devonian faunas near Altoona: Kindle, 1397.
Reptilian remains in the Pennsylvanian near Pittsburg: Raymond, 1990.
Petrology.
Peridotite dike in coal measures: Kemp, 1368; Kemp and Ross, 1373.
Mineralogy.
Euxenite from Delaware: Law, 1524.
Mineral localities around Philadelphia: Benge and Wherry, 203.
Pyrite from Cornwall: Travis, 2390.
Scapolite: Wherry, 2535.

Pennsylvanian. *See* Carboniferous.

Pentremites. *See* Echinodermata.

Permian. *See* Carboniferous.

Petroleum.
General: Redwood, 2005.
Bibliography of: Redwood, 2005.
Formation of: Plotts, 1938.
Alberta: Daly, 635; Denis, 710.
Moose Mountain district: Cairnes, 381.
Alaska, Controller Bay: Martin, 1684.
Yakutat Bay: Tarr, 1201.
British Columbia: Denis, 710.
California, Colorado Desert: Bowers, 273.
Los Angeles field: Arnold, 59; 386; Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Santa Clara Valley, Puente Hills, and Los Angeles districts: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Canada (general): Ells, 785.
Colorado: Lakes, 1478.
Yampa field: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Illinois: Bain, 102, 109.
southeastern: Blatchley, 245.

Petroleum—Continued.
Indiana: Blatchley, 249.
Princeton field: Blatchley, 243.
Kansas, Independence quadrangle: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Louisiana: Fenneman, 859.
Mexico: Bustamente, 366; Guerra, 1051.
Vera Cruz: Ordóñez, 1833.
Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Ohio, Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Oklahoma: Gould, 988.
Ontario: Corkill, 578; Coste, 581.
Kent County: Coste, 582, 583; Knight, 1411.
Tilbury and Romney fields: Coste, 582, 583.
Pennsylvania: Tower, 2.
Amity quadrangle: Clapp, 475, 477.
Beaver quadrangle: Woolsey, 2634.
Burgettstown and Claysville quadrangles: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Greene County: Clapp, 472; Stone and Clapp, 2314.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
Texas: Fenneman, 859; Vicaire, 2446.
Saratoga: Dumble, 751.
United States (general): Richardson, 2038; 2418, 2419; Vicaire, 2446.
West Virginia, Panhandle counties: Grimsley, 1046.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Wyoming, Bighorn Mountain region: Darton, 649.
Uinta County: Veatch, 2437.

Petrology (general). *See also* Igneous and volcanic rocks, *and* Technique. *For regional see under the various States. For* Rocks described *see* list p. 315.
Analysis of silicate and carbonate rocks: Hillebrand, 1160.
Auvergnose rocks, size of grain of: Lane, 1500.
Brucite, determination of: Julien, 1335, 1339.
Compressibility and plastic deformation of certain rocks: Adams and Coker, 10, 12.
Contact phenomena: Calderón, 383.
Differentiation of a secondary magma through gravitative adjustment: Daly, 631.
Leucite in igneous rocks: Washington, 2482.
Magmatic differentiation, influence of varying degrees of superfusion in: Lane, 1501.
Occlusions of igneous rock: Julien, 1334.

Petrology (general)—Continued.
Ophitic texture: Lane, 1514.
Quartzite, classification and origin: Cayeux, 448.
Petrographic nomenclature: Hobbs, 1177.
Petrography, relations to other sciences: Zirkel, 2665.
Riebeckite rocks, origin: Murgoci, 1778.
Rock minerals, determination of: Iddings, 1266.
Rocks for rock-building: Lord, 1616.
treatise on: Merrill, 1732.
Schistosity by crystallization: Wright, 2648.
Serpentine, alteration of: Knopf, 1416.
Silica, determination of: Knight, 1413.
Texture of igneous rocks: Cross *et al.*, 608.
Tridymite, production of, in volcanic rocks: Lacroix, 1453.

Philosophy. *See* History.

Phosphate.
Arkansas, northern: Purdue, 1968, 1970.
Florida: Jumeau, 1344.
Idaho: Jones, 1317; Weeks and Ferrier, 2507.
Mexico, Zacatecas: Burckhardt, 361.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Tennessee: Johnson, 1309; Ruhm, 2100.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Utah: Jones, 1317; Weeks and Ferrier, 2507.
Wyoming: Jones, 1317; Weeks and Ferrier, 2507.

Phosphorus.
Pennsylvania, Mount Holly Springs: Stose, 2321.
United States: 2419.

Physiographic (general). *For regional see under the various States. See also* Drainage changes.
Aggradation and degradation of valleys: Moody, 1767.
Alluvial cone topography: Purdue, 1965.
Alluvial slopes: Siebenthal, 2206.
Appalachians: Machaček, 1665.
southern: Keith, 1355.
Bolson plains, origin: Udden, 2409.
Coastal plains: Davis, 673.
Cordillera, North American, nomenclature of: Daly, 634.
Delta, of Mississippi: Hilgard, 1146; McBeth, 1638.
of Rio Colorado: Macdougal, 1661.
Experimental physiography: Hubbard, 1252.
Floodplains without floods: Fenneman, 858.
Geographical cycle in an arid climate: Davis, 665.

Physiographic (general)—Continued.
Gorges of Finger Lake region: Tarr, 2348.
Hanging valleys: Davis, 678.
Meandering of Buffalo River: Griggs, 1043.
Mountains, study of: Davis, 676.
Physical factor in general geography: Davis, 672.
Physiographic descriptions, technique of: Davis, 675.
Physiographic problems of to-day: Russell, 2102.
Physiography, relations to other sciences: Penck, 1889.
Potomac River, geographic history of: Willis, 2592.
Rivers, types of: Dappert, 641.
Rocky Mountain region: Evans, 828.
Scarps: Davis, 681.
Scaurs on the River Rouge: Jefferson, 1286.
Sculpture of mountains by glaciers: Davis, 668.
Seismotectonic lines: Hobbs, 1191.
Sink-hole lakes: Sellards, 2165.
Terraces of the West River: Fisher, 875.
Text-books: Fairbanks, 832; Salisbury, 2117.
Valleys, incised meandering: Davis, 669.
Wolds and vales of belted coastal plains: Davis, 679.

Pisces.
Amyzon brevipinne Cope: Lambe, 1491.
Arthrodira: Hussakof, 1258.
Arthrodires, Dipnoan affinities of: Dean, 698; Eastman, 756.
California: Jordan, 1324.
Cestraciont teeth from the Jurassic: Wemple, 2526.
Devonian fishes, Canada: Whiteaves, 2559.
New York: Eastman, 760.
Marine Triassic from Aspen Ridge, Idaho: Goddard, 972.
Mylostoma: Eastman, 757.
Mylostomid dentition: Eastman, 758.
Phlyctænacanthus telleri: Teller, 2366.
Portheus molossus from the Kansas chalk: Sternberg, 2284.
Ptyctodus from Kinderhook of Missouri: Weller, 2519.
Salem limestone of Indiana: Branson, 290.
Shark related to Edestus: Hay, 1105.
Silurian fish: Matthew, 1696.
Stickleback fish from Nevada: Hay, 1104.
Surgeon-fish from the West Indies: Hussakof, 1259.

Placers: Hutchins, 1261, 1262.

Plants. *See* Paleobotany.

Platinum.
California: Aubury, 87.

Platinum—Continued.
Oregon: Day, 694; Stafford, 2276.
United States: Day, 694; 2418, 2419.

Pleistocene. *See* Quaternary.

Pliocene. *See* Tertiary.

Portland cement. *See* Cement.

Pre-Cambrian.
Stratigraphy.
General.
Archean period of North America: Heneage, 1130.
Pre-Cambrian nomenclature: Coleman, 540.
Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Colorado, Georgetown quadrangle: Ball, 118.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Routt County: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Franklin: Low, 1623.
Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Mexico: Cañon de Tomellin: Ordóñez, 1825, 1829.
Michigan, Black River section: Gordon, 984; Gordon and Lane, 985.
Keweenaw Point: Lane, 1507, 1509.
Pre-Ordovician: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Minnesota, Cuyuna iron range: Leith, 1557.
Keweenawan at Lake of the Woods: Winchell, 2619.
Vermilion Range: Abbott, 1.
Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Montana, Algonkian formations: Walcott, 2470.
Coeur d'Alene section: MacDonald, 1658.
Maryville district: Barrell, 149.
Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
New Brunswick: Ells, 784.
New Mexico, Hamilton mine: Lindgren, 1590.
New York: Adams *et al.*, 13.
Highlands: Berkey, 207.
Long Lake quadrangle: Cushing, 614.
North Carolina: Graton, 1025.
Nantahala quadrangle: Keith, 1352.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Ontario: Adams *et al.*, 13.
Animikie iron range: Silver, 2212.
Antik-Okan region: Hille, 1157.
Grenville-Hastings unconformity: Miller and Knight, 1759.
Huronian deposits north of Lake Superior: Bell, 189.
Huronian ice age: Coleman, 544.
Lake Nipigon to Lac Seul: Collins, 561.

Pre-Cambrian—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Ontario, Lake Nipigon region: Coleman, 548; Moore, 1771.
Lake Temiskaming region: Miller, 1754.
Larder Lake district: Brock, 308.
Michipicoten iron ranges: Coleman, 542.
Pembroke sheet: Ells, 788.
Quebec: Barlow, 145; Dresser, 742.
Pembroke sheet: Ells, 788.
St. Francis Valley: Dresser, 739.
Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
South Carolina: Graton, 1025; Sloan, 2218.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Utah, Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.
Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Wisconsin, north central: Weidman, 2512.
Waterloo quartzite: Warner, 2477.
Wyoming, Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.

Precious stones. *See also* Diamonds.
California: Kunz, 1437.
Idaho: Bell, 198.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Problematica.
Archæozoon: Matthew, 1698.
Cryptozoan frequens: Walcott, 2470.
Porocystis Cragin: Jarvis, 1285.

Protozoa.
Maryland Pleistocene: Clark, 482.

Pumice.
United States: 2419.

Pyrite.
General.
Origin: Willmott, 2603.
Alabama: Smith, 2227.
California: Aubury, 87.
Massachusetts: Rutledge, 2108.
Ontario: Fraleck, 893.
United States: Nason, 1784; 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Pyrrhotite.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Quartz.
Maine: Bastin, 162.
New York, southeastern: Bastin, 163.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Quartzite.
Classification and origin: Cayeux, 448.

Quaternary.
Stratigraphy.
General.
Drumlins, distribution and origin: Taylor, 2364.
Glacial epoch, causes: Hilgard, 1147.
Glacial epochs: David, 657.

Quaternary—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
General—Continued.
Glacial hypothesis in America: Merrill, 1734.
Glacial period, cause: Chamberlin, 455; Schaeberle, 2131.
in nonglaciated regions: Huntington, 1257.
Great Lakes, history of: Taylor, 2363.
Ice age: Geinitz, 937.
Interglacial periods: Coleman, 548.
Loess and associated interglacial deposits: Shimek, 2200.
Mississippi Valley: Tight, 2374; Upham, 2415.
Alaska: Brooks, 313; Tarr and Martin, 2358.
Turnagain Arm region: Moffit, 1762.
Alberta: Chalmers, 449, 450.
Arizona: Merrill, 1721.
Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
British Columbia: Chalmers, 450.
California: Arnold, 57; Comstock, 563; Furlong, 920.
eastern: Ball, 120.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Santa Clara Valley: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Canada, interglacial periods: Coleman, 548.
Colorado, Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Clear Creek region: Underhill, 2414.
Nepesta quadrangle: Fisher, 869.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Sangre de Cristo Range: Siebenthal, 2210.
San Juan Mountains: Howe, 1243; Howe and Cross, 1247.
Connecticut: Gregory, 1035; Gulliver, 1056.
Brewsters Neck: Gulliver, 1055.
Delaware, Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Illinois: Fowke, 891; Weller, 2517.
Indiana: Blatchley, 246; Leverett, 1572.
Monroe County: Reagan, 1998.
Tippecanoe County: McBeth, 1637.
Iowa: Calvin, 387; Orr, 1.
Blackhawk County: Arey, 53.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Fayette County: Finch, 866.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Sac and Ida Counties: Macbride, 1639.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Kentucky: Glenn, 971.
Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2438.
Maine: Clapp, 473, 478.
Manitoba: Chalmers, 449.

Quaternary—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2184.
Calvert County: Shattuck, 2188.
Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
St. Mary's County: Shattuck, 2191.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Massachusetts: Clapp, 473; Fuller, 913.
Cape Cod: Allorge, 29; Fuller, 912; Wilson, 2608, 2610, 2612.
Nantucket: Wilson, 2608, 2610, 2612.
Sankaty Head: Wilson, 2611.
Third Cliff: Bowman, 275.
Mexico: Merrill, 1721.
Durango: Angermann, 51.
Michigan: Cooper, 576; Russell, 2101.
Bay County: Cooper, 575.
Drumlin areas: Leverett, 1568; Russell, 2101, 2106.
Grand Traverse region: Leverett, 1568.
Lake Whittlesey and Arkona beaches: Taylor, 2362.
Marquette region: Davis, 662.
Menominee, Dickinson, and Iron counties: Russell, 2104.
Raised beaches of Lake Michigan: Goldthwait, 974.
Mississippi: Brown, 326; Crider, 597; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Missouri: Fowke, 891.
Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Montana, Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647; Salisbury, 2116.
Keewatin ice sheet, Montana lobe: Calhoun, 384.
Nebraska: Condra, 566.
Cass County: Woodruff, 2628.
Republican River Valley: Condra, 570.
Nevada, southwestern: Ball, 120.
New Hampshire: Clapp, 473.
New York: Carney, 430; Jones, 1318.
Abandoned shore-lines: Woodworth, 2632.
Catskill Mountains: Rich, 2035.
Clove Valley Pleistocene lake basin: Gratacap, 1022.
Drumlin structure and origin: Fairchild, 837, 839.
Finger Lake region: Carney, 429.
Genesee Falls: Grabau, 999.
Gilbert Gulf: Fairchild, 840.
Iroquois extinction: Fairchild, 842.
Keuka Valley: Carney, 431.
Lake Erie basin: Fairchild, 836.
Long Lake quadrangle: Cushing, 614.
Manhattan Island: Julien, 1336–1338.
New York City: Wilson, 2609.
Outwash drift: Carney, 432.

Quaternary—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
North Carolina, terraces: Johnson, 1299..
North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Northwest Territories: Chalmers, 449.
Ohio: McClure, 1646.
Columbus esker: Morse, 1772.
Hanover glacial dam: Carney, 433.
Licking County: Carney, 428.
Spring Valley gorge: Scheffel, 2138.
Ontario, Mattagami Valley: Kerr, 1375.
Michipicoten area: Coleman, 542.
Sudbury nickel field: Coleman, 539.
Pennsylvania: Tower, 2387.
Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles: Butts, 368.
Rogersville quadrangle: Clapp, 476.
Quebec, Orford and Sutton mountains: Wilson, 2605.
Rhode Island: Fuller, 913.
South Carolina: Pugh, 1963; Sloan, 2218.
South Dakota: Todd, 1218.
Tennessee: Glenn, 971.
Texas, Panhandle: Gould, 986.
Utah, Uinta Mountains, glaciation: Atwood, 81.
Vermont: Hitchcock, 1164; Richardson, 2037; Stevenson, 2293, 2296.
Burlington region: Hitchcock, 1165.
Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Washington, Olympic Peninsula: Arnold, 56.
Snoqualmie quadrangle: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Wisconsin: Berkey, 208.
eastern, abandoned shore-lines: Goldthwait, 975.
Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
north central: Weidman, 2512.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645; Salisbury, 2114.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647; Salisbury, 2116.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646; Salisbury, 2115.
Paleontology.
Alabama, plants: Berry, 223.
California, Mammalia: Furlong, 920, 921; Merriam, 1712, 1715.
pectens: Arnold, 57.
Canada, plants: Penhallow, 1897.
Cave deposit in California: Furlong, 921.
Felidæ from California: Bovaid, 272.
Iowa, plants: Macbride, 1640.
Land and fresh-water Mollusca from Defiance, Ohio: Sterki, 2282.

Quaternary—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Lower California: Böse, 267.
Mammalia: Furlong, 920, 921; Merriam, 1712, 1715.
Maryland, fauna: Clark, 481.
flora: Hollick, 1209.
North Carolina, flora: Berry, 222.
Ohio, land and fresh-water Mollusca: Sterki, 2282.
Ovibos tooth from Midway, B. C.: Lambe, 1493.
Pectens: Arnold, 57.
Stickleback fish from Nevada: Hay, 1104.
Tilia from New Jersey: Berry, 220.
Virginia, plants: Berry, 217.
Washington, northwestern: Reagan, 2002.

Quebec.
General.
Labelle and Wright counties: Haycock, 1107.
Lake Abitibi region: Wilson, 2615.
Saguenay: Dumais, 750.
St. Bruno Mountain: Dresser, 738.
Economic.
Asbestos: Stokes, 2305.
Chibogomo district: Hardman, 1075; Low, 1624; Obalski, 1808, 1809.
Chrome: Edwards, 776.
Copper: Dresser, 741.
Graphite: Brumell, 338; Cirkel, 469.
Mineral discoveries in northern Quebec: Obalski, 1812.
Mining operations in 1905: Obalski, 1811.
Nickeliferous pyrrhotite at Malachite Point: Muscovici, 1781.
Ottawa Valley, iron ores: Cirkel, 468.
Rare earths: Nagant, 1782; Obalski, 1810, 1813.
Dynamic and structural.
Earthquakes in Quebec: Laflamme, 1457.
Sand-filled vein: Clarke, 498.
Physiographic.
Monteregian Hills: Dresser, 740.
Orford and Sutton Mountains: Wilson, 2605.
Saguenay: Dumais, 750.
Stratigraphic.
Chazy formation: Raymond, 1987.
Mount Yamaska: Young, 2660.
Northwestern: Barlow, 145.
Orford and Sutton Mountains, glaciation: Wilson, 2605.
Pembroke sheet: Ells, 788.
St. Francis Valley, metamorphic rocks: Dresser, 739.
Paleontology.
Chazy fauna: Raymond, 1987.
Devonic fossils: Clarke, 497.
Pembroke sheet, lists of fossils: Ami, 41.

Quebec—Continued.
Petrology.
Brome Mountain: Dresser, 743.
Chibougamau region: Low, 1624.
Igneous rocks of eastern townships: Dresser, 742.
Mount Yamaska: Young, 2660.
St. Francis Valley, metamorphic rocks: Dresser, 739.
Mineralogy.
Hornblende and titanite in essexite: Tertsch, 2367.

Quicksilver.
California: Aubury, 86.
Mexico: Merrill, 1720.
Guerrero: Villarello, 1253.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Texas, Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
Terlingua district: Dennis, 711; Phillips, 1925, 1926; Turner, 2398.
United States; 2418, 2419.

Rare earths.
General: Schaaf-Regelmann, 2132; Walsh, 2475.
Quebec: Nagant, 1782; Obalski, 1810, 1813.

Reptilia.
Anosteira: Hay, 1100.
Aquatic life, modifications of limb skeleton for: Osburn, 1849.
Baena: Lambe, 1487.
Baptanodon: Gilmore, 959, 963.
Basilemys sinuosus from Montana Laramie beds: Riggs, 2066.
Bolosaurus striatus: Case, 442.
Boremys, Chelonian from Cretaceous of Alberta: Lambe, 1488.
Brachauchenius: Williston, 2601.
Brontosaurus, skeleton: Osborn, 1839.
Camptosaurus: Gilmore, 962.
Ceratops. *See* Proceratops.
Ceratopsia: Lull, 1631; Hatcher, 1092; Hatcher *et al.*, 1093.
Champsosaurus, osteology of: Brown, 322.
Chisternon: Hay, 1100.
Crocodiles, Amphicœlian: Williston, 2599.
Crocodilian genus from the Judith River formation of Alberta: Lambe, 1492.
Diadectes, restoration: Case, 440.
Dinosaurs from Triassic: Huene, 1256.
Diplodocus, osteology of: Holland, 1203.
Echmatemys: Hay, 1099.
Edaphnosaurus pogonias, skull of: Case, 437.
Gastroliths: Brown, 324; Cannon, 420; Wieland, 2575, 2576.
Holosaurus abruptus: Capps, 422.
Marine reptile from Triassic of Nevada: Merriam, 1714.
Morosaurus, skull of: Osborn, 1839.
Morosaurus agilis; Gilmore, 962.

Reptilia—Continued.
Naosaurus from the Permian of Texas: Osborn, 1845.
Paleorhinus: Lees, 1551.
Pelycosauria: Case, 436, 441.
Phytosauria: McGregor, 1664.
Plesiosaurs: Williston, 2600, 2601.
Pleistocene Reptilia of Maryland: Hay, 1102.
Proceratops, n. n. for Ceratops: Lull, 1629.
Protostega, osteology of: Wieland, 2572.
Protosteginæ, plastron of: Wieland, 2573.
Reptilian remains in the Pennsylvanian near Pittsburg: Raymond, 1990.
Testudo: Lambe, 1487.
Triceratops, osteology of: Brown, 323.
Turtles: Hay, 1099–1101, 1103, 1106; Lambe, 1487; Wieland, 2572, 2573.
of Bridger basin: Hay, 1106.
Tyrannosaurus: Osborn, 1841.
Wasatch beds: Loomis, 1615.
Xenochelys: Hay, 1099.

Rhode Island.
Economic.
Anthracite coal: Griffith, 1041.
Stratigraphic.
Glacial stages: Fuller, 913.
Green schists and associated granites and porphyries: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Paleontology.
Cretaceous flora: Hollick, 1203.
Petrology.
Schists, granites, and porphyries: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Mineralogy.
Quartz after prochlorite at Cranston: Emerson, 739.

Road materials.
Indiana: Blatchley *et al.*, 250.
New Jersey: Lewis, 1582.

Rock slides. *See* Landslides.

Rocks described. *See* list p. 315.

Rocks, structural features.
Cleavage, theories of: Barrell, 149; Becker, 173; Willis, 2596.
Compressibility of rocks: Adams and Coker, 10, 11.
Flow of rocks: Adams, 6.
Fractured bowlders in conglomerate: Campbell, 394.
Granitization of Huronian schists: Bell, 189.
Gravitational assemblage in granite: Gilbert, 953.
Joint system of southwestern Wisconsin: Harder, 1073.
Ophitic texture: Lane, 1514.
Schistosity by crystallization: Wright, 2648.
Strain in rocks; Stead, 2279.

Rocks, structural features—Continued.
Stretched pebbles from Ocoee conglomerate of Georgia: McCallie, 1641.

Rutile.
Virginia: Catlett, 445; Watson, 2492. 2493.

St. Christopher.
Mineralogy.
Anorthite: Fels, 857.

St. Lucia.
Soufrière: Hovey, 1221.

St. Vincent.
Eruptions: Deckert, 699; Geinitz, 936; Lacroix, 1448.
Soufrière, eruption of: Anderson, 48.

Salt.
California: Bailey, 95.
Ohio: Bownocker, 278.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Sand. *See also* Glass sand, Silica.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: 2493.

Sand-lime brick.
Ohio: Peppel, 1903.
United States: 2419.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.

Sandstone. *See also* Building stone.
Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Santo Domingo.
Amber: Sample, 2118.
Gold mining: Garrison, 930.
San Christobal district, copper: Garrison, 932.

Sapphires.
Idaho: Bell, 198.

Saskatchewan.
Economic.
Coal fields: Dowling, 737.

Sedimentation. *See also* Erosion.
Alluvial changes in southwestern Iowa: Todd, 2379.
Bermuda Islands: Verrill, 2445.
Cave-sandstone deposits: Purdue, 1967.
Coal, rate of deposition: Ashley, 75.
Conglomerate, types of: Mansfield, 1675.
Cross-bedding: Grabau, 998.
Delta of the Mississippi: Hilgard, 1146; McBeth, 1638.
Deposition of coal, rate of: Ashley, 75.
Detrital slopes on mountains of the Southwest: Blake, 242.
Experiments: Jaggar, 1283.
Mauch Chunk shale: Barrell, 150.
Red clay, composition of: Clarke, 491.
River deposits and climate: Barrell, 151.
River sediment: McGee, 1663.
Roxbury conglomerate: Mansfield, 1674.

Sedimentation—Continued.
Sedimentary overlap, types of: Grabau, 993.
Schoharie Valley, New York: Grabau, 991.
Sedimentation, continental, littoral, and marine, relative geological importance of: Barrell, 148.
Sedimentation and drainage: Dappert, 641.
Soda spring: Eddy, 771.
Travertine deposit in Indiana: Wilson, 2607.

Selenium.
United States: 2419.

Shore-lines. *See also* Beaches, Terraces.
Labrador: Fuller, 914.
Lake Erie basin: Fairchild, 836.
Wisconsin, eastern: Goldthwait, 975.

Silica.
Illinois: Bain, 111.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Silurian. *For* Lower Silurian *see* Ordovician.
Stratigraphy.
Alaska, southeastern: Kindle, 1400.
upper Yukon: Brooks and Kindle, 321.
Arkansas, northern: Purdue, 1970.
California, eastern: Ball, 120.
Franklin: Low, 1623.
Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2524.
Calhoun County: Weller, 2523.
Indiana: Greene, 1030.
Indian Territory, Muscogee quadrangle: Taff, 2332.
Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 387.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Lancaster quadrangle: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Kentucky, east-central: Foerste, 884.
Maine, Penobscot Bay quadrangle: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Montana, Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Nevada, southwestern: Ball, 120.
New Brunswick: Ells, 784.
New Mexico: Gordon and Graton, 983.
New York: Brown, 333.
Buffalo quadrangle: Luther, 1633.
Indian Ladder section: Prosser, 1961.
Oneida conglomerate: Grabau, 992; Hartnagel, 1083.
Ontario section: Hartnagel, 1082.
Rochester and Ontario Beach quadrangles: Hartnagel, 1085.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Shawangunk conglomerate: Grabau, 992.
Shawangunk Mountains: Clarke, 499.

Silurian—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
New York, Skunnemunk Mountain region: Hartnagel, 1084.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Wisconsin, Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
Paleontology.
Alaska, southeastern: Kindle, 1400.
Bryozoa, James' types: Bassler, 156.
Rochester shale: Bassler, 157.
Canada: Whiteaves, 2553.
Crinoidea from Chicago area: Slocom, 2221.
Eurypterus fauna of Shawangunk grit of New York: Clarke, 499, 501.
Fish from New Brunswick: Matthew, 1696.
Franklin: Ami, 39.
Guelph: Whiteaves, 2556.
New Brunswick, fish from: Matthew, 1696.
plants from: Matthew, 1697.
New York, Eurypterus fauna: Clarke, 499, 501.
Niagara Bryozoa: Bassler, 157.
Rochester shale: Bassler, 157.
Schoharie Valley: Grabau, 991.
Nova Scotia, plants from: Matthew, 1697.
Ontario: Grant, 1013–1016.
Stromatoporoids of Guelph of Ontario: Parks, 1872.
Trilobita from Chicago area: Weller, 2521.

Silver.
Alaska: Brooks, 311.
southeastern: Wright, 2641.
Arizona, Mowry: Brinsmade, 298.
British Columbia, New Westminster and Texada Islands: LeRoy, 1565.
Rossland district: Brock, 306, 307.
St. Eugene mine: Stokes, 2306.
Telkwa district: Leach, 1533.
Windy Arm region: McConnell, 1649, 1652.
California, eastern: Ball, 118, 120
Inyo Range: Reid, 2023.
Canada (general): Ingall, 1267.
Colorado: Rickard, 2055.
Bear Creek: Emmons, 804.
Idaho Springs district: Spurr and Garrey, 2275.
Lake Fork district: Woolsey, 2635.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 1607.
Idaho: MacDonald, 1658.
Dollarhide mine: Lakes, 1466.
Priest Lake district: Courtis, 585.
Red Cloud mine: Turner, 2401.
St. Joe River basin: Collier, 553.
South Mountain: Bell, 197.
Mexico, Aguascalientes, Santa Francisca mine: Cook, 574.
Bolanos mines: Behr, 187.

Silver—Continued.
Mexico, Chihuahua: Farish, 846.
Durango: Villarello, 2449.
El Doctor mines: Murphy, 1777.
Fresnillo, Proano mine: Church, 466.
Guanajuato: Church, 467.
Michoacan: Villarello, 2448.
Oaxaca, Taviche district: Place and Elton, 1936.
Parral district: Garrison, 931.
Planchas de Plata: Merrill, 1725.
Zacatecas: Flores, 882.
Zacualpan: Villarello, 2450.
Montana, Philipsburg quadrangle: Emmons, 806.
Nevada, Esmeralda County, Klondike district: Spurr, 2270.
Eureka: Ingalls, 1274.
Fairview district: Rice, 2029; Zalinski, 2662.
Magdalena district: Haddon, 545.
Pioche: Abbott, 3; Pack, 1854.
Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
southwestern: Ball, 119, 120.
Ward: Plate, 1937.
Wonder district: Zalinski, 2663.
New Mexico: Haddon, 1061; Lindgren and Graton, 1603.
Lordsburg region: Jones, 1321.
Rio Grande Valley: Gordon, 981.
Ontario: Corkill, 578.
Cobalt district: Bell, 191, 192, 194; 418; Courtis, 584; Frank, 894; Hardinge, 1074; Hardman, 1076; Hixon, 1173; Hotchkiss, 1218; Hutchinson, 1264; Loring, 1617; Miller, 1758; Parks, 1873; Rickard, 2053; Stokes, 2303; Tyrrell, 2405; Van Hise, 2422.
Montreal River district: Meeks, 1708.
Temagami Reserve: Mattair, 1691.
Oregon: Stafford, 2276.
Texas, Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
Utah, Park City: Gow *et al.*, 989, 990.
Piute County, Annie Laurie mine: Lindgren, 1595.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
Yukon, southern: Cairnes, 382.
Whitehorse region: Cairnes, 380.

Sink holes.
Florida: Sellards, 2165.
Origin: Purdue, 1969; Sellards, 2173.

Slate.
Arizona: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Arkansas: Dale and Eckel, 625.
California: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Maine: Dale, 305; Dale and Eckel, 625.
Minnesota: Dale and Eckel, 625.
New Jersey: Dale and Eckel, 625;
New York: Dale and Eckel, 625; Hillebrand, 1159.

Slate—Continued.
Pennsylvania: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Tennessee: Dale and Eckel, 625.
United States (general): Dale, 620; 2418, 2419.
Utah: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Vermont: Dale and Eckel, 625; Hillebrand, 1159; Perkins, 1907.
Virginia: Dale and Eckel, 625; Watson, 2493.
West Virginia: Dale and Eckel, 625.

Soapstone.
California: Aubury, 87.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Soils.
General: Hilgard, 1144.
Bureau of soils, report: Whitney *et al.*, 2570, 2571.
Maryland. Calvert County: Bonsteel and Burke, 255.
St. Marys County: Bonsteel, 254.
Soil survey field book: 2416.
Soil surveys: Whitney *et al.*, 2570, 2571.
Tennessee: Mooers, 1768.
Treatise on rocks, rock weathering, and soils: Merrill, 1732.

South Carolina.
General.
Mineralogical and geological cabinets of South Carolina College: Martin, 1679.
Economic.
Clays: Sloan, 2217.
Gold: Graton, 1025.
Mineral resources: Sloan, 2218.
Monazite: Böhm, 252; Sterrett, 2289.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Tin: Graton, 1025; Hess, 1139.
Dynamic and structural.
Charlestown earthquake: Fuller, 909; Hobbs, 1189; Kemp, 1359.
Physiographic.
Tallulah district, drainage modifications: Johnson, 1303, 1307.
Stratigraphic.
General: Sloan, 2218.
Pisgah quadrangle: Keith, 1353.
Pleistocene: Pugh, 1963.
Paleontology.
Cretaceous floras: Berry, 224.

South Dakota.
General.
State survey: Perisho, 1904.
Economic.
Black Hills: Storms, 2317.
tin: Carpenter, 434; Sadtler, 2112.
Gold: Sadtler, 2112.
Gold ores, cement, of Deadwood: Pratt, 1948.
Tin: Carpenter, 434; Sadtler, 2112.
Physiographic.
Drainage modifications in the Black Hills and Bighorn Mountains: Mansfield, 1673.

South Dakota—Continued.
Stratigraphic.
Missouri River loess: Todd, 2378.
Paleontology.
Cycads from the Black Hills: Wieland, 2574.
Jurassic fossils from the Black Hills: Whitfield and Hovey, 2563.
Miocene fauna: Matthew, 1702.
Petrology.
Igneous rocks of Black Hills: Smith, 2249.
Mineralogy.
Cassiterite and other minerals: Headden, 1115.

Spongida.
Cryptozoa of Champlain sea: Seely, 2163.
Wingia: Seely, 2164.

Stone. *See* Building stone.

Stratigraphic (general). *For regional see under the various States.*
General.
Overlap, sedimentary: Grabau, 991.
Stratigraphic geology: Prosser, 1960.
Unconformities, significance of: Keyes, 1378.
Correlation.
Algonkian of Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Appalachian and eastern interior coal fields: Ashley, 76.
Carboniferous, America: Keyes, 1376, 1381; Schuchert, 2147.
Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2294, 2295.
United States and New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Columbus and Sandusky formations of Ohio: Swartz, 2329.
Cretaceous, Atlantic Coastal Plain: Knapp, 1407.
Devonian of Ohio and Indiana: Stauffer, 2278.
Devonian of Ohio, New York, and Michigan: Stauffer, 2277.
Pre-Cambrian: Adams *et al.*, 13; Miller and Knight, 1759.
Rocky Mountains and Plateau belt: Cross, 604.
Nomenclature.
Geologic nomenclature: Chamberlin, 461.
Laramie, origin and definition of the term: Veatch, 2439.
New York geological formations: Clarke, 492.
Ontario, Michipicoten iron ranges: Coleman, 542.
Permian in American geology: Keyes, 1381.
Pre-Cambrian: Adams *et al.*, 13; Coleman, 540.
Syclinorium and anticlinorium, use of terms: Rice, 2032.
Terms Des Moines and Missourian misused; Bain, 103.

Stratigraphic (general)—Continued.
Tables of geologic formations.
Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Alaska: Brooks, 313.
southeastern: Kindle, 1400.
Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Appalachian basin, Carboniferous: Stevenson, 2295.
Arkansas: Collier, 556; Veatch, 313.
California, Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 67.
southern: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Summerland district: Arnold, 63.
Tertiary and Pleistocene: Arnold, 57.
Cambrian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Carboniferous, Appalachian basin: Stevenson, 2295.
Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
United States and New Mexico: Keyes, 1376, 1377.
Carboniferous and Permian of America, Russia, and India: Schuchert: 2147.
Colorado: Darton, 648.
Durango–Gallup field: Shaler, 2176.
Grand River and White River regions: Gale, 924.
Rocky Mountains correlated with Plateau belt: Cross, 604.
Yampa field: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Cretaceous, Atlantic coast formations: Clark, 483.
New York and New England: Hollick, 1203.
Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633, 1634; Williams, 2583.
Great Basin: Ball, 120.
Iowa, Black Hawk County: Arey, 53.
Bremer County: Norton, 1805.
Clayton County: Leonard, 1559.
Franklin County: Williams, 2588.
Jackson County: Savage, 2128.
Lancaster quadrangle: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Sac and Ida counties: Macbride, 1639.
Winneshiek County: Calvin, 388.
Kansas, Independence quadrangle: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Louisiana: Fenneman, 859; Veatch, 2436, 2438.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Calvert County: Shattuck, 2188.
Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
St. Mary's County: Shattuck, 2191.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Mesozoic, New Mexico: Keyes, 1379.
Michigan, pre-Ordovician: Lane and Seaman, 1518.

Stratigraphic (general)—Continued.
Tables of geologic formations—Continued.
Mississippi: Brown, 326; Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599; Logan, 1608; Logan and Hand, 1609.
Mississippi Valley, Ordovician: Sardeson, 2122.
upper: Bain, 99.
Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Ozark region: Haworth, 1098.
Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Algonkian: Walcott, 2470.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
New England, Cretaceous: Hollick, 1203.
New Jersey, Cretaceous: Weller, 2520.
New Mexico: Keyes, 1378–1380.
Carboniferous: Gordon, 982.
Durango-Gallup field: Shaler, 2176.
Tertiary: Keyes, 1388, 1390.
New York, Buffalo quadrangle: Luther, 1633.
Cretaceous: Hollick, 1203.
Devonian: Eastman, 760; Grabau, 991; Luther, 1634.
Ithaca section: Williams, 2584.
Rochester and Ontario Beach quadrangles: Hartnagel, 1085.
Silurian: Grabau, 991.
Skunnemunk Mountain region: Hartnagel, 1084.
North Carolina, Nantahala quadrangle; Keith, 1352.
North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Ohio, Devonian: Stauffer, 2277.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Ontario, Michipicoten region: Coleman, 542.
pre-Cambrian: Miller and Knight, 1759.
Sudbury district, Coleman, 539.
Ordovician, Cincinnati region: Bassler, 156.
upper Mississippi Valley: Sardeson, 2122.
Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Oregon, Tertiary of John Day region: Merriam and Sinclair, 1717.
Pennsylvania, Burgettstown and Claysville quadrangles: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Carboniferous: Butts, 368.
Quaternary, California: Arnold, 57.
Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Silurian, New York: Luther, 1633.
South Carolina: Sloan, 2217, 2218.
Tertiary: Douglass, 730.
California: Arnold, 57.
Texas: Fenneman, 859; Ries, 2058.
Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
Panhandle: Gould, 986, 987.
Utah, Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.

Stratigraphic (general)—Continued.
Tables of geologic formations—Continued.
Virginia, Cambrian and Ordovician: Bassler, 158.
coastal plain: Clark and Miller, 489.
West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Panhandle: Grimsley, 1046.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Wisconsin: 809.
Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
north-central: Weidman, 2512.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 644, 647.
Carbon County: Veatch, 2440.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Cretaceous and Tertiary: Veatch, 2439.
Uinta County: Schultz, 2151; Veatch, 2431.

Strontium.
United States: 2419.

Structural materials.
United States: 2419.

Study and teaching. *See* Educational.

Subsidence. *See* Changes of level.

Sulphur.
California: Aubury, 87.
Louisiana: Baldacci, 117.
Mexico, Durango: Villarello, 2459.
Sierra de Banderas: Böse, 260.
Nevada, Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
Texas: Baldacci, 117.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Utah, Cove Creek beds: Lee, 1543.
Wyoming: Trumbull, 2395.

Surveys.
Canada, topographic survey needed: Adams, 7.
Canadian department of mines: Lamb, 1482; Tyrrell, 2404.
Federal Government, relation to the mining industry: Hayes, 1108.
Florida, organization and plans: Sellards, 2171.
State geologist's report, what it should contain: Bain, 105; Clark, 480; Clarke, 495; Leonard, 1561; Perisho, 1905.
U. S. Geological Survey: Comstock, 564; Smith, 2250.
cooperation with state mining bureaus: Walcott, 2469.
policy: Branner, 288.
relations to other geological surveys: Walcott, 1265.
report of Director: Smith, 2237; Walcott, 2471.

Tables of geologic formations. *See under* Stratigraphic.

Talc.
California: Aubury, 87.
New York, northern: Brinsmade, 293.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.

Tantalum.
United States, 2419.

Technique.
Cleaning fossils with caustic potash: Böse and Vigier, 269.
Crystal drawing, Stöber's method: Rogers, 2084.
Crystallography, teaching of: Kraus, 1425; Rogers, 2083.
Determination of—
calcium and magnesium in rocks: Knight and Wheeler, 1414.
feldspars: Wright, 2646.
geometrical constants of a crystal from its interfacial angles: Moses, 1774.
hardness of minerals: Kip, 1403.
magnesia, in the field: Catlett, 446.
minerals, by petrographic methods: Tomlinson, 2383.
by the polarizing microscope: Rogers, 2082.
Drawing of crystals from stereographic and gnomonic projections: Penfield, 1890.
Etching meteorites for photographic purposes: Preston, 1953.
Geologic mensuration: Harris, 1078.
Gnomonic projection: Penfield, 1890; Rogers, 2085.
Interference figures, observation of, by the microscope: Wright, 2647.
Magnesia, field test for: Catlett, 446.
Microscopic examination of opaque minerals: Campbell, 406, 407.
Natural molds of fossils, impressions of: Slocum, 2220.
Optic axial angle of minerals, measurement of: Wright, 2653.
Optical study of the lime-silica series of minerals: Wright, 2649.
Photographing sutures of Ammonites: Böse, 268.

Temperature.
Earth's: See, 2161.

Tennessee.
General.
Gulf embayment area: Glenn, 969.
Economic.
Barite and fluorite: Watson, 2488.
Barytes, Cocke County: Weller, 2514.
industry: Judd, 1331.
Cement, Cumberland Gap district: Eckel, 766.
Claiborne and Union counties: Clarke, 503.
Clays of western Tennessee: Crider, 596

Tennessee—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Cumberland Gap coal field: Pultz, 1964.
Ducktown copper district: Wendeborn, 2527.
Iron ores: Judd, 1329.
Lead and zinc deposits: Watson, 2484.
Mineral paint ore: Burchard, 356.
Phosphate: Johnson, 1309; Ruhm, 2100.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Zinc: Clark, 479; Clarke, 503.
Dynamic and structural.
Erosion at Ducktown: Glenn, 968.
Stratigraphic.
Roan Mountain quadrangle: Keith, 1354.
Western Tennessee: Glenn, 971.
Underground water.
West of Tennessee River: Glenn, 971.

Terraces. *See also* Shore lines.
General: Moody, 1767.
Arkona beaches: Taylor, 2362.
Connecticut: Gulliver, 1056.
Brewsters Neck: Gulliver, 1058.
Lake Erie basin: Fairchild, 836.
Maryland coastal plain: Davis, 677; Shattuck, 2190.
Michigan: Cooper, 576.
New York: Woodworth, 2632.
North Carolina coastal plain: Johnson, 1299.
Vermont: Johnson, 1306.
Wisconsin, eastern: Goldthwait, 974, 975.

Tertiary.
Stratigraphy.
General.
Continental outlines in Tertiary time: Matthew, 1700.
Pleistocene deposits of coastal plain: Pugh, 1963.
Alabama: Smith, 2226, 2228.
St. Stephens limestone overlap: Smith, 2224.
Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Cook Inlet region: Paige and Knopf, 1860.
Kachemak Bay region: Stone, 2308.
Matanuska coal field: Martin, 1682.
Matanuska and Talkeetna basins: Paige and Knopf, 1862.
northern: Kindle, 1399.
Rampart region: Prindle and Hess, 1958.
Turnagain Arm region: Moffit, 1762.
Arizona, plateau district: Robinson, 2078.
Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Barbados: Ells, 787.
Bermuda Islands: Verrill, 2445.
British Columbia, Graham Island: Ells, 783.

Tertiary—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
British Columbia, Horsefly, Similkameen, and Tranquille beds: Lambe, 1484.
Vancouver Island: Hall, 1064.
California: Arnold, 57.
eastern: Ball, 120.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Salt Lake oil field: Arnold, 59.
San Francisco Peninsula: Crandall, 591.
Santa Clara Valley: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Summerland district: Arnold, 63.
Colorado, Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Book Cliffs field: Richardson, 2045.
Durango-Gallup field: Shaler, 2176.
Florissant area: Henderson, 1127; Wheeler, 2533.
Nepesta quadrangle: Fisher, 869.
northwestern: Gale, 924.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Routt County: Fenneman and Gale, 862.
Delaware, Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Florida: Smith, 2226.
Franklin: Low, 1623.
Georgia, Altamaha grit region: Harper, 1077.
Illinois: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973; Weller, 2517, 2523.
Kansas, Loup Fork Miocene: Sternberg, 2283.
Kentucky: Glenn, 971.
Louisiana: Fenneman, 859; Veatch, 2436, 2438.
Winnfield sheet: Harris, 1079.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2185.
Calvert County: Shattuck, 2188.
Dover quadrangle: Miller, 1749.
Patuxent quadrangle: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
St. Mary's County: Shattuck, 2191.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Mexico, Durango: Angermann, 50, 51.
Mississippi: Brown, 326; Crider, 595, 598; Crider and Johnson, 599; Logan and Hand, 1609; Smith, 2226.
Missouri, Joplin district: Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Montana, Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Carbon County: Darton, 652.
Marysville district: Barrell, 149.
Nebraska: Peterson, 1916.
Republican River Valley: Condra, 570.

Tertiary—Continued.
Stratigraphy—Continued.
Nevada, Silver Peak quadrangle: Spurr, 2271.
New Mexico: Keyes, 1388, 1390.
Durango-Gallup field: Shaler, 2176.
plateau district: Robinson, 2078.
New York, Long Island: Veatch, 2434; Veatch and Bowman, 2441.
North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Oregon, John Day region: McClung, 1645; Merriam and Sinclair, 1717.
Panama: Howe, 1244, 1245.
South Carolina: Pugh, 1963; Sloan, 2217, 2218.
Tennessee: Glenn, 971.
Texas: Penhallow, 1899.
Gulf coastal plain: Fenneman, 859.
Panhandle: Gould, 986, 987.
Saratoga: Dumble, 751.
Trinidad: Ells, 787.
Utah, Sanpete and Sevier valleys: Richardson, 2044.
Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.
Virginia, coastal plain: Clark and Miller, 489.
St. Marys quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Washington, Olympic Peninsula: Arnold, 56.
Snoqualmie quadrangle: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Wyoming: Peterson, 1916.
Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Bridger beds: Sinclair, 2214.
Carbon County: Veatch, 2440.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Devils Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Uinta County: Schultz, 2151; Veatch, 2437.
Wasatch deposits: Loomis, 1615.
Paleontology.
Ant from Florissant: Cockerell, 516.
Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Assiniboia, Oligocene horses: Lambe, 1490.
Hyracodon: Lambe, 1489.
Atlantic coast province: Brown, 335.
Bird from Wasatch: Loomis, 1613.
Busycon from Oligocene of Florida: Aldrich, 24.
California, pectens: Arnold, 57.
raccoon: Gidley, 944.
Santa Maria district: Arnold and Anderson, 67.
southern: Arnold, 60, 62.
Summerland district: Arnold, 66.
Carnivora, John Day region: Merriam, 1713.
Tertiary—Continued.
Paleontology—Continued.
Colorado, Florissant, Brues, 337; Cockerell, 516–536; Wheeler, 2533.
Cicada from Florissant: Cockerell, 522.
Edentate-like remains: Sinclair, 2213.
Eocene Mollusca from Alabama: Aldrich, 25.
Equidæ, revision of: Gidley, 948.
Florissant localities for fossils: Cockerell, 527.
Flower from Florissant, Colo.: Hollick, 1211.
Horses: Gidley, 943; Lambe, 1490.
Hyracodon: Lambe, 1489.
Insects from Florissant: Cockerell, 516, 521, 522, 524, 526, 528–535; Wheeler, 2533.
John Day beds, Carnivora: Merriam, 1713.
Mollusca: Stearns, 2280.
Louisiana: Veatch, 2436.
Mammal from Sioux County, Nebr.: Barbour, 129.
Mammal horizons of North America: Osborn, 1843.
Mammal-bearing beds in northwestern Nevada: Merriam, 1716.
Mammals from South Dakota: Matthew and Gidley, 1703.
Maryland: True, 2392.
St. Marys County: Shattuck, 2191.
Mascall beds, Edentate-like remains from: Sinclair, 2213.
horse from: Gidley, 943.
Mollusca: Stearns, 2280.
Mastodon of Loup Fork Miocene: Sternberg, 2285.
Merycochœrus: Douglass, 730.
Merycoidodonts from Miocene of Montana: Douglass, 731, 732.
Mexico: Böse, 257.
Miocene: Hay, 1099.
Maryland: True, 2392.
Nebraska: Barbour, 138; Peterson, 1913, 1915.
Oregon: Condon, 565; Wortman, 2638.
South Dakota: Matthew, 1702; Matthew and Gidley, 1703.
Virginia: Berry and Gregory, 227.
Mosses: Britton and Hollick, 304.
Nebraska, Miocene quarry: Peterson, 1915.
rhinoceros: Barbour, 138.
suilline remains: Peterson, 1913
vertebrates: Peterson, 1916.
Oligocene, Assiniboia: Lambe, 1489, 1490.
Oregon, horse from Mascall beds: Gidley, 943.
Miocene seal: Condon, 565; Wortman, 2638.
Pecten from the Nome gravels: Dall, 628.

Tertiary—Continued.
Palcontology—Continued.
Pectens, California: Arnold, 57.
Pinniped: Condon, 565; Wortman, 2638.
Planorbis from Florissant: Cockerell, 517.
Plants: Penhallow, 1895.
from the International Boundary Survey: Penhallow, 1900.
Pleistocene, California: Gidley, 944.
New Mexico: Gidley, 945.
South Carolina: Pugh, 1963.
Pliocene fauna, from Vera Cruz, Mexico: Böse, 266.
of Florida: Pilsbry, 1930.
Prorosmarus alleni: Berry and Gregory, 227.
Raccoon from Pleistocene of California: Gidley, 944.
Rhinoceros from Miocene of Nebraska: Barbour, 130, 138.
Rodent from Miocene of Kansas: Gidley, 947.
Rodents from Wasatch and Wind River beds: Loomis, 1614.
Ruminant from Pleistocene of New Mexico: Gidley, 945.
Sawflies from Florissant: Cockerell, 524.
Seal from Maryland Miocene: True, 2392.
Sinopa: Matthew, 1694.
South Carolina, Pleistocene Mollusca: Pugh, 1963.
South Dakota, Miocene mammals: Matthew and Gidley, 1703.
Suilline remains from the Miocene of Nebraska: Peterson, 1913.
Surgeon-fish from the West Indies: Hussakof, 1259.
Turtles: Hay, 1103.
from Bridger basin: Hay, 1106.
Vertebrates, Miocene: Peterson, 1916.
Wasatch deposits: Loomis, 1615.
Virginia, Miocene: Berry and Gregory, 227.
Woods, from Texas: Penhallow, 1899.
Wyoming, Miocene vertebrates: Peterson, 1916.
Zonitoid shell from Florissant, Colo.: Hollick, 1211.

Texas.
General.
Franklin Mountains: Richardson, 2046.
Economic.
Cement resources: Deussen, 716.
Clays: Ries, 2058.
Oil fields, Gulf Coastal Plain: Fenneman, 859.
Petroleum: Vicaire, 2446.
Saratoga: Dumble, 751.
Quicksilver: Dennis, 711.
Terlingua district: Phillips, 1925, 1926; Turner, 2398.
Sulphur: Baldacci, 117.

Texas—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Tin, Franklin Mountains: Richardson, 2042.
Stratigraphic.
Chisos country: Udden, 2409.
Franklin Mountains: Richardson, 2039.
Panhandle: Gould, 987.
Permian Red Beds: Case, 443.
Rio Grande embayment: Udden, 2408.
Tertiary formations: Penhallow, 1899.
Palcontology.
Bolosaurus striatus Cope: Case, 442.
Brachauchenius, skull of: Williston, 2601.
Cephalopoda in museum of University of Texas: Pritchett, 1959.
Fossil woods: Penhallow, 1899.
Fossils from well at Saratoga: Dumble, 751.
Invertebrates from the Panhandle: Beede, 180.
Naosaurus: Osborn, 1845.
Porocystis Cragin: Jarvis, 1285.
Vertebrate types in University of Texas museum: Montgomery, 1766.
Zatrachys: Case, 444.
Mineralogy.
Calcite from Terlingua: Eakle, 753; Sachs, 2111.
Estacado aerolite: Howard and Davison, 1242.
Kleinite: Sachs, 2109, 2110.
Mercury minerals from Terlingua: Hillebrand and Schaller, 1161.
Meteorite, new: Howard, 1240.
Pisolitic barite: Wuestner, 2656.
Powellite: Schaller, 2137.
Yttrocrasite: Hidden and Warren, 1143.
Underground water.
Coastal plain: Taylor, 2365.
Panhandle: Gould, 987.

Text-books.
Economic geology of the United States: Ries, 2061.
Introduction to geology: Scott, 2154.
Mine examiner and prospector's companion: Miller, 1753.
Synopsis of mineral characters: Richards, 2036.
Physiography: Salisbury, 2117.
Practical physiography: Fairbanks, 832.
Text-book of geology: Chamberlin and Salisbury, 463.

Thermal waters.
Genesis: Gautier, 934.
Hot springs at Thermopolis: Darton, 643.

Tin.
General.
Tin deposits of the world: Fawns, 855; Hess, 1136.

Tin—Continued.
General—Continued.
Alaska, Cape Prince of Wales: Fay, 856.
York region: Hess, 1134, 1140.
North Carolina: Graton, 1025; Hess, 1139.
South Carolina: Graton, 1025; Hess, 1139; Sloan, 2218.
South Dakota, Black Hills: Carpenter, 434; Sadtler, 2112.
Texas, Franklin Mountains: Richardson, 1056.
United States: 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Watson, 2493.
Washington, Spokane: Whitman, 2568, 2569.

Titanium.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Triassic.
Stratigraphy.
Alaska: Brooks, 313.
California: Smith, 2243.
Redding quadrangle: Diller, 721.
Colorado, Arkansas Valley: Darton, 648.
Ouray quadrangle: Cross *et al.*, 607.
western: Cross, 604.
Connecticut: Rice, 2031.
Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Mexico: Burckhardt, 360.
Montana, Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Nevada: Smith, 2243.
New Jersey: Lewis, 1578–1580.
New York, Staten Island: Hollick, 1205.
North Carolina: Keith, 1354.
Texas, Panhandle: Gould, 986, 987.
Utah, eastern: Cross, 604.
Uinta Range: Weeks, 2506.
Wyoming, Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Devils Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Hara, 656.
Paleontology.
Aviculidæ from Zacatecas, Mexico: Frech, 901.
Cestraciont teeth: Wemple, 2526.
Connecticut: Rice, 2031.
Dinosaurs: Huene, 1256.
Fish from Aspen Ridge, Idaho: Goddard, 972.
Reptile, marine: Merriam, 1714.
Western America: Smith, 2243.

Trilobites. *See* Crustacea.

Trinidad.
General.
Geological structure: Craig, 588; Ells, 786, 787.
Economic.
Mineral resources: Ells, 786, 787.

Tungsten.
California: Aubury, 87.
Colorado: Van Wagenen, 2425.
Boulder County: Greenawalt, 1028; Lindgren, 1599.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Turquoise.
New Mexico, Burro Mountains: Zalinski, 2664.

Unconformity.
Sedimentary overlap, types of: Grabau, 993.

Underground water (general). *See also* Geysers, Mineral waters, *and* Thermal waters. *For regional see under the various States.*
Artesian, significance of the term: Fuller, 904.
Artesian flow, controlling factors of: Fuller, 916.
Contamination of water supply: Bowman, 276.
Deep-well drilling, 1905: Fuller and Sanford, 918; Sanford, 2119.
Fluorescein: Dole, 727; Villarello, 2452.
Fluoroscope, new: Villarello, 2453.
Fluctuations of water level in wells on Long Island: Veatch, 2433.
Free water in earth's crust: Fuller, 906.
Hydrology investigations: Fuller, 903, 911.
Movements of underground water in confined basins: Schultz, 2149.
Representation on maps of wells and springs: Fuller, 905.
Underflow, Arkansas Valley: Slichter, 2215.
South Platte Valley: Slichter and Wolff, 2216.
Water in crystalline rocks: Ellis, 780.

Ungava.
General.
Prospecting: Murray, 1780.

Uranium.
Colorado, Gilpin County: Tovote, 2384.
Rio Blanco County: Gale, 923.
southern: Fleck and Haldane, 878.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Utah.
Economic.
Annie Laurie mine, Piute County: Lindgren, 1595.
Bingham, copper: Brinsmade, 302; Ingalls, 1272.
Book Cliffs coal field: Richardson, 2045; Taff, 2335.
Coal: Ritter, 2069.
Book Cliffs: Richardson, 2045; Taff, 2335.
Iron County: Lee, 1544.
Pleasant Valley: Taff, 2337.
Sanpete County: Richardson, 2043.
Wasatch: Lakes, 1471.
Weber River: Taff, 2334.

Utah—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Coke, natural, in the Wasatch Plateau: Taff, 2333.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Cove Creek sulphur beds: Lee, 1543.
Daly-Judge mine, Park City: Gow *et al.*, 989, 990.
Iron County coal field: Lee, 1544.
Iron ores: Leith, 1552.
Mineral resources: Dern, 715.
of Uinta Reservation: Smith, 2253.
Mining at Alta: Palmer, 1866.
Ontario mineral belt: Jenney, 1293, 1294, 1296.
Ozokerite deposits: Taff and Smith, 2338.
Phosphate deposits: Jones, 1317; Weeks and Ferrier, 2507.
Pleasant Valley coal district: Taff, 2337.
Slate deposits: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Dynamic and structural.
Seismographs in Utah: Talmage, 2343.
Physiographic.
Natural bridges: Lakes, 1477; Parsons, 1884.
Physiographic features: Huntington, 1257; Johnson, 1302.
Uinta Mountains: Atwood, 81; Emmons, 798.
Stratigraphic.
Formations of eastern Utah: Cross, 604.
Glaciation of Uinta Mountains: Atwood, 81.
Ontario mineral belt: Jenney, 1293.
Park City district: Boutwell, 271.
Red beds: Huntington, 1257.
Sanpete and Sevier valleys: Richardson, 2044.
Uinta Mountains: Emmons, 798, 799; Weeks, 2506.
Mineralogy.
Mimetite: Bowman, 274.
Phosphorescent zinc blende: Headden: 1115.
Underground water.
Sanpete and Sevier valleys: Richardson, 2040, 2044.
Utah Lake and Jordan River valleys: Richardson, 2041.

Valleys.
Aggradation and degradation of: Moody, 1767.

Vanadium.
Colorado, Rio Blanco County: Gale, 923.
southern: Fleck and Haldane, 878.
United States: 2418, 2419.

Vermes.
Salem limestone of Indiana: Beede, 176.

Vermont.
Economic.
Mineral resources: Perkins, 1907.

Vermont—Continued.
Economic—Continued.
Northeastern Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
chemical composition: Hillebrand, 1159.
Physiographic.
Terraces of West River at Brattleboro: Fisher, 875; Johnson, 1306.
Stratigraphic.
Beekmantown and Chazy formations: Seely, 2163.
Burlington region, surficial: Hitchcock, 1165.
Cambrian: Edson, 773.
Champlain: Hitchcock, 1164.
Northeastern Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Quaternary: Stevenson, 2293, 2296.
St. Albans: Edson, 774.
Paleontology.
Beekmantown and Chazy faunas: Seely, 2164.
Brandon lignite, fossils of: Jeffrey and Chrysler, 1291; Perkins, 1908, 1909.
Chazy fauna: Raymond, 1988; Seely, 2163.
Cryptozoa from Ordovician: Seely, 2163.
St. Albans, fossils from: Edson, 774.
Petrology.
Serpentines of Belvidere Mountain: Marsters, 1678.
Underground water.
Drinking waters: Perkins, 1910.

Vertebrata (general). *See also* Amphibia, Aves, Mammalia, Pisces, *and* Reptilia.
Exhibition series at National Museum; Gilmore, 949.
Flight in vertebrates: Lull, 1630.
Fossil quarry in Nebraska: Peterson, 1915.
Hell Creek beds of Montana: Brown, 325.
Kansas beds: Sternberg, 2286.
Limbs, vertebrate, origin of: Osburn, 1850.
Mining for fossils: 2669.
Miocene vertebrates from Kansas: Sternberg, 2283.
Nebraska: Osborn, 1847.
Quaternary cave deposit, California: Furlong, 921.
Types in U. S. National Museum: Merrill, 1738.
Vertebrate fossils, Denver: Cannon, 421.
Nebraska and Wyoming: Peterson, 1916.
Vertebrate paleontology in Canada: Lambe, 1483, 1485.
Vertebrate types in museum of University of Texas: Montgomery, 1766.

Virginia.
General.
Composition of waters of Rockbridge County and their relations to the geological formations: White, 2537.
Geography: Surface, 2327.
Pine Mountain region: Stone, 2313.
Economic.
Anthracite coal: Griffith, 1041; Tiffany, 2373.
Barite deposits: Watson, 2491.
Barytes industry: Judd, 1331.
Cement and cement materials: Bassler, 158.
Cement resources of the Cumberland Gap district: Eckel, 766.
Clays: Ries, 2060, 2064.
Copper deposits: Watson, 2487; Weed and Watson, 2504.
Luray: Phalen, 1919.
Virgilina: Judd, 1328.
Dante, coal: Stone, 2312.
Floyd County, nickel: Watson, 2490.
Iron: Holden, 1201.
New River–Cripple Creek district: Holden, 1200.
Oriskany and Clinton: Eckel, 765.
Lead and zinc deposits: Watson, 2484.
Mineral resources: Watson, 2493.
Russell Fork coal field: Stone, 2311.
Rutile: Catlett, 445: Watson, 2493.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Virgilina copper belt: Judd, 1328.
Zinc deposits: Payne, 1886; Watson, 2484.
Physiographic.
Physiography: Surface, 2326.
Stratigraphic.
Coastal plain: Clark and Miller, 489.
Cambrian and Ordovician: Bassler, 158.
Cretaceous: Clark, 483.
St. Mary's quadrangle: Shattuck, 2185.
Paleontology.
Pleistocene plants: Berry, 217.
Prorosmarus alleni from the Miocene: Berry and Gregory, 227.
Petrology.
Albite from Amelia, analysis of: Erben and Ceipek, 811.
Dike of diabase in Potsdam sandstone: Watson, 2489.
Granites: Watson, 2485.
Unakite: Watson, 2486.

Volcanic ash.
Colorado, Durango: Woolsey, 2633.
Nebraska, Republican River Valley: Condra, 570.
Origin: Hixon, 1175.

Volcanoes.
General: Barus, 155; Jaggar, 1282; Mercalli, 1710; Pickering, 1928.

Volcanoes—Continued.
General—Continued.
Cause of: Barus, 154; Louderback, 1619; See, 2158.
Fumaroles, production of sulphate of soda in: Lacroix, 1454.
Mud flows: Lacroix, 1446.
Radioactivity, relation to volcanism: Dutton, 752.
Seismic phenomena, connection with volcanism: Heilprin, 1124, 1125.
Systems of western hemisphere: Hill, 1149.
Volcanic domes, formation of: Lacroix, 1451.
Volcanic heat, nature and origin of: See, 2160; Thomson, 2372.
Volcanic necks, examples of: Ordóñez, 1824.
Volcanism and thermal waters: Gautier, 934.
Alaska: Crosby, 602.
Bogoslof group: Haven, 1097.
Costa Rica: Jones, 1322.
Dominica, boiling lake of: Hovey, 1222.
Hawaii: Hitchcock, 1166, 1167; Pickering, 1927.
Mexico: Aguilera, 19, 20; Cadell, 378; Cleland, 505; Hobson, 1196; Koenigsberger, 1422.
Citlaltepetl and Popocatepetl: Keyes, 1391.
Colima: Diaz, 719; Dodge, 726; Waitz, 2466.
Colima, Toluca, and Popocatepetl: Hovey, 1239.
Jorullo: Ordóñez, 1831.
Nevado de Toluca and Jorullo: Hobson, 1195.
Valle de Santiago, explosion craters: Ordóñez, 1832.
Xinantecatl: Flores, 881.
Mont Pelé: Anderson, 48; Gentil, 938; Lacroix, 1455; Lapparent, 1521; Wegener, 2508–2510.
eruptions: Berté, 228; Curtis, 613; Deckert, 699; Geinitz, 936; Heilprin, 1121; Issel, 1278; Jaccaci, 1279; Lacroix, 1447; Milne, 1760; Verri, 2444.
former eruptions: Jaggar, 1280; Mercalli, 1709.
present condition: Heilprin, 1122; Hovey, 1220.
shattered obelisk: Heilprin, 1123.
Nicaragua: Chamberlin, 451; Jones, 1322.
Saint Lucia, Soufrière of: Hovey, 1221.
Saint Vincent, eruptions: Anderson, 48; Deckert, 699; Geinitz, 936; Lacroix, 1448.
San Andrés, postparoxysmal phenomena: Waitz, 2464.
Tonopah: Lakes, 1469.

Washington.
General.
Cascade region: Evans, 821.
Mount Baker: Landes, 1496.
Economic.
Cement resources: Landes, 1495.
Coal: Ritter, 2069; Tarr, 2344.
Copper: McIntyre, 1669.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Gold-bearing river sands: Collier, 554.
Iron ores: Leith, 1552.
Marble: Rathbun, 1986.
Tin deposit near Spokane: Whitman, 2568, 2569.
Tungsten: Joseph, 1326.
Dynamic and structural.
Glaciers, Mount Adams: Reid, 2008.
Mount Baker: Landes, 1496.
Nisqually glacier, Mt. Rainier, motion of: Le Conte, 1537.
Stratigraphic.
Northwestern: Reagan, 2002.
Olympic Peninsula: Arnold, 56.
Snoqualmie quadrangle: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Petrology.
Okanogan composite batholith: Daly, 632.
Rock specimens: Roberts *et al.*, 2071.
Snoqualmie quadrangle: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Mineralogy.
Minerals: Mead, 1705.

Weathering.
Rock-weathering and soil formation: Hilgard, 1144, 1145; Merrill, 1732.
Subcarboniferous limestone in southern Indiana: Cumings, 609.

West Indies (general). *See also the various islands.*
Dynamic and structural.
Caribbean craters: Curtis, 613.
Physiographic.
Physiographic notes: Wegener, 2510.
Petrology.
Lesser Antilles: Högbom, 1199.

West Virginia.
Economic.
Clays, limestones, and cements: Grimsley, 1044.
Coal: Parsons, 1881.
Fairmont: Parsons, 1880.
Holden: Lyman, 1635.
Kenova quadrangle: Phalen, 1920.
Pocahontas: Althouse, 30.
Fairmont coal field: Parsons, 1880.
Glass-sand industry: Stose, 2319.
Panhandle counties: Grimsley, 1046; White, 2550.
Pocahontas coals: Althouse, 30.
Portland cement resources: Grimsley, 1045.
Slate: Dale and Eckel, 625.
Steubenville quadrangle, coals: Griswold, 1049.
oil and gas: Griswold and Munn, 1048.

West Virginia—Continued.
Stratigraphic.
Carboniferous: Stevenson, 2294, 2295.
Panhandle counties: Grimsley, 1046.
Steubenville quadrangle: Griswold and Munn, 1048.

Wisconsin.
General.
Commissioners Geological and Natural History Survey, fifth biennial report: 2621.
Director of survey, report: Birge, 236.
Geology and physical geography: Case, 439.
Rocks and minerals: Lawson, 1532.
Water powers: Smith, 2244.
Economic.
Clays: Ries, 2059.
Glass sand: Burchard, 350.
Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Lead and zinc district: Bain, 99; Davis, 663; Edwards, 775, 809; Grant, 1017–1019; Hedburg, 1120; Wheeler, 2531, 2532.
Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
Mineral resources: Hotchkiss, 1219.
Molding sands: Ries and Gallup, 2065.
North-central Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Zinc: *see* Lead and zinc, *above.*
Dynamic and structural.
Fracture systems: Hobbs, 1176.
Joint system: Harder, 1073.
Shore ice, peculiar formation: Case, 435.
Physiographic.
Physiographic models: Case, 438.
Shore-lines, abandoned, of eastern Wisconsin: Goldthwait, 975.
Stratigraphic.
Galena series: Sardeson, 2122.
Interglacial clays: Berkey, 208.
Lancaster and Mineral Point quadrangles: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Milwaukee quadrangle: Alden, 23.
North-central Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Paleogeography of St. Peter time: Berkey, 205.
Shore-lines, abandoned: Goldthwait, 975.
Waterloo quartzite: Warner, 2477.
Paleontology.
Devonian cephalopods: Cleland, 504.
Fish spine: Teller, 2366.
Petrology.
Pre-Cambrian rocks of Fox River Valley: Hobbs and Leith, 1193.
Mineralogy.
Irvingite: Weidman, 2511.
Marignasite from Wausau: Weidman and Lenher, 2513.

Wolframite.
Arizona, Cochise district: Kellogg, 1358.
Colorado, Boulder County: Tovote, 2385.

Wyoming.
Economic.
Albany County: Beeler, 186.
Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645.
Bentonite of the Laramie basin: Siebenthal, 2209.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 872.
Bighorn Mountain region: Darton, 649.
Carbon County, coal: Veatch, 2440.
Cement plaster industry: Trumbull, 2396.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646.
Coal: Parsons, 1882; Ritter, 2069.
Uinta County: Veatch, 2437.
Copper mining in 1905: Weed, 2499.
Devils Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Grand Encampment copper district: Beeler, 185.
Gypsum deposits, Laramie district: Siebenthal, 2208.
Hartville iron-ore range: Ball, 122.
Hartville region, copper deposits: Ball, 121.
mica: Ball, 125.
Iron Mountain, titaniferous ore: Ball, 123.
Iron ores: Leith, 1552.
Lander coal field: Woodruff, 2629.
Laramie basin, coal: Siebenthal, 2211.
Laramie County, graphite: Ball, 126.
Laramie Peak copper district: Beeler, 183.
Lignite: Kennedy, 1374.
Mineral resources, 2657.
Oil, Uinta County: Veatch, 2437.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Phosphate deposits: Jones, 1317; Weeks and Ferrier, 2507.
Portland cement materials: Ball, 124.
South Pass gold district: Beeler, 184.
Sulphur: Trumbull, 2395.
Sunrise mine, iron: Vallat, 2420.
Uinta County, coal: Schultz, 2151.
gold: Schultz, 2149.
oil: Veatch, 2437.
Physiographic.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 654.
drainage modifications in: Mansfield, 1673.
Stratigraphic.
Bald Mountain and Dayton quadrangles: Darton, 645; Salisbury, 2114.
Bighorn basin: Fisher, 873.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647; Salisbury, 2116.
Bridger beds: Sinclair, 2214.
Cloud Peak and Fort McKinney quadrangles: Darton, 646; Salisbury, 2115.
Devils Tower quadrangle: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Laramie, definition and origin: Veatch, 2439.

Wyoming—Continued.
Stratigraphic—Continued.
Miocene: Peterson, 1916.
Ordovician: Darton, 644.
Owl Creek Mountains: Darton, 642.
Red beds in Laramie mountain region: Darton, 653.
Wasatch deposits, origin: Loomis, 1615.
Paleontology.
Age and localities of supposed Jurassic fossils: Veatch, 2432.
Baptanodon from Jurassic: Gilmore, 959, 963.
Bird from Wasatch: Loomis, 1613.
Ceratopsia: Hatcher *et al.*, 1093.
Cœlosuchus reedii: Williston, 2599.
Paleorhinus, skull of: Lees, 1551.
Sinopa, osteology of: Matthew, 1699.
Vertebrate faunas of Miocene: Peterson, 1916.
Wasatch and Wind River rodents: Loomis, 1614.
Wasatch vertebrates: Loomis, 1615.
Petrology.
Bighorn Mountains: Darton, 647.
Underground water.
Hot springs at Thermopolis: Darton, 643.

Yukon.
General.
Peel River region: Camsell, 412, 414.
Publications, recent, relating to: Brooks, 312.
Stewart River region: Keele, 1347.
White River exploration: McConnell, 1648.
Economic.
Klondike district: Everette, 831; McConnell, 1650.
contration of gold in: Tyrrell, 2406.
gold values in high-level gravels: McConnell, 1653.
Southern Yukon: Cairnes, 382.
Whitehorse, explorations south of: Cairnes, 380.
White River region: McConnell, 1648.
Windy Arm region: McConnell, 1647, 1649, 1651, 1652.
Paleontology.
Mastodon remains in the Yukon Valley: Osgood, 1851.
Petrology.
Pseudo-leucite: Knight, 1410.

Zinc.
Arkansas: Purdue, 1966.
British Columbia: Barlow, 144; 416.
Kootenay district: Argall, 54.
California: Aubury, 85.
Idaho: MacDonald, 1658.
Dollarhide mine: Lakes, 1466.
South Mountain: Bell, 197.
Illinois: Bain, 99; Davis, 663.
Iowa: Bain, 99; Davis, 663.
Lancaster quadrangle: Grant and Burchard, 1021.

Zinc—Continued.
Kansas, Galena-Joplin district: Haworth, 1098; Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Mexico, Chihuahua: Wornester, 2637.
Diente: McCormick, 1655.
Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99, 106; Buckley, 342, 344.
Missouri, Granby area: Buckley and Buehler, 346; Perkins, 1906.
Joplin district: Brittain, 303; Buckley, 343; Clerc, 506, 507; Herrick, 1132; Smith and Siebenthal, 2251.
Montana: MacDonald, 1658.
Nevada, Pioche: Abbott, 3.
Spring Mountains: Bain, 101.
New Jersey: Kümmell, 1432.
New Mexico: Brinsmade, 295.
Kelly mine: Johnson, 1311.
Magdalena district: Haddon, 1061.
Zinc—Continued.
New York, St. Lawrence County: Newland, 1792.
Oklahoma, Quapaw district: Crane, 593.
Ontario: Corkill, 578.
Tennessee: Watson, 2484.
Claiborne and Union counties: Clarke, 503.
eastern: Clark, 479.
United States (general): 2418, 2419.
Virginia: Payne, 1886; Watson, 2484, 2493.
Wisconsin, southwestern: Bain, 99; Davis, 663; Edwards, 775; Grant, 1017–1019; Grant and Burchard, 1021; Hedburg, 1120; Wheeler, 2531, 2532.
Zircon.
United States: 2418, 2419.

LISTS.

[The numbers refer to entries in the bibliography.]

Chemical Analyses.

Abriachanite, 1778.
Acmite, 2512.
Actinolite, 1893, 2242.
Aegirite, 2512.
Akerite, 2490, 2660.
Akerose, 1934.
Alaskite, 2270.
Albite, 811.
Alkali waste, 233.
Allanite, 2493.
Alum rock, 1111.
Alunogen, 1111.
Amblygonite, 87.
Amiatose, 149.
Amphibole, 1893, 1935, 2512.
Analcite, 1409.
Analcite basalt, 1409.
Analcite tinguaite, 1409.
Analcite trachyte-tuff, 1409.
Andesite, 1044, 1199, 1391.
Andesitic rock, 2504.
Andose, 614, 616.
Anorthosite gabbro, 616.
Anthophyllite-peridotite, 1401.
Apatite, 2493.
Aplite, 1934.
Aporhyolite, 1193.
Arfvedsonite, 1779.
Arkose, 2242.
Asbestos, 2493.
Asphaltum, 2418.
Augite, 603.
Augite kersantite, 1934.
Augite ourose, 1934.
Augite syenite, 616.
Auvergnose, 1500, 1815.
Bakerite, 958.
Barite, 2493.
Barkevikite, 1779, 2512.
Barytes, 1943.
Basalt, 1044, 1779, 1934, 2031, 2240, 2447, 2493.
Beerbachite, 1815.
Benitoite, 1620.
Bentonite, 2209.
Bergamanskite, 1779.
Biotite trachyte, 1026.
Blairmorite, 1409.
Building stone, 2080.
Calcite, 1116, 2512.
Camptonite, 1934.
Camsigradite, 1779.
Carinthine, 2242.
Carnotite, 878.
Cataphorite, 1935.
Celestite, 1427.
Celestite-bearing rock, 1427.
Cement, 232.
Cement rock, 158, 233.
Chalk, 234, 716, 1608.
Chalk marl, 716.
Ciminose, 603.
Clay, 23, 91, 92, 116, 161, 233, 234, 326, 346, 353, 471, 595, 598, 767, 884, 885, 926–929, 1017, 1021, 1027, 1044, 1046, 1198, 1495, 1563, 1605, 1608, 1609, 1911, 1918, 1921, 1923, 2059, 2060, 2063, 2064, 2177, 2209, 2217, 2218, 2241, 2320, 2409, 2484, 2530, 2634.
Clay, zinc-bearing, 2484.
Coal, 58, 69, 137, 234, 326, 369, 400, 403, 405, 488, 552, 555, 556, 562, 589, 652, 717, 736, 777, 783, 862, 874, 897, 924, 1042, 1046, 1050, 1117, 1118, 1198, 1544, 1564, 1606, 1628, 1680, 1681, 1683, 1862, 1870, 1876, 1877, 1911, 1920, 1922, 1955, 1964, 2043, 2045, 2074, 2090, 2142, 2151, 2176, 2195, 2271, 2308, 2310–2312, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2368, 2418, 2431, 2440, 2493, 2577, 2629, 2634, 2640.
Cobaltite, 703, 2418.
Coke, natural, 2333.
Columbite, 2493.
Cortlandite, 1178.
Covellite, 2081.
Crocidolite, 790, 1779, 2512.
Crossite, 1779.
Dacite, 1985.
Datolite, 1426.
Dellenose, 614.
Diabase, 539, 1199, 2493.
Diatomaceous earth, 65, 2493.
Diorite, 149, 425, 739, 1178, 1199, 1815, 2242, 2512.
Dolomite, 158, 370, 1198, 1805.
Dufrenite, 2493.
Dumortierite, 2418.
Dunose, 1815.
Eclogite, 2242.
Eglestonite, 1161.
Emery, 2493.

Essexite, 739, 743, 1934, 2660.
Evansite, 2136.
Fayalite, 2512.
Feldspar, 162, 163, 2419, 2493, 2512.
Felsite, 1199.
Fergusose, 603.
Fire clay, 91, 869, 1973, 2530.
Flint clay, 1918.
Fuller's earth, 1944, 2218.
Gabbro, 616, 631, 1178, 1815, 2512.
Gabbro-diorite, 1815.
Garnet, 559, 1366, 1372, 2242, 2493.
Garnierite, 539.
Gastaldite, 1779.
Gilfordal-camptonose, 1934.
Glass rock, 99, 1017.
Glass sand, 349, 350, 354, 1436, 1559.
Glaucophane, 1779, 2242.
Glaucophane gneiss, 2242.
Glaucophane schist, 2242.
Gneiss, 614, 616.
Granite, 539, 545, 614, 623, 631, 790, 1026, 1193, 1199, 1934, 2037, 2041, 2218, 2270, 2271, 2494, 2512.
Granodiorite, 739, 2240.
Grano-miaskose, 1935.
Greenstone, 2271, 2504.
Gypsum, 872, 2175, 2208, 2493.
Halloysite, 2664.
Halotrichite, 1111.
Hampshiral-camptonose, 1934.
Hampshiral-auvergnose, 1934.
Hampshiral-livermorose, 1934.
Harzose, 614, 616.
Hastingsite, 1779, 1935.
Hatchettolite, 2513.
Hedenbergite, 2512.
Helvite, 2493.
Hornblende, 1401, 1779, 1893.
Hornblende andesite, 1044.
Hornblende grano-salemose, 1934.
Hornblende ourose, 1934.
Hornblende phyro-camptonose, 1934.
Hornblendite, 1178.
Howlite, 958.
Hudsonite, 1779, 1893.
Hyperite, 616.
Hypersthene andesite, 2240.
Ilmenose, 1934.
Infusorial earth, 87.
Iron ore, 123, 182, 351, 352, 764, 765, 1185, 1198, 1200, 1201, 1329, 1398, 1588, 1911, 1918, 2212, 2247.
Iron shale, 852.
Irvingite, 2511, 2512.
Jacupirangite, 2660.
Jasperoid, 2251.
Kaersutite, 1779.
Kaolin, 1836, 2443.
Karinthine, 1779.
Kataphorite, 1779.
Kleinite, 1161, 2109, 2110.
Lassenose, 1815, 1934.
Latite, 1607.
Latite-phonolite, 1026.
Laurdalose, 743.
Laurvikite, 743.
Laurvikose, 614, 616.
Lava, 2271.
Lawsonite, 753, 2242.
Lead ore, 1911.
Leopardite, 2494.
Lepidolite, 87.
Lepidomelane, 2512.
Lignite, 326, 595, 1198, 2090.
Lime, 232.
Lime rock, 99.
Limestone, 124, 158, 160, 230, 233, 234, 246, 349, 355, 370, 598, 648, 762, 766, 774, 790, 869, 884, 1017, 1025, 1034, 1044, 1046, 1198, 1366, 1372, 1413, 1431, 1495, 1500, 1608, 1837, 1911, 1998, 2144, 2177, 2212, 2218, 2409, 2424, 2484, 2493.
Lincolnose, 1815.
Linnæite, 559.
Liparose, 1934.
Loess, 353.
Magnesite, 1135.
Magnetite, 2512.
Malchite, 1815.
Manganese ore, 2493.
Manganotantalite, 2136.
Marble, 158, 774, 1495, 1987, 2493.
Marignasite, 2513.
Marl, 234, 716, 1911, 2218.
Meteorites, 853, 973, 1242, 1672, 1734, 1740, 1741, 1744, 2360.
Miaskose, 1935.
Mica schist, 1815.
Microdiorite, 149.
Microlite, 2493, 2513.
Micropegmatite, 546.
Mineral water, 1046, 1911, 2144, 2493.
Minette, 1526.
Molding sand, 2065.
Molybdite, 1053, 2135, 2137.
Monazite, 2493.
Monchiquite, 1026.
Montroydite, 1161.
Monzonite, 1526, 1815.
Monzonose, 614.
Muscovite, 753.
Muscovite-granite, 2270.
Natural gas, 99.
Nepheline, 2512.
Nickel ore, 1345, 2418.
Noralite, 1779.
Nordmarkite, 739, 743.
Norite, 539, 546, 616, 1178.
Ocher, 1218, 2483, 2493.
Olivine, 1865.
Olivine gabbro, 425, 1199.
Ophite, 1509.
Osannite, 1779.
Paint ore, 769, 770.
Paisanal liparose, 1935.
Pargasite, 1779, 2242.
Peat, 1874, 2361, 2588.
Pegmatite, 149.
Petroleum, 63, 67, 245, 779, 2418, 2431.
Philipstadite, 1779.
Phonolite, 1026.

Phonolite porphyry, 656.
Phosphate, 2493.
Phosphatic rock, 361, 1970.
Phyro-miaskose, 1935.
Placerose, 1815.
Porphyrite, 1199.
Porphyry, 1193, 1199, 1526.
Powellite, 2137.
Prowersose, 159, 603.
Pseudodiorite, 2242.
Pulaskite, 739, 743.
Pulaskose, 614, 616, 1934.
Purpurite, 1025, 2136.
Pyrite, 2493.
Pyrochlore, 2512, 2513.
Pyroxene, 614, 2512.
Pyrrhotite, 2493.
Quartz-augite diorite, 1199.
Quartz diorite, 1199.
Quartzite, 1495, 2483, 2512.
Quartz nodule, 685.
Quartz porphyry, 1199.
Red clay, 491.
Redondite, 1452.
Rhodusite, 1779.
Rhyolite, 2240, 2512.
Riebeckite, 1779, 1935, 2512.
Riebeckite granite, 1935.
Salt brine, 278.
Sand, 1436.
Sand, dolomitic, 2484.
Sand, glass, 349, 350, 354, 1436, 1559.
Sand, molding, 2065.
Sandstone, 371, 1559, 2031, 2494.
Schist, muscovite, 1026.
Selagite, 603.
Sericite schist, 2320.
Serpentine, 425, 591, 739, 2494.
Serpentinoid, 1505.
Shale, 67, 116, 124, 158, 230, 233, 234, 353, 598, 766, 1046, 1499, 1559, 1563, 1608, 2177, 2483, 2512, 2634.
Silica, 111.
Sipylite, 2493.
Sitkose, 1815.
Slate, 233, 621, 1159, 1495.
Smithsonite, 2484.
Soretite, 1779.
Spessartite, 1934.
Sphalerite, 2081, 2484.
Spodumene, 87.
Stibiotantalite, 1892.
Strengite, 2493.
Syenite, 614, 616, 1026, 1934, 2490, 2493, 2512.
Syenite porphyry, 1199.
Terlinguaite, 1161.
Thorianite, 2418.
Tinguaite, 739.
Tonalose, 1815.
Toscanose, 614, 616.
Tourmaline, 2136.
Tracho-umptekose, 1935.
Trachydolerite, 1026.
Travertine, 158.
Tremolite, 1893.
Troctolite, 2512.
Tuff, 539, 546.
Turquoise, 2664.
Umptekose, 1935.
Unakite, 2485, 2493.
Vogesite, 1026.
Volcanic ash, 570, 2633.
Water, 15, 23, 63, 277, 375, 643, 869, 872, 907, 908, 1046, 1129, 1198, 1499, 1509, 1526, 1559, 1573, 1610, 1639, 1660, 2129, 2144, 2194, 2229, 2365, 2537, 2588.
Wurtzite, 2081.
Yamaskite, 2660.
Yttrocrasite, 1143.
Zinc ore, 1911, 2418, 2484, 2493.
Zinnwaldite, 2136.
Zoisite, 849, 2242.

GEOLOGIC FORMATIONS DESCRIBED.

Abbeville-York zone, Archean, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Accabee gravels, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Adams Lake series, Cambrian, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Adams Lake series, Canada: Walcott, 2470.
Adaville formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151.
Admire shales and sandstones, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Aftonian, Quaternary, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Agawa formation, Algonkian, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Aiken beds, Cretaceous, South Carolina: Sloan, 2217.
Ajibik quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Alamito formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Albany formation, Carboniferous, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Albert shales, Devonian, Canada: Ells, 784.
Albion schist member, Cambrian, Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Alger formation, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Alibates lentil, Permian, Texas: Gould, 987.
Allegheny formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Clapp, 475, 477; Stevenson, 2294; Woolsey, 2634.
Allegheny formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Allegheny formation, Pennsylvanian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 448.
Allegheny series, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Allen limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Sarle, 2124; Wooster, 2636.
Almy formation, Tertiary, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151.

Altamaha grit, Tertiary, Georgia: Harper, 1077.
Altamont limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Altuda granite, Texas: Udden, 2409.
American Flat latite, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Americus beds, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Ames Knob formation, Silurian, Maine: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Ames limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Stevenson, 2294; Woolsey, 2634.
Ames limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Ames limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Ames limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Raymond, 1990.
Amsden formation, Carboniferous, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644, 647; Fisher, 873.
Anacacho limestone, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408.
Anaktuvuk series, Cretaceous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Anamosa substage, Silurian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Anderson-Spartanburg zone, Archean, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Andrews schist, Cambrian, North Carolina: Keith, 1352.
Animikie, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Animikie formation, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Silver, 2212.
Animikie sediments, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Coleman, 539.
Animikie series, Minnesota: Leith, 1557.
Animus formation, Eocene, Colorado and New Mexico: Shaler, 2176.
Ankareh formation, Carboniferous, Utah: Boutwell, 271.
Anona chalk, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Antletam formation, Cambrian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Antietam sandstone, Cambrian, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Antletam sandstone, Cambrian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Antrim shales, Devonian, Michigan: Cooper, 575; Lane, 1516.
Apishapa formation, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fisher, 869.
Aquia formation, Eocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Aquia formation, Tertiary, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Aquia formation, Tertiary, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Arapahoe formation, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Arcturus limestone, Carboniferous, Nevada: Lawson, 1526.
Arkadelphia clay, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Arpin quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Arriban series, Miocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1390.
Arundel formation, Jurassic?, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Arundel formation, Jurassic? and Cretaceous, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Ashbed group, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Ashley-Cooper marls, Eocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Ashnola gabbro, Paleozoic, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Aspen formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151.
Athens, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Athens shale, Ordovician, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Athens shale, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Atlas formation, California: Lawson, 1528.
Atoka formation, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Collier, 556.
Aubrey limestone, Carboniferous, Montana: Reagan, 1999.
Aubrey limestone, Carboniferous, Utah: Lee, 1544.
Austin chalk, Cretaceous, Texas: Ries, 2058; Udden, 2408.
Aylmer formation, Ordovician, Canada: Raymond, 1987.
Bad River gabbro, Algonkian, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Bagley andesite, Jurassic, California: Diller, 721.
Baird formation, Carboniferous, California: Diller, 721.
Balaklala rhyolite, pre-Devonian, California: Diller, 721.
Baltic conglomerate, Algonkian, Michigan: Lane, 1509.
Baltimore gneiss, Algonkian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Bandera shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Banff limestone, Carboniferous, Alberta: Dowling, 736.
Banff shale (lower), Carboniferous, Alberta: Dowling, 736.
Banff shale (upper), Permo-Triassic, Alberta: Dowling, 736.
Bangor limestone, Carboniferous, Alabama: Butts, 370.
Bangor (Chester) limestone, Mississippian, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Barclay limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Barkersville gabbro, Triassic?, North Carolina: Keith, 1354.
Barnwell buhr sands, Eocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.

Bashi formation, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Bass Mountain diabase, Carboniferous, California: Diller, 721.
Battie quartzite, Cambrian, Maine: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Bayport formation, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575.
Bayport limestone, Michigan: Lane, 1508.
Bayport or Maxville limestone, Mississippian, Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Bays sandstone, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Bearpaw shales, Cretaceous, Alberta: Cairnes, 381; Dowling, 735.
Bear River formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151; Veatch, 2437.
Beaumont clays, Pleistocene, Texas: Fenneman, 859; Ries, 2058.
Beaver, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Beaver limestone, Cambrian, Georgia: Watson, 2483.
Becket gneiss, pre-Cambrian, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Becraft limestone, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Becraft member, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Bedford oolitic limestone, Mississippian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246.
Bedrock series, California: Reid, 2018.
Beech granite, Archean, North Carolina and Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Beekmantown beds, Ordovician, New York: Ruedemann, 2097.
Beekmantown formation, Ordovician, Vermont: Seely, 2164.
Belknap dike, New Hampshire: Pirsson and Washington, 1934.
Bellepoint member of Columbus formation, Devonian, Ohio: Swartz, 2329.
Bellingham conglomerate, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Belmont porphyry dikes, Montana: Barrell, 149.
Beloit formation, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Sardeson, 2122.
Belt group, Algonkian, Montana: Barrell, 149.
Belt terrane, Algonkian, Montana: Warner, 2477.
Benning granite, Georgia: Lindgren, 1596.
Benton formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Benton formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Veatch, 2440.
Benton group, Cretaceous, Nebraska: Condra, 570.
Benton shale, Cretaceous, Colorado: Gale, 922.
Benton shale, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Benton shales, Cretaceous, Alberta: Cairnes, 381.
Benwood limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Benwood limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Benwood limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Berea grit, Mississippian, Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Berea sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Woolsey, 2634.
Berenda formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Bergman series, Cretaceous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Berkshire schist, Ordovician, Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Berkshire (Hudson) schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034.
Bertie waterlime, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 494; Hartnagel, 1085; Luther, 1633.
Bethany Falls limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Bighorn limestone, Ordovician, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Fisher, 873.
Bijiki formation, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Bijiki (Ironwood), Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Binary granite, Colorado: Underhill, 2414.
Bingen sand, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Binnewater quartzite, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1084.
Binnewater sandstone, Silurian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Birch Creek formation, pre-Devonian, Alaska: Prindle, 1956.
Birch Creek schists, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Birmingham shale, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Black Creek shale, Cretaceous, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Blackfoot formation, pre-Cambrian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Blackfoot series, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Black Hand formation, Carboniferous, Ohio: Carney, 427.
Black Mingo shales, Eocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Black River, Ordovician, Ontario: Ells, 788.
Blackville limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Bladen formation, Cretaceous, North Carolina: Stephenson, 2281.
Blanco formation, Tertiary, Texas: Gould, 986.
Bloyd shale, Pennsylvania, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Blue chert series, Devonian, California: Hershey, 1133.
Bluff formation, Quaternary, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Boggy formation, Carboniferous, Indian Territory; Taff, 2332.

Bohemian Range group, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Bohicket marl-sand, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Bohio formation, Eocene, Panama: Howe, 1244.
Bolivar fire clay, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Bolton schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Bonneterre limestone, Cambrian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Boone chert, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Purdue, 1970.
Boone formation, Mississippian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Boone formation, Mississippian, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Boone formation, Mississippian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Boquillas flags, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Boss Mountain diabase, Carboniferous, California: Diller, 721.
Bowler formation, Triassic? and Permian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Bow River series, Canada: Walcott, 2470.
Boyle limestone, Devonian, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Bradford schist, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Bragdon formation, California: Hershey, 1133.
Bragdon formation, Carboniferous, California: Diller, 721.
Brainard shales, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 388.
Branford granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Brassfield limestone, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Brasstown schist, Cambrian, North Carolina: Keith, 1352.
Brayman shales, Silurian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Brentwood limestone lentil, Pennsylvania, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Brevard schist, Cambrian, North Carolina and South Carolina: Keith, 1353.
Bridger group, Tertiary, Wyoming: Sinclair, 2214.
Bridger formation, Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2437.
Brier Creek marl, Oligocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Brimfield schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Bristol granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Brock shale, Triassic, California: Diller, 721.
Bromley formation, Ordovician, Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
Bronson beds, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Brookfield diorite, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Brownstown formation, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Brush Creek limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294.
Brush Creek limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Bryson formation, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Buchanan gravels, Pleistocene, Iowa: Arey, 53; Calvin, 388; Leonard, 1559; Macbride, 1639; Norton, 1805; Williams, 2588.
Buda limestone, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408–2409.
Buffalo sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294.
Buffalo sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Bully Hill rhyolite, Triassic, California: Diller, 721.
Burches Ferry marl, Cretaceous, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Burden conglomerate, Ordovician, New York: Grabau, 991.
Burgen sandstone, Ordovician, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Burgoon sandstone, Mississippian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Woolsey, 2634.
Burke formation, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Burlingame shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Burlington limestone, Mississippian, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Burlington limestones, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Burlington limestone, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Burns tuff, Oligocene, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Burro gravels and tuffs, Tertiary, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Bushberg sandstone, Mississippian, Missouri: Weller, 2519.
Butler sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 268; Woolsey, 2634.
Buxton formation, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Cable formation, California: Lawson, 1528.
Cacapon sandstone, Silurian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Cache Creek group, Devonian, British Columbia: Brooks, 313.
Calciferous, Michigan: Lane, 1508.
Calciferous, Ordovician, Ontario: Ells, 788.
Calciferous formation, Ordovician, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Calderwood formation, Cambrian, Maine: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Calhoun shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Calvert formation, Miocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2185, 2188, 2191; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Calvert formation, Tertiary, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.

Calvert formation, Tertiary, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Cambridge limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Stevenson, 2294.
Cambridge limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Cambridge limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Camillus shale, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085; Luther, 1633.
Campbell's Creek limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Camp Creek formation, pre-Cambrian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Camp Creek series, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Camp Nelson, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Cannelton limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Canterbury granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Cantwell formation, Tertiary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Canyon formation, Carboniferous, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Canyon Largo sandstones, Eocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1388, 1390.
Capefear formation, Jurassic?, North Carolina: Stephenson, 2281.
Cape Girardeau limestone, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2524.
Capitan limestone, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Cardiff quartzite, Algonkian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Cardiff shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633.
Carlile formation, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fisher, 869.
Carlile shale, Cretaceous, Nebraska: Condra, 570.
Carlile shale, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Hara, 656.
Carlyle limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Carmichaels formation, Pleistocene, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475, 476.
Carmichaels formation, Quaternary, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
Carolina gneiss, Archean, North Carolina: Keith, 1352, 1354.
Carolina gneiss, Archean, North Carolina and South Carolina: Keith, 1353.
Cashaqua shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633, 1634.
Cason shale, Ordovician, Arkansas: Purdue, 1970.
Cassville plant shale, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Cassville shale, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Cassville shale, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Castine formation, Cambrian, Maine: Smith *et al*, 2241.
Catahoula formation, Tertiary, Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Cathedral granite, Tertiary, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Catron formation, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Catskill formation, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 367.
Catskill formation, Devonian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Catskill member, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Catskill series, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Cave Creek gypsum, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Cave Springs sandstone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Cawood sandstone member, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Cayuga formation, Silurian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Cayuga group, Silurian, Wisconsin: Alden, 23.
Cayuta shale member, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Cedar Hill sandstones, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Cedar Point shales and limestones, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Cedar Valley limestone, Devonian, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388.
Cedar Valley stage, Devonian, Iowa: Arey, 53; Norton, 1805.
Central City granite, Colorado: Underhill, 2412.
Central (Mine) group, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Chaco marls, Eocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1388, 1390.
Chagrin formation, Devonian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883.
Chama clays, Miocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1388.
Chaman series, Eocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1390.
Chamberlain shale, Algonkian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Chambersburg formation, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Chambersburg limestone, Ordovician, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Chambersburg limestone, Ordovician, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Chanute shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Chariton conglomerate, Pennsylvanian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Chatooga zone, Archean, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Chattahoochee, Tertiary, Georgia: Harper, 1077.

Chattahoochee series, Miocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Chattahoochee series, Tertiary, Gulf region: Smith, 2226.
Chattanooga shale, Devonian, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Chauga zone, Cambrian?, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Chautauqua sandstone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Chazy, Ordovician, Ontario: Ells, 788.
Chazy beds, Ordovician, New York, Ruedemann, 2097.
Chazy formation, Ordovician, Vermont: Seely, 2164.
Chazy limestone, Ordovician, Vermont: Edson, 774.
Chazy limestone, Ordovician, New York, Vermont, and Canada: Raymond, 1987.
Chelmsford sandstone, Canada: Coleman, 546.
Chelmsford sandstone, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Coleman, 539.
Chemung formation, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Chemung formation, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 367; Clapp, 475, 477.
Chemung formation, Devonian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Chemung group, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2586.
Chemung member, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Chemung sandstones, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
Cheraw cobbles, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Cherokee shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Cherokee shale, Pennsylvanian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Cherokee zone, Cambrian?, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Cherryvale shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Chesapeake group, Miocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2188, 2191; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Chester formation, Mississippian, Mississippi: Crider, 595.
Chester group, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Chickamauga limestone, Ordovician, Alabama: Butts, 370.
Chickamauga limestone, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Chickasaw (Wilcox) group, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Chico formation, Cretaceous, California: Diller, 721.
Chico series, Cretaceous, California: Crandall, 590.
Chippewa felsite, Algonkian, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Chisna group, Devonian, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Chisos beds, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Chitistone limestone, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Chopaka intrusive, Paleozoic, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Choptank formation, Miocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2185, 2188, 2191; Shattuck, *et al.*, 2193.
Choptank formation, Tertiary, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Chouteau limestone, Mississippian, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Chouteau limestone, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Chugwater formation, Triassic?, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Fisher, 873.
Cibolo limestone, Carboniferous, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Cimarron Creek latite, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Cimarronian series, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Cincinnati formation, Ordovician, Wisconsin: Alden, 23.
Cincinnatian formation, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2524.
Cisco formation, Carboniferous, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Claggett formation, Cretaceous, Alberta: Cairnes, 381; Dowling, 735.
Claiborne formation, Eocene, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Claiborne formation, Tertiary, Louisiana and Arkansas: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Claiborne group, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Claiborne group, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Claiborne stage, Eocene, Louisiana: Harris, 1079.
Clallam formation, Tertiary, Washington: Arnold, 56.
Clarion sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
Clarksburg limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Claysville limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Clayton formation, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Clayton limestone, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Clayton limestone, Eocene, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Clear Creek gneiss, Colorado: Underhill, 2414.
Clear Fork division of the Red Beds, Permian, Texas: Case, 443.
Clermont shale, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 388.
Clinch ("Medina"), Virginia: Eckel, 765.
Clinch sandstone, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.

Clinton formation, Silurian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Clinton formation, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085.
Clinton formation, Silurian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Cloverly formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Darton, 652.
Cloverly formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Fisher, 873.
Coastal group, Canada: Ells, 784.
Cobleskill dolomite, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 499.
Cobleskill limestone, Silurian, New York: Grabau, 991; Hartnagel, 1084.
Cobleskill waterlime, Silurian, New York: Luther, 1633.
Cochran conglomerate, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Cockeysville marble, Algonkian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Cockfield member, Tertiary, Louisiana and Arkansas: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Cockfield member of Claiborne, Eocene, Louisiana: Harris, 1079.
Coeymans limestone, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991; Hartnagel, 1084.
Coeymans member, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Coffeyville formation, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Coggon limestone, Devonian, Iowa: Norton, 1805.
Coldbrook group, pre-Cambrian, Canada: Ells, 784.
Coldwater series, Mississippian, Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Coldwater shale, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575.
Coldwater group, Tertiary, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Collinsville granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Colorado formation, Cretaceous, Canada: Dowling, 735.
Colorado formation, Cretaceous, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Colorado formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Darton, 652.
Colorado formation, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Colorado formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Fisher, 873; Veatch, 2437.
Columbia clay, Quaternary, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Columbia formation, Mississippi: Brown, 326.
Columbia formation, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Pugh, 1963.
Columbia formation, Quaternary, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Columbia formation, Quaternary, Tennessee, Kentucky, and Illinois: Glenn, 971.
Columbia formation, Tertiary, Georgia: Harper, 1077.
Columbia group, Pleistocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2185, 2188, 2191; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Columbia group, Quaternary, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Columbia sands, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Columbia sands, Pleistocene, Texas: Fenneman, 859; Ries, 2058.
Columbia Ford limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Columbus formation, Devonian, Ohio: Swartz, 2329.
Columbus limestone, Devonian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883.
Columbus limestone, Devonian, Ohio: Stauffer, 2277, 2278.
Colville, Tertiary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Colvin limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Comanche series, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Comanche series, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Combahee shale, Oligocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Conasauga limestone, Ordovician, Alabama: Butts, 370.
Conasauga shales, Cambrian, Georgia: Watson, 2483.
Concreto shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Concreto (Lane) shale, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Conemaugh formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Clapp, 475, 477; Stevenson, 2294; Woolsey, 2634.
Conemaugh formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Conemaugh formation, Pennsylvanian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Conemaugh series, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Congaree shales, Eocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Connellsville sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Connoquenessing sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
Cooks Mountain beds, Tertiary, Texas: Fenneman, 859.
Copley metaandesite, pre-Devonian, California: Diller, 721.
Copper Harbor conglomerates, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Cornwall shale, Devonian, New York: Hartnagel, 1084.
Cortlandt series, Ordovician, New York: Berkey, 207.
Corwin formation, Jurassic, Alaska: Collier, 552.

Corwin series, Jurassic, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Cottonwood limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181: Wooster, 2636.
Covington group, Ordovician, Ohio and Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
Cowrun sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294.
Coyote formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Crab Orchard division, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Cranberry granite, Archean, North Carolina and Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Crescent formation, Tertiary, Washington: Arnold, 56.
Creston quartzite, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Creston quartzite, Idaho and Montana: Daly, 631.
Cripple Creek granite, Colorado: Graton, 1026.
Crown conglomerate, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Crown Point limestone, Ordovician, New York: Raymond, 1987.
Crusher Hill shales and limestones, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Cuchara formation, Cretaceous?, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Culebra beds, Panama: Howe, 1245.
Culebra formation, Tertiary, Panama: Howe, 1244.
Curdsville, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Cutler formation, Carboniferous (Permian?), Colorado: Cross *et al*, 607.
Cuyahoga formation, Carboniferous, Ohio: Carney, 427.
Cuyuna series, Minnesota: Leith, 1557.
Cynthiana formation, Ordovician, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Dadina schists, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Dakota formation, Cretaceous, Alberta: Cairnes, 381; Dowling, 735.
Dakota formation, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fenneman and Gale, 863; Fisher, 869; Gale, 922.
Dakota formation, Cretaceous, Iowa: Calvin, 387; Macbride, 1639.
Dakota formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Dakota formation, Cretaceous, Nebraska: Condra, 570; Woodruff, 2628.
Dakota formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Veatch, 2440.
Dakota sandstone, Cretaceous, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Dakota sandstone, Cretaceous, Colorado and New Mexico: Shaler, 2176.
Dakota sandstone, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Dakotan series, Cretaceous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1379.
Danbury granodiorite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Davenport, lower, sub-stage, Iowa: Norton, 1805.
Day Creek dolomite, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Day Point limestone, Ordovician, New York: Raymond, 1987.
Deadwood formation, Cambrian, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Fisher, 873.
Decker Ferry limestone, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1084.
Decorah shale, Ordovician, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 388.
Deer Creek limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
DeKalb limestone, Pennsylvanian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Dekkas andesite, Triassic, California: Diller, 721.
Delaware limestone, Devonian, Ohio: Stauffer, 2277, 2278; Swartz, 2329.
Del Rio clay, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408, 2409.
Denison formation, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Dennis limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Denver formation, Cretaceous?, Colorado: Darton, 648.
De Smet formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 644–647.
Des Moines formation, Carboniferous, Iowa: Calvin, 387; Savage, 2128.
Des Moines group, Pennsylvanian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Des Moines stage, Pennsylvanian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Devil's River limestone, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408.
Devonshire formation, Bermuda Islands: Verrill, 2445.
Difficulty Creek latite, Colorado, Cross *et al.*, 607.
Dighton conglomerate, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Dillard series, Cretaceous, Oregon: Diller, 724.
Dockum formation, Triassic, Texas: Gould, 986.
Dockum group, Triassic, Texas: Gould, 987.
Dog Creek shales, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Dolores formation, Triassic, Colorado: Cross, 604; Cross *et al.*, 607.
Don beds of Toronto formation, Quaternary, Canada: Coleman, 547.
Donley limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Doré formation, Canada: Bell, 189.
Dothan formation, Jurassic, Oregon: Diller, 724.

Double Mountain division of the Red Beds, Permian, Texas: Case, 443.
Dresbach formation, Cambrian, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Dresbach sandstone, Cambrian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Drum formation, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Drumlummon porphyry dikes, Montana: Barrell, 149.
Dry Creek shale, Devono-Silurian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Dubuque formation, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Sardeson, 2122.
Dudley shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Wooster, 2636.
Duffin layer, Devonian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Dugout clays and gravels, Tertiary, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Duluth gabbro, Algonkian, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Dundee limestone, Devonian, Michigan: Cooper, 575; Lane, 1516.
Dunkard formation, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Dunkard formation, Permian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Dunkard group, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475, 476.
Dunkard group, Carboniferous (Permian), Pennsylvania: Clapp, 477.
Dunkard series, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Eagle formation, Cretaceous, Canada: Dowling, 735.
Eagle limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Eagle Ford beds, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408.
Eagle Ford formation, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Eagle Ford formation, Cretaceous, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Eagle Pass formation, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408.
Eagle River group, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Earlham limestone, Pennsylvanian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Earlton limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Eastford granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
East Greenwich group, early Carboniferous or late pre-Carboniferous: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Easton schist, pre-Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Economy member, Ordovician, Ohio and Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
Eddy formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Eden, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Eden formation, Ordovician, Ohio and Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
Eden shale, Ordovician, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Eden shales and sandstones, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Edgefield-Chesterfield zone, Algongian?, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Edisto marls, Miocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Edmonton formation, Cretaceous, Alberta: Cairnes, 381.
Edmonton series, Cretaceous, Canada: Dowling, 735.
Elbert formation, Devonian, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Elbrook limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Elgin sandstone, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Elgin shaly limestones, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 388.
Elk Lick limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Ellensburg formation, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Ellis formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Ellsworth schist, Cambrian or pre-Cambrian, Maine: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Elmdale formation, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Wooster, 2636.
Elm Grove limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Elvins formation, Cambro-Ordovician, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Ely greenstone, Archean, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Ely limestone, Carboniferous, Nevada: Lawson, 1526.
Embar formation, Carboniferous, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 647; Fisher, 873.
Empire formation, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Empire shale, Algonkian, Montana: Barrell, 149.
Emporia limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Wooster, 2636.
Enfield shale member, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Englishtown, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Clark, 483.
Englishtown sand, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Enochkin formation, Jurassic, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Eo-Huronian, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Erie (Bronson) beds, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Erwin quartzite, Cambrian, North Carolina and Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Escondido beds of Eagle Pass formation, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408.
Eskridge shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181.

Esopus shales, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Estill clay, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Eureka beds, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Eureka quartzite, Ordovician, Nevada and California: Ball, 120.
Eutaw formation, Cretaceous, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Eutaw formation, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Eutaw sands, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Eutaw sand, Cretaceous, Tennessee: Glenn, 971.
Evans granite, Colorado: Collier, 553.
Evanston formation, Tertiary, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151; Veatch, 2437.
Everton limestone, Ordovician, Arkansas and Missouri: Purdue, 1967.
Fairhaven diatomaceous earth, Miocene, Maryland: Shattuck, 2185, 2188.
Fairhaven diatomaceous member, Miocene, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Fairview formation, Ordovician, Ohio and Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
Fall Creek conglomerate lentil, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Farnham formation, Ordovician, Canada: Young, 2660.
Fayette clays, Tertiary, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Fayette sands, Tertiary, Texas: Fenneman, 859.
Fayetteville formation, Mississippian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Fayetteville formation, Mississippian, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Fern Glen formation, Mississippian, Missouri: Weller, 2519.
Fern Glen (Kinderhook), Mississippian, Illinois: Fenneman, 860.
Fernando formation, Miocene-Pliocene-Pleistocene, California: Arnold and Anderson, 66.
Fernando formation, Pliocene, California: Arnold, 63; Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Fernando formation, Tertiary, California: Arnold and Anderson, 67.
Fernie shale, Alberta: Dowling, 735.
Fernie shale, Jurassic, Alberta: Cairnes, 381; Dowling, 736.
Fickett series, Carboniferous (in part), Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Fish Creek sandstone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Fish Creek sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 476.
Fish Creek sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Fishpot limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Fishpot limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Flades clay, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Flathead quartzite, Cambrian, Montana: Emmons, 806; Rowe, 2090; Walcott, 2470.
Flatwoods clay, Eocene, Mississippi: Logan and Hand, 1609.
Flatwoods clay, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595.
Fleming clay, Tertiary, Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Florena member of Garrison formation, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181.
Florence beds, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Florence flints, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Florissant formation, Tertiary (Eocene), Colorado: Henderson, 1127.
Flower-pot shales, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Fordham gneiss, pre-Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Fort Atkinson limestone, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 388.
Fort Benton shales, Cretaceous, Iowa: Macbride, 1639.
Fort Pierre formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Fort Riley limestones, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Fort Scott limestone, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144: Wooster, 2636.
Fort Smith formation, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Collier, 556.
Fort Union, Cretaceous, Montana: Brown, 325.
Fort Union, Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2439.
Fort Union formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Leonard, 1564.
Fort Union formation, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Fort Union formation, Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2440.
Fort Worth formation, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Fortymile series, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Fortymile Creek formation, pre-Devonian, Alaska: Prindle, 1956.
Fountain formation, Carboniferous, Colorado: Finlay, 868.
Fox Hills formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Brown, 325; Leonard, 1564; Rowe, 2090.
Fox Hills formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 642; Fisher, 873.
Fox Hills member of Montana formation, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Fox Hills sandstone, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Fox Hills sandstone, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1560.
Fox Hills sandstone, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656.

Franciscan formation, Jurassic?, California: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Franciscan (Golden Gate) series, pre-Cretaceous, California: Crandall, 591.
Franklin limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Freda sandstone, Cambrian, Michigan; Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Freeport group, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Freeport limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Stevenson, 2294.
Freeport limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Freeport sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Woolsey, 2634.
Freeport (Roaring Creek) sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Fremont limestone, Ordovician, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Frio clays, Tertiary, Texas: Fenneman, 859; Ries, 2058.
Frontier formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151; Veatch, 2440.
Fulda sandstone, Permian, Texas: Case, 443.
Fulton green shale, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Fulton member, Ordovician, Ohio and Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
Furnaceville iron ore, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085.
Furnaceville iron ore formation, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 494.
Fuson formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Gakona group, Tertiary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Galena (Boone) beds, Mississippian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Galena dolomite, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99.
Galena limestone, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388; Leonard, 1559; Savage, 2128.
Galena limestone, Ordovician, Wisconsin: Grant, 1017; Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Galena series, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Sardeson, 2122.
Galena stage, Ordovician, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Galesburg shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Galice formation, Jurassic, Oregon: Diller, 724.
Gallatin limestone, Cambrian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Gardiner clays, Pleistocene, New England: Fuller, 913.
Garnett limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Garrard, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Garrison formation, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181.
Gasconade limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Gatun formation, Oligocene, Panama: Howe, 1244.
Genesee black shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633, 1634.
Genesee member, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Genesee shale, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Genesee shale, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 367.
Geneva limestone, Devonian, Indiana: Stauffer, 2278.
Genundewah limestone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633, 1634.
Gering beds, Tertiary, Wyoming and Nebraska: Peterson, 1916.
Giants Range granite, Algonkian, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Gila conglomerate, Quaternary, Arizona: Lee, 1541.
Gilboy sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Gilmore sandstone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Gilmore sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 476.
Gladeville sandstone, Carboniferous, Virginia: Stone, 2311.
Glastonbury granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Gleneyrie formation, Carboniferous, Colorado: Finlay, 868.
Glen Park limestone, Mississippian, Missouri: Weller, 2519.
Goobic sands, Quaternary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Goodland limestone, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Goodnight formation, Tertiary, Texas: Gould, 986.
Goodrich quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Goose Creek marl, Miocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Gordon sandstone, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Woolsey, 2634.
Gosport greensand, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Gower formation, Silurian, Iowa: Calvin, 387; Savage, 2128.
Gower stage, Silurian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Grafton quartzite, Cambrian, Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Grampus gneiss, pre-Cambrian, New York: Cushing, 614.
Grand Gulf formation, Miocene, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Grand Gulf formation, Pliocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.

Grand Gulf formation, Tertiary, Gulf region: Smith, 2226, 2228.
Grand Gulf formation, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Grand Rapids, upper and lower, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575.
Graneros shale, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fisher, 869.
Graneros shale, Cretaceous, Nebraska: Condra, 570.
Graneros shale, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Gravina series, Cretaceous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Graydon sandstone, Pennsylvanian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Great conglomerate, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Great Smoky conglomerate, Cambrian, North Carolina and Tennessee: Keith, 1352.
Greenbrier formation, Mississippian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Greenbrier limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Greenbrier limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Greenbrier limestone, Mississippian, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 477.
Greenbrier limestone, Mississippian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Greendale bed, Ordovician, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Greene formation, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Greene formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475, 476.
Greene formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stone and Clapp, 2314.
Greene formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Greene formation, Carboniferous (Pennsylvanian), Pennsylvania: Clapp, 477.
Greenhorn formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Greenhorn limestone, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fisher, 869.
Greenhorn limestone, Cretaceous, Nebraska; Condra, 570.
Green River, Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2439.
Green River formation, Tertiary, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151; Veatch, 2437.
Greer formation, Permian, Texas: Gould, 986, 987.
Grenville series, pre-Cambrian: Adams *et al.*, 13.
Grenville series, pre-Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207; Cushing, 614.
Grenville series, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Miller and Knight, 1759.
Greyson formation, Algonkian, Montana: Barrell, 149.
Greyson shales, Algonkian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Grimes sandstone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
Guadaloupan series, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Gulf series, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Gunflint formation, Algonkian, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Gunstock dike, New Hampshire: Pirsson and Washington, 1934.
Gunstock gneiss, New Hampshire: Pirsson and Washington, 1934.
Guye formation, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Hackberry shales, Devonian, Iowa: Williams, 2588.
Hackberry shales, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Haddam granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Hale formation, Pennsylvanian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Hamburg beds, Cretaceous, South Carolina: Sloan, 2217.
Hamburg clays, Cretaceous, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Hamburg slate, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Hamilton formation, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 367.
Hamilton member, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Hamilton shales, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Hamilton shale formation, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Hamilton shale, Devonian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Hampshire formation, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Hampshire formation, Devonian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Hampton clays, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Hampton shale, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Hance formation, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Hannibal formation, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Harding sandstone, Ordovician, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Harper beds, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Harpers formation, Cambrian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Harpers formation, Cambrian, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Harpers shale, Cambrian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Harrison beds, Tertiary, Wyoming and Nebraska: Peterson, 1916.
Harrison diorite, Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Harrodsburgh limestone, Mississippian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246; Reagan, 1998.

Hartford limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Hartland (Hoosac) schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034.
Hartland schist, Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Hartshorne sandstone, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Collier, 556.
Harvard conglomerate, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Hastings phase of Grenville series, pre-Cambrian: Adams *et al.*, 13.
Hatch shale and flags, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
Hatchetigbee formation, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Hawkins formation, pre-Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Hayes River beds, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Hebron gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Helderberg formation, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Helderberg limestone, Silurian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Helen formation, Canada: Bell, 189.
Helen iron formation, Ontario: Coleman, 541; Moore, 1770.
Helena formation, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Helena limestone, Algonkian, Montana: Barrell, 149.
Hell Creek beds, Cretaceous, Montana: Brown, 325.
Henderson granite, Archean, North Carolina and South Carolina: Keith, 1353.
Henrietta limestone, Pennsylvanian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Henson tuff, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Hermosa formation, Carboniferous (Pennsylvanian), Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Herod gravels, Pleistocene, New England: Fuller, 913.
Hertha limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Wooster, 2636.
Hesse quartzite, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Highbridge, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
High Falls shale, Silurian, New York: Grabau, 991; Hartnagel, 1084.
High Point sandstone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
High Point sandstones, New York: Jones, 1318.
Hignite formation, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Hilliard formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151.
Hiwassee slate, Cambrian, North Carolina: Keith, 1352.
Hiwassee slate, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Holston formation, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Homewood sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
Homewood sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Honaker limestone, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Honaker limestone, Cambrian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Hoosac schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034.
Hopkinton formation, Silurian, Iowa: Calvin, 387; Norton, 1805; Savage, 2128.
Hopkinton stage, Silurian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Hornerstown, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Clark, 483.
Hornerstown marl, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Hornsboro sandstone, Jura-Triassic, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Horsefly gravels, Tertiary, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Hosselkus limestone, Triassic, California: Diller, 721.
Howard limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Howson andesite, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Hudson River slates, Ordovician, New York: Berkey, 207.
Hudson schist, Cambro-Ordovician, Connecticut: Hobbs, 1185.
Hueco limestone, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Humphrey shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Hunker series, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Huron group, Mississippian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246.
Huronian, lower, series, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Silver, 2212.
Huronian sediments, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Coleman, 539.
Idaho Springs formation, pre-Cambrian, Colorado: Ball, 118.
Ignacio quartzite, Cambrian, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Illinoian, Quaternary, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Independence limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Independence sub-stage, Devonian, Iowa: Norton, 1805.
Indian Fields formation, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Indian River series, Yukon Terrltory: Brooks, 313.
Inwood limestone, pre-Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Iola limestone, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Iola (Earlton) limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Ione formation, Tertiary, California: Diller, 721.

Iowan drift, Pleistocene, Iowa: Arey, 53; Calvin, 387, 388; Leonard, 1559; Macbride, 1639; Norton, 1805; Savage, 2128; Williams, 2588.
Irasburg conglomerate, Ordovician, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Irondequoit limestone, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 494; Hartnagel, 1085.
Iron Mountain porphyry, Archean, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Ironwood, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Irvine formation, Tertiary, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Isle La Motte sandstone, Ordovician, Vermont: Seely, 2164.
Islesboro formation, Cambrian, Maine: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Ithaca formation, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Ithaca shale member, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Izard limestone, Ordovician, Arkansas: Purdue, 1970.
Jackson formation, Eocene, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Jackson formation, Tertiary, Louisiana and Arkansas: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Jackson formation, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595, 598; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Jackson limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Jackson stage, Eocene, Louisiana: Harris, 1079.
Jacob sand, Pleistocene, New England: Fuller, 913.
Jacobsville sandstone, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Jameco, Pleistocene, New England: Fuller, 913.
Jameco gravel, Quaternary, New York: Veatch, 2434.
Jefferson limestone, Devono-Silurian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Jefferson City limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Jeffersonville limestone, Devonian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246; Stauffer, 2278.
Jennings formation, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Jennings formation, Devonian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Jerseyan, Quaternary, Iowa: Norton, 1805.
Jessamine series, Ordovician, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Joachim limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Joachim limestone, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Johnston cement limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294.
Jollytown limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Jollytown limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Jordan formation, Cambrian, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388.
Jordan sandstone, Cambrian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Judith River beds, Cretaceous, Alberta: Cairnes, 381.
Judith River formation, Cretaceous, Canada: Dowling, 735.
Junction City quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Juniata formation, Silurian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Kachess rhyolite, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Kanab sandstone, Utah: Lee, 1544.
Kanawha series, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Kansan drift, Quaternary, Iowa: Arey, 53; Calvin, 387, 388; Leonard, 1559; Macbride, 1639; Savage, 2128; Williams, 2588.
Kansan (?) deposits, Quaternary, Pennsylvania: Woolsey, 2634.
Kanwaka shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Kasaan greenstone, Cretaceous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Katalla formation, Tertiary, Alaska: Martin, 1680.
Kearsarge conglomerate, Michigan: Lane, 1507.
Kearsarge conglomerate, Algonkian, Michigan: Lane, 1509.
Keechelus andesitic series, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Keewatin, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Silver, 2212.
Keeweenawan, Algonkian, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Kelly formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Gordon, 982.
Kelly limestone, Mississippian, New Mexico: Gordon, 981.
Kenai formation, Tertiary, Alaska: Moffit, 1762; Paige and Knopf, 1860; Prindle, 1956; Stone, 2308.
Kenai series, Tertiary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Kennett formation, Devonian, California: Diller, 721.
Kennicott formation, Jura-Cretaceous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Keokuk limestone, Mississippian, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Keokuk limestone, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Keokuk limestone and shale, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Kessler limestone lentil, Pennsylvanian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Ketchikan series, Carboniferous, Alaska: Kindle, 1400.
Ketchikan series, Triassic and Carboniferous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Keweenawan, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.

Keweenawan, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Silver, 2212.
Keweenawan series, Ontario: Moore, 1770.
Kiddville layer, Devonian, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Kiger beds, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Kigluaik series, Alaska: Brooks, 313; Moffit, 1764.
Kimmswick limestone, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2522, 2523.
Kimmswick limestone, Ordovician, Missouri: Weller, 2519.
Kinderhook, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Kinderhook formation, Carboniferous, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Kinderhook group, Mississippian, Illinois: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Kinderhook shale, Mississippian, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Kingsbury conglomerate, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 644–647.
King's Creek silex, Oligocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Kingston group, Canada: Ells, 784.
Kitchener quartzite, Idaho and Montana: Daly, 631.
Kittanning group, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Kittanning sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
Klondike series, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Knife slates, Algonkian, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Knight beds, Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2439.
Knight formation, Tertiary, Wyoming: Schultz, 2151.
Knob Lick granite, Archean, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Knobstone, Mississippian, Indiana: Reagan, 1998.
Knox dolomite, Cambro-Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Knox dolomite, Ordovician, Alabama: Butts, 370; Smith, 2229.
Knox dolomite, Ordovician, Georgia: Watson, 2483.
Knox dolomite, Ordovician, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Knox limestone, Cambrian and Ordovician, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Knox limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Knoxville beds, Cretaceous, California: Crandall, 590.
Knoxville formation, Cretaceous, California: Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Kona dolomite, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Kootanie coal measures, Cretaceous, Alberta: Dowling, 736.
Kootanie formation, Cretaceous, Alberta: Cairnes, 381; Dowling, 735.
Kootanie series, Cretaceous, Montana and Alberta: Knowlton, 1418.
Kootenai formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Koyukuk series, Cretaceous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Kruger schists, Paleozoic, Washington and British Columbia: Daly, 632.
Kushtaka formation, Tertiary, Alaska: Martin, 1680.
Kuzitrin formation, Alaska: Brooks, 313; Moffit, 1764.
Labette shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas. Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Ladore shale, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Ladore-Dudley shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Ladronesian series, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377, 1382.
Lafayette formation, Gulf region: Smith, 2228.
Lafayette formation, Mississippi: Logan and Hand, 1609.
Lafayette formation, Pliocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Lafayette formation, Pliocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2184, 2191.
Lafayette formation, Pliocene?, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Lafayette formation, Quaternary, Mississippi: Brown, 326; Crider, 595; Logan, 1608.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, Georgia: Harper, 1077.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, Gulf region: Smith, 2226.
La Fayette formation, Tertiary, Illinois: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, Louisiana and Arkansas: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider and Johnson, 599.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, South Carolina: Pugh, 1963.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, Tennessee, Kentucky, and Illinois: Glenn, 971.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Lafayette formation, Tertiary, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Lafayette gravel, Tertiary, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Lafayette gravel, Tertiary, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Lafayette sands, Tertiary, Texas: Fenneman, 859.
Lagrange division, Mississippi: Logan and Hand, 1609.
Lagrange formation, Tertiary, Illinois: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973.

Lagrange formation, Tertiary, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Lagrange formation, Tertiary, Tennessee, Kentucky and Illinois: Glenn, 971.
Lake Shore trap, Algonkian, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Lake Shore traps, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Lake Superior sandstone, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Lake Valley formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Lake Valley limestone, Mississippian, New Mexico: Gordon, 981.
Lakota sandstone, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
La Motte sandstone, Cambrian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Lane shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Wooster, 2636.
Lantern Hill quartz rock, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034.
La Plata formation, Jurassic, Colorado: Cross, 604.
La Plata sandstone, Jurassic, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Laramie, Wyoming: Veatch, 2439.
Laramie formation, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Laramie formation, Cretaceous, Colorado and New Mexico: Shaler, 2176.
Laramie formation, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Laramie formation, Cretaceous, North Dakota and Montana: Leonard, 1560.
Laramie formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 642; Fisher, 873; Rowe, 2090; Veatch, 2437.
Laramie formation, Cretaceous and Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2440.
Lauderdale chert, Mississippian, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Laurentian, pre-Cambrian: Adams *et al.*, 13.
Lawrence beds, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Le Claire substage, Silurian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Lecompton beds, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Lee conglomerate, Carboniferous, Virginia: Stone, 2311.
Lee formation, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Lenoir limestone, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Le Roy shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Lewis formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Veatch, 2440.
Lewis shale, Cretaceous, Colorado: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Lewis shale, Cretaceous, Colorado and New Mexico: Shaler, 2176.
Lewiston limestone, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Lewiston limestone, Silurian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Lewiston ("Helderberg"), Virginia: Eckel, 765.
Lexington, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Lime Creek shales, Devonian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 387; Williams, 2588.
Linietta clay, Mississippian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883.
Linville metadiabase, Algonkian?, North Carolina: Keith, 1354.
Lisbon beds, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Lisbon formation, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Lisburne series, Carboniferous, Alaska: Brooks, 313; Collier, 552.
Litchfield norite, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034.
Livingston formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Rowe, 2090.
Llano Estacado formation, Pliocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1388.
Llano Estacado sands, Pliocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1390.
Lockport dolomite, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085.
Lodore shales, Cambrian, Utah: Weeks, 2506.
Logan formation, Carboniferous, Ohio: Carney, 427.
Logan sills, Ontario: Silver, 2212.
Logana, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Lone Mountain limestone, Silurian, Nevada and California: Ball, 120.
Longwood shale, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1084.
Lorraine sandstone, Ordovician, New York: Grabau, 991.
Loudon formation, Cambrian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Louisiana limestone, Mississippian, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Louisiana limestone, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Loup Fork formation, Tertiary, Texas: Gould, 986.
Lowerre quartzite, pre-Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Lucas dolomite, Devonian, Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Ludlowville shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633.
Lulbegrud clay, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Lunenburg schist, pre-Cambrian, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Lyme granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
McAlester group, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Collier, 556.
McCloud limestone, Carboniferous, California: Diller, 721.

M'Elmo formation, Jurassic, Colorado: Cross, 604; Cross *et al.*, 607.
McKim graywacke, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Coleman, 539.
McMicken member, Ordovician, Ohio and Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
McMillan formation, Ordovician, Ohio: Bassler, 156.
Maderan limestone, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Gordon, 982.
Maderan series, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Madison limestone, Carboniferous, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Madison limestone, Carboniferous, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Fisher, 873.
Madison formation, Mississippian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Magdalena group, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Gordon, 982.
Magnesian, lower, limestone, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2523, 2524.
Magnesian, lower, limestone, Ordovician, Iowa: Leonard, 1559.
Magnesian, lower, Ordovician, Mississippi Valley: Davis, 663.
Magnesian, lower, limestone, Ordovician, Wisconsin: Grant, 1017.
Magothy formation, Cretaceons, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Magothy formation, Cretaceous, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Magothy formation, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Berry, 214; Weller, 2520.
Mahoning group, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Mahoning limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294.
Mahoning sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Woolsey, 2634.
Mahoning sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Mahoning sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Mamacoke gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Manasquan marl, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Manastash formation, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Mancos shale, Cretaceous: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Mancos shale, Cretaceous, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607; Taff, 2336.
Mancos shale, Cretaceous, Colorado and New Mexico: Shaler, 2176.
Manhattan schist, pre-Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Manitou limestone, Ordovician, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Mankomen group, Permian, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Manlius limestone, Silurian, New York: Grabau, 991; Hartnagel, 1084; Prosser, 1961.
Manlius member, Silurian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Mannetto, Pleistocene, New England: Fuller, 913.
Mannetto gravel, Quaternary, New York: Veatch, 2434.
Mansfield sandstone, Carboniferous, Illinois: Blatchley, 245.
Manzanan series, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Manzano group, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Gordon, 982.
Maquoketa formation, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388; Leonard, 1559; Norton, 1805; Savage, 2128.
Maquoketa shale, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2522, 2524.
Maquoketa shale, Ordovician, Iowa: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Maquoketa shale, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99.
Maquoketa (Hudson River) shale, Ordovician, Mississippi Valley: Davis, 663.
Maquoketa (Hudson River) limestone, Ordovician, Wisconsin: Grant, 1017.
Maquoketa stage, Ordovician, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Marathon City conglomerate, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Marblehead member of Columbus formation, Devonian: Swartz, 2329.
Marcellus shale, Devonian, Michigan: Cooper, 575.
Marcellus shale, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991; Luther, 1633; Williams, 2583.
Marcellus shale, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 367.
Mareniscan, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Marietta sandstones, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Marion beds, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Mariposa slates, California: Reid, 2018.
Marks Head marl, Miocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Marlboro formation, Cambrian, Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Marlbrook formation, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Maromas granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Marsh formation, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Marsh shale, Algonkian, Montana: Barrell, 149.
Marshall formation, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575.
Marshall sandstone, Mississippian, Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Marshall Hill graywacke, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Marshalltown clay-marl, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Martinez formation, Tertiary, California: Arnold, 57.

Martinsburg formation, Ordovician, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Martinsburg group, Ordovician, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Martinsburg shale, Silurian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Martinsburg shale group and limestones, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Maryville limestone, Cambrian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Mascarene series, Devonian, Canada: Ells, 784.
Mason City dolomite, Devonian, Iowa: Williams, 2588.
Massanutten sandstone group, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Matanuska series, Alaska: Martin, 1682.
Matawan formation, Cretaceous, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Matawan formation, Cretaceous, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Matawan, Cretaceous, New York: Veatch, 2434.
Matfield shales and limestones, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Mauch Chunk formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Clapp, 475, 477; Woolsey, 2634.
Mauch Chunk formation, Lower Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Barrell, 150.
Mauch Chunk formation, Mississippian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Mauch Chunk shales, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Maxville or Bayport formation, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575.
Meagher limestone, Cambrian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Medicine Lodge beds, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Medicine Lodge gypsum, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Medina formation, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085.
Medina formation, Silurian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Memphremagog slate, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Mentasta schists, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Menteth limestone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
Meramec limestones, Mississippian, Illinois: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Merced formation, Tertiary, California: Prindle, 1956.
Merced series, Pliocene, California: Crandall, 591.
Mercer shale, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
Mercer group, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Merchantville clay-marl, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Mesaverde formation, Cretaceous, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607; Fenneman and Gale, 863; Taff, 2336.
Mesaverde formation, Cretaceous, Colorado and New Mexico: Shaler, 2176.
Mesaverde formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Veatch, 2440.
Mesnard quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Michigamme slate, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985; Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Michigan series, Mississippian, Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Michipicoten schists, Ontario: Moore, 1770.
Middendorf beds, Cretaceous, South Carolina: Sloan, 2217, 2218.
Middlesex black shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633.
Middlesex shales, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
Middletown gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Midway formation, Tertiary, Arkansas and Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2437.
Midway group, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Midway group, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Midway stage, Eocene, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Milford chlorite schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Milford granite, post-Cambrian, pre-Carboniferous, Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Million, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Millsap formation, Carboniferous, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Millsap limestone, Carboniferous, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Milwaukee formation, Devonian, Wisconsin: Alden, 23.
Mimbres limestone, Siluro-Ordovician, New Mexico: Gordon, 981.
Mingo formation, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Minneapolis limestone, Ordovician, Minnesota: Sardeson, 2122.
Minnesota conglomerate, Algonkian, Michigan: Lane, 1509.
Mio-Huronian, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Missouri group, Pennsylvanian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Missouri stage, Pennsylvanian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Missourian formation, Carboniferous, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Mitchell limestone, Mississippian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246; Reagan, 1998.
Moccasin limestone, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Modelo formation, Miocene, California: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Modin formation, Jurassic, California: Diller, 721.
Mooncopie formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.

Moencopie formation, Carboniferous, Utah: Lee, 1544.
Moencopie shales, Permian, Utah: Huntington, 1257.
Molas formation, Carboniferous (Pennsylvanian), Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Monarch formation, Devonian and Silurian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Monmouth formation, Cretaceous, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Monmouth formation, Cretaceous, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Monongahela formation, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Monongahela formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475–477; Stone and Clapp, 2314; Woolsey, 2634.
Monongahela formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Monongahela formation, Pennsylvanian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Monongahela series, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Monroe beds, North Carolina: Graton, 1025.
Monroe limestone, Devonian, Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Monroe Creek beds, Tertiary, Wyoming and Nebraska: Peterson, 1916.
Monson granite gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Montalto quartzite member of Harpers formation, Cambrian, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Montana formation, Cretaceous, Canada: Dowling, 735.
Montana formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Darton, 652.
Montana formation, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Montana formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Veatch, 2437.
Montara granite, California: Crandall, 591.
Montauk drift, Pleistocene, New England: Fuller, 913.
Monterey sandstone, Devonian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Monterey shale, Miocene, California: Arnold, 63; Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67.
Monterey shale, Tertiary, California: Prindle, 1956.
Montosa formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Montpelier slate, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Montrose cherts, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Monument Creek formation, Tertiary, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Moose Hide group, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Morgantown sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294; Woolsey, 2634.
Morgantown sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Morrison formation, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Morrison formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Fisher, 873.
Morrison shale, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Morrow formation, Carboniferous, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Morrow group, Pennsylvanian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Mosca formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Moscow shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633, 1634.
Mosinee conglomerate, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Mound Valley limestone, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Mount Bohemia conglomerate, Michigan: Lane, 1507, 1509.
Mount Hope marl, Eocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Mount Laurel formation, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Mount Selman beds, Tertiary, Texas: Fenneman, 859.
Mount Stuart granodiorite, pre-Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Mowry formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Veatch, 2440.
Mowry member, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 645; Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Moyie argillite, Idaho and Montana: Daly, 631.
Munising sandstone, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Murphy marble, Cambrian, North Carolina: Keith, 1352.
Murray slate, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Myrtle formation, Cretaceous, Oregon: Diller, 724.
Nabesna limestone, Carboniferous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Nacatoch sand, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Naches formation, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Nacimientan series, Eocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1390.
Naese sandstone member, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Naheola formation, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Namacoke gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Nanafalia formation, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2228, 2229.
Nanaimo group, Cretaceous, British Columbia: Brooks, 313.
Nanjemoy formation, Eocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2188; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Nanjemoy formation, Tertiary, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.

Nantahala slate, Cambrian, North Carolina: Keith, 1352.
Napoleon formation, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575.
Narragansett Basin series, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Natchez formation, Quaternary, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Navarro marls, Cretaceous, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Navesink formation, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Nebo quartzite, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Needle Mountains group, Algonkian, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Negaunee formation, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Neihart quartzite, Algonkian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Neo-Huronian, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Neosho member of Garrison formation, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181.
Neva limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Wooster, 2636.
Nevada limestone, Devonian, Nevada: Lawson, 1526.
New Albany or Genesee shale, Devonian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246.
Newark formation, Triassic, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Newark system, Triassic, New Jersey: Lewis, 1580.
Newland limestone, Algonkian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
New London granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Newman limestone, Carboniferous, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
New Providence shales, Mississippian, Indiana: Reagan, 1998.
New Richmond formation, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388.
New Richmond formation, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99.
New Richmond sandstone, Ordovician, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
New Scotland limestone, Devonian, New York: Hartnagel, 1084.
New Scotland beds, Devonian, Mississippi: Crider, 595.
New Scotland beds, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
New Scotland member, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Niagara dolomite, Silurian, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99.
Niagara limestone, Silurian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246.
Niagara limestone Silurian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 388; Grant and Burchard, 1021; Leonard, 1559; Savage, 2128.
Niagara formation, Silurian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Niagara formation, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085.
Niagara, Silurian, Mississippi Valley: Fairchild, 835.
Niagara limestone, Silurian, Wisconsin: Grant, 1017.
Niagara series, Silurian, Iowa: Norton, 1805.
Niagaran limestone, Silurian, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2523, 2524.
Nichols slate, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Nicola group, Triassic, British Columbia: Brooks, 313.
Nikolai greenstone, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Nineveh limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Nineveh limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 476.
Nineveh limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Nineveh limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Niobrara formation, Cretaceous, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Niobrara formation, Cretaceous, Nebraska: Condra, 570.
Niobrara formation, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1563.
Niobrara formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656; Veatch, 2440.
Nipigon, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Silver, 2212.
Nisconlith series, British Columbia: Dawson, 686.
Nisconlith series, Canada: Walcott, 2470.
Nisconlith series, Cambrian, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Noah Parker horizon, Cambrian, Vermont: Edson, 774.
Nolichucky shale, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Nolichucky shale, Cambrian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Nome series, Alaska: Moffit, 1764.
Nome series, Silurian, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Nonesuch formation, Algonkian, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Nonesuch formation, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Nonushuk series, Cretaceous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Nordheimer formation, Carboniferous?, California: Hershey, 1133.
Norfolk formation, Tertiary, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Norfolk Basin series, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Northbridge gneiss, pre-Cambrian, Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
North Haven greenstone, Cambrian, Maine: Smith *et al.*, 2241.

North Mound quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
North Park formation, Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2440.
Norton formation, Carboniferous, Virginia: Stone, 2311.
Nosoni formation, Carboniferous, California: Diller, 721.
Nottely quartzite, Cambrian, North Carolina: Keith, 1352.
Nunda formation, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Nunda formation, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 367.
Nussbaum formation, Tertiary, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fisher, 869.
Obispo formation, Panama: Howe, 1244.
Oconee zone, Archean, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Ogden quartzite, Ordovician, Utah: Emmons, 798; Weeks, 2506.
Ogishke conglomerate, Algonkian, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Ohio shale, Devonian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883.
Oldham limestone, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Onaping tuff, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Coleman, 539, 546.
Oneida conglomerate, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 494; Hartnagel, 1083.
Oneonta beds, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Oneota formation, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388.
Oneota formation, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99.
Oneota limestone, Ordovician, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Onondaga limestone, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991; Luther, 1633.
Ontario quartzite, Carboniferous, Utah: Jenney, 1296.
Onwatin slate, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Coleman, 539, 546.
Orange phyllite, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Orca series, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Oread limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Wooster, 2636.
Oregon, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Oriskany, Virginia: Eckel, 765.
Oriskany formation (Monterey), Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Oriskany formation, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991; Hartnagel, 1084; Williams, 2583.
Oriskany sandstone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633.
Oriskany sandstone, Devonian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 367.
Oriskany sandstone, Devonian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Osage, Mississippian, Illinois: Fenneman, 860.
Osage formation, Carboniferous, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Osage limestones, Mississippian, Illinois: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Osage limestone, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Osage shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Osceola amygdaloid, Algonkian, Michigan: Lane, 1509.
Osoyoos granodiorite, Jurassic, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Oswego limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Otis limestone, Devonian, Iowa: Norton, 1805.
Ouray limestone, Devonian and Carboniferous (Mississippian), Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Outer conglomerate, Algonkian, Michigan: Gordon and Lane, 985.
Outer conglomerate, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Owen beds, Devonian, Iowa: Williams, 2588.
Oxmoor sandstone, Mississippian, Alababama: Burchard, 355.
Painterhood limestone, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Paint Lick bed, Ordovician, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Palisade conglomerates, Tertiary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Pamunkey group, Eocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2188; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Pamunkey group, Tertiary, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Parachucla shale, Oligocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Paris, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Paris shale, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Collier, 556.
Park shale, Cambrian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Park granite, Tertiary, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Park City formation, Carboniferous, Utah: Boutwell, 271.
Parkman sandstone, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 644–647.
Parma sandstone, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575; Lane, 1516.
Parrish limestone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
Parsons formation, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Pascagoula formation, Pliocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Pascagoula formation, Tertiary, Gulf region: Smith, 2226.
Pascagoula formation, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.

Paspotansa member, Eocene, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Patapsco formation, Cretaceous, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Patapsco formation, Cretaceous, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Patapsco formation, Cretaceous, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Patton shale, Mississippian, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
Patuxent formation, Jurassic?, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Patuxent formation, Jurassic?, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Patuxent formation, Jurassic? and Cretaceous, Maryland and District of Columbia: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Pawnee limestone, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Peachbottom slate, Algonkian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Pearisburg limestone, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Pecosian series, Pliocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1390.
Pee Dee marl, Miocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Peekskill granite, Ordovician, New York: Berkey, 207.
Pelham (Trenton) limestone, Ordovician, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Pella beds, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Pelly gneisses, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Peña Blanca marls, Oligocene: Howe, 1244.
Pennington shale, Carboniferous, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Penobscot formation, Cambrian: Smith *et al*, 2241.
Peorian, Quaternary, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Percha shale, Devonian, New Mexico: Gordon, 981.
Perry beds, Devonian, Canada: Ells, 784.
Perryville, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Peshastin formation, pre-Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Piercefield gneiss, New York: Cushing, 614.
Pierre formation, Cretaceous, Canada: Dowling, 735.
Pierre shale, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fisher, 869.
Pierre shale, Cretaceous, North Dakota: Leonard, 1560, 1563.
Pierre shale, Cretaceous, Nebraska: Condra, 570.
Pierre shale, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Darton and O'Harra, 656; Fisher, 873.
Pierre shales, Cretaceous, Montana: Brown, 325; Leonard, 1564.
Pikes Peak granite, Colorado: Graton, 1026.
Pilgrim limestone, Devono-Silurian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Piney formation, Cretaceous, Wyoming: Darton, 644–647.
Piqua limestone, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Piscataway member, Eocene, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Pit formation, Triassic, California: Diller, 721.
Pitkin limestone, Mississippian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Pitkin limestone, Mississippian, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Pittsburg limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294; Woolsey, 2634.
Pittsburg limestones, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Pittsburg red shales, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Pittsburg sandstone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Pittsburg sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Pittsburg sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Pittsford shale, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085.
Plainfield quartz schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Platteville formation, Ordovician, Iowa: Burchard, 353.
Platteville limestone, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388.
Platteville limestone, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99; Sardeson, 2122.
Platteville (Trenton), Ordovician, Mississippi Valley: Davis, 663.
Platteville limestone, Ordovician, Wisconsin: Grant, 1017; Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Platteville stage, Ordovician, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Plattin limestone, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Pleasonton beds, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Pleasonton shale, Pennsylvanian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Plum Creek clay, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Plum Point marls, Miocene, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Plum Point marls, Tertiary, Maryland: Shattuck, 2185.
Pocono formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Clapp, 475, 477.
Pocono sandstone, Lower Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Barrell, 150.
Pocono sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Pocono formation, Mississippian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Pogonip limestone, Ordovician, California and Nevada: Ball, 120.

Point Pleasant formation, Ordovician, Ohio and Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
Poison Canyon formation, Cretaceous?, Colorado: Darton, 648.
Polk Bayou limestone, Ordovician, Arkansas: Purdue, 1970.
Pomfret phyllite, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Poor Mountain zone, Cambrian?, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Portage member, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Port Clarence limestone, Silurian, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Porters Creek clay, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Crider, 598.
Porters Creek clay, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Porters Creek (Flatwoods) clay, Eocene, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Porters Creek formation, Tertiary, Illinois: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973.
Porters Creek formation, Tertiary, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Porters Creek formation, Tertiary, Tennessee, Kentucky, and Illinois: Glenn, 971.
Port Ewen limestone, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Port Hudson formation, Quaternary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Port Hudson formation, Quaternary, Louisiana and Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Port Renfrew series, Vancouver Island: Hall, 1064.
Potapaco member, Eocene, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Potem formation, Jurassic, California: Diller, 721.
Potomac formation, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Logan and Hand, 1609.
Potomac formation, Cretaceous, South Carolina: Pugh, 1963.
Potomac group, Cretaceous, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Potomac group, Jurassic? and Cretaceous, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Potomac group, Jurassic-Cretaceous, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Potosi volcanic series, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Potsdam sandstone, Cambrian, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2524.
Potsdam sandstone, Cambrian, Wisconsin: Grant, 1017; Weidman, 2512.
Potsdam series, Cambrian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Potsdam, Ordovician, Mississippi Valley: Davis, 663.
Pottsville conglomerate, Lower Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Barrell, 150.
Pottsville formation, Carboniferous, Ohio: Carney, 427.
Pottsville formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Clapp, 475, 477; Woolsey, 2634.
Pottsville formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Pottsville formation, Pennsylvanian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Pottsville series, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Poughquag quartzite, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034.
Poughquag quartzite, Cambrian, Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Poughquag quartzite, Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Poughquag quartzite, Cambro-Ordovician, Connecticut: Hobbs, 1185.
Powers Bluff quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Prairie du Chien formation, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99.
Prairie du Chien limestone, Ordovician, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Prairie du Chien formation, Ordovician, Wisconsin: Grant and Burchard, 1021.
Prattsburg shales and flags, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
Pre-Kansan, Quaternary, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Preston formation, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Preston gabbro-diorite, Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Prichard (?) formation, pre-Cambrian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Prichard slate, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Prospect porphyritic gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Prospect Mountain quartzite, Cambrian?, Nevada and California: Ball, 120.
Prosperity limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Prosperity limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Prout limestone, Devonian, Ohio: Stauffer, 2277.
Providence Cove beds, Vancouver Island: Hall, 1064.
Puente shale, Miocene, California: Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Puerco, Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2439.
Puerco marls, Eocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1388.
Puerco marl, Eocene, Colorado and New Mexico: Shaler, 2176.
Puerco marls, Eocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1390.
Puget group, Cretaceous, Washington: Arnold, 56.
Puget group, Tertiary, British Columbia: Brooks, 313.
Pulliam formation, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408.
Purgatory conglomerate, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Purisima formation, Tertiary, California: Arnold, 57.

Putnam gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Putnam Hill limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294.
Quadrant (?) formation, Carboniferous, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Quadrant formation, Mississippian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Quartermaster formation, Permian, Texas: Gould, 986, 987.
Quebec group, Canada: Young, 2660.
Queen Charlotte group, Cretaceous, British Columbia: Brooks, 313.
Quinaielt formation, Tertiary, Washington: Arnold, 56.
Quincy group, early Carboniferous, or late pre-Carboniferous: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Racine limestone, Silurian, Wisconsin: Alden, 23.
Rampart series, Devonian, Alaska: Brooks, 313; Prindle, 1956.
Ramsay Lake graywacke conglomerate, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Coleman, 539.
Rancocas formation, Cretaceous, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Raritan clay, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Raritan formation, Cretaceous, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Raritan formation, Cretaceous, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Raritan, Cretaceous, New York: Veatch, 2434.
Rattlesnake beds, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Ravalli (?) formation, pre-Cambrian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Ravalli series, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Red Bank sand, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Red Beds, Permian, New Mexico: Ordóñez, 1831.
Red Beds, Triassic ?, Colorado; Darton, 648; Gale, 922.
Red Bluff formation, Quaternary, California: Diller, 721.
Red Bluff sandstones, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Red Mountain formation (Clinton), Silurian, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Redstone limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Redstone limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Remmel granodiorite, Jurassic, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Revett quartzite, Algonkian, Montana: MacDonald, 1658.
Rhinestreet black shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633, 1634.
Rib Hill quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Richmond division of the Cincinnatian, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2524.
Richmond limestone, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2522.
Richmond limestone and shales, Ordovician, Missouri: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Ripley formation, Cretaceous, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Ripley formation, Cretaceous, Illinois: Purdy and DeWolf, 1973.
Ripley formation, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599; Logan, 1608.
Ripley formation, Cretaceous, North Carolina: Stephenson, 2281.
Ritchie red beds, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Riverside sandstone, Mississippian, Indiana: Reagan, 1998.
Roan gneiss, Archean, North Carolina: Keith, 1352, 1354.
Rochester shale, Silurian, New York: Bassler, 156; Hartnagel, 1085.
Rockcastle, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Rockwood (Clinton), Virginia: Eckel, 765.
Rockwood formation, Silurian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Rocky Mountain quartzite, Carboniferous, Alberta: Dowling, 736.
Rogersville limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Rogersville shale, Cambrian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Rome shales, Cambrian, Georgia: Watson, 2483.
Romney formation, Devonian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Romney shale, Devonian, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Rondout formation, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1084.
Rondout limestone, Silurian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Rosalie granite, pre-Cambrian, Colorado: Ball, 118.
Rosebud beds, Tertiary, South Dakota: Matthew, 1702.
Rosendale cement rock, Silurian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Rosiclare sandstone, Mississippian, Illinois: Weller, 2523.
Roslyn formation, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Roubidoux sandstone, Cambro-Ordovician, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Rove slates, Algonkian, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Roxbury conglomerate, Carboniferous?, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Russell shales, Cambrian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Ruth limestone, Carboniferous, Nevada: Lawson, 1526.
Rutledge limestone, Cambrian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Sabine formation, Tertiary, Arkansas and Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2437,

Sabine stage, Eocene, Louisiana: Harris, 1079.
Saddlehorse lentil, Permian, Texas: Gould, 987.
Saginaw formation, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575; Lane, 1516.
St. Clair limestone, Silurian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1970.
St. Clair marble, Silurian, Indian Territory; Taff, 2332.
St. Croix formation, Cambrian, Iowa: Calvin, 387; Leonard, 1559.
St. Croix sandstone, Cambrian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
St. Joe limestone member, Mississippian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
St. Joe marble, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Purdue, 1970.
St. Joe member, Mississippian, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
St. Lawrence formation, Cambrian, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
St. Lawrence limestone, Cambrian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
St. Louis limestone, Carboniferous, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
St. Louis limestone, Mississippian, Illinois: Bowman and Reeds, 277; Fenneman, 860; Weller, 2523.
St. Louis limestone, Mississippian, Mississippi: Crider, 595.
St. Louis limestone, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
St. Louis stage, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
St. Mary's formation, Miocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2185, 2188, 2191.
St. Mary's formation, Tertiary, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
St. Peter sandstone, Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
St. Peter sandstone, Cambro-Ordovician, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
St. Peter sandstone, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2524.
St. Peter formation, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388; Leonard, 1559.
St. Peter sandstone, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99; Berkey, 205; Davis, 663.
St. Peter sandstone, Ordovician, Wisconsin: Alden, 23; Grant, 1017; Grant and Burchard, 1021.
St Peters sandstone, Ordovician, Illinois: Bowman and Reeds, 277; Weller, 2523.
St. Regis formation, Algonkian, Montana: MacDonald, 1658; Walcott, 2470.
St. Stephen's limestone, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
St. Stephen's limestone, Tertiary, Gulf region: Smith, 2226.
Salem limestone, Carboniferous, Indiana: Cumings and Beede, 612.
Salem (Bedford) limestone, Mississippian, Indiana: Reagan, 1998.
Salina formation, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085.
Salina member, Silurian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Salkehatchie marl, Miocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Salt Plain shales, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Saltsburg sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368.
Saltzburg sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Saluda zone, Archean, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
San Bruno limestone, California: Crandall, 591.
Sandia beds, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Gordon 982,
Sandia formation, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Sandusky formation, Devonian, Ohio: Swartz, 2329.
Sangamon, Quaternary, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
San Juan tuff, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Sankaty formation, Quaternary, New York: Veatch, 2434.
Sankaty Head beds, Pleistocene, Nantucket Island: Wilson, 2610.
San Lorenzo, Tertiary, California: Arnold, 57.
San Miguel beds of Eagle Pass formation, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408.
San Pablo formation, Tertiary, California: Prindle, 1956.
San Pedro formation, Pleistocene, California: Prindle, 1956.
San Pedro shales, California: Crandall, 591.
Santa Fe sands, Miocene, New Mexico, Keyes, 1388, 1390.
Santee marl, Eocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Saratoga formation, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Savanna formation, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Collier, 556.
Scarborough beds of Toronto formation, Quaternary, Canada: Coleman, 547.
Schoharie grit, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Scotland schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Sea Island sands, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Seekonk conglomerate, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Selkirk series, British Columbia: Dawson, 686.
Sellersburg beds, Devonian, Indiana: Stauffer, 2278.
Sellersburg limestone, Devonian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246.
Selma chalk, Cretaceous, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Selma chalk, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Crider, 595, 598; Crider and Johnson, 599; Logan, 1608.

Selma clay, Cretaceous, Tennessee: Glenn, 971.
Sespe formation, Eocene-Oligocene, California: Arnold, 63; Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Sespe formation, Tertiary, California: Arnold and Anderson, 67.
Sespe sandstone, Eocene or Oligocene, California: Arnold and Anderson, 66.
Setters quartzite, Algonkian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Seven Sisters sandstone member, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Severy shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Sevier shales, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Sewickley limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Sewickley sandstone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Sewickley sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Shady limestone, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Shakopee formation, Ordovician, Iowa: Calvin, 387, 388.
Shakopee formation, Ordovician, upper Mississippi Valley: Bain, 99.
Shakopee limestone, Ordovician, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Shawangunk conglomerate, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1084.
Shawangunk grit, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 499; Grabau, 991.
Shenandoah limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Shenandoah limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Shenandoah limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Shenandoah limestone group, Cambrian, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Sherburne formation, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Sherburne flagstone member, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Shinarump conglomerate, Triassic, Utah: Cross, 604; Lee, 1544.
Shuswap series, British Columbia: Dawson, 686.
Shuswap series, Archean, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Siamo slate, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Siebert Lake beds, Pliocene, Nevada: Ball, 120.
Sillery formation, Cambrian, Canada: Young, 2660.
Silver Creek hydraulic limestone, Devonian, Indiana: Blatchley, 246.
Silver Pipe limestone, Mississippian, New Mexico: Gordon, 981.
Silver Plume granite, pre-Cambrian, Colorado: Ball, 118.
Silver Terrace sandstone, California: Crandall, 591.
Silverton volcanic series, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Similkameen granite, Tertiary, Cascade Mountains: Daly, 632.
Sioux quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Sioux quartzite, Proterozoic, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Skagit series, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Skaneateles shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633.
Skolai volcanics, Triassic, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Skwentna complex, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Smithfield limestone member, Cambrian, Rhode Island: Emerson and Perry, 790.
Smith River beds, Tertiary, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Snoqualmie granodiorite, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Snowbird formation, Cambrian, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Socorran series, Carboniferous, New Mexico: Keyes, 1377.
Sodus shale, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 494; Hartnagel, 1085.
Soudan formation, Archean, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Southgate member, Ordovician, Ohio and Kentucky: Bassler, 156.
Spadra shale, Carboniferous, Arkansas: Collier, 556.
Spearfish formation, Triassic, Wyoming: Darton and O'Harra, 656.
Spergen limestone, Mississippian, Illinois: Fenneman, 860; Weller, 2523.
Spergen limestone, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Spergen Hill limestone, Mississippian, Illinois: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Spokane formation, Algonkian, Montana: Barrell, 149.
Spokane shale, Algonkian, Montana: Rowe, 2090.
Spring Creek granite, Colorado: Graton, 1026.
Springvale beds, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Square Lake limestone, Devonian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Stafford limestone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633.
Standish shales, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
Stanton limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Beede and Rogers, 181; Wooster, 2636.
State Quarry limestone, Devonian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234; Calvin, 387.
Stennett limestone, Pennsylvanian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Sterling granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Stockbridge dolomite, Cambro-Ordovician, Connecticut: Hobbs, 1185.
Stockbridge limestone, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034.

Stockbridge limestone, Cambro-Ordovician, Connecticut: Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Stockton limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Stones River formation, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Stones River limestone, Ordovician, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Stones River limestone, Ordovician, Missouri: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Stones River limestone, Ordovician, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Stony Creek granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Storm King granite, pre-Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Strawn limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Strawn formation, Carboniferous, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Striped Peak formation, Algonkian, Montana: Walcott, 2470.
Strong flints, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Strong City beds, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Stuver series, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Sucarnochee clay, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Sunbury or Berea shale, Mississippian, Michigan: Lane, 1516.
Sunbury shales, Carboniferous, Michigan: Cooper, 575.
Sundance formation, Jurassic, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Darton and O'Harra, 656; Fisher, 873.
Sunderland formation, Pleistocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2184, 2185, 2188, 2191; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Sunderland formation, Quaternary, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Sunderland formation, Pleistocene, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Sunrise formation, pre-Jurassic?, Alaska: Paige and Knopf, 1862.
Sunrise series, Paleozoic?, Alaska: Moffit, 1762.
Suslota limestone, Carboniferous, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Swanton marble, Cambrian, Vermont: Edson, 774.
Swauk formation, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Sweetland Creek shales, Devonian, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Sylvania sandstone, Michigan: Nattress, 1785.
Talbot formation, Pleistocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2184, 2185, 2188, 2191; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Talbot formation, Quaternary, Maryland and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Talbot formation, Pleistocene, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Tallahatta buhrstone, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Tallahatta buhrstone, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Tanana schists, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Taneum andesite, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Tank volcanics, California: Lawson, 1528.
Tate layer, Ordovician, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Taylor marls, Cretaceous, Texas: Ries, 2058.
Teanaway basalt, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Tecovas formation, Triassic, Texas: Gould, 987.
Tecumseh shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Tehachapi formation, California: Lawson, 1528.
Tejon formation, Tertiary, California: Arnold, 57; Arnold and Anderson, 67.
Telegraph Hill sandstone, California: Crandall, 591.
Tellico sandstone, Ordovician, Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Telluride conglomerate, Eocene (?), Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Ten-mile limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Ten Mile sands, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Tensleep sandstone, Carboniferous, Wyoming: Darton, 642, 644–647; Fisher, 873.
Terlingua beds, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Terrejon, Tertiary, Wyoming: Veatch, 2439.
Thayer shales, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Thaynes formation, Carboniferous, Utah: Boutwell, 271.
Thomaston granite-gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Thorofare andesite, Silurian?, Maine: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Three Forks shale, Devonian, Montana: Raymond, 1989.
Tichenor limestone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633, 1634.
Timpas limestone, Cretaceous, Colorado: Darton, 648; Fisher, 869.
Tinton beds, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Tisbury (Manhasset) gravel, Quaternary, New York: Veatch, 2434.
Titelna volcanics, Devonian, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Tok sandstone, Tertiary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Tombigbee sands, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Logan and Hand, 1609.
Tomstown limestone, Cambrian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.

Tomstown limestone, Cambrian, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Topatopa formation, Eocene, California: Arnold, 63; Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Topeka limestone, Carboniferous, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Tordrillo series, Jurassic, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Tornillo clays, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2409.
Toronto formation, Quaternary, Canada: Coleman, 547.
Torrejon sandstones, Eocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1388, 1390.
Totsen series, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Townstown limestone, Cambrian, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Trangville beds, Tertiary, Yukon Territory: Brooks, 313.
Traverse group, Devonian, Michigan: Cooper, 575; Lane, 1516.
Trenton-Galena formation, Ordovician, Illinois: Weller, 2517, 2524.
Trenton limestone, Ordovician, Iowa: Leonard, 1559.
Trenton limestone, Ordovician, Missouri and Illinois: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Trenton limestone, Ordovician, Ontario: Ells, 788.
Trenton limestone, Ordovician, Vermont: Edson, 774.
Trenton shales, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Trinity sand, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Trout Creek sandstone member, Cretaceous, Colorado: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Troutdale granite, Colorado: Underhill, 2414.
Trout Lake conglomerate, pre-Cambrian, Ontario: Coleman, 539, 546.
Trujillo formation, Triassic, Texas: Gould, 987.
Tule formation, Tertiary, Texas: Gould, 986.
Tullahoma formation, Mississippian, Mississippi: Crider, 595.
Tully limestone, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634; Williams, 2583.
Tunnel Hill zone, Archean, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Tuscahoma formation, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Tuscaloosa formation, Cretaceous, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Tuscaloosa formation, Cretaceous, Gulf region: Smith, 2226, 2228.
Tuscaloosa formation, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599; Logan, 1608.
Tuscaloosa clay, Cretaceous, Mississippi: Crider, 598.
Tuscaloosa formation, Eocene, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Tuscan tuff, Tertiary, California: Diller, 721.
Tuscarora formation, Silurian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Tuscarora member, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Tuscumbia (St. Louis) limestone, Mississippian, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Tusquitee quartzite, Cambrian, North Carolina: Keith, 1352.
Twelvemile beds, Tertiary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Twentymile sandstone member, Cretaceous, Colorado: Fenneman and Gale, 863.
Two-mile limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Tyger zone, Archean, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Tyler red beds, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Tyner formation, Ordovician, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Tyonok beds, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Tyrone, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Uffington shales, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294.
Uinta formation, pre-Cambrian, Utah: Weeks, 2506.
Uinta quartzite, Utah: Emmons, 798.
Uncompahgre formation, Algonkian, Colorado: Cross *et al.*, 607.
Unicoi formation, Cambrian, North Carolina and Tennessee: Keith, 1354.
Uniontown limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Uniontown limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Uniontown sandstone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Uniontown sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Upson clay, Cretaceous, Texas: Udden, 2408.
Utica shale, Ordovician, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Utica shale, Ordovician, Virginia: Bassler, 158.
Valcour limestone, Ordovician, New York: Raymond, 1987.
Valdez series, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Vallenar series, Devonian, Alaska: Brooks, 313; Kindle, 1400.
Valleytown formation, Cambrian, North Carolina: Keith, 1352.
Vancouver series, Triassic and Carboniferous?, British Columbia: Brooks, 313.
Vanport limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Butts, 368; Stevenson, 2294; Woolsey, 2634.
Vanport limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Vaqueros formation, Miocene, California: Arnold, 63; Arnold and Anderson, 66, 67; Eldridge and Arnold, 779.
Vaqueros sandstone, Tertiary, California: Prindle, 1956.

Vaucluse zone, Archean, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Venice member of Columbus formation, Devonian: Swartz, 2329.
Verdi beds, Mississippian, Iowa; Beyer and Williams, 234.
Vermilion series, Archean, Minnesota: Abbott, 1.
Vernon shale, Silurian, New York: Hartnagel, 1085.
Versailles bed, Ordovician, Kentucky: Foerste, 884.
Vershire schist, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Vicksburg formation, Oligocene, Mississippi: Logan, 1608.
Vicksburg formation, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595, 598; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Vicksburg limestone, Tertiary, Gulf region: Smith, 2226.
Vicksburg formation, Tertiary, Louisiana: Veatch, 2436, 2438.
Vilas shale, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144; Wooster, 2636.
Vinalhaven rhyolite, Silurian?, Maine: Smith *et al.*, 2241.
Vincentown formation, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Virgin Valley beds, Miocene, Nevada: Merriam, 1716.
Waccamaw marl, Miocene and Pliocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Waco limestone, Silurian, Kentucky: Foerste, 883, 884.
Wadmalaw shell-marl, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Waits River limestone, Ordovician, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Wales series, Silurian, Alaska: Brooks, 313; Kindle, 1400.
Wallace formation, Algonkian, Montana. MacDonald, 1658; Walcott, 2470.
Walsingham formation, Pliocene, Bermuda Islands: Verrill, 2445.
Wando clays, Pleistocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Wappinger limestone, Cambro-Silurian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Wapsipinicon formation, Devonian, Iowa: Arey, 53; Calvin, 387, 388; Norton, 1805.
Warley Hill marl, Eocene, South Carolina: Sloan, 2218.
Warsaw formation, Mississippian, Illinois: Fenneman, 860; Weller, 2523.
Warsaw formation, Mississippian, Missouri: Shepard, 2194.
Warsaw limestone, Mississippian, Illinois: Bowman and Reeds, 277.
Warsaw shales, Mississippian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Wasatch beds, Tertiary, Wyoming: Loomis, 1615.
Wasatch formation, Tertiary, Wyoming: Fisher, 873; Veatch, 2437, 2439.
Wasatch (?) group, Eocene, Colorado and New Mexico: Shaler, 2176.
Wasatch group, Eocene, New Mexico: Keyes, 1390.
Wasatch limestone, Carboniferous, Utah: Emmons, 798.
Washington formation, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Washington formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475–477; Stone and Clapp, 2314.
Washington formation, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Washington limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044, 1046.
Washington limestone, Ordovician, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Washington reds, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Stevenson, 2294.
Washington sandstone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Washington sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Washito group, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Waterbury gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Watauga shale, Cambrian, Tennessee; Keith, 1354.
Waterford slate, Vermont: Richardson, 2037.
Waterloo quartzite, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Warner, 2477.
Waubakee formation, Silurian, Wisconsin: Alden, 23.
Wausau graywacke, pre-Cambrian, Wisconsin: Weidman, 2512.
Waynesboro formation, Cambrian, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Waynesboro shale and sandstone, Cambrian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Waynesburg limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Waynesburg limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Waynesburg limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475.
Waynesburg limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Waynesburg sandstone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Waynesburg sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 475, 476.
Waynesburg sandstone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia: Griswold and Munn, 1048.
Waynesville sandstone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1046.
Weber conglomerate, Carboniferous, California and Nevada: Ball, 120.
Weber formation, Carboniferous, Utah: Weeks, 2506.

Weber quartzite, Carboniferous, Utah: Boutwell, 271.
Weber quartzite, Ordovician, Utah: Emmons, 798.
Wedington sandstone member, Mississippian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Weisner quartzite, Cambrian, Georgia: Watson, 2483.
Weisner sandstone, Cambrian, Alabama: Smith, 2229.
Weitchpec schists, California: Hershey, 1133.
Wellesley formation, Devonian, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Wellington beds, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Wellsburg sandstone member, Devonian, New York: Williams, 2583.
Wenonah sand, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller 2520.
Westerly granite, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034.
Westerville limestone, Pennsylvanian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
West Hill flags and shales, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1634.
West River shale, Devonian, New York: Luther, 1633, 1634.
Weverton formation, Cambrian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Weverton sandstone, Cambrian, Pennsylvania: Stose, 2318.
Wewe shales, pre-Cambrian, Michigan: Lane and Seaman, 1518.
Wheeling, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
White Pine shale, Devonian, Nevada: Lawson, 1526.
Whiteside granite, Post-Cambrian?, North Carolina and South Carolina: Keith, 1353.
Whitsett limestone lentil, Cretaceous, Oregon: Diller, 724.
Wichita conglomerate, Permian, Texas: Case, 443.
Wichita division of the Red Beds, Permian, Texas: Case, 443.
Wicomico formation, Pleistocene, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488; Shattuck, 2184, 2185, 2188, 2191; Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Wicomico formation, Quaternary, Maryland, and Delaware: Miller, 1749.
Wicomico formation, Pleistocene, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Wilbur limestone, Silurian, New York: Grabau, 991.
Wilcox formation, Eocene, Mississippi: Brown, 326; Logan, 1608.
Wilcox formation, Tertiary, Mississippi: Crider, 595; Crider and Johnson, 599.
Williamson shale, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 494; Hartnagel, 1085.
Willimantic gneiss, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Wills Point clays, Tertiary, Texas: Fenneman, 958; Ries, 2058.
Wilmore, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Wilson formation, Pennsylvanian, Kansas: Schrader and Haworth, 2144.
Winchester, Ordovician, Kentucky: Miller, 1748.
Windy Gap limestone, Carboniferous, Appalachian region: Stevenson, 2295.
Windy Gap limestone, Carboniferous, West Virginia: Grimsley, 1044.
Windy Gap limestone, Carboniferous, Pennsylvania: Clapp, 476.
Winooski or Swanton marble, Cambrian, Vermont: Edson, 774.
Winslow formation, Carboniferous, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Winslow formation, Pennsylvanian, Arkansas: Purdue, 1971.
Winterset limestone, Pennsylvanian, Iowa: Beyer and Williams, 234.
Wisconsin drift, Pleistocene, Iowa: Calvin, 387; Macbride, 1639; Williams, 2588.
Wisconsin epoch, Quaternary, New York: Veatch, 2434.
Wisconsin deposits, Quaternary, Pennsylvania: Woolsey, 2634.
Wise formation, Carboniferous, Virginia: Stone, 2311.
Wissahickon phyllites and gneiss, Algonkian, Maryland: Clark and Mathews, 488.
Wolcott limestone, Silurian, New York: Clarke, 494; Hartnagel, 1085.
Wolsey shale, Cambrian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Wolverine sandstone, Algonkian, Michigan: Lane, 1509.
Wolverine sandstone, Michigan: Lane, 1507.
Womack gneiss, Colorado: Graton, 1026.
Woodbine formation, Cretaceous, Arkansas: Veatch, 2436.
Woodbine formation, Cretaceous, Texas. Ries, 2058.
Woodbury clay, Cretaceous, New Jersey: Weller, 2520.
Woodside shale, Carboniferous, Utah: Boutwell, 271.
Woodstock member, Eocene, Maryland: Shattuck *et al.*, 2193.
Woodstock quartz schist, Connecticut: Gregory, 1034; Gregory and Robinson, 1038.
Woonsocket conglomerate, Massachusetts: Mansfield, 1674.
Wrangell lavas, Tertiary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.
Wreford limestone, Permian, Kansas: Wooster, 2636.
Wyoming conglomerate, Tertiary, Wyoming: Sinclair, 2214; Veatch, 2437.
Yakima basalt, Tertiary, Washington: Smith and Calkins, 2240.
Yakutat series, Alaska: Blackwelder, 240; Tarr, 2346; Tarr and Martin, 2356.

Yarmouth, Quaternary, Iowa: Calvin, 387.
Yegua clays, Eocene, Texas: Penhallow, 1899.
Yegua clays, Tertiary, Texas: Fenneman, 859; Ries, 2058.
Yellow Creek sandstone member, Carboniferous, Kentucky: Ashley and Glenn, 77.
Yellville formation, Ordovician, Indian Territory: Taff, 2332.
Yogo limestone, Devono-Silurian, Montana: Emmons, 806.
Yonkers gneiss, pre-Cambrian, New York: Berkey, 207.
Yorktown formation, Tertiary, Virginia: Clark and Miller, 489.
Yukon silts, Quaternary, Alaska: Brooks, 313.

MINERALS DESCRIBED.

Abriachanite, 1779.
Actinolite, 1893.
Agalmatolite, 1437.
Albite, 2565.
Allanite, 2478, 2493.
Allophane, 2081.
Amber, 1437.
Amblygonite, 87.
Amphibole, 28, 1705, 1893, 2565.
Andalusite, 1437.
Anglesite, 99, 346, 1017, 2081.
Anhydrite, 1437.
Anorthite, 857.
Apatite, 1437, 2493, 2565.
Apophyllite, 1437.
Aragonite, 346.
Aragotite, 1072.
Arfvedsonite, 1779.
Arsenopyrite, 1705.
Astrophyllite, 251.
Augite, 2478.
Aurichalcite, 2081.
Axinite, 1437.
Azurite, 1437, 2081.
Bakerite, 958.
Barite, 99, 753, 1017, 2081, 2134.
  pisolitic, 2656.
Barkevikite, 1779.
Benitoite, 1620.
Beryl, 753, 888, 1437.
Biotite, 2478, 2565.
Bornite, 539, 1705.
Bronzite, 2478.
Brookite, 1437, 1863.
Calamine, 99, 346, 1017, 2081, 2484.
Calcite, 93, 99, 251, 346, 753, 1017, 1119, 1429, 1437, 2081, 2111, 2565–2567.
  phosphorescent, 1116.
Caledonite, 2081.
Calomel, 1161.
Carinthine, 2242.
Cassiterite, 1025, 1115, 1437.
Catapleite, 251.
Celestite, 1427.
Cerusite, 99, 346, 1017, 2081, 2484.
Chalcanthite, 2081.
Chalcedony, 1437.
Chalcopyrite, 99, 346, 539, 1705, 2081.
Chalmersite, 1864.
Chlorite, 2478.
Chromite, 2478.
Chrysocolla, 1437, 1705.
Chrysolite, 2478.
Chrysoprase, 1437.
Cinnabar, 1705, 2111.
Cobaltite, 703.
Columbite, 753, 2493.
Columbite-tantalite, 2478.
Copiapite, 2081.
Copper, 1912.
Cordierite, 2478.
Cordylite, 251.
Corundum, 1437.
Covellite, 2081.
Crocidolite, 1779.
Crossite, 1779.
Cuprite, 2081.
Datolite, 1426, 1437.
Diamond, 1437, 1440, 1444, 1445.
Diopside, 1437, 1952, 2242, 2478.
Dolomite, 99, 346, 1017, 2081.
Dufrenite, 2493.
Eglestonite, 1161.
Elpidite, 251.
Endlichite, 274.
Enstatite, 28, 1437, 2478.
Epididymite, 251.
Epidote, 1437, 2242, 2478, 2565.
Euxenite, 1524.
Evansite, 2136.
Feldspar, 1437.
Fluorite, 93, 1437.
Fosterite, 28.
Galena, 99, 346, 539, 1705, 2081.
Galenite, 1017, 2484.
Garnet, 1437, 2242, 2478.
Gastaldite, 1779.
Gersdorffite, 539.
Glaucophane,1779, 2242.
Goethite, 1437, 2478.
Goslarite, 2081.
Greenockite, 346.
Gypsum, 1437, 2081, 2111.
Halloysite, 2664.
Helvite, 2493.
Hematite, 346, 1705, 2081, 2478, 2565.
Hornblende, 1705, 1893, 2367, 2478.
Howlite, 958.
Hudsonite, 1893.
Huebnerite, 1115.
Hydrozincite, 99, 346, 1017, 2081.
Hypersthene, 2478.
Ilmenite, 2478.
Iolite, 2478.
Irvingite, 2511.
Jade, 1437.
Jamesonite, 1115.
Jasper, 1437.

Karinthine, 1779.
Kleinite, 1161, 2109, 2110.
Kunzite, 1437, 2258.
Kupfferite, 28.
Labradorite, 1437.
Laneite, 1779.
Lapis lazuli, 1437.
Lawsonite, 753, 2242.
Leadhillite, 346, 2081.
Lepidolite, 87, 1437.
Linnæite, 559.
Limonite, 99, 346, 1017, 1705, 2081, 2478.
Linarite, 2081.
Magnetite, 1705.
Malachite, 346, 1437, 2081.
Manganotantalite, 2136.
Marcasite, 99, 346, 539, 1017, 1538, 2081.
Marignasite, 2513.
Melanterite, 99, 2081.
Meneghinite, 1115.
Mercury, 1161.
Microlite, 2493.
Millerite, 539.
Mimetite, 274.
Molybdenite, 539, 933, 1705, 2565.
Molybdite, 1053, 2137.
Monazite, 2478, 2493.
Montroydite, 1161.
Napoleonite, 1437.
Neptunite, 251.
Niccolite, 539.
Nickelite, 539.
Noralite, 1779.
Octahedrite, 1863.
Olivine, 1865, 2478.
Opal, 1437.
Osannite, 1779.
Pargasite, 1779, 2242.
Pectolite, 1437.
Pentlandite, 539.
Phenacite, 1864.
Phlogopite, 2478.
Polydymite, 539.
Powellite, 2137.
Pseudoleucite, 1410, 1997.
Purpurite, 2136.
Pyrite, 99, 346, 539, 1017, 1428, 1533, 1705, 2081, 2390, 2565.
Pyrochlore, 2513.
Pyromorphite, 346, 2081.
Pyrolusite, 346, 2081.
Pyroxene, 28, 2478.
Pyrrhotite, 539, 1705.
Quartz, 99, 346, 1437, 1705, 2081, 2478, 2565.
Redondite, 1452.
Rhodusite, 1779.
Riebeckite, 1779.
Samarskite, 2478.
Scapolite, 2535.
Selenite, 93, 99, 1017.
Serpentine, 2478.
Siderite, 2134.
Sipylite, 2493.
Smithsonite, 99, 346, 1017, 2081, 2484.
Soretite, 1779.
Sperrylite, 539.
Sphalerite, 99, 346, 1017, 1705, 2081, 2484.
Spinel, 1437.
Spodumene, 87, 1437, 2258.
Staurolite, 2478.
Stibiotantalite, 1892.
Stilbite, 2565.
Strengite, 2493.
Sulphur, 99, 2081.
Synchysite, 251.
Tapiolite, 1115.
Terlinguaite, 1161.
Titanite, 1863, 2242, 2367, 2565.
Topaz, 1437.
Tourmaline, 1437, 2136, 2478.
Tremolite, 1893.
Turgite, 2478.
Turquoise, 1437, 2664.
Vanadinite, 274.
Vesuvianite, 1437.
Willemite, 419.
Wolframite, 1115, 2478.
Wollastonite, 27, 559, 2645.
Wurtzite, 2494.
Yttrocrasite, 1143.
Zinc blende, 933.
  phosphorescent, 1115.
Zinnwaldite, 2136.
Zircon, 2565.
Zoisite, 849, 1864, 2242.

ROCKS DESCRIBED.

Akerite, 2660.
Alaskite, 2270, 2271.
Albite-pyroxene syenite, 159.
Amphibole gneiss, 1199.
Amphibole minette, 1199.
Amphibolite, 1025, 1401.
Amygdaloid, 2071.
Analcite trachyte, 1409.
Andalusite quartzite, 1199.
Andesite, 607, 1052, 1091, 1199, 1409, 2071, 2240.
Anorthosite, 10, 614, 1026.
Anthophyllite peridotite, 1401.
Anthracite, 2071.
Aplite, 149, 1934, 1935, 2271, 2414, 2494.
Aporhyolite, 1193.
Arkose, 2242.
Augite diorite, 1199.
Augite porphyrite, 1199.
Augite trachyte, 1409.
Auvergnose, 1500, 1815.
Basalt, 1052, 1091, 2071, 2240, 2447, 2493.
Belcherose, 1178.
Biotite granite, 118.
Biotite granite schist, 2512.
Biotite-quartz gabbro, 1334.
Biotite schist, 118.
Blairmorite, 1409.
Bostonite, 1935, 2660.
Breccia, 1026.
Camptonase, 1935.
Camptonite, 1934, 1935, 2660.

Camptonose, 1934.
Clay, 2071.
Coal, 2071.
Concretion, 2071.
Conglomerate, 539, 2071.
Cortlandite, 159, 1178.
Dacite, 1091.
Diabase, 10, 539, 591, 614, 742, 1025, 1026, 1199, 1656, 1762, 2240, 2493, 2494, 2512.
Diallagite, 1178.
Diopside rock, 1372.
Diorite, 118, 149, 425, 591, 742, 1178, 1199, 1815, 2242, 2414, 2447, 2493, 2494, 2512.
Dolomite, 2071.
Dunite, 1401.
Dunose, 1815.
Eclogite, 1779, 2242.
Epiamphibole picrite, 1401.
Epidiorite, 1401.
Epidote schist, 1779.
Essexite, 10, 742, 743, 2367, 2660.
Felsite, 1091, 1199.
Felsite porphyry, 1199.
Foyaite, 1935.
Gabbro, 10, 149, 425, 488, 614, 1178, 1199.
Garnet epidiorite, 1401.
Gilfordal camptonose, 1934.
Glaucophane gneiss, 1779, 2242.
Glaucophane schist, 425, 591, 1779, 2242.
Gneiss, 118, 1025, 1026, 1199, 1224, 1656, 1779, 2242, 2414, 2493, 2494, 2512.
Gneissoid granite, 118.
Granite, 10, 118, 159, 164, 488, 539, 614, 632, 742, 1025, 1026, 1091, 1193, 1199, 1372, 1656, 1762, 1815, 1934, 2037, 2071, 2270, 2271, 2414, 2485, 2493, 2494, 2512.
Granite porphyry, 118.
Grano-alaskose, 1935.
Granodiorite, 632, 1178, 2240.
Granulite, 1199.
Gravel, 2071.
Graywacke, 539.
Greenstone, 1779, 2242, 2271.
Greenstone schist, 2512.
Hampshiral camptonose, 1934.
Harzburgite, 1401.
Hornblende andesite, 1052, 1091.
Hornblende gneiss, 118.
Hornblende kersantite, 1199.
Hornblende schist, 2242.
Hornblende tracho-umptekose, 1935.
Hornblendic grano-miaskose, 1935.
Hornblendite, 1178.
Hypersthene akerite, 2490.
Hypersthene andesite, 1091.
Jasper, 591.
Kersantite, 1199.
Labrador porphyrite, 1199.
Lamprophyre, 603.
Lassenose, 1815, 1934.
Latite, 607.
Latite phonolite, 1026.
Latite porphyry, 2414.
Laurdalose, 743.
Laurelite, 1401.
Lava, 2271.
Lawsonite gneiss, 1779.
Leucite, 1410.
Leucitophyre, 1026.
Lignite, 2071.
Limestone, 10, 1025, 1372, 1656, 2071, 2494.
Lincolnose, 1815.
Liparase, 1934.
Liparose, 2240.
Malignite, 632.
Marble, 10, 1656, 2071, 2494.
Metarhyolite, 1193.
Miaskose, 1935.
Mica andesite, 1091.
Mica gabbro, 2490.
Mica schist, 1779, 1815, 2242, 2493.
Microdiorite, 149.
Minette, 1526.
Monchiquite, 1026.
Monzonite, 1526, 1815.
Monzonose, 1815.
Muscovite granite, 2270.
Nepheline syenite, 10, 2660.
Nephelite syenite porphyry, 1935.
Nordmarkite, 742, 743.
Nordmarkose, 1934.
Norite, 488, 539, 1178, 1656.
Obsidian, 164, 1526.
Olivine diabase, 1199, 2490.
Olivine gabbro, 1199, 1401.
Olivine syenite, 1026.
Orthoclase granite, 1199.
Paisanal liparose, 1935.
Paisanite, 1935.
Peat, 2071.
Pegmatite, 118, 149, 488, 1025, 1026, 2414, 2494.
Peridotite, 488, 539, 1178, 1401, 2240.
Phlegrose, 1934.
Phonolite, 1026.
Phyro-nordmarkose, 1935.
Placerose, 1815.
Plagioclase granite, 1199.
Plagioclase porphyrite, 1199.
Porphyrite, 1199.
Porphyry, 118, 1025, 1193, 1199, 1372, 1526, 2494.
Pseudodiabase, 2242.
Pseudodiorite, 2242.
Pseudoleucite, 1410.
Prowersose, 159, 603.
Pulaskite, 742, 1934.
Pulaskose, 1934.
Pyroxene andesite, 1091.
Pyroxenite, 425, 488.
Quartz, 1526.
Quartz-augite diorite, 1199.
Quartz basalt, 1091.
Quartz-bearing diorite, 118.
Quartz diabase, 1199.
Quartz diorite, 1199, 2240.
Quartz gabbro-diorite, 1334.
Quartz monzonite, 118.
Quartz monzonite gneiss, 118.
Quartz porphyry, 1199, 1372.
Quartz-sericite schist, 1025.

Quartz syenite schist, 2512.
Quartzite, 1199, 1779, 2493.
Rhyolite, 164, 607, 1026, 1091, 1526, 2240, 2512.
Rhyolite porphyry, 164.
Sand, 2071.
Sandstone, 10, 539, 591, 1656, 2071, 2493, 2494.
Saxonite, 1401.
Schist, 118, 1025, 1026, 1779, 2071, 2240, 2242.
Serpentine, 488, 591, 742, 1334, 1416, 2071, 2240.
Shale, 2071.
Sitkose, 1815.
Slate, 539, 2071.
Smaragdite-epi-diorite, 1401.
Spessartite, 1934.
Syenite, 10, 614, 616, 632, 1026, 1779, 1934, 2490, 2493, 2494, 2512.
Syenite-aplite, 2660.
Syenite-porphyrite, 1199.
Syenite porphyry, 1199, 1935.
Tinguaite, 742, 1409.
Tonalose, 1815.
Trachi-nordmarkose, 1935.
Trachiphyro-miaskose, 1935.
Trachy-andesite, 1091.
Trachydolerite, 1026.
Trachyte porphyry, 1372.
Troctolite, 2512.
Tufa, 2071.
Tuff, 164, 539, 591, 1091, 2071.
Umptekite, 1935.
Umptekose, 1815, 1935.
Unakite, 2485, 2486, 2493, 2494.
Uralite diabase, 1199.
Vogesite, 1026.
Wöhlerite, 1935.
Yamaskite, 2660.

O

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR

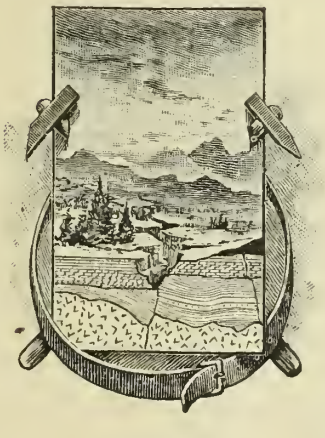
BULLETIN 373

THE SMOKELESS COMBUSTION OF COAL IN BOILER PLANTS

WITH A CHAPTER ON CENTRAL HEATING PLANTS

BY

D. T. RANDALL AND H. W. WEEKS



WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1909

CONTENTS.

	Page.
Introduction	5
The problem and its solution	5
Investigation of industrial plants	5
Scope and purpose	5
Summary of conclusions	6
Personnel	7
Method of collecting data	7
Sizes of coal	7
Definition of boiler horsepower	8
Determination of total heating surface	9
Tests by the Geological Survey	9
General statement	9
Summary of conclusions	10
Representative boiler plants burning coal without smoke	11
General statement	11
Plants with mechanical stokers	12
Overfeed stokers	12
Chain grates	12
Front-feed stokers	34
Side-feed stokers	48
Underfeed stokers	77
Smoke prevention at boiler plants with great variations of load	99
Hand-fired furnaces	99
Smoke observations at Geological Survey fuel-testing plants	139
Tests at Norfolk, Va	139
Hand-fired tests	139
Tests with mechanical stoker	143
Tests at St. Louis, Mo	144
Comparison of methods of supplying air for combustion	167
Methods compared	167
Relation of efficiency to capacity with air admitted through grates and by automatic devices	168
Comparison of results from different coals with varied air admission	169
Relation of efficiency to capacity with varied air admission	170
Conclusions	171
Influence of volatile matter in fuel on the smoke problem	172
Horsepower from different coals	173
Central heating stations	175
General conclusions on smoke abatement	184
Bibliography	185
Survey publications on coal and fuel testing	185
Miscellaneous publications on smoke abatement	186
Index	187

ILLUSTRATIONS.

		Page.
FIGURE 1.	Chain-grate stoker and Babcock & Wilcox boiler, with uptake in rear	13
2.	Chain-grate stoker and Stirling boiler	14
3.	Chain-grate stoker and Babcock & Wilcox boiler, with uptake in front	15
4.	Chain-grate stoker and return tubular boiler	16
5.	Front-feed stoker and Babcock & Wilcox boiler, usual setting	34
6.	Front-feed stoker and Cahall boiler	35
7.	Front-feed stoker and Heine boiler	36
8.	Front-feed stoker and Stirling boiler	37
9.	Front-feed stoker and return tubular boiler	38
10.	Side-feed stoker in Dutch oven and Babcock & Wilcox boiler	49
11.	Side-feed stoker in Dutch oven and Cahall boiler	50
12.	Side-feed stoker and Heine boiler	51
13.	Side-feed stoker in Dutch oven and Stirling boiler	51
14.	Side-feed stoker and Stirling boiler	52
15.	Side-feed stoker and return tubular boiler, elevation	53
16.	Side-feed stoker and return tubular boiler, cross section	54
17.	Underfeed stoker and Babcock & Wilcox boiler	78
18.	Underfeed stoker and Heine boiler	78
19.	Underfeed stoker and Stirling boiler	79
20.	Underfeed stoker and return tubular boiler, elevation	80
21.	Underfeed stoker and return tubular boiler, cross section	81
22.	Underfeed stoker, plan	82
23.	Underfeed stoker and Scotch marine boiler	83
24.	Load and boiler-service chart of large power plant	100
25.	Automatic steam and air admission device and water-tube boiler	103
26.	Automatic steam and air admission device and return tubular boiler	104
27.	A hand-fired furnace and Babcock & Wilcox boiler	105
28.	Down-draft furnace and Heine boiler	105
29.	A hand-fired furnace and Babcock & Wilcox boiler, elevation	106
30.	A hand-fired furnace, plan	106
31.	A hand-fired furnace, cross section	107
32.	A hand-fired furnace and Scotch marine boiler, elevation	119
33.	A hand-fired furnace, cross section	120
34.	A hand-fired furnace and return tubular boiler	121
35.	A hand-fired furnace and return tubular boiler, elevation	122
36.	A hand-fired furnace, plan	123
37.	A hand-fired furnace and return tubular boiler, cross section	124
38.	Elevation and plan of setting of hand-fired Heine boiler	140
39.	Cross section of setting and plan of bridge wall of hand-fired Heine boiler	141
40.	Proportion of smoke-producing compounds given off at different temperatures by several coals	174

THE SMOKELESS COMBUSTION OF COAL IN BOILER PLANTS.

By D. T. Randall and H. W. Weeks.

INTRODUCTION.

THE PROBLEM AND ITS SOLUTION.

The burning of coal without smoke is a problem which concerns the Government directly because of the advantages of smokeless combustion both in public buildings and on naval vessels. In addition, smoke abatement is a factor in conserving the fuel resources of the United States. Hence, as part of its general investigation of the best methods of utilizing the coals of this country, the United States Geological Survey has made extended tests to determine the conditions necessary for the smokeless combustion of bituminous coal in boiler plants, and has obtained information relating to the setting and operation of boilers at industrial establishments where coal high in volatile matter is burned without smoke.

Bulletin 334, a preliminary report on the subject of smoke abatement, treated the problem from a theoretical point of view, detailing the steps that are now being taken by municipalities, manufacturers, and citizens to stop the evil, also showing the possibility of a clean city. The present bulletin not only shows that bituminous coals high in volatile matter can be burned without smoke, but also that large plants carrying loads that fluctuate widely, where boilers over banked fires must be put into service quickly and fires forced to the capacity of their units, can be operated without producing smoke that is objectionable. Proper equipment, efficient labor, and intelligent supervision are the necessary factors.

INVESTIGATION OF INDUSTRIAL PLANTS.

SCOPE AND PURPOSE.

In the investigation of industrial establishments a study was made of the conditions in thirteen of the larger cities in Illinois, Indiana, Kentucky, Maryland, Michigan, Missouri, New York, Ohio, and Pennsylvania, between 400 and 500 plants being inspected. Sufficient information was collected to make the data from 284 plants of value

for this report. In nearly every city visited coal was supplied from points both in and out of the State, so that although but nine States were visited, the facts ascertained apply to coals from a greater number.

The main purpose of the inspection was to obtain a better knowledge as to the influence on smoke production of furnace design and of the conditions under which combustion takes place.

SUMMARY OF CONCLUSIONS.

The results of this investigation are set forth in detail on later pages of this volume. The general conclusions to be drawn can be summarized in a few paragraphs.

Smoke prevention is possible. There are many types of furnaces and stokers that are operated smokelessly.

Any one kind of apparatus is effective only if so set under boilers that the principles of combustion are respected. The value to the average purchaser of a manufacturer's requirement on this point lies in the fact that he is thus reasonably certain of good installation. A good stoker or furnace poorly set is of less value than a poor stoker or furnace well set. Good installation of furnace equipment is necessary for smoke prevention.

Stokers or furnaces must be set so that combustion will be complete before the gases strike the heating surface of the boiler. When partly burned gases at a temperature of, say, 2,500° F., strike the tubes of a boiler at, say, 350° F., combustion is necessarily hindered and may be entirely arrested. The length of time required for the gases to pass from the coal to the heating surface probably averages considerably less than one second, a fact which shows that the gases and air must be intimately mixed when large volumes of gas are distilled, as at times of hand firing, or the gas must be distilled uniformly, as in a mechanical stoker. By adding mixing structures to a mechanical stoker equipment both the amount of air required for combustion and the distance from the grates to the heating surface may be reduced for the same capacity developed. The necessary air supply can also be reduced by increasing the rate of combustion.

No one type of stoker is equally valuable for burning all kinds of coal. The plant which has an equipment properly designed to burn the cheapest coal available will evaporate water at the least cost.

Although hand-fired furnaces can be operated without objectionable smoke, the fireman is so variable a factor that the ultimate solution of the problem depends on the mechanical stoker—in other words, the personal element must be eliminated. There is no hand-fired furnace from which, under average conditions, as good results can be obtained as from many different patterns of mechanical stoker, and of two equipments the one which will require the less attention

from the fireman gives the better results. The most economical hand-fired plants are those that approach most nearly to the continuous feed of the mechanical stoker.

The small plant is no longer dependent on hand-fired furnaces, as certain types of mechanical stokers can be installed under a guaranty of high economy, with reduction of labor for the fireman.

In short, smoke prevention is both possible and economical.

PERSONNEL.

This investigation was carried out under the direction of D. T. Randall, L. F. Beers and H. W. Weeks procuring most of the data. Mr. Weeks has also prepared a large portion of the report. In the collection of the information much assistance was given by the city smoke inspectors, by manufacturers of boiler-room equipment, and by the owners of the plants visited, and to them especial thanks are hereby extended for their active cooperation.

METHOD OF COLLECTING DATA.

On entering a city a list was obtained of the plants where mechanical stokers or special devices for hand-fired furnaces were in operation without smoke. Smoke observations were taken on the stacks at these plants, or records at the smoke inspector's office were reviewed to determine the plants to be visited. The stack was always watched at times when the plant was running under average conditions, and always without the knowledge of the engineer or fireman. The length of the observations varied from one hour to ten hours, although a one-hour record determined whether a stack was good or bad. The observer usually checked this record by watching the stack during several shorter periods while he was in the city.

During the visit to each plant an attempt was made to obtain data enough so that the furnace and boiler setting could be duplicated. All information except that in regard to drafts and furnace measurements was supplied by the manager or the engineer in charge of the plant. The engineer usually knew the approximate amount of coal burned per day on heavy and light loads and the number of boilers used to carry the load. Draft readings were taken to obtain the drop in draft through the boiler and to learn the effective draft which burned the coal. Special notice was taken of the methods of operation to determine whether in case the plant was duplicated the same results could be expected if it was operated by the average fireman.

SIZES OF COAL.

The size of the coal which was being burned at the various plants inspected is stated in the tables as run-of-mine, sized egg or nut, and screenings, except for the Illinois plants, where the sizes are given

as Nos. 1, 2, 3, 4, or 5. The standard for sizing coal is not uniform over the whole State of Illinois, but in Williamson County washed coal is passed over screens with round openings and is sized and numbered as follows:

No. 1, coal passing through 3-inch screen and over $1\frac{3}{4}$-inch screen.
No. 2, coal passing through $1\frac{3}{4}$-inch screen and over 1-inch screen.
No. 3, coal passing through 1-inch screen and over $\frac{3}{4}$-inch screen.
No. 4, coal passing through $\frac{3}{4}$-inch screen and over $\frac{1}{4}$-inch screen.
No. 5, coal passing through $\frac{1}{4}$-inch screen.

About half the washeries in Illinois size coal according to the above scheme.

DEFINITION OF BOILER HORSEPOWER.

To determine the percentage of the rated capacity being developed it was necessary to assume the amount of coal each plant burned per boiler horsepower per hour. To a mechanical engineer the term "boiler horsepower" suggests two things—a measure of the rate of work and a measure of the capacity of the boiler.

Rate of work.—The measure of the rate of work of a boiler is based on an arbitrary unit of an evaporation of 30 pounds of water per hour from a feed-water temperation of 100° F. into steam at 70 pounds gage pressure. This unit is termed a boiler horsepower, and was suggested as of possible value at a time when a good engine had a water rate of about 30 pounds per hour. It became so widely used that in 1885 it was adopted by the American Society of Mechanical Engineers as a standard for conducting steam-boiler trials. The revised code of the society defines it as follows: "The unit of commercial horsepower developed by a boiler shall be taken as $34\frac{1}{2}$ units of evaporation per hour—that is, $34\frac{1}{2}$ pounds of water evaporated per hour from a feed-water temperature of 212° F. into dry steam of the same temperature. This standard is equivalent to 33,137 British thermal units per hour. It is also practically equivalent to an evaporation of 30 pounds of water from a feed-water temperature of 100° F. into steam at 70 pounds gage pressure." The unit of evaporation is thus equivalent to 965.7 British thermal units.

Capacity of boilers.—The measure of the capacity or rating of a boiler is variable, there being no standard. Under a proper method of rating the proposed rated capacity should be attained when using average coal, giving average attention to firing, and using only part of the available draft, yet obtaining good economy. To rate all boilers, whether of the water-tube or fire-tube type or a combination of the two, on the basis of 10 square feet of heating surface per boiler horsepower is becoming a general practice, as this method comes within the required conditions.

DETERMINATION OF TOTAL HEATING SURFACE.

The determination of the total heating surface with sufficient accuracy for ordinary purposes is not difficult. A short approximate method for any boiler is to figure the heating surface in the tubes and divide it by 0.85 for a return tubular boiler or by 0.90 for a water-tube boiler. In case the return tubular boiler has an arch over the top for gas passage, giving a so-called third return, it is necessary to add from 100 to 200 square feet to the result to obtain the total heating surface.

This short method may be proved by two examples, as follows:

(1) Take a return tubular boiler which is 18 feet long and 6 feet in diameter, with 72 4-inch tubes. According to Kent, the square feet per foot length for a 4-inch tube = 1.047; then—

$1.047 \times 18 \times 72 = 1{,}357$ square feet in tubes.

$3.1416 \times 6 \times 18 = 339$ square feet in shell.

$(3.1416 \times 9) - (72 \times 3.1416 \times 0.172) \times 2 = 44$ square feet in tube sheets.

Hence the total effective heating surface $= 1357 + \frac{339}{2} + 44 = 1570$; but $\frac{1{,}357}{1{,}570} = 0.863+$, hence approximately 85 per cent of the total effective heating surface of a return tubular boiler is in the tubes.

(2) Take a Heine water-tube boiler having 116 tubes $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter and 18 feet long and a 42-inch drum 21 feet 6 inches long. According to Kent, the square feet per foot length for a $3\frac{1}{2}$-inch tube = 0.916; then $0.916 \times 18 \times 116 = 1{,}912$ square feet in tubes. The approximate dimensions of the water legs are 6 feet 6 inches by 4 feet = 26 square feet; the tube area in water legs = 8 square feet; and the heating surface in water legs $= (26 \times 2) - (8 \times 2) = 36$ square feet. The effective heating surface in drum $= \frac{3.1416 \times 3.6 \times 21.5}{2} =$ 118 square feet. Thus, the total effective heating surface $=$ $1{,}912 + 36 + 118 = 2{,}066$ square feet; but $\frac{1{,}912}{2{,}066} = 0.925+$, hence approximately 92 per cent of the total effective heating surface of a Heine water-tube boiler is in the tubes. In other types of water-tube boilers the ratio was found to be lower; but 90 per cent may be assumed as a fair average ratio.

TESTS BY THE GEOLOGICAL SURVEY.

GENERAL STATEMENT.

During 1904 to 1906 coals from all parts of the United States were burned at the government fuel-testing plant at St. Louis, in furnaces which were in the main of the same design. Most of the tests[a]

[a] For descriptions of the plant and tests see Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey Nos. 261, 290, 323, and 332.

were made on a hand-fired furnace under a Heine water-tube boiler. The lower row of tubes of the boiler supported a tile roof for the furnace, giving the gases from the coal a travel of about 12 feet before coming into contact with the boiler surface. This furnace is more favorable to complete combustion than those installed in the average plant. A number of coals were burned in this furnace with little or no smoke, but many coals could not be burned without making smoke that would violate a reasonable city ordinance when the boiler was run at or above its rated capacity. Boilers having furnaces installed under less favorable conditions will give off more smoke.

In 1907 the steaming section of the St. Louis plant was moved to Norfolk, Va., where subsequent tests of this nature have been made. The plant at Norfolk was equipped with two furnaces—one fired by hand and the other by a mechanical stoker. Both were operated under Heine boilers.

In the course of the steaming tests at St. Louis and Norfolk some special smoke tests were made and the influence of various factors in smoke production was noted. As the tests were made as far as possible under standard conditions, with a minimum of variation in boiler-room labor, the results bring out the importance of other factors such as character of fuel and furnace design.

SUMMARY OF CONCLUSIONS.

A detailed discussion of these tests, with numerous tables, is presented on pages 139–167 of this volume. A brief summary of the general conclusions is as follows:

A well-designed and operated furnace will burn many coals without smoke up to a certain number of pounds per hour, the rate varying with different coals, depending on their chemical composition. If more than this amount is burned, the efficiency will decrease and smoke will be made, owing to the lack of furnace capacity to supply air and mix gases.

High volatile matter in the coal gives low efficiency, and vice versa. The highest efficiency was obtained when the furnace was run at low capacity. When the furnace was forced the efficiency decreased.

With a hand-fired furnace the best results were obtained when firing was done most frequently, with the smallest charge.

Small sizes of coal burned with less smoke than large sizes, but developed lower capacities.

Peat, lignite, and subbituminous coal burned readily in the type of tile-roofed furnace used and developed the rated capacity with practically no smoke.

Coals which smoked badly gave efficiencies 3 to 5 per cent lower than the coals burning with little smoke.

Briquets were found to be an excellent form for using slack coal in a hand-fired plant. They can be burned at a fairly rapid rate

of combustion with good efficiency and with practically no smoke. High-volatile coals when briquetted are perhaps as valuable as low-volatile coals when not briquetted.

A comparison of tests on the same coal washed and unwashed showed that under the same conditions the washed coal burned much more rapidly than the raw coal, thus developing high rated capacities. In the average hand-fired furnace washed coal burns with lower efficiency and makes more smoke than raw coal. However, washed coal offers a means of running at high capacity, with good efficiency, in a well-designed furnace.

Forced draft did not burn coal any more efficiently than natural draft. It supplied enough air for high rates of combustion, but as the capacity of the boiler increased the efficiency decreased and the percentage of black smoke increased.

Most coals that do not clinker excessively can be burned with 1 to 5 per cent greater efficiency and with a smaller percentage of black smoke on a rocking grate than on a flat grate.

Air admitted freely at firing and for a short period thereafter increases efficiency and reduces smoke.

As the CO in the flue gas increases the black smoke increases; the percentage of CO in the flue gas is therefore, in general, a good guide to efficient operation. However, owing to the difficulty of determining this factor, combustion can not be regulated by it.

The simplest guide to good operation is pounds of coal burned per square foot of grate surface per hour.

REPRESENTATIVE BOILER PLANTS BURNING COAL WITHOUT SMOKE.

GENERAL STATEMENT.

Bulletin 334, the preliminary report on smokeless combustion, takes up information collected and conclusions reached while assembling the data summarized in the present report and sets forth many facts of general interest that are not discussed in the following pages. This paper deals especially with the equipment of particular boiler plants which were found to be burning coal without smoke, and with the essentials of good furnace design. A brief summary of the general conclusions is presented on pages 171–172. The details on which these conclusions are based are set forth in the following pages.

For the sake of clearness the important features of the equipment of the boiler plants visited are stated in tabular form.

Although there were very few plants at which all the items covered by the tables could be ascertained, the more essential details—those bearing directly on the subject of smoke prevention—were obtained at nearly every plant. The density of the smoke is stated on a percentage basis, 0 meaning a clean stack and 100 per cent meaning dense black smoke.

In the tables the furnace dimensions are checked by letters from A to H, which refer to the dimensions indicated by the corresponding letters on the illustrations showing typical installations of furnaces under boilers of various types. These illustrations are intended to show especially the average and the minimum travel of the gases from the fire to the first cooling surface in the boiler, the height of the furnace, and the length of the coking arch.

In the illustrations some makes of boilers appear more frequently than others. This does not imply any preference for certain models. Boilers of widely differing patterns have shown equal efficiency in steaming trials, and it is coming to be a general belief that among the types of boilers ordinarily used at power plants peculiarities of tube arrangement count for less than proper furnace design. This report of what has been done to effect smokeless combustion emphasizes the importance of furnace design and management and makes no comparisons between boilers. The illustrations show details of furnace construction and the importance of certain features.

For convenience of treatment the following order is adopted in discussing the equipment of the various plants:

Mechanical stoker plants.
- (*a*) Overfeed stokers.
  1. Chain grates.
  2. Front feed.
  3. Side feed.
- (*b*) Underfeed stokers.

Hand-fired plants.
- (*a*) Furnaces under water-tube boilers.
- (*b*) Furnaces under return tubular boilers.
  1. Down-draft furnaces.
  2. Furnaces using steam jets.
  3. Furnaces with miscellaneous equipment.

PLANTS WITH MECHANICAL STOKERS.

The use of mechanical devices for firing coal reduces labor in the boiler room, but the main object of mechanical stoking is to feed a steady, regulated supply of coal and air to the furnace. The advantages of feeding a fire steadily were seen in the early days of steam engineering, but defects in design or faulty installation and management kept mechanical stokers from coming into general use. Within the last decade, however, their use has greatly increased. They are of two general types—overfeed and underfeed.

OVERFEED STOKERS.

CHAIN GRATES.

GENERAL DISCUSSION.

The earliest mechanical stoker was of the treadmill type, so called because the arrangement of the grate bars as a traveling belt resembled the apron of a treadmill. It was patented in England as far back as 1841. Improved in details of construction, this type, under the name chain grate, has come into extensive use in this country. The coal is fed from a hopper, which extends the entire width of the grate

and has a plate at the back for regulating the depth of the bed of coal, to a continuously revolving grate, the top of which is made to move from front to rear by power applied to the front or rear sprocket shaft. As usually installed, the surface of the grate is horizontal, but occasionally chain grates are given a slight incline. Back of the hopper and extending over the whole width of the grate is a fire-brick arch. The length of this arch differs in plants equipped by different makers, but the present tendency is to lengthen the arch and to proportion its length and slope to the grade of coal to be used.

In operation, coal from the hopper begins to ignite as it passes under the arch and the grates carry the burning coal toward the bridge

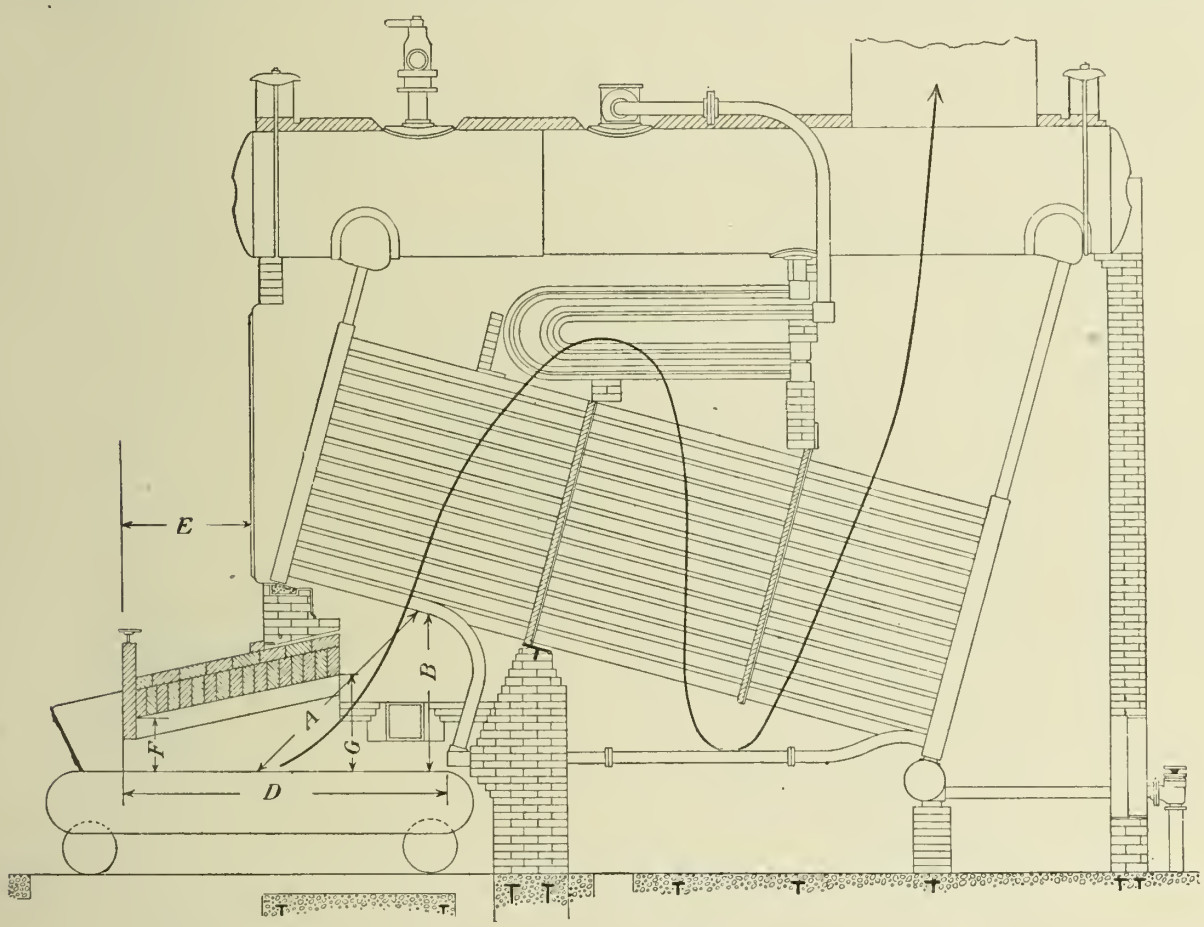


FIGURE 1.—Chain-grate stoker and Babcock & Wilcox boiler with uptake in rear.

wall at a rate which permits complete combustion before the chain passes the rear sprocket and the refuse falls into the ash pit below.

The majority of the stokers of this type are particularly adapted to a free-burning coal high in volatile matter, such as is mined in the central and western fields, and give less satisfaction with the higher fixed carbon coking coals of the Appalachian field. As they can burn the poorest grades of noncoking coal with complete combustion, they offer a valuable means of producing cheap power. At all the plants visited where these stokers were in use small coal was burned.

As has been said, the chief difference at present among chain grates as put in by the various makers is in the length of the fire-brick arch.

In many water-tube boilers this arch is made short, and the gases of combustion are led to the tubes by the shortest path. A furnace and boiler with stoker thus set are shown in figure 1. In this setting

the distance of travel for the gases from the grates to the tube heating surface, indicated by the line *B*, is reduced to a minimum and the average distance from the fire to the first cooling surface encountered (*A*) approaches a minimum.

This type of installation is common in the Middle West, where a higher proportion of chain grates is in use than in any other section of the United States, but the short arch and the brief travel of the gases to the first tube heating surface are features unfavorable to smokeless combustion.

A water-tube boiler of another make with furnace fed by chain grates is shown in figure 2.

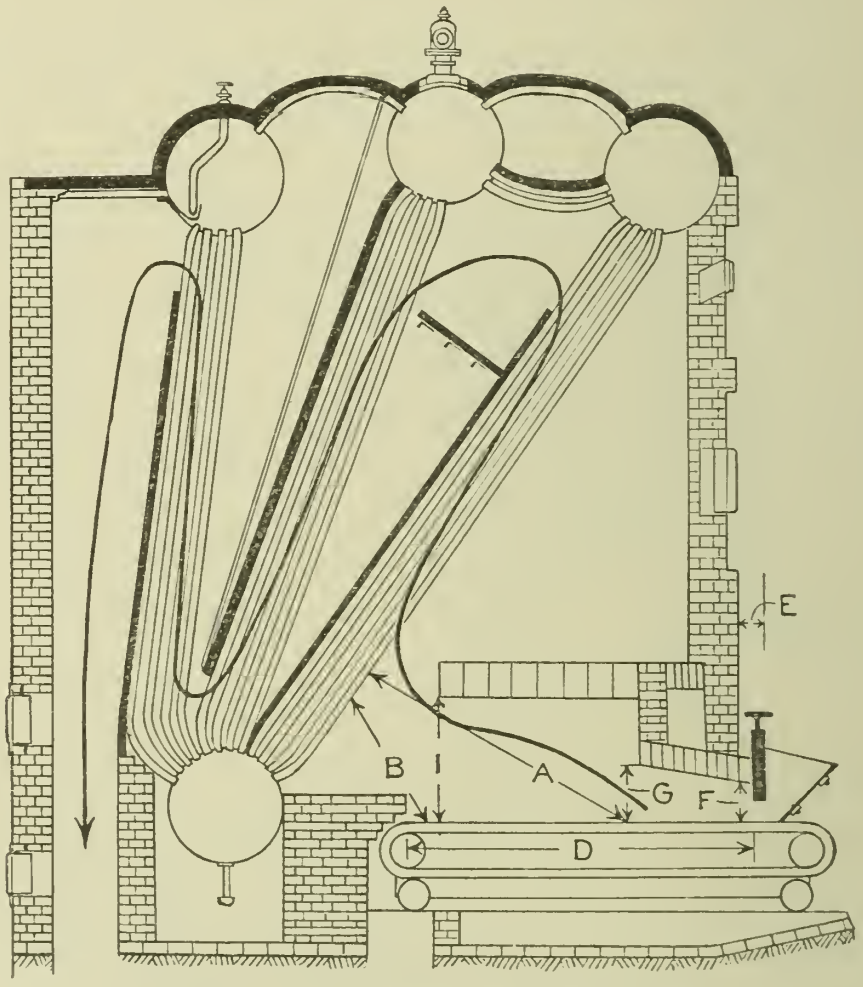


FIGURE 2.—Chain-grate stoker and Stirling boiler.

A method of setting designed to lengthen the travel of the combustible gases from the bed of coal and allow them to mix and be completely burned before entering the boiler is shown by figure 3. Here the type of boiler illustrated by figure 1 is baffled so that the uptake is in front; the fire-brick arch over the grates is no longer than in the other furnace, but it is supplemented by the bottom baffling made of C tile supported by the water tubes, so that the least distance from grates to tube heating surface is three times as long as in the mounting shown in figure 1. The bottom baffling,

though it can not, on account of its construction, become as hot as the ignition arch, has slight chilling effect, and there is ample opportunity for complete combustion before the gases reach the first cooling surface.

Comparatively few chain-grate stokers were found under tubular boilers. An example of the usual setting is given in figure 4. Here, while the ignition arch is short and the shell of the boiler has a cooling effect, the average distance from the grates to the beginning of the tube heating surface is so long that smokeless combustion can be

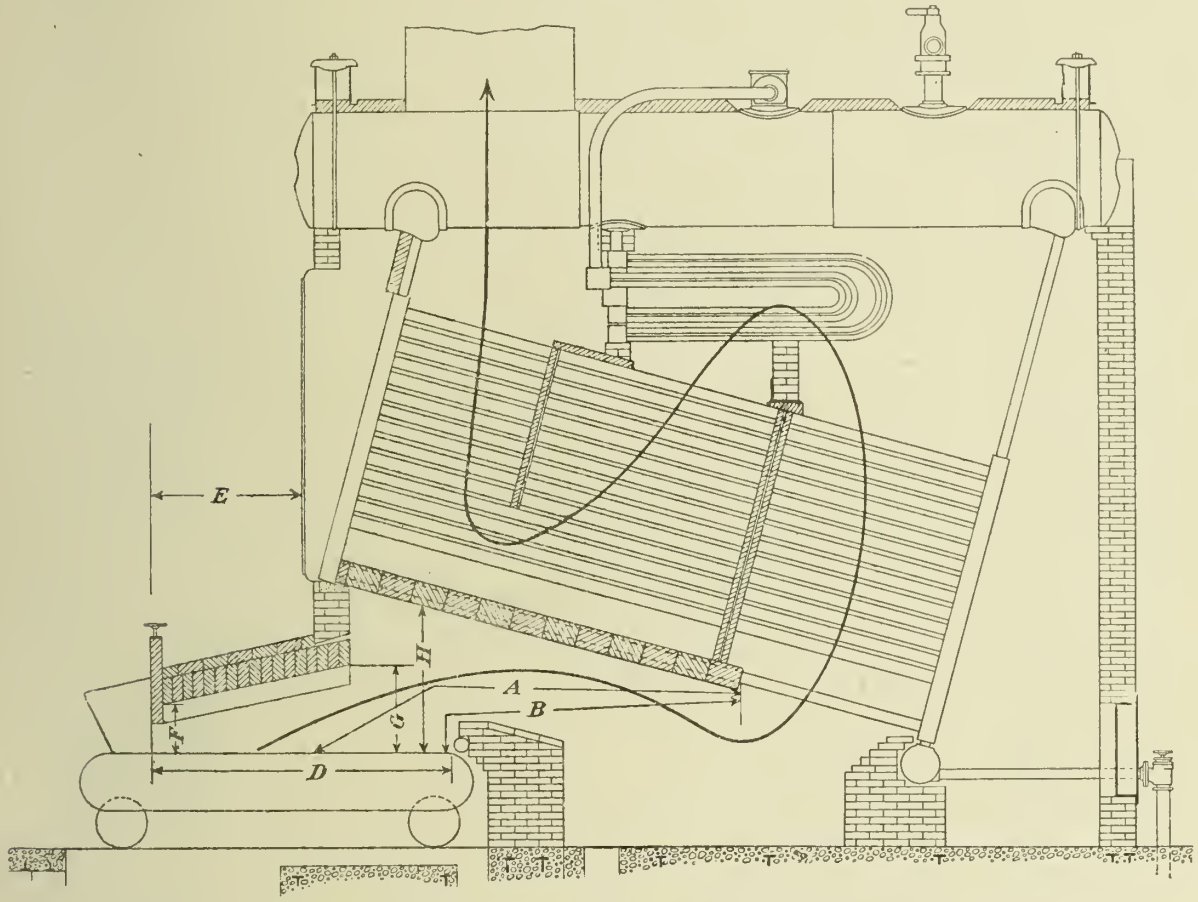


FIGURE 3.—Chain-grate stoker and Babcock & Wilcox boiler with uptake in front.

obtained with ordinary care in operation. In the journey from the grate to the rear of the boiler the cooling effect of the boiler shell, though not negligible, is much less than it is often thought to be, inasmuch as the area exposed is not more than that of eight or nine tubes.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF PLANTS.

In the course of the field investigation 57 plants, ranging from 300 to 9,600 rated boiler horsepower, at which chain grates were installed were visited. The detailed information collected regarding these plants is presented in Table 5 (pp. 19–32), but some of the more important facts to be gained from a study of that table are summarized here.

The coals used, all small sizes, came from five different States and the average depth of fire in burning them ranged from 4.5 to 6 inches.

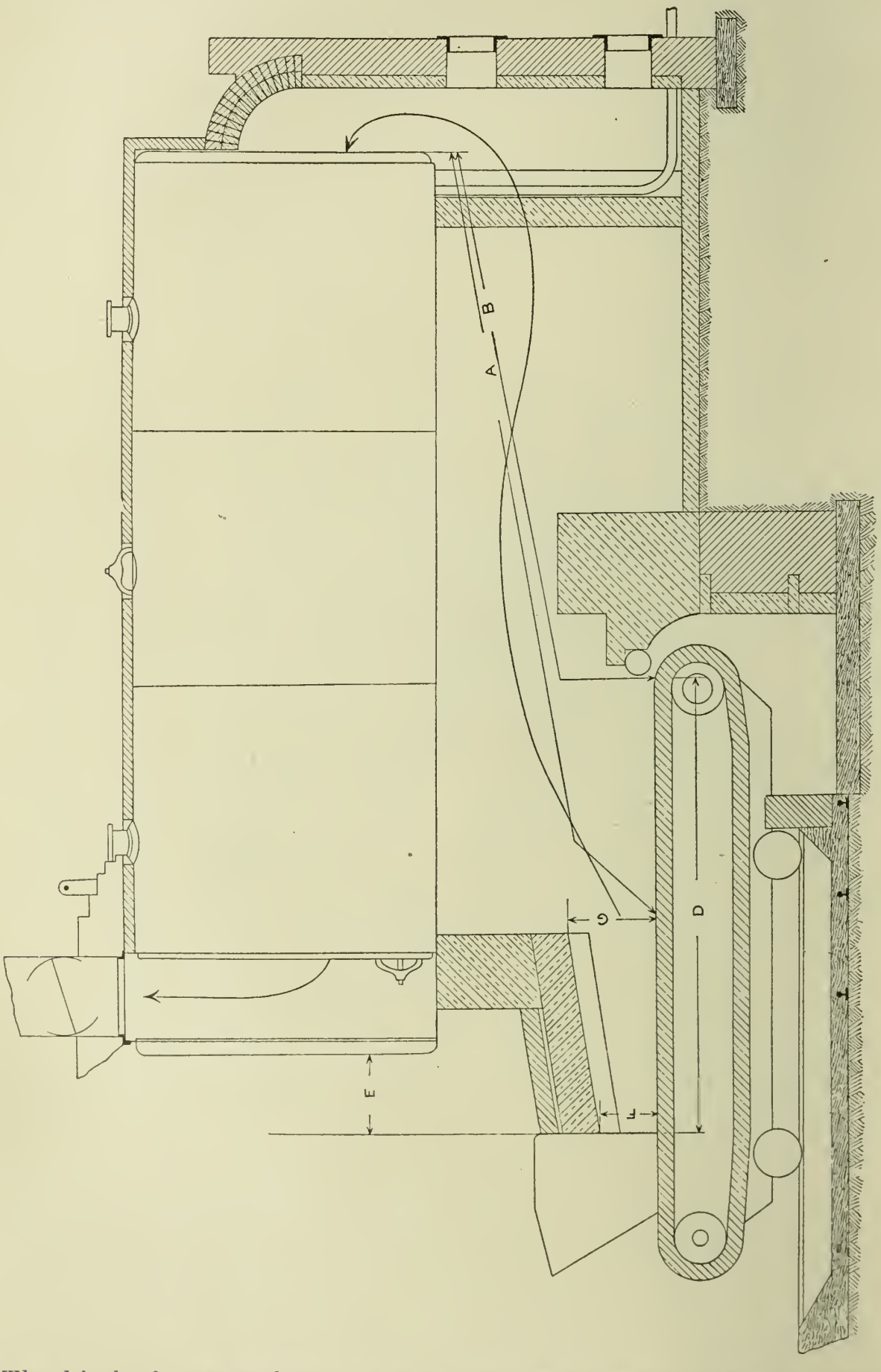


FIGURE 4.—Chain-grate stoker and return tubular boiler.

The kind of coal and the depth of fire are given in Table 1, which incidentally shows that the chain-grate stoker has been found to work remarkably well with Illinois coals.

TABLE 1.—*Kind of coal and depth of fire at plants with chain grates.*

Kind of coal.	Number of plants.[a]	Average depth of fire.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.[a]	Average depth of fire.
		Inches.			*Inches.*
Illinois	21	5	Ohio	6	5
Indiana	8	5	Pennsylvania	6	4.5
Kentucky	8	4	Miscellaneous	10	6

[a] Two plants burned both Indiana and Illinois coal.

Forty of these plants maintained uniform loads; the remainder had to carry variable loads. At 18 per cent of the plants the stokers were under boiler units of 200 horsepower or less and at 69 per cent they were under units of 300 horsepower or less. The average boiler horsepower developed, the boiler being rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower, ranged from 23 to 158, the average being 93. The ratio of square feet of heating surface to square feet of grate surface varied from 33 to 1 to 88 to 1, the average ratio being 50 to 1.

The height of the ignition arch at the front of the furnace ranged from 0.9 to 1.1 feet, and the height above the grate at the rear of the arch from 1.3 to 2.2 feet. In 16 plants out of 46 the forward ends of the stokers were some distance in front of the boiler. The average height of the ignition arches above the grates is given in Table 2.

TABLE 2.—*Average height of arch at front and rear at plants with chain grates.*

Type of boiler.	At front of furnace.		At rear of furnace.	
	Average height of arch.	Number of plants at which measured.	Average height of arch.	Number of plants at which measured.
	Feet.		*Feet.*	
Aultman & Taylor	1.1	6	1.7	6
Babcock & Wilcox	1.1	13	1.5	13
Heine	1.1	6	1.6	5
Stirling	.9	16	1.5	14
Miscellaneous water-tube	1	3	1.3	3
Return tubular	1.1	5	2.2	6

The coal as received burned per square foot of grate per hour of average heavy load ranged from 11.4 to 39 pounds, the average being 23.3 pounds.

Table 3 presents in more impressive form some of the particulars recapitulated above. It was compiled to show that with chain-grate stokers installed under 10 types of boilers (five different makes of water-tube boilers are included under "Miscellaneous") which were run at about their full capacity, at no plant was there any serious emission of smoke, combustion being practically smokeless. As

bearing on the proper length of travel of the burning gases for coals from different States, the least and average distances from grates to tube heating surface are given.

TABLE 3.—*Summary of various observations at plants with chain grates.*

Type of boiler.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Furnace draft.	Coal burned per square foot of grate surface per hour, average heavy load.	Percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed, average heavy load.[a]	Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Black smoke.
						Average.	Minimum.	
			Inch of water.	*Pounds.*		*Feet.*	*Feet.*	*Per ct.*
Aultman & Taylor.	Illinois, Ohio, and Pennsylvania.	7	0.23	19.4	83	5.2	3.2	4.4
Babcock & Wilcox.	Illinois, Kentucky, Ohio, and Pennsylvania.	12	.21	24.0	88	5.2	3.3	2.7
Heine	Illinois	7	.22	21.2	113	8.4	6.4	6.5
Stirling	Illinois, Indiana, Kentucky, and Ohio.	18	.19	23.5	94	7.0	4.9	5.4
Miscellaneous water-tube.	Indiana, Kentucky, and Pennsylvania.	5	.20	26.2	104	8.3	5.5	7.5
Return tubular	Illinois, Kentucky, Pennsylvania, and Indiana.	8	.15	24.9	108	19.0	14.7	2.8

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

The draft measurements at the plants with chain grates are summarized in Table 4.

TABLE 4.—*Summary of draft measurements at plants with chain grates.*

Type of boiler.	Measurement taken at—	Number of plants at which taken.	Average draft (inch of water).
Aultman & Taylor	Furnace	5	0.23
	Rear of boiler	6	.46
	Base of stack	3	.71
Babcock & Wilcox	Furnace	12	.21
	Rear of boiler	11	.34
	Base of stack	5	.57
Heine	Furnace	5	.22
	Rear of boiler	2	.58
	Base of stack	4	.77
Stirling	Furnace	18	.19
	Rear of boiler	17	.47
	Base of stack	7	.96
Miscellaneous water-tube	Furnace	6	.20
	Rear of boiler	4	.41
	Base of stack	2	.60
Return tubular	Furnace	8	.15
	Front-tube sheet	4	.43
	Base of stack	3	.81

Average furnace draft, 54 plants, 0.19 inch of water; range, 0.07 to 0.45 inch. Average draft at rear of boiler, 40 plants, 0.43 inch of water; range, 0.11 to 0.94 inch. Average draft at front tube sheet, 4 plants, 0.43 inch of water; range, 0.25 to 0.61 inch. Average draft at base of stack, 24 plants, 0.77 inch of water; range, 0.26 to 1.30 inch. These figures show approximate average drafts as follows: Furnace, 0.20 inch of water; rear of boiler, 0.45 inch; base of stack, 0.80 inch. These results give a drop in draft through the boiler of 0.25 inch of water and a drop from boiler to stack of 0.35 inch.

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates.*

No. of plant.	State.	Kind of stoker.	Total builder's rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
1	Illinois	Aultman & Taylor	700	Carterville	Illinois	No. 3		
2	Ohio	do	1,100	Pittsburg No. 8	Ohio	Slack	$2.00	6,188
3	do	do	1,000	Various coals		¾-inch screenings	1.50	10,950
4	do	do	825	Pittsburg No. 8	Ohio	Slack	2.15	6,000
5	do	do	500	Bessemer	Pennsylvania	do	1.80	9,000
6	Illinois	Green	600	Various coals		1¼-inch screenings	1.45	
7	do	Mansfield	600	do		do		
8	do	Green	1,440	Washed	Ladd, Ill	No. 5	1.55	
9	do	do	1,035		Carterville, Ill	Nos. 3 and 4 mixed	2.10	
10	Kentucky	do	500		Western Kentucky	Nut and slack		
11	do	do	655		do	do	1.58	
12	Ohio	Babcock & Wilcox	595	Gaylord	Belmont County, Ohio	¾-inch screenings	1.40	3,720
13	do	do	450		Eastern Ohio	Nut and slack	2.05–2.35	2,500
14	Pennsylvania	do	3,600	Second pool	Monongahela River, Pa	1¼-inch screenings		16,000
15	Ohio	do	2,184	Youghiogheny	Pennsylvania	Slack	1.75	23,360
16	do	Babcock & Wilcox; Green	1,200	Pittsburg	do	do	1.75	6,500
17	do	Babcock & Wilcox	500	Various coals		do	1.70	4,700
18	do	do	310	Morgan Run			1.60	2,500
19	do	do	300			Nut and slack	1.75	3,000
20	Illinois	Green	2,700		Indiana; Illinois	1¼-inch screenings	1.35	
21	do	McKenzie	2,075		Williamson and Marion counties, Ill.	No. 3 nut	2.75	
22	do	McKenzie bar	1,000	Washed	Carterville, Ill	No. 3		
23	do	Green	750	do	Illinois	No. 4	3.00	
24	Missouri	American	600	Carterville, washed	do	Pea	1.80	1,800
25	Illinois	Green	1,260			1¼-inch screenings	1.60	
26	do	do	1,800	Washed	Illinois	No. 4		
27	do	do	1,500		do	Nut and slack	2.30	
28	do	do	1,050		do	Screenings	1.20	
29	do	do	800		Indiana; Illinois	1¼-inch screenings	1.35	
30	do	do	800		Illinois	2-inch screenings		
31	do	do	608	Duquoin, Springfield	do	1¼-inch screenings	1.25	
32	do	do	600	Washed	Carterville, Ill	No. 4		
33	do	do	600	Duquoin; Springfield	Illinois	1¼-inch screenings	1.25	
34	do	do	400	Washed	Carterville, Ill	No. 2	2.65	
35	Indiana	do	1,520		Indiana	Slack		
36	do	do	675		do	do		
37	do	do	495		do	Nut and slack		
38	do	American	201		Southern Indiana	do		
39	Kentucky	Green	620		Western Kentucky	Pea and slack		

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	State.	Kind of stoker.	Total builder's rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
40	Kentucky	Green	300		Eastern Kentucky	Nut and slack		
41	Ohio	McKenzie	3,400	Cambridge	Ohio	Pea and slack	$1.80	110,000
42	do	Green	1,170	Pittsburg No. 8	do	Slack	1.75	9,600
43	Illinois	do	9,600	Various coals				
44	Indiana	Babcock & Wilcox	1,000	Linton No. 4	Indiana	Nut, pea, and slack		
45	Kentucky	Green	924		Western Kentucky	Pea and slack		
46	do	do	400		do	do		
47	do	do	350		do	do		
48	Ohio	Aultman & Taylor	1,000	Youghiogheny	Pennsylvania	Slack	1.70	19,200
49	Illinois	Mansfield	1,584	Various coals		Screenings	1.50	
50	do	Green	1,400	Washed	Marion County, Ill	No. 3		
51	Missouri	do	750	do	Collinsville, Ill	Nos. 2, 3, and 4	1.90	4,400
52	do	do	500	do	Carterville, Ill	No. 4	1.75	
53	Illinois	S. and S	300	do	do	do	2.75	
54	Indiana	Green	300		Indiana	Nut and slack	1.60	
55	Kentucky	do	600		Western Kentucky	Pea and slack		
56	New York	McKenzie	4,000	Youghiogheny	Pennsylvania	¾-inch screenings	2.10	55,000
57	Illinois	Green	400	Various coals		Screenings		

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.								
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Average load.				Coal burned per square foot of grate per hour (pounds).		Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds)
				Heavy.		Light.						
				Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Average heavy load.	Average load.			
1	Power and light	Uniform	Cold storage	24	16	.....	.....	24.5	.....	71	71	5
2	Power, light, and heat	do	Office building	24	17	24	17	15	15	58	57	4.5
3	do	do	Factory	10	21	14	7	31	21	106	112	5
4	do	do	do	24	30	11	10.3	21	18.4	95	91	5
5	do	do	do	24	27	24	24	21.6	20.4	106	112	4
6	do	do	do	.....	.....	10	6	.....	20.5	80	80	5
7	do	Variable	Brewery	24	24	24	.....	14	.....	66	66	5
8	Power	Uniform	Shops	9	40	9	40	30.4	30.4	135	148	5
9	Power and heat	Variable	Department store	10	32	10	7	35.3	28.7	125	125	5
10	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Office building	5	3.5	9	3.1	26	19.4	106	112	5
11	Light and heat	Variable	County jail	24	32	24	13	20.4	15.7	93	81	5
12	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Factory	10	7.5	10	7	18.5	17.9	53	50	5
13	do	do	do	10	7.3	10	3.9	26.2	23.4	72	68	4.5
14	do	do	Offices and factory	24	50	24	39	13.7	12.2	58	58	4
15	Power	do	Waterworks	24	58.6	24	58.6	16.4	16.4	74	80	4.5
16	Power and light	do	Factory	10	13.3	10	12	18.4	17.5	73	74	4.5
17	Power, light, and heat	do	do	10	10.4	10	9.2	15.5	14.6	61	83	5
18	do	do	do	24	18	10.5	4	31.6	29.8	105	108	4.5
19	Power and light	do	do	9	7.5	9	6	30	27	105	111	5
20	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Packing house	14	112	14	112	29.9	29.9	139	139	5
21	Power and light	Uniform	Department store	11	50	11	45	28	27	115	115	5
22	do	Variable	Refrigeration	24	25	24	20	21	19	83	83	5
23	Power and heat	Uniform	Factory and offices	8.5	20	8.5	16	21	20	130	130	5
24	Power and light	do	Factory	12	6	12	4.5	18.5	16.3	71	67	5
25	Power, light, and heat	Variable	do	10	35	10	20	39	31	137	167	5
26	do	do	Shops and car heating	10	15	10	28	24	23	114	100	5
27	do	Uniform	Factory	24	110	24	110	29.2	29.2	123	123	5
28	do	Variable	do	11	25	11	22	34	32	130	130	5
29	do	do	Packing house	14	38	14	38	28.7	28.7	136	136	5

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.								
				Average load.				Coal burned per square foot of grate per hour (pounds).		Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds).
				Heavy.		Light.						
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Average heavy load.	Average load.			
30	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Shops and car heating	24	50	24	20	19	17	104	104	5
31	do	do	Packing house	24	25	24	15	17	16	80	80	5
32	do	do	Office building	12	10	12	9	31	29	133	111	5
33	do	do	Packing house	24	25	24	15	16	15	70	70	5
34	do	do	Factory	12	10	12	6	19	15	80	80	5
35	do	Variable	Mill	10	60	10	45	32.2	28.2	158	158	5
36	do	do	Brewery	24	26	24	14	16.9	16.3	92	104	5
37	Light and heat	Uniform	Depot	24	18	12	2	22.6	16.4	92	91	5
38	Power, light, and heat	do	Mill	24	7.5	.....	.....	11.4	.....	62	62	5
39	Power and light	do	do	24	40	24	17	20.2	19.6	110	110	5
40	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Store building	11.5	3.5	20	5	16	14.5	81	81	5
41	Power and light	do	Commercial	24	116	24	116	.....	15	67	57	5
42	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Mill	12	24	12	24	16.5	16.5	68	68	5
43	Power and light	Variable	Street railway	24	350	24	210	.....	20.8	.....	88	5
44	Power, light, and heat	do	Factory	10	22	10	18	30	27.3	106	117	5
45	do	do	do	24	65	24	58	26.5	25.1	145	120	5
46	do	Uniform	Mill	24	23	24	23	21.3	21.3	96	96	5
47	do	Variable	Factory	24	25	24	22	28.9	27.1	.....	119	5
48	do	Uniform	Shops	24	48	24	56	31.7	29.8	105	107	5
49	do	do	Pumping station	24	35	24	25	28	24	111	111	5
50	Power and light	do	Office building	.....	.....	10	14	21	21	90	80	5
51	do	do	Refrigeration	24	30	24	12	15.4	12.3	73	67	5
52	do	do	Factory	10	16.5	10	13.5	30.6	27.8	138	132	5
53	Power, light, and heat	do	Laundry	11.5	4.5	11.5	4	22	20.7	98	107	5
54	do	do	School building	20	7	12	4	19.4	19	143	93	5
55	Power and light	do	Ice plant	24	29.5	24	14.2	17.1	16.9	77	82	5
56	Power	do	Waterworks	24	151	24	151	24	24	80	93	4.5
57	do	do	Foundry and ironworks	.....	.....	10	11	.....	23.3	110	147	5

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Thickness of fire (inches).	Boilers.									
		Type.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower, boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure at gage (pounds).
					Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
1	3	Aultman & Taylor water-tube..	168 4″ tubes; 2 48″ x 20⅛′ drums	2	1	1	350	350	3,500	0	140
2	4.5	.....do		4	2	2	400 150	394 151	3,935 1,510	0	150
3	4–4.5	.....do	126 4″ x 18′ tubes	4	3	2	250	264	2,640	0	110
4	3–4	.....do	126 4″ x 18′ tubes	3	2	2	275	264	2,640	0	120
5	4	.....do	126 4″ x 18′ tubes	2	2	2	250	264	2,640	.....	140
6	6–7	.....do	144 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 36″ x 20.2′ drums	2	1	1	300	300	3,000	0	120
7	4–5	.....do	2 36″ drums	2	2	1	300	300	3,000	0	120
8	6	Babcock & Wilcox water-tube..	126 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 36″ drums	6	5	5	240	264	2,640	0	140
9	4–10	.....do	162 4″ tubes, 3 36″ x 20⅓′ drums	3	3	1	345	345	3,450	0	80–90
10	3.5–4	.....do	117 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 35″ x 21′ drums	2	1	1	250	264	2,640	0	105
11	3–5	Babcock & Wilcox; Henry Vogt	Babcock & Wilcox, 63 4″ x 18′ tubes; 1 drum	4	4	3	135 250	125 200	1,250 2,000	0	100–110
12	4–4.5	Babcock & Wilcox water-tube..	1–126 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2–72 4″ x 18′ drums	3	3	3	165 265	150 264	1,500 2,640	0	160
13	4–8	.....do	72 4″ x 18′ tubes	3	3	2	150	159	1,585	0	125
14	4–6	.....do	140 4″ x 18′ tubes	12	6	6	300	300	3,000	0	165
15	4–5	.....do	140 4″ x 18′ tubes	8	5	5	273	293	2,930	409	150
16	4–5	Babcock & Wilcox; Stirling water-tube.	192 4″ x 18′ tubes	3	2	2	400	400 410	4,000 4,100	0	130
17	3	Babcock & Wilcox water-tube..	142 4″ x 18′ tubes	2	2	2	250	298	2,980	0	140
18	4–8	.....do	72 4″ x 18′ tubes	2	2	1	155	159	1,585	0	135
19	3–5	.....do	72 4″ x 18′ tubes	2	2	2	150	159	1,585	0	150
20	6–8	Heine; Stirling water-tube		8	7	7	300 350 400	300 350 400	3,000 3,500 4,000	0	140
21	3–6	Heine water-tube		5	4	4	375 500 350	375 500 350	3,750 5,000 3,500	0	150
22	5–7	.....do	138 3½″ x 18′ tubes, 1 48″ x 20¾′ drum	4	2	2	250	250	2,500	0	85–90
23	4	Mohr and Heine water-tube....	Mohr, 140 3½″ x 18′ tubes; Heine, 138 3½″ x 18′ tubes.	3	3	2	250	250	2,500	0	80
24	4	Heine water-tube	138 3½″ x 20′ tubes	2	1	1	300	281	2,810	0	120
25	6	.....do	278 3½″ x 18′ tubes, 2 42″ drums	3	2	2	420	510	5,100	0	150–160
26	4–5	Stirling water-tube	223 3¼″ tubes, 3 42″ x 10 7/16′ drums	6	2	4	300	264	2,640	.....	160
27	6.5	.....do	192 3¼″ tubes, 3 42″ x 10′ drums	6	5	5	300	300	3,000	0	150

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Thickness of fire (inches).	Boilers. Type.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry— Average heavy load.	Average light load.	Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower, boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure at gage (pounds).
28	4	Stirling water-tube	340 3¼″ x 17½′ tubes, 3 42″ x 13′ drums	3	2	2	350	350	3,500	.....	155
29	6–8	.....do	.....	2	2	2	400	400	4,000	0	140
30	3	.....do	207 3¼″ tubes, 3 33″ x 10¾′ drums	4	4	2	200	200	2,000	0	100
31	4–6	.....do	272 3¼″ tubes, 3 36″ x 13¼′ drums	2	2	1	304	304	3,040	0	150
32	3–3.5	.....do	209 3¼″ tubes, 3 42″ x 11 3/10′ drums	2	1	1	300	250	2,500	0	80–100
33	4–6	.....do	181 3¼″ tubes, 3 36″ x 9¾′ drums	3	3	2	200	200	2,000	0	150
34	3–5	.....do	243 3¼″ tubes, 3 42″ x 13′ drums	1	1	1	400	400	4,000	0	100
35	4–4.5	.....do	.....	5	5	5	300 / 320	300 / 320	3,000 / 3,200	0	150
36	4	.....do	162 3½″ tubes, 3 33″ drums	3	2	1; 2	225	235	2,350	0	120–125
37	4.5	.....do	.....	3	2	1	165	164	1,640	0	125
38	5.5	.....do	192 3¼″ tubes, 3 33″ drums	1	1	1	201	201	2,010	0	115
39	3.5–4	.....do	.....	2	2	1	310	310	3,100	0	150
40	4.5	.....do	.....	2	1	1	150	150	1,500	0	150
41	4.5	Heine and Stirling water-tube	.....	8	8	8	500 / 350	375 / 345	3,750 / 3,450	0	150
42	4.5–5	Stirling water-tube	.....	4	4	4	327 / 258	328 / 259	3,277 / 2,587	0	160
43	7	.....do	240 3¼″ tubes, 3 40″ x 10′ drums	24	Variable.	Variable.	400	.....	.....	0	150
44	3–5	Cahall vertical water-tube	108 4″ x 22′ tubes	4	3	3	250	276	2,760	0	115
45	3	Erie water-tube	.....	3	3	3	300	250	2,500	0	120–130
46	3.5–4	Henry Vogt water-tube	.....	1	1	1	400	400	4,000	0	150
47	3	.....do	.....	1	1	1	350	.....	.....	0	120–130
48	4	Cahall vertical water-tube	.....	4	3	4	250	254	2,536	.....	150
49	8	Cahall horizontal water-tube	126 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 36″ x 23 3/16′ drums	6	*a* 2	2	264	264	2,640	0	185
50	5–6	Sederholm return tubular	220 3″–87″ x 16′ tubes, 4 30″ x 12′ drums	4	.....	2	350	298	2,975	0	150
51	6	Bronson special fire-tube	102 3½″–72″ x 18′ tubes, 16 4″ water tubes	3	3	2	250	228	2,280	0	150
52	4	.....do	72″ x 20′–84 4″ tubes, 16 4″ water tubes	2	2	2	250	240	2,400	0	125
53	4–6	Return tubular	72″ x 18′, 72 4″ tubes	2	1	1	150	159	1,585	0	125
54	4–5	.....do	72″ x 18′, 27 6″ tubes	2	1	1	150	98	975	0	65–70
55	3.5	.....do	72″ x 18′, 72 4″ tubes	4	4	2	150	159	1,590	0	100
56	4	Return tubular and Bronson special fire-tube.	10 84″ x 18′, 176 3″, 6 90″ x 18′, 184 3″, and 13 4″.	16	12	12	250	275 / 311	2,750 / 3,110	0	130
57	7	Return tubular	72″ x 16′, 70 4″ tubes	4	.....	3	100	133	1,325	0	100

a Usually.

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces.										
	Number.	Kind.	Grate area per boiler (square feet).	Dimensions (feet).							
				Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance from grates to coking arch.		Height of arch at rear of furnace (H).
				Average (A).	Minimum (B).				At front of furnace (F).	At rear of furnace (G).	
1	2	Plain	54.4	.....	.....	6.4	8.5	0	.....	.....	.....
2	4	.....do	67, 28	5.5	2.5	[a]8, 4.0	[a]8.4, 7	0	1.2	1.5	.....
3	4	.....do	45.5	4.0	2.5	6.0	7.7	0	1.25	1.5	.....
4	3	.....do	59.5	6.0	4.0	7.0	8.5	0	.9	1.5	.....
5	2	.....do	52	4.5	2.5	6.5	8.0	0	1.0	1.75	.....
6	2	.....do	58.5	6.0	4.3	6.5	9.0	3.0	.09	2.6	.....
7	2	.....do	72, 25	.....	.....	8.5	8.5	0	1.2	1.2	.....
8	6	.....do	58.5	4.2	3.3	6.5	9.0	3.0	.9	1.5	.....
9	3	.....do	63	6.5	4.0	7.0	9.0	0	1.2	1.2	.....
10	2	.....do	54	5.25	3.8	6.0	9.0	2.25	.9	1.6	.....
11	4	.....do	31.5, 36	[b]5.1, ——	[b]3.75, ——	[b]3.5, 4	9.0	[b]2.0, ——	[b].8, ——	[b]1.75, ——	.....
12	3	.....do	18, 45	5.0	2.5	[c]3.0, 7.5	6.0	0	1.25	1.5	.....
13	3	.....do	18, 19.8	4.5	3.0	3.0	[c]6.0, 6.75	0	1.25	1.5	.....
14	12	.....do	50.4	4.0	3.5	6.5	7.75	0	1.8	1.8	.....
15	8	.....do	59.4	6.0	3.5	6.4	9.25	0	1.25	1.9	.....
16	3	.....do	63.8, 81	[b]6, 8	3.5	[b]7.5, 9.0	[b]8.5, 9.0	0	[b]1.25, 75	[b]1.5, 1.25	.....
17	2	.....do	67.3	6.0	3.5	8.4	8.0	0	.9	1.3	.....
18	2	.....do	28, 25.3	5.5, 4.5	3.0, 2.0	3.5	8.0, 7.25	0	.4	1.6	.....
19	2	.....do	28	5.0	3.5	4.0	7.0	0	1.3	1.6	.....
20	10	.....do	72, 76.5, 94.5	[c]6.7, 4.3, 6.8	[c]4.0, 3.3, 4.1	[c]8.0, 8.5, 5.25	9.0	[c]0.8, 1.0, 0	.9	1.4	[c]3.6, —, 3.6
21	5	Tile roof	88, 93.5, 71.5	18.0	14.0	8.0, 8.5, 6.5	11.0	4.5	1.3	1.3	4.3
22	4	Partial tile roof	50	5.3	4.0	6.0	8.3	0	1.7	2.2	.....
23	3	Plain	76.5, 72	4.0, 16.0	3.25, 13.5	8.5, 8.0	9.0	2.3, ——	.8	1.5	.....
24	2	Tile roof	54	11.5	7.0	6.0	9.0	0	.....	.....	.....
25	3	.....do	90	4.3	3.6	10.0	9.0	2.25	.9	1.5	.....
26	6	Plain	63	8.7	6.0	7.0	9.0	1.9	1.0	1.5	4.25
27	5	.....do	63	7.3	5.6	7.0	9.0	0	.9	1.3	4.8
28	3	.....do	67.5	7.3	5.0	7.5	9.0	0	.9	1.5	5.0
29	2	.....do	94.5	.....	.....	5.25	9.0	.....	.....	.....	.....
30	4	.....do	54	6.5	4.5	6.0	9.0	0	.9	1.4	.....
31	2	.....do	67.5	6.7	4.5	7.5	9.0	.8	.9	1.4	.....

[a] First dimension applies to large boiler.

[b] First dimension applies to Babcock & Wilcox boiler.

[c] First dimension applies to small boiler.

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces.										
	Number.	Kind.	Grate area per boiler (square feet).	Dimensions (feet).							
				Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance from grates to coking arch.		Height of arch at rear of furnace (H).
				Average (A).	Minimum (B).				At front of furnace (F).	At rear of furnace (G).	
32	2	Plain	54	6.8	4.3	6.0	9.0	0	1.0	1.5	4.6
33	3	.....do	45	6.7	4.7	5.0	9.0	.7	.9	1.4	4.9
34	1	.....do	90	8.2	5.5	10.0	9.0	0	.9	1.5	5.0
35	5	.....do	74.4	6.8	5.8	8.5	8.75	.75	.9	1.5	4.4
36	3	.....do	68.9	6.25	4.6	7.7	9.0	0	.9	1.5	3.6
37	3	.....do	33.2	6.0	4.4	4.0	8.3	0	.9	1.5	4.7
38	1	.....do	56	6.5	4.5	6.2	9.0	0	.....	.....	.....
39	2	.....do	74.3	6.0	4.2	8.25	9.0	0	.9	1.5	3.6
40	2	.....do	39.1	6.0	6.0	4.5	8.7	0	.8	1.6	4.2
41	8	.....do	81	[a] 3.0, 7.5	[a] 2.5, 4.5	9.0	9.0	0	1.0	1.5	—, 3.5
42	4	.....do	67.5, 54	8.5	4.0	[b] 7.5, 6.0	9.0	0	.9	1.5	3.8
43	24	.....do	84	8.0	5.7	9.3	9.0	0	.9	1.5	4.9
44	4	Dutch oven	49	10.0	6.0	6.3	7.75	10.5	.....	.....	.....
45	3	Plain	68	4.1	3.9	8.0	8.5	2.0	.9	1.6	.....
46	1	.....do	90	.....	.....	10.0	9.0	0	.....	.....	.....
47	1	.....do	72	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
48	4	Dutch oven	42	10.5	6.5	6.5	6.5	11.0	.7	1.0	5.2
49	6	.....do	51.6	8.5	5.5	6.4	8.0	4.0	1.3	1.3	3.6
50	4	Plain	67.5	17.5	13.0	7.5	9.0	0	1.0	1.75	.....
51	3	Tile roof	54	7.5	3.5	6.0	9.0	0	.....	.....	.....
52	2	.....do	54	6.5	2.5	6.0	9.0	0	.....	.....	.....
53	2	Plain	36	17.0	14.0	6.0	6.0	0	1.2	1.2	.....
54	2	.....do	36	5.0	4.1	4.0	9.0	0	.9	1.8	.....
55	4	.....do	36	18.0	13.5	4.0	9.0	0	.....	.....	.....
56	16	Plain and tile roof	42	[c] 21, 22	[c] 16, 17	6.0	7.0	0	1.5	[c] 2.3, 3.7	.....
57	4	Plain	31.5	18.5	14.5	3.5	9.0	1.3	1.1	2.7	.....

[a] First dimension applies to Heine boiler.

[b] First dimension applies to large boiler.

[c] First dimension applies to return tubular boiler.

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Draft.							Smoke records.						
	Kind.	Readings (inches of water).					Conditions under which readings were taken.	Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for 1 hour (minutes).			Average percentage of black smoke from observations.	Load during observations.
		Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.				100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.		
1	Chimney	0.26	0.40–0.48		0.82		Damper open, thin fire	4	225	0	2	34	8.2	Heavy.
2	do	.23–.27	.45–.73			0.85		1	60	0	0	55	1.7	Average.
3	do	.13–.15	.25			.60	Dampers open	1	60	0	0	43	6.3	Light.
4	do	.12–.23	.19–.30				Draft varied by thickness of fire.	1	600	0	0	60	0	Average.
5	do	.25–.27	.54–.63			.67		1	60	0	2	36	8.0	Do.
6	do	.30	.48–.58		.73		Dampers open; rear 2½′ of grate bare.	1	60	0	0	20	7.4	Light.
7	do		.55				Damper open; rear half of grate bare.	1	60	0	0	12	14.1	Heavy.
8	do	.15–.33	.35–.48		.47–.62		Dampers open	1	75	0	0		33.3	Average.
9	do	.40	.75		1.30		Dampers partly closed; thin fire.	1	60	0	0	60	0	Light.
10	do	.13	.24		.45		Dampers open; thin fire	1	60	0	0	37	9.8	Do.
11	do	.03–.11	.08–.14		.23		do	1	50	0	0	30	9.6	Do.
12	do	.09–.17	.14–.18			.32		1	600	0	0	58	.5	Do.
13	do	.18–.30	.25–.36				Damper open	1	60	0	0	40	1.7	Do.
14	do	.10–.20	.16–.33		.80			2	120	0	0	60	0	Do.
15	do	.18–.36			.36–.78	.97	Damper open	2	120	0	0	54	2.4	Average.
16	Induced	.19–.70	.45–1.10				Fan on full blast	1	60	0	0	58	.7	Light.
17	Chimney	.06–.07	.12–.15			.60	Damper partly closed	1	600	0	0	57	1.3	Average.
18	do	.12	.19–.21			.42		1	300	0	0	54	2.0	Heavy.
19	do	.17–.25	.28–.37			.52	Dampers open	1	600	0	0	54	3.0	Average.
20	Induced	.18–.32			Near stack 2.00		Dampers open; economizer in use.	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
21	Chimney	.21–.23	.74–.78				Damper open	1	61	0	3	27	10.2	Light.
22	do	.18			.60	.80	Dampers open	1	60	0	0	60	0	Heavy.
23	do	Very low.				.60	Dampers open; rear one-third of grates bare.	2	97	0	0	25	25.0	Average.
24	do	.24	.40			.63		1	60	0	0	48	5.7	Do.
25	do	.20	Combustion chamber, .31.		.92	1.04	Dampers one-half open; rear of grates bare.	1	60	0	0	45	3.8	Light.
26	do	.12	Lower, .40; upper, .50.		.68		Damper open; rear one-third of grates bare.	1	90	0	0	60	0	Average.

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Draft.						Smoke records.						
	Kind.	Readings (inches of water).					Conditions under which readings were taken.	Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for 1 hour (minutes).			Average percentage of black smoke from observations.	Load during observations.
		Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.				100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.		
27	Chimney..	0.18–0.32	Lower rear, 0.48–0.64.	.....	.....	.....	Dampers open.....	2	122	0	0	45	5.3	Average.
28	....do.....	.17– .18	Lower rear, .38– .41.	.....	.....	.84	Dampers open; rear of grates bare.	1	60	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
29	....do.....	.17– .18	Lower rear, 33– .38.	.....	.52	.....	Damper open.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
30	....do.....	.04– .17	Lower rear, .16– .40.	.....	.....	.68	Thin fire; running conditions	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Light.
31	....do.....	.28, .29	Lower, .48; upper, .90.	.....	.....	.....	Dampers open.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Average.
32	....do.....	.08– .10	Lower rear, .25	.....	.85	.....	Damper open; rear half of grate bare.	2	122	0	0	45	8.7	Do.
33	....do.....	.14– .17	Lower, .27– .28; upper, .48–.66	.....	.....	.....	Dampers open.....	1	60	0	0	53	2.8	Do.
34	....do.....	.11	Lower, .32; upper, .63.	.....	.72	.....	Damper open; rear one-third of grates bare.	2	120	0	0	51	3.0	Heavy.
35	....do.....	.23– .32	Lower rear, .58	.....	.....	1.12	Dampers open.....	1	75	0	2	(c)	0–3.3	Light.
36	Induced...	.09– .15	Lower rear, .31– .33.	.....	.....	.....	Dampers partly closed.....	2	45	0	0	60	0	Heavy.
37	Chimney..	.27	.56– .61	.....	.97	.....	Dampers open.....	2	120	0	0	51	4.1	Light.
38	....do.....	.36– .35	Lower rear, .56	.....	.....	.90	Damper open.....	1	35	0	0	56	1.7	Heavy.
39	....do.....	.11	Lower rear, .52	.....	.....	.78	.....do.....	1	80	0	0	60	0	Average.
40	....do.....	.13	.47	.....	.72	.....	Damper open; thin fire.....	1	43	0	0	21	9.1	Do.
41	....do.....	.18	.....	.....	.70	1.10	Dampers open.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	30	9.0	Do.
42	....do.....	.14– .23	Lower rear, .80–1.08.	.....	.....	1.30	.....do.....	1	600	0	0	53	3.3	Do.
43	....do.....	.19– .25	Lower rear, .65– .77.	.....	.34– .90	.....	.....do.....	1	60	0	0	21	11.7	Do.
44	....do.....	.31– .44	.....	.....	.....	.94	.....do.....	1	40	0	0	60	0	Light.
45	....do.....	.11– .14	.58– .67	.....	.....	.....	.....do.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	60	0	Average.
46	....do.....	.09	.36	.....	.70	.....	.....do.....	1	80	0	0	0	30.0	Do.
47	....do.....	.12	.30	.....	.....	.....	Damper open.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
48	....do.....	.17– .26	.....	.....	.....	26	.....do.....	1	600	0	0	60	0	Do.

49	....do.....	.25	.35	.....	.80	.....	Dampers open; rear one-third of grates bare.	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
50	....do.....	.10– .13	Combustion chamber,.14–.26	.....	1.20	.....	Rear one-third of grates bare.	7	419	0	0	53	.9	Light.
51	....do.....	.12	.....	0.52	.....	.....	Damper open.....	1	60	0	0	53	3.0	Heavy.
52	....do.....	.17	.....	.....	.86	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	57	1.0	Average.
53	....do.....	.10	.....	.25	.....	.55	Damper open.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
54	Induced...	.20– .30	.....	.45– .77	1.10–1.50	.....	Average running conditions.	2	60	0	0	60	0	Light.
55	Chimney..	.12– .13	.....	.....	.56	.....	Dampers open.....	2	140	0	0	60	0	Average.
56	Induced...	.10– .18	.....	.20– .45	.62	1.25	.....	1	60	0	0	58	.7	Do.
57	Chimney..	.18– .20	.....	.....	.55	.63	Dampers open.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Light.

a Several.

b Various lengths.

c Variable.

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Ignition arch.		Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	Length (feet).	Style.	
1	5	.....	.....	0	125	a 5.4	23.0	4.5	Sprung..	Usually run with damper partly closed. Smokes considerably, 10 to 20 per cent black.
2	9	.....	.....	0	216	6.5	33.2	3.5	.....	
3	4	.....	.....	1	150	8.0	50.25	.....	.....	Coal runs from 10 to 15 per cent ash. Plant has to run with damper nearly wide open to keep from making smoke.
4	10	.....	.....	0	175	6.0	28.3	.....	.....	Range of draft obtained by taking readings on both thin and heavy fires. An air injector on each boiler consisting of ¾-inch steam jet passing through 2-inch pipe. When air injector is not in use, stack smoke varies from 20 to 40 per cent black.
5	10	.....	.....	1	125	a 5.0	19.6	3.5	.....	Coal as fired runs about 2 per cent moisture and 6 to 9 per cent ash. Smokes considerably, 10 to 20 per cent black.
6	6	4 x 7	Near stack.....	0	175	a 5.5	23.7	5.0	.....	Usually burns Illinois screenings. Smokes considerably, 10 per cent black.
7	0	.....	.....	0	135	a 8.0	50.25	3.0	Sprung..	When the draft is not reduced below 0.20 inch inside stack damper, stack smokes. 10 to 20 per cent black. Reducing draft below 0.20 inch gives bad stack.
8	28	9 x 5½	Near stack.....	0	185	8.0	50.25	.....	.....	Stack usually smokes, 20 to 30 per cent black.
9	22	6 x 12	.....do.....	0	275	8.0	50.25	6.5	Flat.....	Before present arch was installed ignition arch was 1.7 feet from grate at the rear and 3.5 feet long, and stack smoked badly at times.
10	16	.....	.....	1	116	a 2.5	4.9	4.0	...do.....	On heavy load stack smokes continuously, 40 to 50 per cent black.
11	17	.....	.....	3	85	3.8 x 3.8	14.7	4.0	Sprung..	On account of low stack draft, three boilers are used to carry load not heavy enough to keep stokers running continuously and stack smokes considerably, 10 per cent black.
12	13	.....	.....	1	110	a 4.5	15.9	3.0	.....	Coal as fired runs about 13,000 B. t. u. per pound, 11.5 per cent ash, and 2 per cent moisture. When boilers run at 75 per cent or more of their rated capacity, stack smokes badly.
13	13	.....	.....	2	90	.....	.....	.....	.....	Stack is cleaner when burning nut coal than when burning slack.
14	0	0	.....	0	200	11	95.0	3.5	.....	Coal as fired runs about as follows: Moisture, 1.40 per cent; ash, 3.40 per cent; fixed carbon, 60 per cent; volatile matter, 35 per cent. Two similar stacks; six boilers for each. Stokers carry a thick fire over entire grate.
15	90	.....	.....	0	200	9.0	63.6	5.0	.....	Coal as fired runs about 13,300 B. t. u. per pound.
16	3	.....	.....	2	95	5.0	19.6	3, 3.5	.....	Babcock & Wilcox boiler and chain grate, 2 Stirling boilers and Green chain grate. First furnace dimensions apply to Babcock & Wilcox boiler and grate. Speed of induced-draft fan controlled by steam pressure.
17	0	.....	.....	0	110	.....	.....	3.0	.....	
18	13	.....	.....	1	100	a 4.0	12.56	3.5	.....	

19	9	.....	.....	1	108	[a] 4.0	12.56	3.0	.....	
20	28	.....	.....	1	119	10	78.5	3.6	.....	
21	12	7 x 9	Near stack.....	0	200	9.0	63.6	.....	.....	Boilers have C tile on lower row of tubes within 3 feet of rear water leg. Damper regulator on main damper. Stack smokes considerably, 10 to 20 per cent black.
22	0	4½ x 5½	.....do.....	0	150	7.0	38.5	4.0	Sprung..	U tile on lower row of tubes. Secondary grates at rear of bar grate, 15 inches long by 6 feet wide; effort made to keep these well covered; area not included in grate area. Damper regulator connected to damper on each boiler. Stack is cleaner when burning No. 3 washed coal than when burning poorer grades.
23	6	.....	.....	1	150	3.25 x 6	19.5	Mohr, 4.0 Heine, 3.5	.....	C tile on secondary lower row of tubes of Heine boilers; Mohr boilers baffled vertically. Stack smokes considerably, 10 to 20 per cent black.
24	11	.....	.....	2	115	[a] 4.0	12.56	3.5	Flat.....	C tile on lower row of tubes.
25	15	7 x 9	Near stack.....	0	200	9.0	63.6	4.0	.....	Coal as fired runs 12 to 20 per cent ash. Boilers have 8 feet of C tile and 5 feet of U tile on lower row of tubes. Damper regulator on main damper is so connected that the dampers are never wide open.
26	4	.....	.....	1	225	9.0	63.6	.....	.....	This stack occasionally emitted smoke, 40 per cent black, for several minutes.
27	22	5½ x 11	Near stack.....	0	185	9.5	70.6	.....	.....	Coal as received runs about 12,000 B. t. u. per pound. All boilers are baffled alike. Boilers are run with dampers wide open; consequently boiler nearest stack runs above rating and boiler farthest from stack runs at rating or less.
28	8	4x8	.....do.....	0	150	6.0	28.3	.....	.....	Dry coal ranges from 12,500 to 13,000 B. t. u. per pound, with 5 to 14 per cent of ash. A very little smoke, 20 to 40 per cent black. Regulator on main damper. Coal is wet before firing to prevent waste into ash pit.
29	8	.....	.....	0	140	10.0	78.5	.....	.....	
30	0	0	.....	0	110	4.0	12.56	3.5	.....	Two similar stacks, each resting on rear of boilers. While this plant runs for long periods with a very good stack, it has been seen smoking many times; with furnace draft reduced to 0.04 inch water stack smokes continuously, 20 to 40 per cent black.
31	0	0	.....	0	125	[a] 5.0	19.6	3.5	.....	Coal is wet before firing to prevent waste into pit. Stack rests on rear of boilers.
32	3	.....	.....	0	130	2.5x2.5	6.3	.....	.....	Two similar stacks. Smoke noted in table due to nearly complete closure of damper.
33	30	[a] 5½	Near stack.....	1	125	[a] 5.5	23.7	3.5	.....	Coal wet before firing to prevent waste into pit.
34	31	[a] 4	.....do.....	1	110	3.8x3.8	14.4	.....	.....	
35	0	0	.....	0	135	4.0	12.56	3.6	Flat.....	Separate stack resting on rear of each boiler. Plant has variable load; sometimes dampers are nearly closed and stacks smoke badly, but usually little smoke for long intervals. Smoke observation taken when plant was running at about 118 per cent of rated capacity.
36	8	.....	.....	1	40	[a] 4.0	12.56	4.0	Sprung..	Speed of induced draft fan controlled by steam pressure.
37	22	4x6	Near stack.....	0	136	[a] 6.0	28.3	3.5	Flat.....	Stack sometimes smokes badly. Observations were taken during light load and it is probable that dampers were not open enough to furnish sufficient air.
38	0	0	.....	0	110	[a] 3.5	9.6	3.0	Sprung..	Stack rests on rear of boiler. Steam pressure controlled by hand regulation of damper. Stack is clean except when furnace draft is reduced nearly to zero, when it smokes from 20 to 50 per cent black.
39	0	0	.....	0	125	[a] 4.5	15.9	3.5	Flat.....	Two similar stacks, each resting on rear of boiler.
40	4	.....	.....	1	125	[a] 4.0	12.56	3.5	Sprung..	Plant usually runs with dampers partly closed and stack then smokes about 10 per cent black.

[a] Diameter.

TABLE 5.—*Details of observations at plants with chain grates*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Ignition arch.		Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	Length (feet).	Style.	
41	7	.....	.....	0	208	11	95.0	3.0	.....	Coal as fired contains 11.50 per cent ash, 3.60 per cent moisture, and 33 per cent volatile matter, with 12,730 B. t. u. U tile on lower row of tubes of Heine boiler. Stack usually smokes 20 per cent black about half the time.
42	12	.....	.....	0	171	7.0	38.5	3.5	.....	Usually run with dampers partly closed.
43	20	.....	.....	2	220	14	153.9	3.6	.....	All flues underground.
44	0	0	.....	0	90	3.0	7.06	3.0	Sprung..	Four similar stacks, each resting on top of boiler. Steam pressure controlled by automatic regulator, which varies speed of stoker engine and position of damper.
45	0	0	.....	0	125	4.5	15.9	4.0	Flat....	Three similar stacks resting on rear of boilers. Coal is wet before firing.
46	12	.....	.....	2	125	[a] 4.5	15.9	5.0	...do....	Stack rests on rear of boiler; smokes continuously, from 30 to 60 per cent black.
47	12	.....	.....	1	125	[a] 4.5	15.9	2.8	.....	Stack rests on rear of boiler; usually smokes from 10 to 20 per cent black. Coal is wet before firing.
48	0	.....	.....	0	90	3.2	7.85	1.3	.....	Coal as fired runs about 12,400 B. t. u. per pound; 11 per cent ash; 5½ per cent moisture. Can not keep stacks clean with more than a 4-inch fire. Four similar stacks, each set on top of boiler.
49	15	8 x 10	Near stack.....	0	203	9.0	63.6	.....	.....	
50	80	7½ x 5½	.....do.....	2	325	7.7	47	.....	.....	Draft readings not of much value; dampers on boilers out of service, not being closed.
51	24	5 x 3½	.....do.....	2	125	[a] 5.0	19.6	4.0	Flat.....	U tile on lower row of tubes for 10 feet from front of furnace. Plant has automatic regulator on main damper.
52	34	4 x 4	.....do.....	2	125	[a] 6.0	28.3	4.0	...do....	C tile on lower row of tubes for 9 feet from front of furnace.
53	18	[a] 4	.....do.....	1	125	[a] 4.5	23.7	4.0	Sprung..	Large combustion chambers. Bridge wall is built up to shell and has two openings, with total area of 6 square feet. Plant usually runs with dampers partly closed.
54	30	.....	.....	1	35	[a] 4.0	12.56	4.0	...do....	Fired occasionally through inspection door. Speed of induced dra fan controlled by the steam pressure.
55	0	.....	.....	0	110	[a] 5.0	19.6	4.0	...do....	Large combustion chambers.
56	50	.....	.....	2	250	11	95.0	3.3, 5.0	.....	Coal as fired runs about 13,700 B. t. u. per pound. A considerable task to keep grates clean.
57	7	3¼ x 7	Near stack.....	0	100	4.5 x 4.5	20.25	5.75	.....	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.

[a] Diameter.

SUMMARY.

The chain-grate stoker was found in plants carrying uniform loads and in plants where loads were extremely variable. With a uniform load and a proper setting there should never be any smoke with this equipment, but when a variable load is carried a faulty method of operation may cause the emission of dense smoke. In a chain-grate plant having a variable load, with the fire carried up to the water back, a sudden release of load will require a reduction of draft. Too often the damper is nearly closed, so that the coal on the grate and the fresh coal fed to hold the fire are burned with a imited air supply, causing the stack to smoke badly.

Plants equipped with the chain grate can be made to carry a very variable load with good results by changing the thickness of the fire, the speed of the grate, and the position of the damper to suit the load. The draft should not be reduced below a certain value, which can be determined for each plant by gradually closing the damper and watching the stack. In a plant where the maximum variations of load are nearly the same, it might be necessary to vary only the speed of the grate and the position of the damper. The damper regulator is often the cause of a smoky stack, because it is usually set to choke off the entire draft, a condition which is never necessary.

Both the speed of a chain grate and the slope of the ignition arch are important. Too often the grate is run so fast that volatile matter is being driven from the coal as far back as the center of the grate; usually in this case there is not only a loss from incomplete combustion of the gases but also losses from unconsumed carbon in the ash and from injury to the grate. Live coals in the ash pit will not only warp a grate but gradually burn it up. The grate should not be run so fast that it will be hot when reentering the furnace. In one plant where a high draft was carried a sloping arch was removed and an arch built parallel to the grate. With the sloping arch the stack smoked, but with the flat arch it was entirely clean.

With chain-grate equipment a plant may run very inefficiently if the fire is carried only on the front half of the grate, as sometimes happens. When coal is burned in this way with a proper setting, it is because the fireman finds it the easiest way to carry a variable load and have a clean stack, demanding less of his attention in operation.

At some plants the boiler is forced by firing considerable coal through the inspection door. Although the desired result is accomplished by this practice, the plant becomes the equivalent of a hand-fired plant and the stack will invariably smoke badly.

FRONT-FEED STOKERS.

GENERAL DISCUSSION.

Inclined-grate stokers were patented years ago. As a result of the competition between different makers and the consequent improvement in details of construction, the present types have been evolved. They have been installed at many places and handle a great variety of coals. All those in extensive use have grates with mechanically

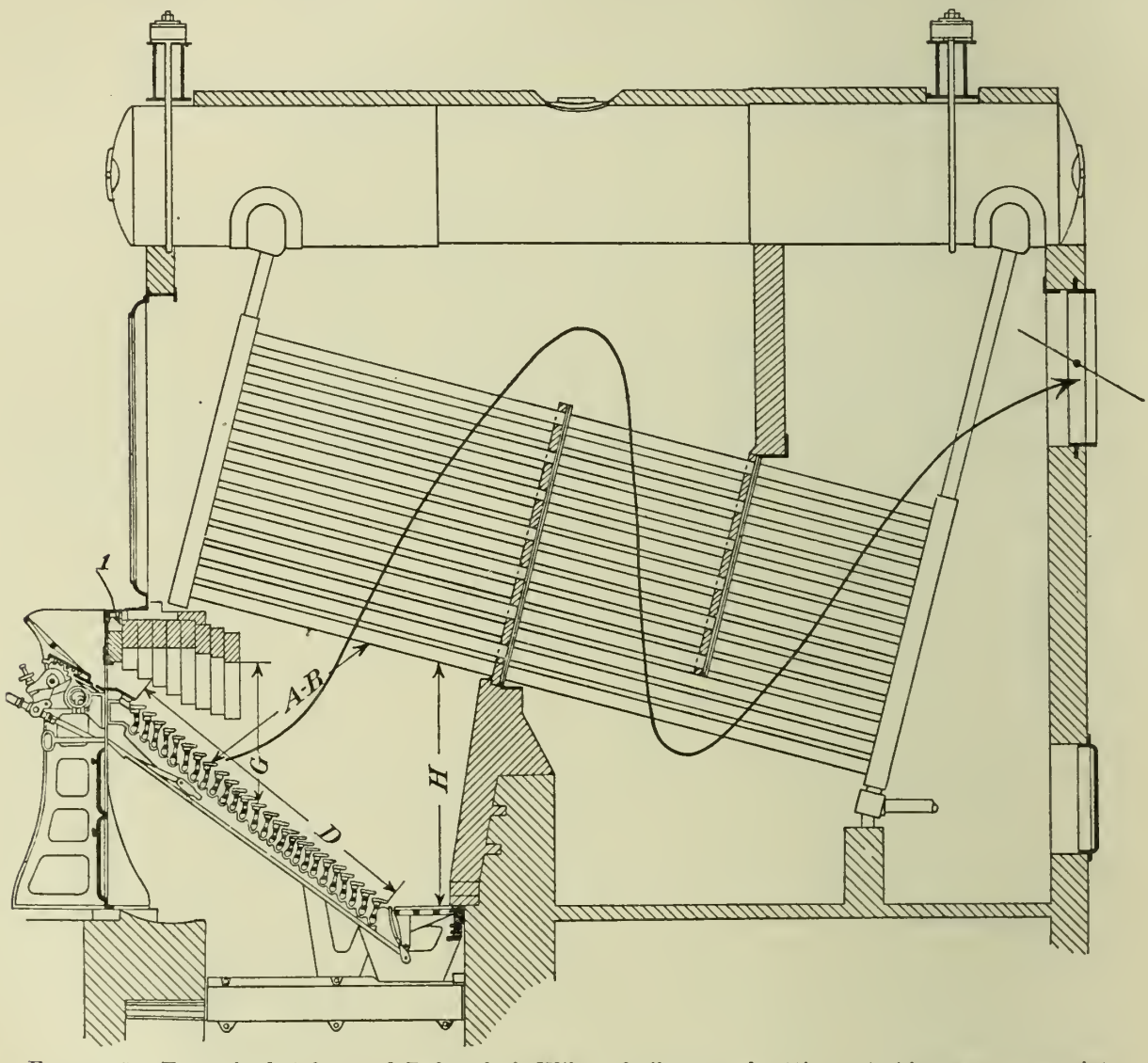


FIGURE 5.—Front-feed stoker and Babcock & Wilcox boiler, usual setting. 1, Air space; steam jets enter furnace at this point.

operated grate bars. From the difference in position of the hopper supplying the grates, these stokers are conveniently divided into two classes—front feed and side feed.

In the front-feed type the hopper is in front of the boiler, extending from side to side. Immediately back of it is sprung a coking arch, usually short. A reciprocating pusher feeds the coal to a dead plate beneath the front of the arch, where it begins to ignite. The construction and movement of the grate bars, which cause the burning coal to move down the grate, vary in different makes of this type.

These stokers can force a fire quickly and are often given severe treatment, but tests have shown that with the average setting, in

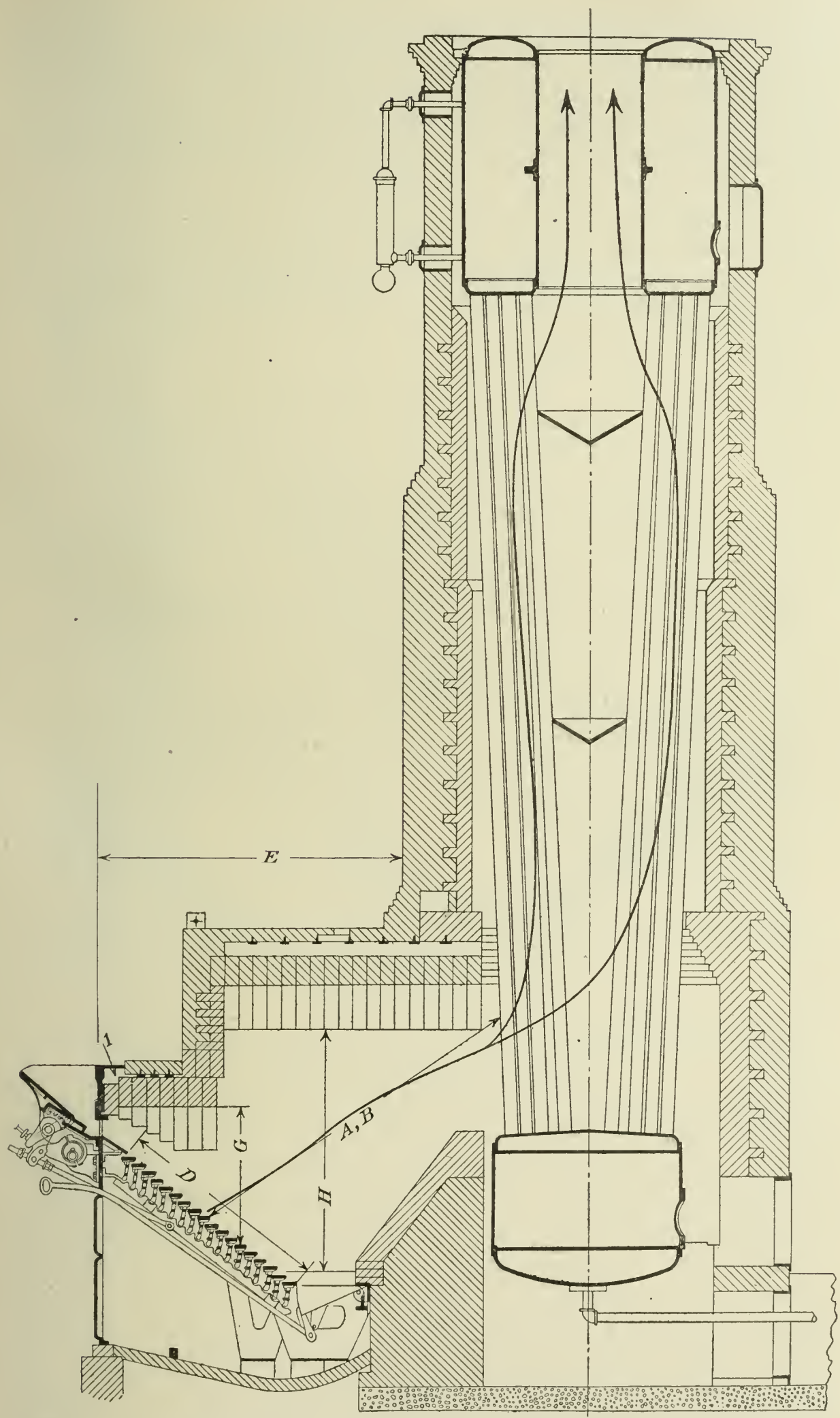


FIGURE 6.—Front-feed stoker and Cahall boiler. 1, Air space; steam jets enter furnace at this point.

which the grates are placed close to the heating surface, more than average attention is required to keep down smoke; consequently such stokers should be so set that when the fireman pushes green coal down the grate there is sufficient space for the combustion of the gases before they strike the tube heating surface. Failure to provide such space usually results in a smoky stack.

To intensify the combustion most stokers of this type are frequently set with an air space at the front of the ignition arch, through which steam jets enter the furnace. The accompanying illustrations show some boilers having stokers set in this manner. Figure 5

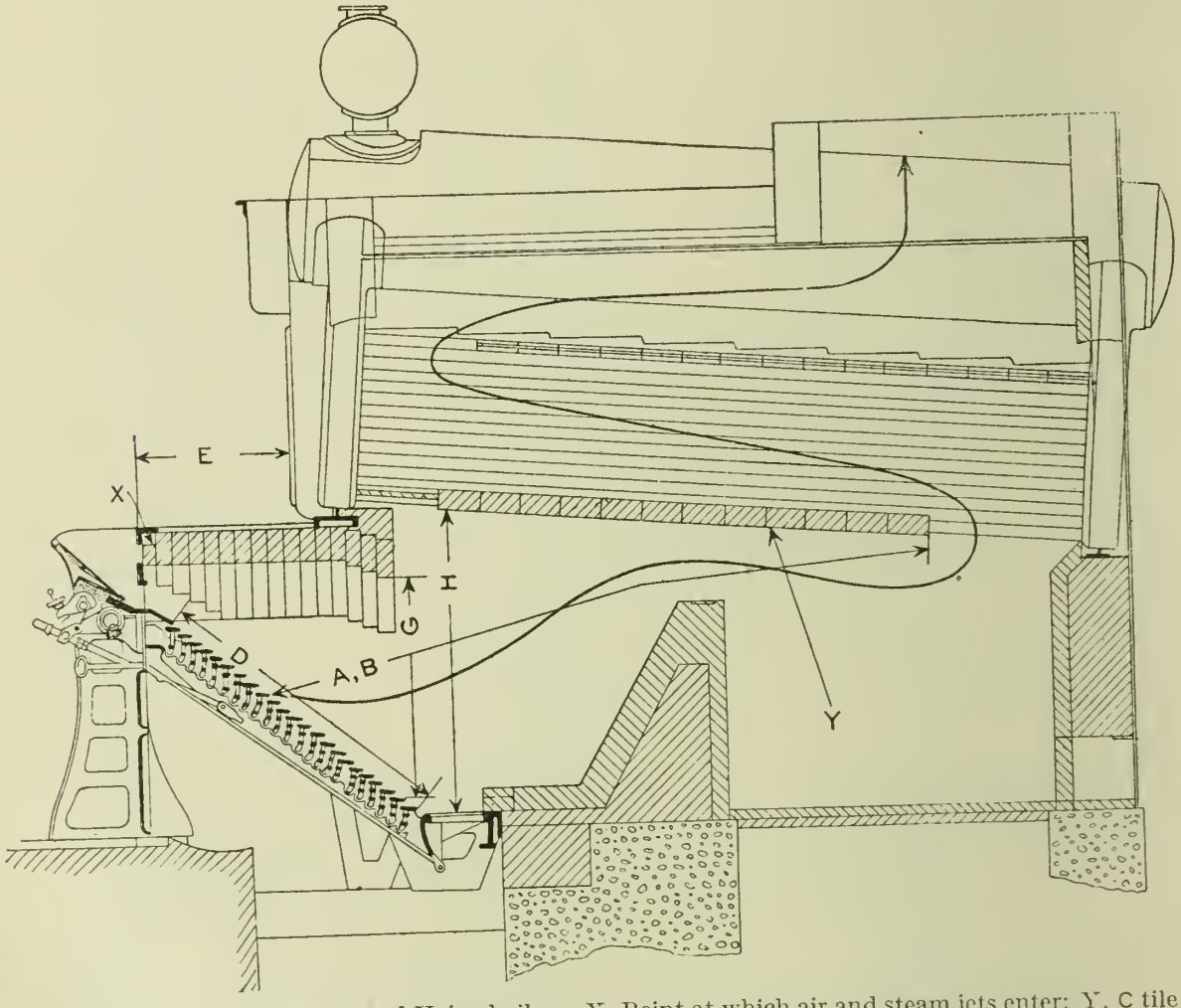


FIGURE 7.—Front-feed stoker and Heine boiler. X, Point at which air and steam jets enter; Y, C tile on lower row of tubes, forming a tile-roof furnace.

represents a Babcock & Wilcox boiler with stack at the rear and baffled so that the gases from the burning coal travel but a short distance before they strike the bottom water tubes.

Figure 6 shows a stoker of the same make as installed at a plant having Cahall water-tube boilers. Here the fire-brick arch back of the hopper covers a larger proportion of the length of the grate than in the setting illustrated by figure 5, and as the boilers are vertical the furnace is in a Dutch oven the arch of which covers the space between the ignition arch and the front tubes of the boiler. The travel of the gases to the first heating surface is much lengthened in this setting and ample space is provided for combustion when forcing the fire.

A Heine water-tube boiler, with uptake in the rear and a furnace fired by a stoker of the front-feed type, are shown in figure 7. In this installation the bottom baffling of tile on the water tubes lengthens the course taken by the gases in reaching the first heating surface. Ample space is provided for complete combustion when the boiler is carrying heavy loads.

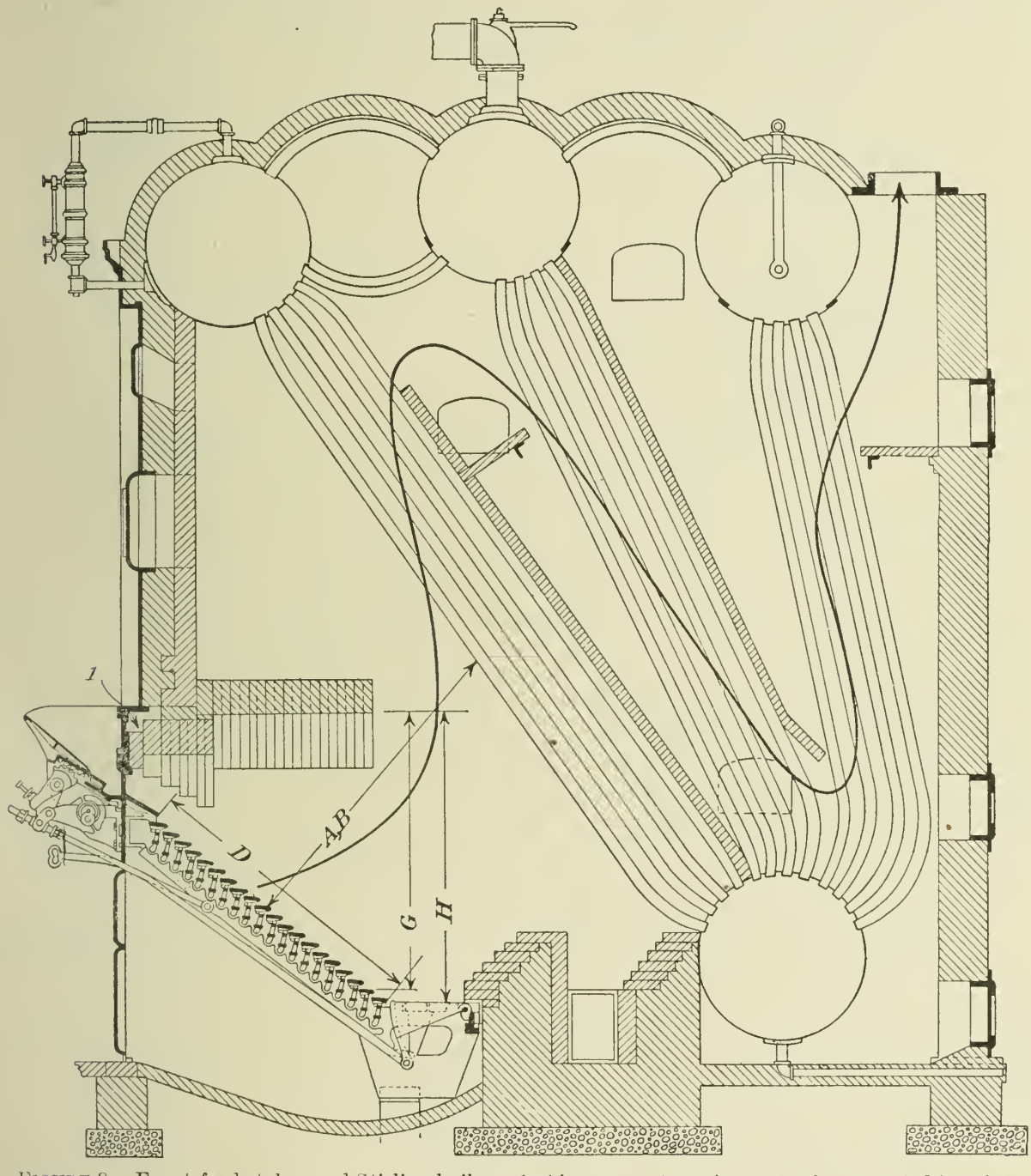


FIGURE 8.—Front-feed stoker and Stirling boiler. 1, Air space; steam jets enter furnace at this point.

Figure 8 shows the usual methods of placing a front overfeed stoker beneath the arch that is part of the regular setting of the Stirling boiler. Figure 9 represents a similar stoker, with longer ignition arch, under a return tubular boiler.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF PLANTS.

Detailed information was collected at 32 plants, ranging in size from 200 to 2,500 rated boiler horsepower, where front overfeed stokers were used. This information is presented in condensed form

in Table 9 (pp. 40–47), in which the same order of particulars is followed as in Table 5. In Table 9 the grate area of the front overfeed stokers includes the area of both the sloping grates and the dump grates.

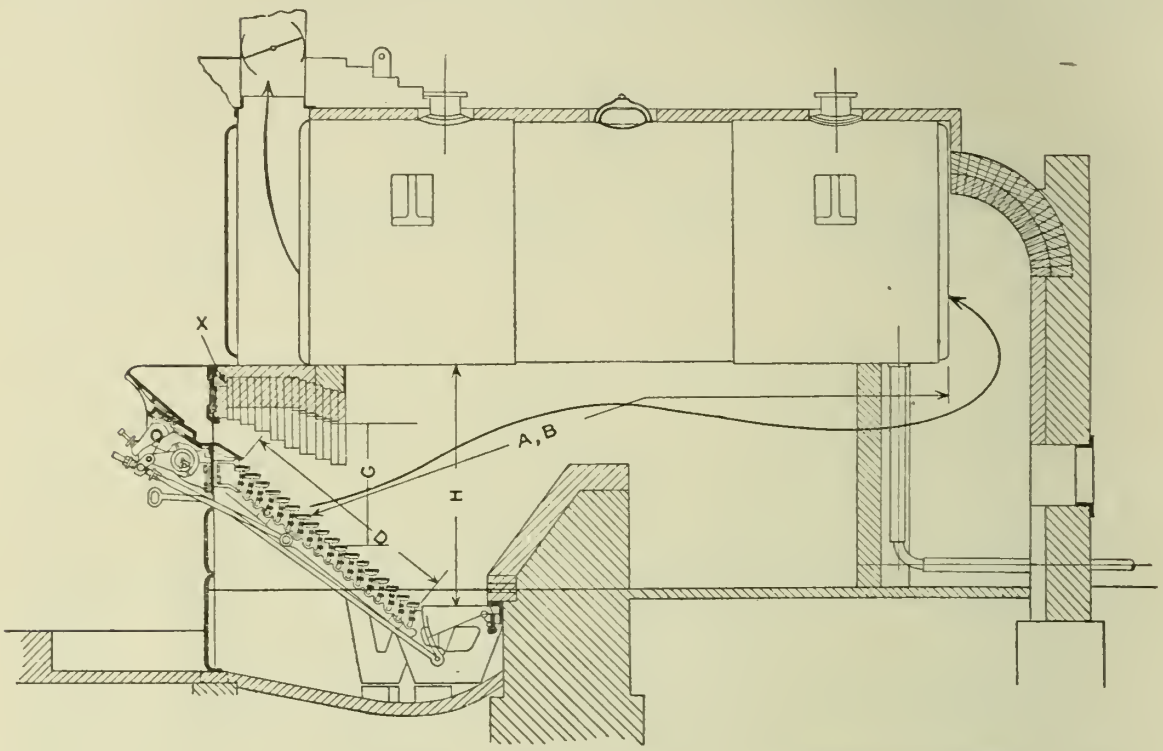


FIGURE 9.—Front-feed stoker and return tubular boiler. X, Point at which air and steam jets enter.

The different plants burned various sizes of coal, but at 11 plants the stokers were handling run of mine. The depth of fire ranged from 3.5 to 7 inches. The source of the coal and the depth of the fire are summarized in the following table:

TABLE 6.—*Kind of coal and depth of fire at plants with front overfeed stokers.*

Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.
		Inches.			*Inches.*
Illinois	10	4	Pennsylvania	4	4.5
Indiana	3	4	Virginia	1	.....
Kentucky	2	3.5	West Virginia	2	5
Maryland	8	4	Miscellaneous	1	7
Ohio	1	5			

At 40 per cent of the plants the stokers were under boiler units of 200 horsepower or less, and at 4 plants the stokers were in a Dutch oven, this setting having been installed at two plants because the boilers were of a vertical water-tube type. At 6 of the plants visited the boilers had a variable load and at 2.6 a uniform load. The least ratio of heating surface to grate surface that was determined was 28.4 to 1 and the highest 58.3 to 1, the average being 40 to 1. The coal as received burned per square foot of grate surface per hour averaged 15.6 pounds; the smallest consumption of coal per square foot of grate surface per hour was 6.4 pounds, the largest 34.7 pounds.

The percentage of the rated boiler horsepower developed on mean heavy load (the boiler being rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower) averaged 84, the lowest and highest values being 55 and 111 per cent, respectively. The percentage of boiler horsepower developed by different makes of boilers, the coal consumption, and the least and average distances from the grate to the tube heating surface have been summarized for ready reference in Table 7.

TABLE 7.—*Summary of various observations at plants with front overfeed stokers.*

Type of boiler.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Furnace draft.	Coal burned per square foot of grate surface per hour, average heavy load.	Percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed, average heavy load.[a]	Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Black smoke.
						Average.	Minimum.	
			Inch of water.	*Pounds.*		*Feet.*	*Feet.*	*Per ct.*
Babcock & Wilcox	Illinois, Maryland, Virginia and West Virginia.	9	0.31	16.8	87	6.3	5.8	7.5
Heine	Illinois, Kentucky, and West Virginia.	4	.22	12.4	81	5.0	5.0	14.1
Stirling	Illinois, Indiana, Maryland, and Pennsylvania.	5	.24	14.5	86	7.1	7.1	5.6
Miscellaneous water-tube.	Indiana, Kentucky, Maryland, and Pennsylvania.	7	.32	19.7	91	7.2	5.7	7.7
Return tubular	Illinois, Maryland, and Ohio.	7	.21	13.2	78	17.6	15.6	5.2

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

The average drafts, as determined at the furnace front, at the rear of the boiler, and at the base of the stack, are given in the following table:

TABLE 8.—*Summary of draft measurements at plants with front overfeed stokers.*

Type of boiler.	Measurement taken at—	Number of plants at which taken.	Average draft (inch of water).
Babcock & Wilcox	Furnace	8	0.31
	Rear of boiler	5	.36
	Base of stack	6	.87
Heine	Furnace	3	.22
	Rear of boiler	4	.48
	Base of stack	3	.76
Stirling	Furnace	5	.24
	Rear of boiler	4	.52
	Base of stack	4	.69
Return tubular	Furnace	7	.21
	Front tube sheet	4	.54
	Base of stack	3	.66
Miscellaneous types	Furnace	6	.32
	Rear of boiler	4	.43
	Base of stack	4	.76

Range of furnace draft, 29 plants, 0.09 to 0.62 inch; average, 0.26 inch. Range of draft at rear of boiler, water tube, 17 plants, 0.25 to 0.74 inch; average, 0.44 inch. Range of draft at base of stack, 20 plants, 0.38 to 1.30 inches; average, 0.76 inch. Average drop of draft from furnace to rear of boiler in water-tube boilers, 0.16 inch. Average drop from furnace to front tube sheet in return tubular boilers, 0.33 inch.

TABLE 9.—*Details of observations at plants with front overfeed stokers.*

No. of plant.	State.	Kind of stoker.	Total builders' rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
58	Illinois	Roney	1,200	Washed	Carterville, Ill	No. 5	$2.00	
59	do	do	300	do	Ladd, Ill	No. 2		
60	Pennsylvania	do	1,400	Georges Creek	Maryland	Run of mine		
61	Maryland	do	800	do	do	do		
62	do	do	800	do	do	do		
63	do	do	700	do	do	do		
64	do	do	750		Virginia	do		
65	Missouri	do	2,700	Various coals		Screenings		33,200
66	Ohio	do	600	Pocahontas	West Virginia	Nut and slack	2.25	2,600
67	Missouri	do	500	Various washed coals	Illinois	Slack	1.30	2,440
68	do	do	300	Belleville	do	do	1.40	1,445
69	Ohio	do	1,800	Laurel; Jellico	Kentucky	Nut and slack	2.00	
70	do	do	230	Pocahontas	West Virginia	Run of mine	2.70	900
71	Missouri	do	750	Belleville	Illinois	Screenings	1.15	
72	do	do	600	Stanton	do	Slack	1.00	1,300
73	do	do	500	Belleville	do	do	1.35	1,364
74	do	do	375	Washed	Carterville, Ill	No. 4	2.12	1,300
75	do	do	330	do	do	do	1.90	2,567
76	Maryland	do	500	Georges Creek	Maryland	Run of mine		
77	Ohio	do	480	Glen Run	Ohio	Slack		
78	Missouri	do	500	Washed	Collinsville, Ill	Pea	1.50	5,000
79	Indiana	do	260		Indiana	Nut and slack		
80	Maryland	do	700	Georges Creek	Maryland	Run of mine		
81	do	do	500	do	do	do		
82	Ohio	do	1,740	Pittsburg	Pennsylvania	Slack	1.30	30,000
83	Indiana	do	450		Indiana	Nut and slack		
84	do	do	300		do	do		
85	Kentucky	do	900		Kentucky	do		
86	Maryland	do	200	Georges Creek	Maryland	Run of mine		
87	Pennsylvania	do	2,800	River coal	Pittsburg, Pa	1¼-inch slack		
88	New York	Wilkinson	1,100	Rochester; Pittsburg	Pennsylvania	Various sizes	1.95–2.10	10,800
89	Maryland	Roney	800		do	Run of mine	2.79	

TABLE 9.—*Details of observations at plants with front overfeed stokers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.							
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Average load.				Coal burned per square foot of grate per hour (pounds).		Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builders' rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds).
				Heavy.		Light.						
				Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Average heavy load.	Average load.			
58	Power and heat	Uniform	Office building	24	60	24	20	26	26	111	111	5
59	Power, light, and heat	do	do	10	7.5	10	5.5	18.3	15.8	90	100	5
60	Power and heat	do	Factory	24	50	24	50	17.4	17.4	75	75	4
61	Power, light, and heat	do	Rolling mill	7.5	4.6	.....	.....	11	11	67	76	4
62	do	do	do	3.5	4.5	.....	.....	15.2	15.2	96	108	4
63	do	do	do	8	9	8	9	14.8	14.8	83	80	4
64	Power and heat	do	Office building	12	12	12	6	16.6	16.6	94	100	4
65	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Depot	24	125	24	50	14.5	13.1	78	78	5
66	do	Uniform	Office building	12	7.5	12	7.5	17.4	17.4	89	93	4.5
67	do	do	Mill	10	8.5	10	7.5	11.7	11	67	68	5
68	do	do	Factory	10	5.75	10	4	11.8	10	77	77	5
69	do	Variable	Brewery	24	71	24	39	13.3	11.2	77	66	5
70	do	Uniform	Office building	14	2.5	12	1.3	12.6	10.3	103	78	4
71	do	do	Factory	10	8	10	8	23.5	23.5	98	85	5
72	Power and light	do	Brick manufacture	12	4.3	12	4.3	6.4	6.4	55	48	5
73	Power, light, and heat	do	Factory	10	4	10	3.5	16.4	15.3	93	64	5
74	do	do	do	24	8.25	12	4.25	9.2	9.2	57	55	5
75	do	do	Bakery	10	5	10	5	13.3	13.3	93	91	5
76	do	do	Ice plant	11	6.5	11	6.5	13.3	13.3	91	120	4
77	Power and heat	do	Oil refinery	24	20	24	20	10.1	10.1	57	69	5
78	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Manufacturing	12	5.5	12	9	12.1	11	75	75	5
79	do	Uniform	Factory	10	6.5	10	6.5	17.3	17.3	100	100	5
80	do	do	Rolling mill	8	9	8	9	14.8	14.8	79	80	4
81	do	do	do	6.25	4.5	6.25	4.5	12.3	12.3	.....	72	4
82	do	do	Salt works	24	82	24	82	15.8	15.8	88	88	4.5
83	do	do	Factory	10	11	10	11	20	20	98	98	5
84	do	do	Hospital	24	12	24	10	14.4	13.2	67	67	5
85	do	Variable	Office building	24	28	24	20	34.7	29.0	.....	111	5
86	do	Uniform	Rolling mill	8	3.4	8	3.4	17.3	17.3	94	106	4
87	Power	Variable	do	24	100	.....	.....	.....	14.4	104	100	4
88	Power, light, and heat	do	.....	12	17	12	10.5	13	10.9	.....	58	4.5
89	Power	Uniform	Pumping station	24	26	24	26	19	19	.....	120	4.5

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 9.—*Details of observations at plants with front overfeed stokers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Stoking.		Boilers.									
	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequency of cleaning fire.	Type.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builders' rated horsepower.	Horsepower, boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure at gage.
						Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
58	3 -4	8 times in 24 hours	Babcock & Wilcox water-tube.	140 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 36″ drums	4	3	1	300	300	3,000	0	165
59	2.5-3	2 to 3 times in 10 hours.	Standard; Babcock & Wilcox.	80 4″ x 18′ tubes	2	2	2	150	167	1,670	0	125
60	3 -4		Babcock & Wilcox water-tube.	168 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 42″ x 20 3/10′ drums.	4	4	4	350	350	3,500	0	150
61			do	108 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 36″ x 18′ drums.	4	2		200	226	2,260	0	140
62			do	108 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 36″ x 18′ drums.	4	3		200	226	2,260	0	100, 140
63			do	162 4″ x 18′ tubes	2	2	2	350	340	3,400	(a)	140
64		2 times in 24 hours	do	126 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 30″ drums	3	2	1	250	264	2,640	0	60
65	7		do	126 4″ x 18′ tubes	10	10	5	270	266	2,660	0	160
66	6	4 times in 24 hours	do	168 4″ x 16′ tubes, 2 30″ x 16′ drums.	2	1	1	300	313	3,130	0	140
67	3	3 times in 12 hours	Heine water-tube	138 3½″ x 18′ tubes	2	2	2	250	253	2,530	0	140
68	5	5 times in 10 hours	O'Brien and Heine water-tube.	85 3½″ x 18′ tubes, 78 3½ x 18′ drums.	2	2	2	175, 125	156, 143	1,560, 1,430	0	140
69	3.5	Variable	Heine water-tube	140 3½″ x 18′ tubes	6	6	5	300	256	2,560	0	110
70	3 -4	Once in 14 hours	do	53 3½″ x 16′ tubes	2	1	1	115	87	865	0	85
71	2	2 times in 10 hours	Bronson special fire-tube.	84″ x 18′, 150 3½″, 18 4″ x 18′ water tubes.	2	1	1	375	325	3,250	0	140
72	2.5	2 times in 12 hours	Return tubular	60″ x 16′, 44 4″ tubes	6	3	3	100	87	870	0	110
73	4	3 times in 10 hours	do	72″ x 20′, 70 4″ tubes	2	1	1	250	172	1,725	0	145
74	5	3 times in 12 hours	do	66″ x 18′, 54 4″ tubes	3	2	2	125	120	1,200	0	130
75	5	2 times in 10 hours	do	66″ x 16′, 54 4″ tubes	3	2	2	110	107	1,065	0	110
76			do	72″ x 18′, 74 4″ tubes	4	2	2	125	164	1,640	0	85
77	4 -5	4 times in 24 hours	do	4 60″ x 16′, 46 4″, 2 60″ x 16′, 54 4″.	6	6	6	80	107, 93	1,065, 932	0	75-80
78	4	2 times in 12 hours	Stirling water-tube	192 3¼″ tubes	2	1	2	250	250	2,500	0	125
79	3 -4	2 times in 10 hours	do	198 3¼″ tubes, 3 36″ drums	1	1	1	260	260	2,600	0	120
80			do	259 3¼″ tubes, 2 42″ x 12 3/10′ drums.	2	2	2	350	354	3,540	(b)	140
81			do		1	1	1	500			0	140
82			do		5	5	5	230, 525	230, 521	2,300, 5,208	0	125

83	3	-4	2 times in 10 hours	Wickes vertical water-tube.	112 4″ tubes	2	2	2	225	225	2,250	0	120
84	3	-4	4 times in 24 hours	Atlas water-tube	63 4″ x 18′ tubes	3	2	2	150	150	1,500	0	100
85		3		Henry Vogt water-tube.		3	2	1	300			0	125
86				Cahall vertical water-tube.	108 4″ x 18′ tubes	1	1	1	200	226	2,260	0	100
87	4	-6	2 to 3 times in 24 hours.	Rust water-tube		8	6	5	350	335	3,350	0	150
88		4	4 times in 24 hours	Standard water-tube		4	4	4	250, 350	—, 268	——, 2,680	0	175
89			do	National water-tube		4	2	2	200			0	140

[a] 125° F. at boiler.

[b] 175° F. at boiler.

TABLE 9.—*Details of observations at plants with front overfeed stokers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces. Number.	Kind.	Grate area per boiler (square feet).	Dimensions (feet). Distance from grates to tube heating surface. Average (A).	Minimum (B).	Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance from grates to coking arch. At front (F).	At rear (G).	Height of arch at rear of furnace (H).
58	4	Plain	64		5			2			
59	2	Dutch oven	42.5, 39.5	9.5	7	5.5 5	6	9			4
60	4	Plain	60			8	7.5	0			
61	4	.....do	56.3	5.5	5.5	7.5	7.5	0		3.2	
62	4	.....do	57	5.5	5.5	7.5	7.5	0		3.2	
63	2	.....do	76	5.5	5.5	9	8.5	0			
64	3	.....do	60	6	6	8	7.5	0			
65	10	.....do	72			8	9				
66	2	.....do	72	5.5	5.5	8	9	0			
67	2	Tile roof	72.25			8.5	8.5	0			
68	2	Plain	55.25, 42.25			6.5	[a]8.5, 6.5				
69	6	.....do	73	6	6	4.3	8.5	0			
70	2	.....do	28.6	4	4	4.4	6.5	0			
71	2	Tile roof	68	8	5.5	8	8.5	0			
72	6	Plain	37.5	15	13	5	7.5	0			
73	2	.....do	48	18.5	15.5	5.5	8.5	0			
74	3	.....do	37.5			5	7.5				
75	3	.....do	37.5			5	7.5				
76	4	.....do	45	18	17	6	7.3	0			6.5
77	6	.....do	27.5	19	17	5	5.6	0			
78	2	.....do	76			8	9.5				
79	1	.....do	75	7	7	8.3	9	0			6.8
80	2	.....do	76	7.25	7.25	9	8.5	0			6.75
81	2	.....do	117	7.25	7.25	6.5	9	0			
82	5	.....do	76, 104.5	[b]6.5, 7.5	[b]6, 7	[b]8, 11	9.5	0			[b]7.25, 8.5
83	2	Dutch oven	55			5.5	10	6.75			
84	3	Plain	34.64			4.3	8	0			
85	3	.....do	48			6	8	0			
86	1	Dutch oven	49	10.5	8			6			
87	8	.....do	83	7	5	10	7	9.5			5
88	4	Plain	52.5, 59.5	4	4	8.5, 7.5	7	0	0.3		
89	4	.....do	57								

[a] First dimension applies to O'Brien boiler.

[b] First dimension appli es to small boiler.

TABLE 9.—*Details of observations at plants with front overfeed stokers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Kind.	Draft. Readings (inches of water). Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.	Conditions under which readings were taken.	Smoke records. Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for 1 hour (minutes). 100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.	Average percentage of black smoke.	Load during observations.
58	Chimney..	0.30-0.33	0.64	.....	1.14	.....	Damper and poke-hole doors open.	5	333	0	0	50	4.4	Average.
59	...do.....	.12- .24	.36	.....	.52	.....	Dampers open.....	1	60	0	0	56	.6	Light.
60	...do.....	.18- .25	.....	.....	.70	.....	.....do.....	2	59	0	2	50	3.9	Average.
61	...do.....	.19- .21	.25	.....	.32	0.65	.....do.....	1	93	0	7	48	7.4	
62	...do.....	.17- .22	0.25- .32	.....	.32	.70	.....do.....	1	93	2	9	25	16.5	
63	...do.....	.38- .46	.....	.....	.....	.60	.....do.....	1	93	0	2	52	3.4	
64	...do.....	.50- .57	.....	.....	1.10	1.25	.....do.....	2	195	0	0	0	5	Do.
65	...do.....	.25- .50	.....	.....	.80- .90	1.10	.....	1	60	0	0	0	19	Light.
66	...do.....	.....	.25	.....	.....	.90	Damper half open.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Average.
67	...do.....	.20	.44	.....	.....	.64	.....	1	60	0	0	52	3.7	Do.
68	...do.....	.25	.50	.....	.....	.54	.....	1	60	0	0	0	10.7	Light.
69	...do.....	.18- .22	.35- .40	.....	.40- .45	1.10	Damper open.....	2	120	0	12	0	28	Do.
70	...do.....	.....	.60	c 0.40	.90	.....	.....do.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Heavy.
71	...do.....	.30	.....	.60	.....	.70	.....	1	60	0	0	54	2.7	Average.
72	...do.....	.16	.....	.38	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	0	19.2	Do .
73	...do.....	.30	.....	.44	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	55	4.2	Do.
74	Chimney; induced.	.09	.....	.....	.....	.47	Fan not running.....	1	60	0	0	54	10	Do.
75	Chimney..	.20	.....	.....	.....	.80	Damper open.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
76	...do.....	.21- .25	.....	.....	.55	.....	.....do.....	1	120	0	0	60	0	Do.
77	Induced...	.05- .07	.....	.15- .17	.48- .95	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
78	Chimney..	.16	.64	.....	.....	.64	.....	1	60	0	3	28	16.6	Light.
79	...do.....	.25	Lower rear, .47	.....	.64	.....	Dampers open.....	1	62	0	0	55	.1	Average.
80	...do.....	.21- .33	Lower rear, .41- .48	.....	.....	.55	.....do.....	1	93	0	4	55	2.8	
81	...do.....	.28	{Lower, .45 {Upper, .60	.....	.....	.65	Damper open.....	1	93	0	2	52	3.1	
82	...do.....	.10- .40	Upper rear, .50- .60	.....	.....	.80-1.0	.....	1	600	0	2.5	51	5.5	Do.
83	...do.....	.20	Lower rear, .26	.....	.71	.....	Dampers open.....	1	62	0	6	40	10	Do.
84	...do.....	.20- .25	.39- .41	.....	.....	.55	.....do.....	2	80	0	0	(d)	17.1	Light.
85	...do.....	.26	.74	.....	1.15	.....	.....do.....	2	170	3	8	34	18	Do.
86	...do.....	.28	Lower rear, .30	.....	.....	.38	.....do.....	1	93	1	2	59	2.5	Average.
87	...do.....	.26- .40	.....	.....	.....	.75- .85	.....	1	60	0	0	59	.3	Heavy.
88	...do.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	43	6.3	Light.
89	...do.....	.58- .66	.....	.....	1.10	1.30	Dampers open.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Average.

a Several. b Various lengths. c Front water leg. d Variable.

TABLE 9.—*Details of observations at plants with front overfeed stokers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching. Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Breeching. Size (feet).	Breeching. Place at which measurement was taken.	Breeching. Number of elbows between boiler and stack.	Stack. Height (feet).	Stack. Size (feet).	Stack. Area (square feet).	Length of coking areh (feet).	Remarks.
58	25	5 x 5	Near boiler.....	0	265	*a* 6	28.3	2.4	Bar never inserted through poke holes in front of furnaces. Four $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets on each boiler run continuously. Stack sometimes smoked badly for several minutes. Always run with poke-hole doors open.
59	10	.....	.....	2	121	2 x 7.5	15	.....	Fire never poked through poke holes. Two $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets on each boiler used continuously. Run with poke-hole doors open.
60	5	.....	.....	0	150	*a* 6	28.3	.....	Steam jets across front of furnace used continuously.
61	0	.....	.....	0	150	*a* 6	28.3	3	
62	0	.....	.....	0	150	*a* 6	28.3	3	Coal runs about 12 per cent ash.
63	5	.....	.....	0	125	*a* 6	28.3	3	
64	6	.....	.....	0	220	*a* 5	19.6	2.8	Fire poked through poke holes very carefully. Stack smokes nearly continuously, 5 per cent black. Automatic regulator on main damper.
65	30	7 x 17.5	Near stack.....	0	200	*a* 12	113.1	2.2	Steam jets run continuously. Stack smokes steadily from 10 to 40 per cent black.
66	8.5	.....	.....	1	260	*a* 4	12.56	3	Steam jets used part of time.
67	12	3.5 x 4	Near stack.....	0	90	*a* 4.3	14.7	3	Steam jets run continuously.
68	40	5 x 3.5	.....do.....	1	140	*a* 5	19.6	.....	C tile on lower row of tubes. Steam jets run continuously. Smoked steadily, 10 to 20 per cent black. Some refuse burned.
69	3	.....	.....	1	164	*a* 5	19.6	3	V tile on lower row of tubes. Stack smoked continuously, 10 to 40 per cent black.
70	55	*a* 5	Near stack.....	4	175	*a* 3.5	9.7	.....	V tile on lower row of tubes.
71	12	.....	.....	1	125	*a* 7	38.5	4	Steam jets used continuously.
72	0	0	.....	0	78	*a* 3	7.06	2	Steam jets run continuously. Three similar stacks, two boilers per stack, resting on front of boilers. Stacks smoke continuously, 10 to 40 per cent black.
73	17	.....	.....	2	128	*a* 5	19.6	.....	Steam jets run continuously.
74	45	.....	.....	3	125	3 x 2	6	.....	Induced draft used on heavy load. Regular steam jets installed, besides two more steam jets entering through front of furnace, all run continuously. Some refuse burned.
75	20	4.5 x 3.5	Near stack.....	1	120	4.5 x 4.5	20.25	2.5	Steam jets run continuously.
76	2	.....	.....	0	.....	.....	.....	2.7	Steam jets used.
77	19	.....	.....	3	30	*a* 5	19.6	.....	Four $\frac{3}{32}$-inch steam jets to each boiler used continuously. Some smoke in cleaning fire, usually about 20 per cent black.
78	0	0	.....	0	100	*a* 4	12.56	.....	Steam jets run continuously.
79	6	.....	.....	0	105	*a* 5	19.6	.....	Four steam jets run continuously.
80	0	0	.....	0	96	*a* 4	12.56	.....	Two similar stacks resting on rear of boilers.

81	0	0	.....	0	96	*a* 4	12.56	1.75	Stack rests on rear of boilers.
82	0	82	.....	0	120 110	*a* 5 *a* 3.3	19.6 8.8	.....	Three boilers have four $\frac{1}{8}$-inch jets and two boilers six $\frac{1}{8}$-inch jets. Separate stack resting on the rear of each boiler; three 110-foot stacks and two 120-foot stacks.
83	6	.....	.....	0	105	*a* 5	19.6	.....	Three steam jets on each boiler run continuously.
84	9	.....	.....	1	130	*a* 5.5	23.7	3	Two steam jets per boiler run continuously. Automatic regulator on main damper. Stacks smoke from 20 to 50 per cent black when regulator closes damper.
85	40	.....	.....	0	195	*a* 5	19.6	2.5	Six $\frac{1}{16}$-inch steam jets on each boiler run continuously.
86	0	0	.....	0	50	*a* 4	12.56	.....	Coal runs about 12 per cent ash. Stack rests on top of boiler. This stack was seen to smoke three times in a 93-minute observation for only one-half minute each time.
87	8	.....	.....	0	120	*a* 4	12.56	2.75	Coal as fired runs about 13,500 B. t. u. per pound. Five $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace run continuously. Eight similar stacks.
88	11	.....	.....	0	130	5 x 5	25	3	Twenty-three and twenty-six $\frac{1}{16}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace; are hand operated and do not run continuously.
89	10	.....	.....	1	150	*a* 6	28.3	.....	Three $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets in furnace and fifteen $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets above the first gas passage, all run continuously.

a Diameter.

SUMMARY.

A review of the remarks in the preceding table shows that with the front overfeed type of mechanical stoker, success in smoke abatement has been attained by one of three methods—the continuous use of steam jets, a generous admission of air, or careful operation.

SIDE-FEED STOKERS.

GENERAL DISCUSSION.

Like the front feed, the side-feed stoker has been in use for many years, the first American patent for this type having been taken out in 1878. Several firms now make such stokers, which differ chiefly in the manner of feeding coal and getting rid of clinkers and ash. In all the coal is fed from two magazines, one at each side of the boiler. At the bottom of each magazine is a flat built-up iron and steel plate called the coking plate; beneath this is an air duct and on it rests the coal-feeding mechanism. Over this feeding device is a heavy casting, the arch plate, on which rests a fire-brick arch extending over the whole grate area and having along the upper side an air duct connected with the fire space by small openings in the skew-backs supporting the arch. These openings are designed to admit hot air above the coal at a point where the volatile hydrocarbons are given off. The movable grate bars and a clinker-breaking device at the bottom of the V-shaped space between the grates are actuated by a small engine that forms part of the equipment.

Stokers of the side overfeed type are characterized by large coking space per foot of grate area and an ample combustion chamber. They have been installed at both large and small plants, and are successfully carrying both uniform and variable loads. In the field investigation here reported no other type of stoker was found doing as well under so great a variety of conditions. Its chief defect seems to lie in the devices for getting rid of the ash. Though supposedly automatic, they often require the service of a fireman. This introduces an element of varying value in the operation of the plant.

The two makes of this stoker that are most used formerly differed in arch construction, one having only side arches over the coking plates. As now installed, the arch in both makes extends over the grate area and the two styles differ merely in the devices for distributing coal to the grate and for getting rid of refuse. One employs for coal distribution a shaft rotating through a small arc to move stoker boxes on the coking plates; as the boxes work forward, they push coal toward the edge of the plates. Between the lower ends of the grates and supported by a bearing shaft is a hollow iron bar with projections on its surface; this bar, when rotated, grinds up the clinker. The other make feeds the coal by a screw and has heavy iron

disks actuated by a reciprocating bar for crushing clinker. Both these stokers are frequently set in Dutch ovens.

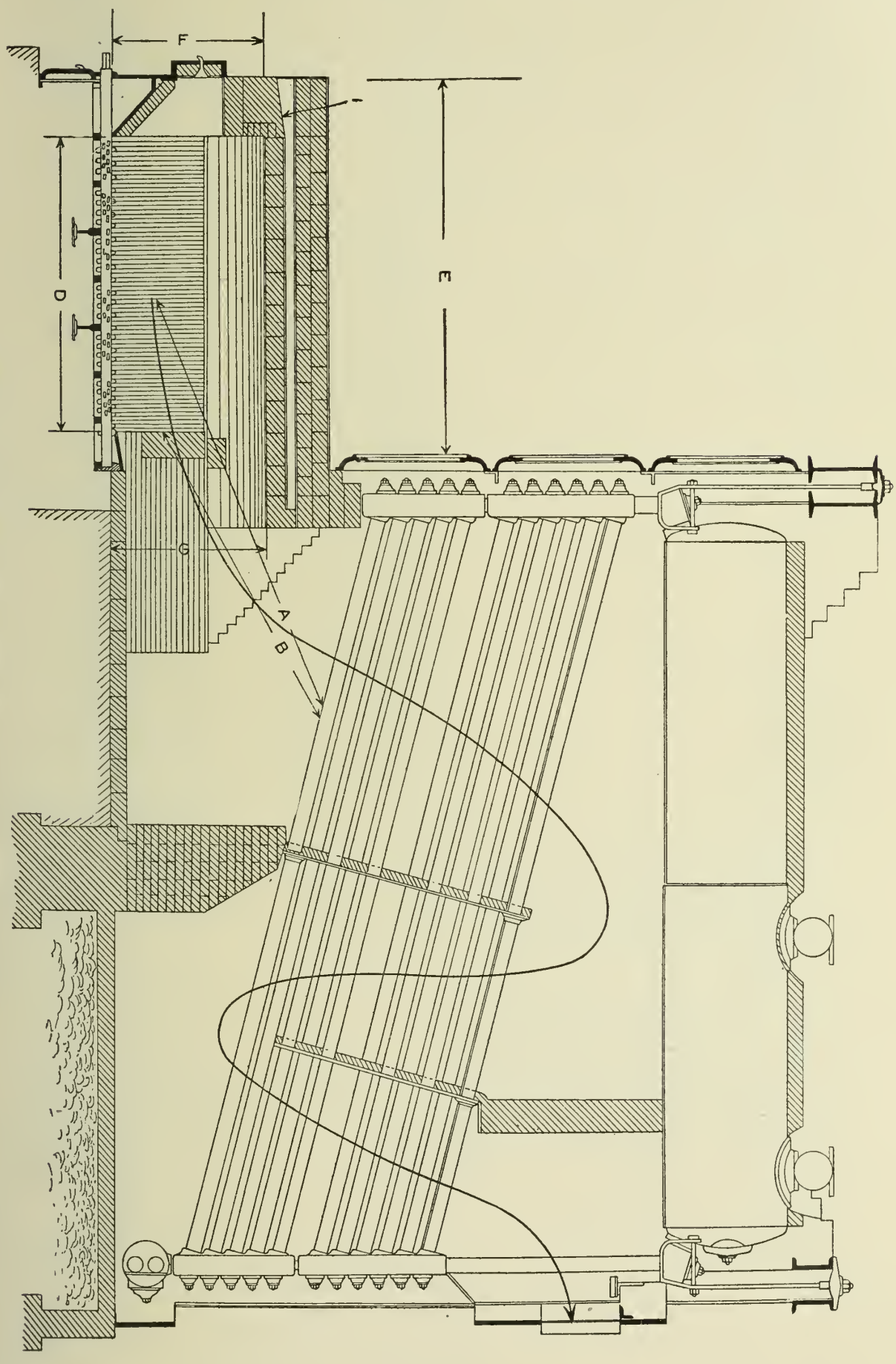


FIGURE 10.—Side-feed stoker in Dutch oven and Babcock & Wilcox boiler.

Figure 10 shows the stoker first mentioned in a Dutch oven having a chamber above the arch for heating the air admitted over the coal,

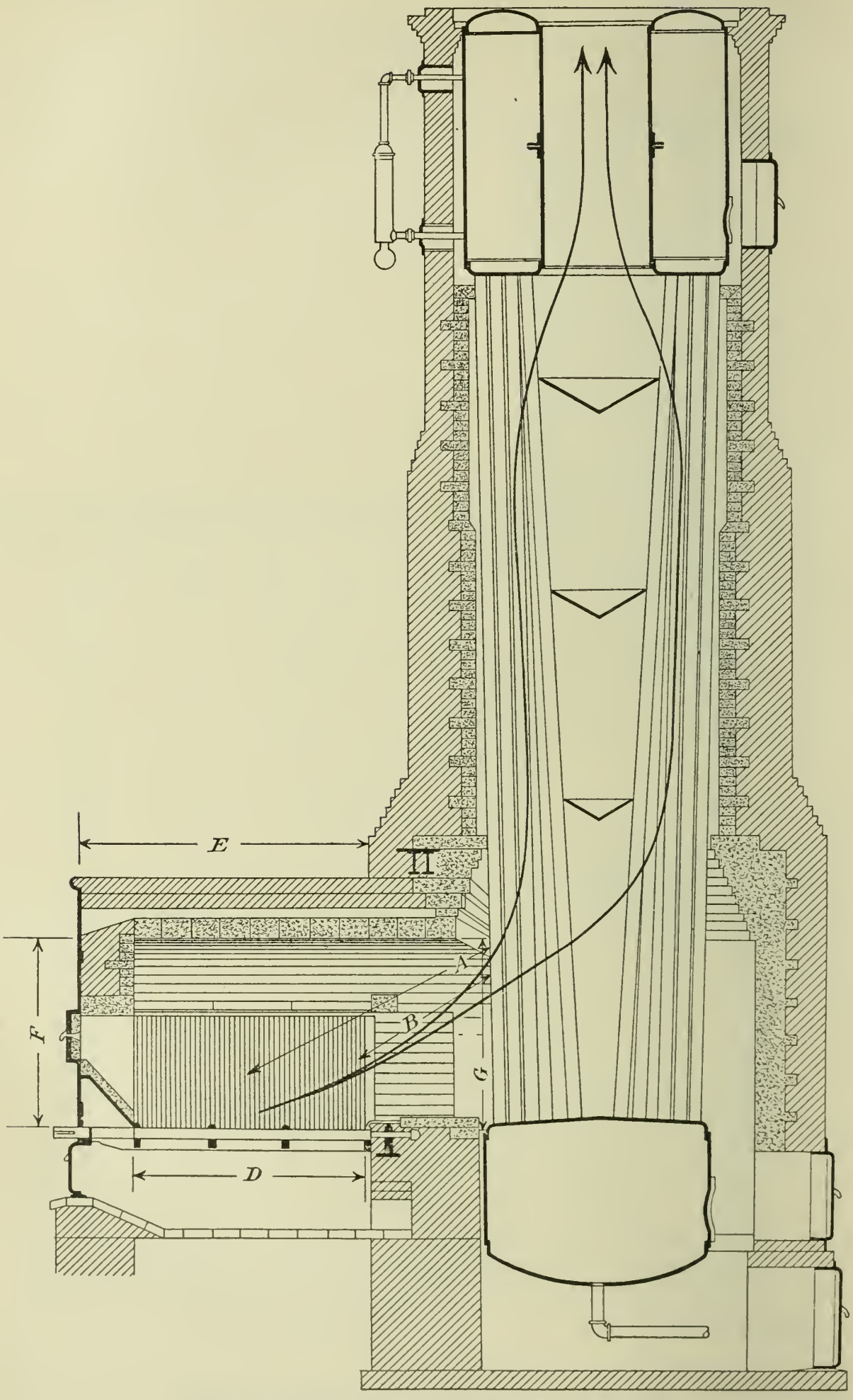


FIGURE 11.—Side-feed stoker in Dutch oven and Cahall boiler.

as set at a battery of Babcock & Wilcox boilers. This setting, with its ample combustion chamber and fairly long travel from the grates

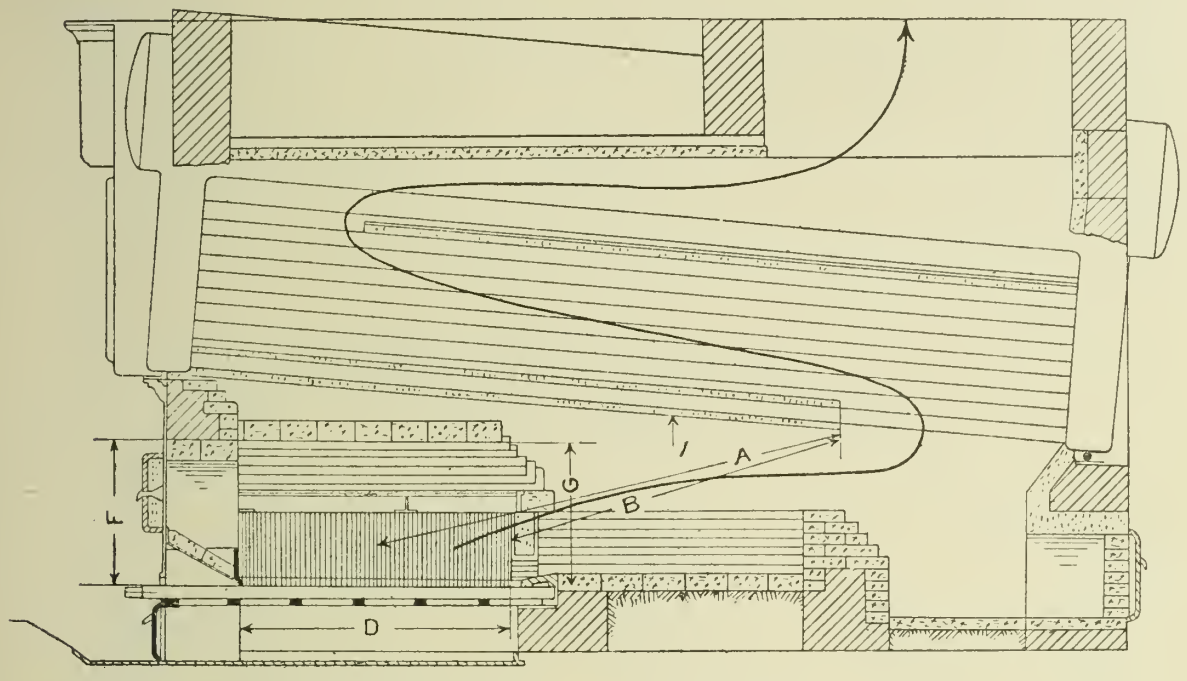


FIGURE 12.—Side-feed stoker and Heine boiler. 1, C tile on lower row of tubes, forming a tile-roof furnace

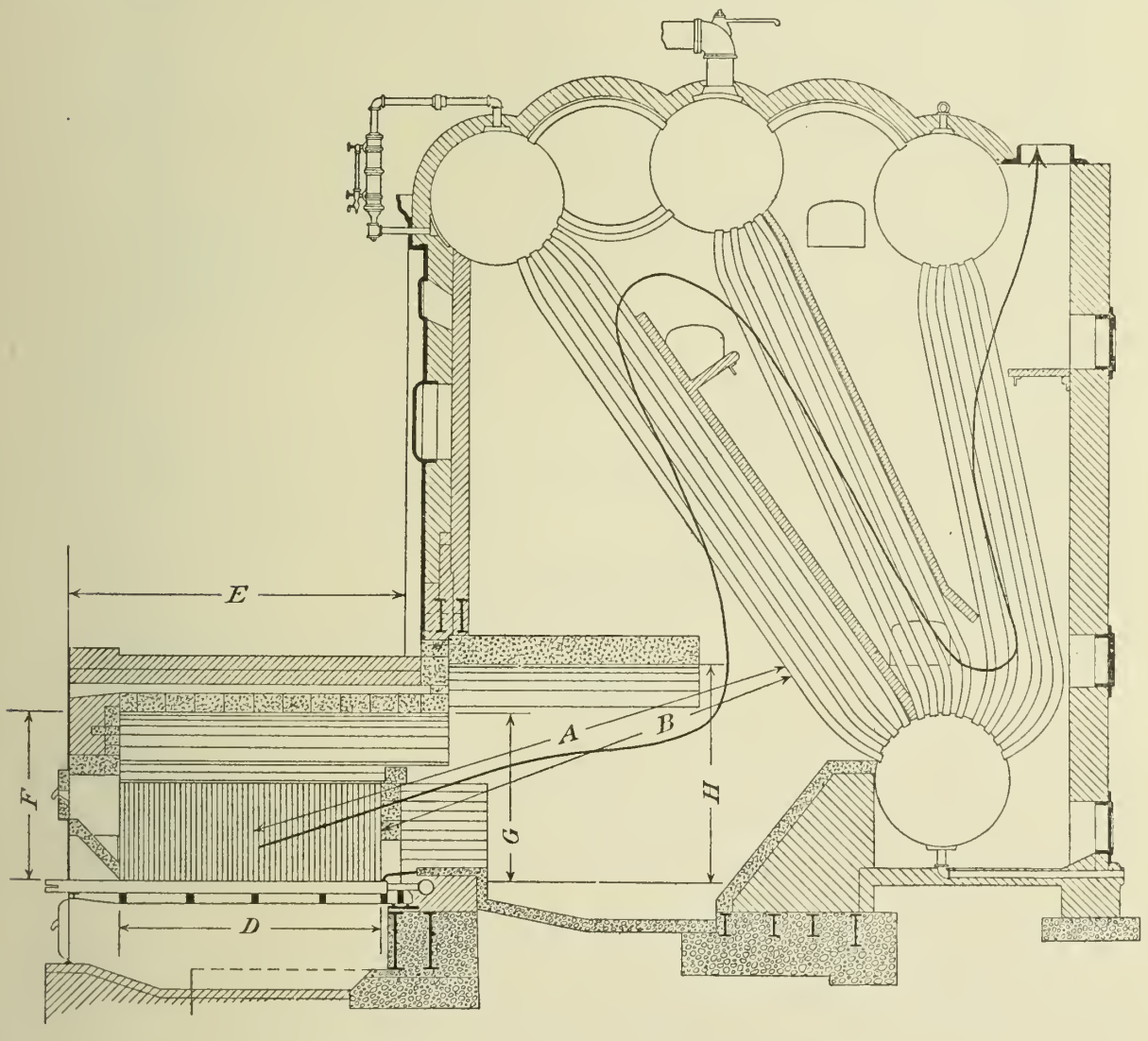


FIGURE 13.—Side-feed stoker in Dutch oven and Stirling boiler.

to the tube heating surface, allows nearly perfect combustion of the hydrocarbons from the bed of coal.

The other make of stoker as installed under a Cahall boiler is shown in figure 11. As the boiler is vertical, the stoker is placed in a Dutch oven. In this setting also, the combustion chamber is large enough to permit thorough mixing of the gases from the burning coal and a moderately long travel from the grates to the first row of water tubes.

A side-feed stoker set in a Dutch oven under a Heine boiler is shown in figure 12. The ignition arch extends over the grates, and by baffling the bottom row of tubes the space between the back of the

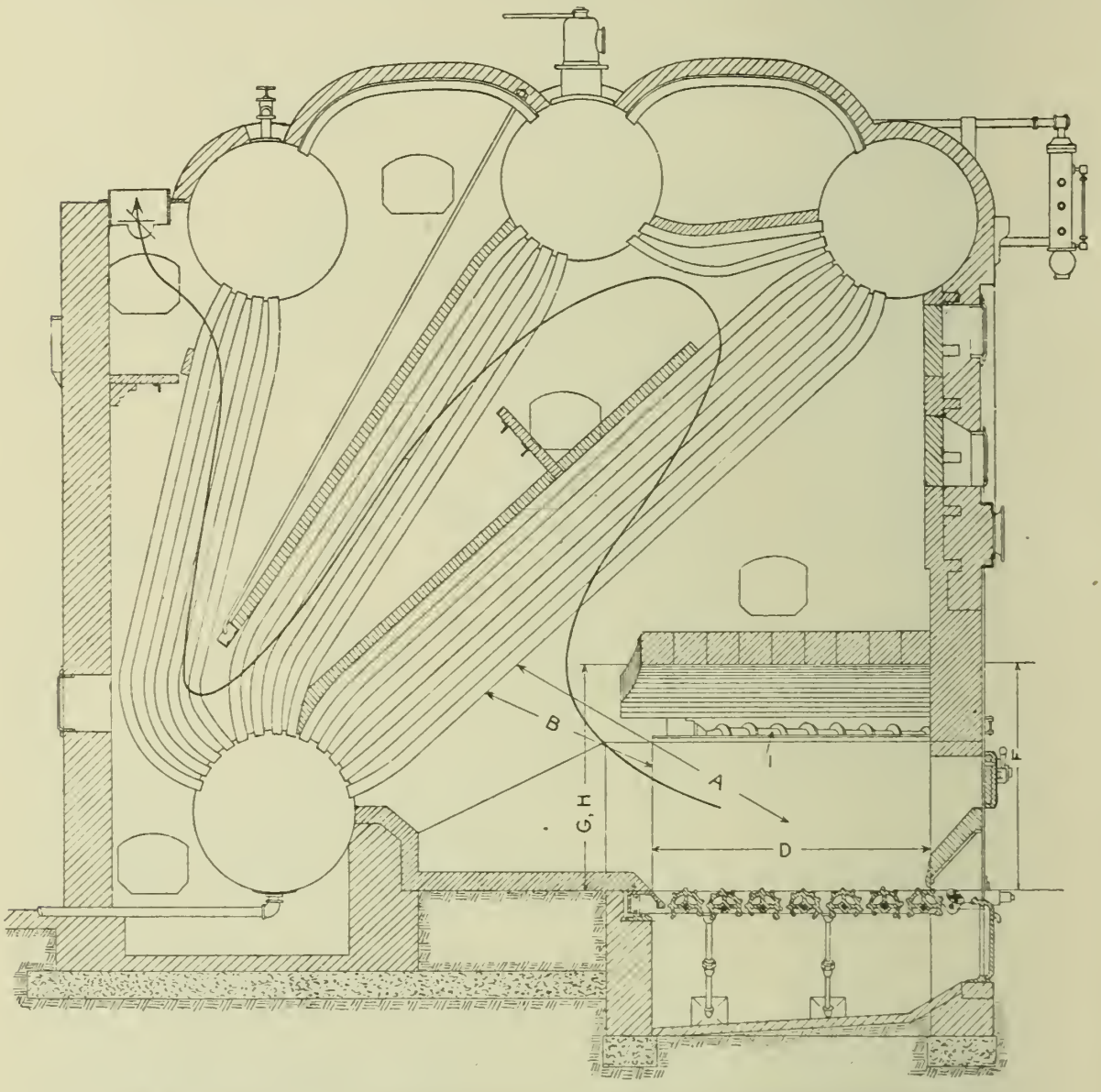


FIGURE 14.—Side-feed stoker and Stirling boiler. 1, Continuous screw for distributing coal.

arch and the rear end of the baffling becomes a tile-roofed furnace. The gases are given a long journey from fire to heating surface, and the construction insures a smokeless fire under heavy loads and forced feed.

The chief difference in the two patterns of side-feed stokers under discussion are shown in the accompanying illustration of these stokers under Stirling boilers. Figure 13 shows the stoker first mentioned set in a Dutch oven. The feeding device is not shown, but the rotating clinker bar is. In figure 14 the screw for feeding coal and the

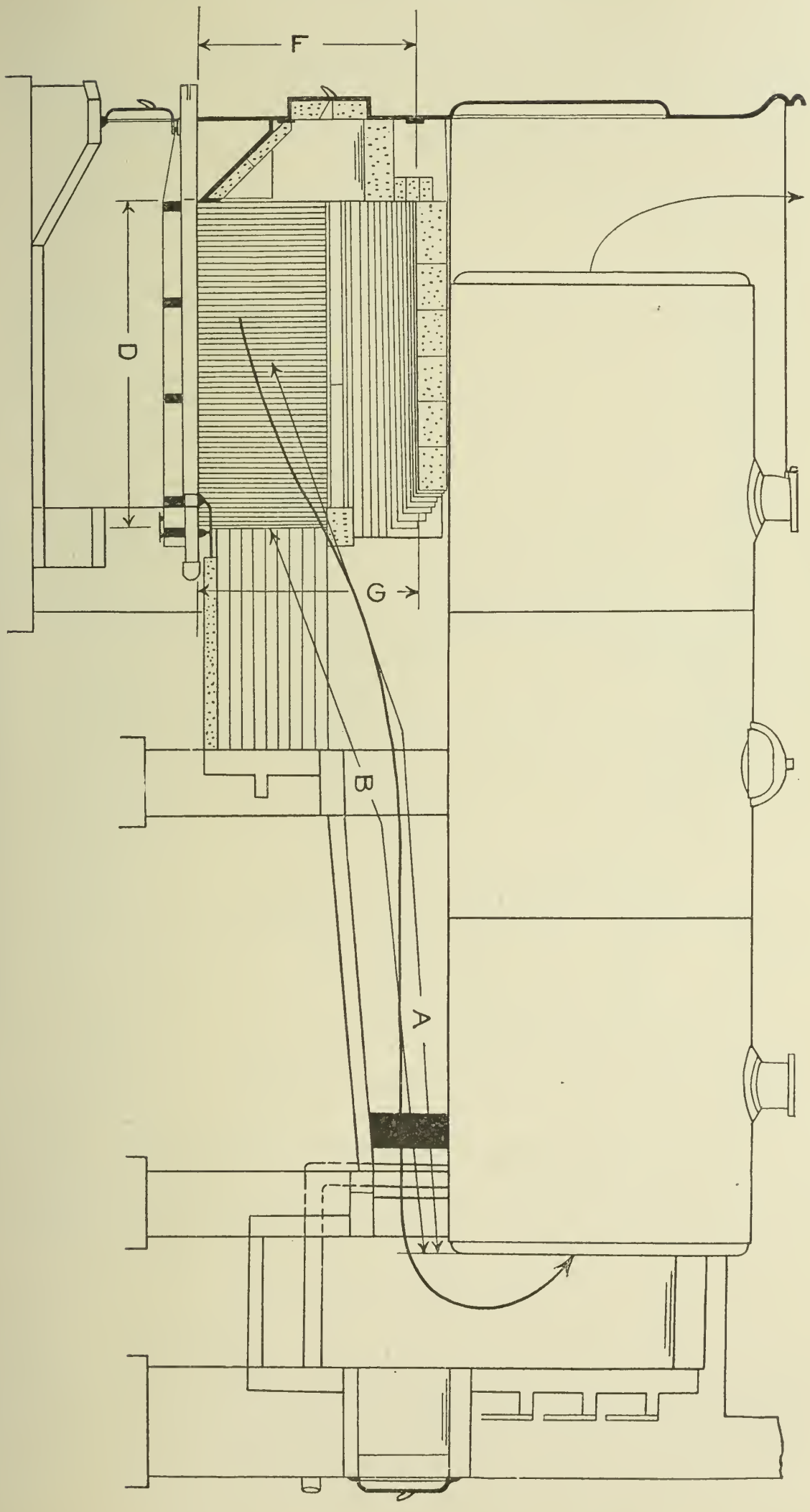


FIGURE 15.—Side-feed stoker and return tubular boiler, elevation.

device for crushing clinker, the special features of the other make of stoker, are evident. One stoker is set in a Dutch oven; the other is placed beneath the arch that is a characteristic feature of the Stirling boiler. Both installations exhibit a meritorious feature of the side-feed stoker—the large combustion space over the grates.

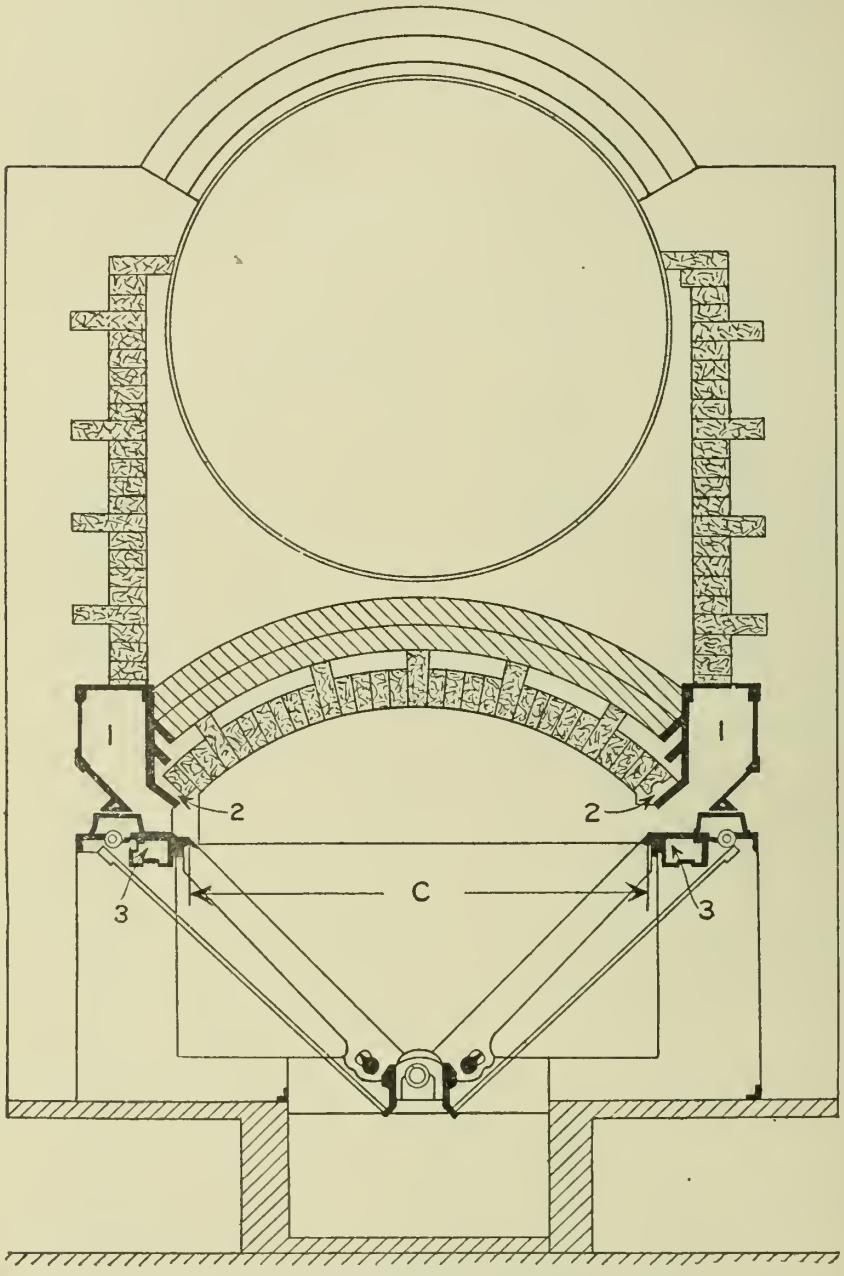


FIGURE 16.—Side-feed stoker and return tubular boiler, cross section. 1, Coal magazines; 2, hot-air ducts; 3, air-admission openings under coking plates.

The fact that a large number of the plants visited have a side-feed stoker under a return tubular boiler indicates that this type has given satisfaction when used with tubular boilers. Details of a sample installation, showing the particular features of the side-feed type that have been mentioned in this discussion, are presented in figures 15 and 16, which represent sections through the stoker and boiler. Figure 15 shows the high arch over the grates and the long distance from grates to tube heating surface. The situation of the coal magazines, of the hot-air ducts above the arch, and of the air passages under the coking plates, as well as the ample size of the combustion chamber, are made plain by figure 16.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF PLANTS.

In all, 76 plants with side-feed stokers were visited; at 44 the stokers were installed under return tubular boilers, at 30 under water-tube boilers, and at 2 under boilers of both types. The plants ranged in size from 50 to 6,750 horsepower. The coal used came from Illinois, Indiana, Kentucky, Ohio, Pennsylvania, and West Virginia,

and ranged from slack to run of mine. Eleven plants were burning slack. The other 65 used small nut or nut and slack.

Plants with water-tube boilers.—At the 30 plants where stokers of this type were installed under water-tube boilers alone the kind of coal used and the depth of fire were as follows:

TABLE 10.—*Kind of coal and depth of fire at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers.*

Kind of coal.	Number of plants.[a]	Average depth of fire.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.[a]	Average depth of fire.
		Inches.			*Inches.*
Illinois	6	5	Pennsylvania	7	5
Indiana	1	6	West Virginia	4	5
Kentucky	1	7	Miscellaneous	5	6
Ohio	7	5			

[a] One plant used both Ohio and Pennsylvania coal.

At 35 per cent of the plants with side-feed stokers under water-tube boilers the boiler units were 200 horsepower or less. The coal as received burned per square foot of grate per hour ranged from 10 to 41 pounds. The percentage of the rated horsepower developed on average heavy load (the boiler being rated on the basis of 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower) ranged from 37 to 189. These and other details are summarized in the subjoined table.

TABLE 11.—*Summary of various observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers.*

Type of boiler.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Furnace draft (inch of water).	Coal burned per square foot of grate surface per hour, average heavy load.	Boiler horsepower developed, average heavy load. (a)	Distance from grate to tube-heating surface.		Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler.	Black smoke.
						Average.	Minimum.		
				Pounds.		*Feet.*	*Feet.*	*Feet.*	*Per ct.*
Babcock & Wilcox	Illinois, Ohio, and West Virginia.	8	0.24	22.6	91	8.5	5.7	(b) 6.9	5.2
Stirling	Illinois, Ohio, Pennsylvania, and West Virginia.	9	.36	23.1	85	9.4	6.5	4.1	2.8
Miscellaneous water tube.	Illinois, Indiana, Kentucky, Ohio, and Pennsylvania.	15	.22	23.7	81	7.9	5.5	(c) 4.1	6.0

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.
[b] From 7 plants.
[c] From 13 plants.

The average ratio of heating surface to grate surface at these plants was 59.1 to 1, the range being from 33 to 1 to 72 to 1. The grate area of this type of stoker was taken to be equal to the distance

between the coking plates multiplied by the distance from the front of the furnace to the rear of the grates.

Natural draft, supplied by a chimney, was used at most of the plants. The furnace draft varied from 0.10 to 0.35 inch of water, but most of the readings were between 0.15 and 0.25 inch. The draft measurements are summarized below:

TABLE 12.—*Summary of draft measurements at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers.*

Type of boiler.	Measurement taken at—	Number of plants at which taken.	Average draft (inch of water).
Babcock & Wilcox	Furnace	7	0.24
	Rear of boiler	7	.43
	Base of stack	2	.58
Stirling	Furnace	8	.36
	Rear of boiler	7	.47
	Base of stack	5	.81
Miscellaneous water tube	Furnace	12	.22
	Rear of boiler	7	.51
	Base of stack	8	.67

Furnace draft, 27 plants, 0. 10 to 0. 53 inch water; average 0. 27 inch. Draft at rear of boiler, 21 plants, 0. 18 to 0. 90 inch; average, 0. 47 inch. Draft at base of stack, 15 plants, 0. 18 to 1. 10 inches; average, 0. 71 inch. The approximate average drafts were as follows: Furnace, 0. 25 inch; rear of boiler, 0. 50 inch; base of stack, 0. 75 inch. These figures show a draft drop of 0. 25 inch of water through the furnace and of 0. 25 inch from boiler to stack.

Details of the observations at plants with side-feed stokers under water-tube boilers are given in Table 13.

TABLE 13.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers.*

No. of plant.	State.	Kind of stoker.	Total builder's rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
90	Illinois	Murphy	5,040		Green County, Ill	Screenings		
91	do	do	500	Washed	Williamson County, Ill	Nos. 2 and 4	$2.85–$3.00	
92	Michigan	do	500	Hocking Valley	Ohio	Slack	1.50	6,000
93	Ohio	do	200	Massillon	do	¾-inch to 1-inch screenings.	1.80	1,455
94	Pennsylvania	do	1,200		West Virginia	Run of mine	2.80	
95	Ohio	do	500	New River	do	Nut and slack		
96	Pennsylvania	do	458			Run of mine	3.00	
97	Illinois	do	2,000	Washed	Carterville, Ill	Nos. 2 to 5	2.45	12,000–15,000
98	do	do	400	do	do	No. 3	2.15	
99	Ohio	do	1,200	Various coals	Ohio	Pea and slack	1.90	6,000
100	do	do	500	Youghiogheny	do	1-inch nut	1.90	
101	do	do	413	do	do	No. 1 nut	1.90	
102	do	do	1,200	Pittsburg	Pennsylvania	Slack	1.52	6,220
103	Pennsylvania	do	306	Westmoreland gas slack	do	do	2.80	
104	Ohio	do	600	Kanawha	West Virginia	Nut and slack	1.75	
105	do	do	200	do	do	do	1.75	
106	do	Detroit	400			do	2.00	2,400
107	Illinois	Murphy	600	Washed	Carterville, Ill	No. 4	2.70	
108	do	do	1,000	do	do	No. 3	2.90	
109	Indiana	do	250	Linton No. 4	Indiana	Nut and slack	2.55	
110	Kentucky	Detroit	400	Straight Creek	Kentucky	do		
111	Ohio	Murphy	1,320	Various coals	Ohio; Pennsylvania	¾-inch screenings	1.50–1.65	
112	do	do	1,200	Pittsburg No. 8	Dillonvale, Ohio	Pea and slack	1.80	
113	do	do	350	Youghiogheny	Pennsylvania	1-inch nut	1.90	
114	Pennsylvania	do	200	Lincoln gas slack	do	Nut and slack	3.50	
115	Ohio	do	1,200	Youghiogheny	do	Nut	2.50	7,300
116	Kentucky	Model	300	Pittsburg	do	Nut and slack		
117	Pennsylvania	Murphy	600			Run of mine; slack		1,880
118	New York	do	6,750	Various coals		1¼-inch screenings	1.93	38,570
119	Michigan	Detroit	300	do		Nut and slack	1.92	1,500

TABLE 13.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.							
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Average load.				Coal burned per square foot of grate per hour (pounds).		Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds).
				Heavy.		Light.						
				Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Average heavy load.	Average load.			
90	Power and heat	Variable	Street railway	24	150–200	24	100–130	23.8	22.8	114	114	5
91	Power, light, and heat	do	Printing office	24	12	24	8	29	24	106	80	5
92	do	Uniform	Factory	24	19	24	19	31.7	31.7	106	106	5
93	do	do	do	10	4.7	10	4.7	22.4	22.4	104	118	4
94	Power	do	Ice plant	24	60	24	25	22.3	20.5	98	104	4
95	Power, light, and heat	do	Lead works	10	2.6	14	2.4	12.4	10.2	44	46	4.5
96	do	Variable	Factory	10.25	6.5			16.3		65	69	4
97	Power and heat	Uniform	Department stores	11	70	12	6	24.7		145	145	5
98	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Factory	9	6	9	4	34	29		133	5
99	Power and light	Uniform	Municipal waterworks	14	15.3	18	10.4	14.6	13.1	50	54	4.5
100	Power, light, and heat	do	Factory	10	7.3	10	7.3	17.4	17.4	68	59	5
101	do	do	do	10	7	10	7	21.9	21.9	68	68	5
102	do	do	do	10.5	15.5	10.5	14	20.6	19.5	73	73	4.5
103	Power and light	do	Refrigeration	24	10	24	8	17	15.3	68	68	4
104	do	do	Union depot	5	6	19	11	33.3	24.5		120	5
105	Power and heat	do	Depot	24	7			12.2			65	4.5
106	Power and light	do	Office building	11	6.75	11	6.75	35	35	123	123	5
107	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Hotel	24	20	24	8	26	18	111	111	5
108	Power and heat	Uniform	Office building	12	14	12	12	33	32	109	80	5
109	Power, light, and heat	do	Hotel	14	7.75			18.5			88	5
110	do	Variable	Brewery	24	11.5			37.4			96	5
111	do	do	Factory	12	24	12	17	14	12	62	62	5
112	do	Uniform	Shops	10	19	10	19	26.4	26.4	90	95	5
113	do	do	Factory	10	8.7	10	8.7	17.4	17.4		100	5
114	do	Variable	Store building	10.5	3.5			16.7	16.7	69	86	4
115	do	Uniform	Hotel	24	20	24	20		14	46	46	4.5
116	do	do	Refrigeration	24	8.8			27.7			98	5
117	do	do	Factory	11	7			17.2		78	71	4
118	Power and light	do		8	80	8	80	30	30	104	92	4
119	Power and heat	do		10.5	5	10.5	5	20.5	20.5	63	63	5

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 13.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Stoking.		Boilers.									
	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequency of cleaning fire.	Type.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builders' rated horsepower.	Horsepower.[a]	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure at gage.
						Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
90	6	Continuous	Babcock & Wilcox	198 4″ tubes, 3 36″x 20¼′ drums	12	(b)	(b)	420	420	4,200	0	160
91	3.5–4	Variable	do	90 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 30″ drums.	2	1	1	250	189	1,890	0	140
92		Continuous	do	Small boiler, 72 4″ x 18′ tubes.	3	2	2	200, 150	200, 150	2,000, 1,500	0	130
93	4	do	do	108 4″ x 18′ tubes	1	1	1	200	227	2,265	0	100
94	3–6	do	do	154 4″ x 18′ tubes, 1 42″ x 20⅓′ drum.	4	4	2	300	318	3,180	0	145
95	4–6	do	do	126 4″ x 18′ tubes	2	1	1	250	264	2,640	0	95
96	(b)	do	do	1–126 4″ x 18′ tubes, 1–108 4″ x 18′.	2	2		250, 208	264, 226	2,640, 2,260	0	85
97	6–8	do	Stirling	2–181 3¼″ tubes, 3–403 3¼″ tubes	5	4	1	250, 500	250, 500	2,500, 5,000	0	100
98	4–6	do	do	181 3½″ tubes, 3 36″ drums	2	1	1	200			0	150
99		do	do		4	3	2	300	322	3,223	0	145
100	5–6	do	do		2	2	2	250	214	2,135.	0	100
101	5–6	do	do		1	1	1	413	413	4,130	0	100
102	4	do	do		4	3	3	300	300	3,000	0	150
103	6	do	do	168 3¼″ tubes	1	1	1	306	305	3,050	0	130
104	4–6	do	do	192 3½″ tubes	3	2	2	200			0	110
105	4–6	do	do	96 3½″ tubes	2	2		100			0	100
106	4	do	do	176 3½″ tubes	2	1	1	200	200	2,000	0	115
107	3–4	do	Aultman & Taylor	144 4″ x 18′ tubes, 2 36″ drums.	2	1	1	300	300	3,000	0	150
108	3–6	Variable	Heine	113 3½″ x 16′ tubes, 2 30″ x 16′ drums.	4	2.5	2	250	184	1,840	0	100
109	6	Continuous	Erie City		2	2	2	125			0	115
110	6–8	do	Henry Vogt		2	1		200			0	105–120
111		do	Heine; Stirling		6	6	6	140, 380	140, 380	1,402, 3,795	0	110
112	5	do	McNaull	100 4″ x 17′ tubes	6	4	4	200	210	2,095	0	200
113	5–6	do	Hazelton		1	1	1	350			0	100
114	4–6	do	National	72 4″ x 14′ tubes	2	2	2	100	120	1,200	0	100
115		2 times in 12 hours	Aultman & Taylor		3	2	2	400	402	4,022	582	150
116	4–5	Continuous	Henry Vogt		2	1	1	150			0	100
117	4–6	do	Heine; Edgemoor	2–67 3½″ x 18′ tubes, 1–138 4″ x 18′ drums.	3	2	1,2	150, 300	110, 300	1,100, 3,000	0	110–115
118	6–10	Once in 8 hours	Standard	192 4″ x 18′ tubes	15	12	12	450	402	4,020	0	110
119		Continuous	Atlas		2	2	2	150	150	1,500	0	110

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

[b] Variable.

TABLE 13.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces.									
			Dimensions (feet).							
	Number.	Grate area per boiler (square feet).	Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance from grates to coking arch or heating surface.		Height of arch at rear of furnace (H).
			Average (A).	Minimum (B).				At front of furnace (F).	At rear of furnace (G).	
90	24	70	10	6.5	5	7	9	3.9	.....	3.9
91	2	35	9	5.5	5	7	8.8	3.75	3.75	.....
92	3	36,25	8,8.5	5.5	5,6	5,6	4	4	4	.....
93	1	42	9.5	6.5	7	6	6.6	5	5	.....
94	4	56	8.5	5.5	8	7	7.2	6.1	6.1	.....
95	2	42	8	6	7	6	6.5	4.8	.....	4.8
96	2	42,36	[a]8,7	[a]5.5,4.5	6	[a]6,7	6	4.4	4.4	.....
97	8	38.5,77	14	10.5	5.6	7	9	4.5	4.5	.....
98	2	39	7.5	4.5	6.5	6	2	5	5	.....
99	8	50	11	9	5	5	6.6	4.5	4.5	5.5
100	2	42	7	3.5	7	6	0	5	5	5
101	1	64	7	3.5	8	8	2	6.5	6.5	6.5
102	4	48	8	5	8	6	3	6	6	6
103	1	49	14.5	11	7	7	7.5	5.25	5.25	.....
104	3	36	8.5	6	6	6	4.5	4.8	.....	4.8
105	2	24	9.5	6.5	4	6	4.5	3.5	.....	3.5
106	2	35	5.5	3.5	6.75	5.25	0	4.8	.....	4.8
107	2	49	20	16.5	7	7	9	5.25	5.25	.....
108	8	30	9	6.5	3	5	0	2.75	.....	2.75
109	2	30	.....	.....	5	6	1.25	.....	.....	.....
110	2	25.7	.....	.....	4.7	5.5	0	.....	.....	.....
111	8	42,63	[b]9,6.5	[b]7,3	[b]6,7	[b]7,4.5	0	[b]—,3.3	[b]—,3.3	.....
112	6	36	9	6	6	6	6	5	5	.....
113	4	100	8	.....	5	5	.....	.....	.....	.....
114	2	20	7	4.75	4	5	5.3	3.25	3.25	.....
115	3	59.5	10.5	7.5	7	8.5	9	6.5	6.5	.....
116	2	26.5	.....	.....	4.4	6	0	.....	.....	.....
117	3	25,49	[b]7.5,8	5.5	[b]5,7	[b]5,7	0	3.9	3.9	.....
118	15	56	9	6	8	7	8.5	6	6	.....
119	2	23.2	3.5	3	5.25	4.4	0	5.5	5.5	.....

[a] First dimension applies to small boiler.

[b] First dimension applies to Heine boiler.

TABLE 13.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Draft.						Smoke records.						
	Kind.	Readings (inches of water).				Conditions under which readings were taken.	Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for one hour (minutes).			Average percentage of black smoke.	Load during observations.
		Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Breeching.	Base of stack.				100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.		
90	Chimney	0.18–0.27	0.44–0.54			Dampers open	3	160	0.5	0	0	14.1	Average.
91	do	.18	.50			Ash-pit doors open, dust doors cracked.	1	60	0	0	48	3.3	Light.
92	do	.17– .19	.31– .40		0.56	Dust-pit doors open	1	60	0	2	56	2.2	Average.
93	do	.09– .12	.16– .19	0.29–0.31			1	300	0	1	56	1.7	Do.
94	do	.25– .30	.44– .45	.70– .75		Ash and dust-pit doors open; damper partly closed.	1	60	0	0	56	.8	Light.
95	do	.37	.50			Damper and ash-pit doors open	(a)	(b)	0	0			Do.
96	do	.37, .42	.55, .58		.60	Dampers open; ash-pit doors cracked.	2	80	0	1	27	9.1	Heavy.
97	do	.20	Lower rear, .35		.75	Door in stack open	3	183	0	0	44	3.5	Light.
98	do						1	77	0	2	50	4.9	Do.
99	do	.18– .24	.32– .38	.22– .34	.54	Dampers open	1	45	0	0	57	.9	Average.
100	do	.18– .28	Lower rear, .56– .64				2	120	0	2	49	5	Do.
101	do	.18– .36	Lower rear, .34– .58		.76		2	120	0	1	56	1.8	Do.
102	do	.11– .18	Lower rear, .40– .60		.90		1	60	0	0.5	53	2.5	Do.
103	do	.53	Lower rear, .60	.90		Damper open	1	46	0	0	57	1.3	Heavy.
104	do	.15		.75		do	(a)	(b)	0	0			Light.
105	do	.10		.45– .50		do	(a)	(b)	0	0			Heavy.
106	do		Lower rear, .45	.90	1.10	Dampers open; thin fire	(a)	(b)					Average.
107	do	.12		.43		Damper open	3	211	0	0	60	0	Do.
108	do	.08– .17	.90	1.26		Dampers open	5	333	0	0	56	1.4	Do.
109	do						1	60	0	0		12.7	Light.
110	do	.34	.39– .45	.64		Damper and ash-pit doors open	2	115	0	4	48	12.5	Heavy.
111	do	.12– .30		.65– .74			1	60	0	0	44	7.7	Average.
112	do	.14– .25		.26– .34	.55–.60	Dampers open	1	60	0	.5	55	2.5	Do.
113	do	.12– .15			.18		2	120	0	0	60	0	Do.
114	do	.13– .15			.65	Dampers partly closed	1	30	0	0	30	7.7	Heavy.
115	do	.30– .48	.53– .67		1.10	Ash-pit doors open	1	600	0	0	49	5.7	Average.
116	do	.18	.43		.70	Damper partly closed	1	110	1	1	43	7	Heavy.
117	do	.20– .30	.30– .40		.65	Dampers open; heavy fire	1	60	0	0	35	7.2	Light.
118	do	.20– .29	.25– .56		.92–1		1	60	0	0	39	8.3	Average.
119	do	.22– .26	.39– .49		.56		1	30	0	0	30	5	Do.

(a) Several.

(b) Various lengths.

TABLE 13.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	
90	4	.....	.....	0	203	*a* 16	201	Coal as received contains 16 to 20 per cent ash; 11,000 to 11,500 B. t. u. per pound. Steam pressure regulated by opening and closing ash-pit doors. Plant runs in connection with storage batteries which are used to assist in carrying peak loads. Stack smoked considerably, 10 to 20 per cent black.
91	5	.....	.....	1	110	*a* 5	19.6	
92	0	0	.....	0	105	4 x 4	16	
93	50	.....	.....	4	71	3 x 3	9	
94	35	.....	.....	0	150	*a* 12	113.5	Automatic regulator on main damper in breeching. Stack reported bad at times on heavy load.
95	26	.....	.....	1	165	*a* 5.5	23.7	
96	3	.....	.....	1	122	*a* 5.5	23.7	Automatic regulator on main damper.
97	40	.....	.....	1	305	*b* 13 x 6	70.3	One 250-horsepower boiler carries the light load; three 500-horsepower and one 250-horsepower the heavy load. Try to carry draft of about 0.25 inch water in furnace. Run with dust-pit doors three-quarters open and ash-pit doors half open.
98	12	4 x 4.5	Near stack.....	0	125	*a* 5	19.6	Coal as received contains about 12,000 B. t. u. per pound and 7 per cent ash. Furnace too large for light load. On light load run with damper half closed, ash-pit and dust-pit doors closed, furnace door three-quarters closed. No draft readings taken on account of these conditions.
99	9	.....	.....	1	140	6 x 6	36	Wet coal banks on grates and has to be poked down, producing smoke.
100	0	0	.....	0	108	*a* 2.5	4.9	Two similar stacks, resting on rear of boilers. Smoke average is from both stacks.
101	0	0	.....	0	100	*a* 3	.06	Stacks rest on rear of boilers.
102	15	.....	.....	0	152	*a* 6.5	33.2	Smoke observation taken when carrying furnace draft of 0.15 inch water. With furnace draft reduced to 0.07 inch stack smoked continuously, 20 to 40 per cent black.
103	35	.....	.....	1	150	*a* 8	50.24	Automatic regulator attached to main damper.
104	3	.....	.....	0	125	*a* 4	12.56	Smoke observations include some readings 10 and 20 per cent black. Total length of Murphy and Stirling arch, 9 feet.
105	10	.....	.....	0	80	2 x 2	4	Draft assisted by ½-inch steam pipe entering breeching. Smoke observations include some readings 10 and 20 per cent black. Total length of Murphy and Stirling arch, 10 feet.
106	11	.....	.....	0	252	*a* 4	12.56	Smoke observations include a great many readings 20 per cent black and several 60, 80, and 100 per cent black. Stoker does not distribute the coal evenly along grate, and fire has to be poked down.
107	20	4 x 4	Near stack.....	1	127	*a* 6	28.3	Coal as received runs about 12,000 B. t. u. per pound. A gas-mixing pier is in combustion chamber, also 16-inch projections built on bridge wall to deflect gases inward. Gases cross the tubes four times. Very hot fire.
108	11	10 x 4	.....do.....	0	305	*a* 7	38.5	Coal as received runs about 12,000 B. t. u. per pound. Arch 5 feet 9 inches long. C tile on lower row of tubes. Run with ash-pit doors open.

109	18	..	.....	1	125	*a* 4	12.56	
110	18	.	.....	0	.....	.....	.....	Fired occasionally through furnace door.
111	5	.	.....	1	125	*a* 6.5	33.2	Coal as received runs about 12,700 B. t. u. per pound and 10 to 14 per cent ash. One stoker per Heine boiler; two stokers per Stirling boiler. U tile on lower row of tubes of Heine boiler. About half as much coal burned per furnace under Stirling boilers as under Heine boilers. Stirling boilers have poor draft.
112	22	.....	.....	2	110	*a* 7.1	40	Boiler baffled vertically.
113	0	0	.....	0	66	*a* 4	12.56	Stacks rest on top of boiler.
114	8	.....	.....	0	125	*a* 5	19.6	Automatic regulator attached to main damper.
115	11	.....	.....	0	175	*a* 7	38.5	
116	2	.....	.....	1	105	*a* 3.5	9.6	Stack smokes sometimes from 20 to 30 per cent black for ten to fifteen minutes.
117	5	.....	.....	0	120	*a* 5	19.6	Either the two small boilers or the large one will carry the light load. Edgemoor boiler is baffled like Heine. U tile on lower row of tubes. Automatic regulator on main damper.
118	0	.....	.....	2	250	*a* 16	201	Fires sliced often. Rubbish burned also at this plant.
119	12	.....	.....	1	95	3.3 x 3.3	11.1	Smoked considerably, 10 per cent black.

a Diameter.

b Ellipse.

Plants with return tubular boilers.—Side overfeed stokers were installed under return tubular boilers at 48 plants, with rated boiler capacity varying from 50 to 180 horsepower. At two of these plants the stokers were set in a Dutch oven. The kinds of coal burned and the thickness of fire were as follows:

TABLE 14.—*Kind of coal and depth of fire at plants, with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers.*

Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.
		Inches.			*Inches.*
Illinois	7	5	Pennsylvania	11	5
Indiana	3	4	West Virginia	8	6
Kentucky	5	4	Miscellaneous	8	5
Ohio	6	5			

Other details given in Table 15 regarding the setting and operation of side-feed stokers at these plants may be briefly summarized thus:

Draft through fire, 0.17 inch; coal as received burned per square feet of grate surface per hour, average heavy load, 20.6 pounds; percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed, average heavy load (boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower), 90; average distance from grates to tube heating surface, 14.5 feet; average vertical distance from clinker grinder to coking arch, 3.75 feet; per cent of black smoke, 5.6. Approximate draft averages gave a furnace draft of 0.15 inch and a drop through the boiler of 0.25 inch. The drop from the boiler to the stack averaged 0.20 inch.

Details of the observations at plants with side-feed stokers under return tubular boilers are given in Table 15

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers.*

No. of plant.	State.	Kind of stoker.	Total builder's rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
120	Illinois	Murphy	1,080	Washed	Marion County, Ill.	No. 2	$2.90	
121	do	do	640		Illinois; Indiana	Screenings	1.80–2.35	
122	do	do	360	Steam nut	Benton, Ill.	Through a 3-inch screen	2.35	
123	do	do	320	Carterville	Illinois	Nos. 2 and 3, mixed		
124	do	do	250	Carterville, washed	do	No. 3	2.15	
125	do	do	250		do	No. 3 nut and screenings.		
126	do	do	176	Carterville, washed	do	No. 3	2.80	
127	Indiana	do	400	Linton	Indiana	No. 4	2.35	
128	do	Detroit	195		do	Nut and slack		
129	Kentucky	do	600		Western Kentucky	Pea and slack		
130	do	do	450		do	do		
131	do	do	300		do	Nut and slack		
132	do	do	150		do	Pea and slack		
133	Ohio	Murphy	100	Laurel; Jellico	Kentucky	Nut and slack	2.00	
134	do	do	600	Pittsburg No. 8	Dillonvale, Ohio	Pea and slack	2.00	
135	do	do	600	do	Ohio	Slack	2.05	7,300
136	do	do	500	do	do	do	2.35	5,500
137	do	do	450	do	Dillonvale, Ohio	Pea and slack	2.00	5,100
138	do	do	300	Youghiogheny	Ohio	1-inch nut	1.90	
139	New York	do	874	Pittsburg	Elk County, Pa.	Slack	2.40	6,000
140	Kentucky	Detroit	600		Pittsburg, Pa.	Nut and slack		
141	Pennsylvania	Murphy	405	Clearfield	Pennsylvania	Run of mine	2.80	
142	Ohio	do	360	Pittsburg	do	Nut and slack	1.87	
143	do	do	320	do	do	do		
144	Pennsylvania	do	300	Westmoreland gas slack	do	Slack	3.00	
145	Ohio	Detroit	300	Pittsburg	do	do	1.80	1,200
146	New York	Murphy	300	Rochester; Pittsburg; Reynoldsville.	do	1½-inch nut	2.55	2,100
147	Ohio	do	200	Pittsburg	do	Nut and slack		
148	Pennsylvania	do	150		do	do		
149	Ohio	do	50	Pittsburg	do	do		
150	do	do	1,000	Kanawha	West Virginia	do	2.00	
151	do	do	790	do	do	do	2.00	
152	do	do	750	do	do	do	1.69	
153	Pennsylvania	do	445	Gas slack	do	Slack	2.55	
154	Michigan	Detroit	350	Pittsburg No. 8; Thacker.	Ohio; West Virginia	Nut and slack	2.60	2,500
155	Ohio	Murphy	300	Kanawha	West Virginia	do	1.90	2,730
156	Michigan	Detroit	250	Red Jacket	do	do	2.70	900

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	State.	Kind of stoker.	Total builder's rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
157	Kentucky	Detroit	140		West Virginia	Run of mine; pea and slack.		
158	Pennsylvania	Murphy	1,000	Gas slack			$3.05	
159	do	do	450			Run of mine		
160	Ohio	do	250			Nut and slack	1.90	
161	Michigan	do	200	Various coals		Slack	2.00	
162	Pennsylvania	do	180			Run of mine		
163	do	do	179			Slack	3.30	
164	Ohio	Detroit	150	Cedar Point		Nut and slack	1.70	
165	do	Murphy	150	Various coals		Slack	1.85	1,200

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.							
				Average load.				Coal burned per square foot of grate per hour (pounds).		Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds).
				Heavy.		Light.						
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Average heavy load.	Average load.			
120	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Department store	11	33	11	39	26	25	110	143	5
121	do	Variable	Office building	18	16	18	13	21	19	95	77	5
122	do	Uniform	Hotel	18	10	18	8	31	28	134	123	5
123	do	Variable	do	24	14	24	12.5	24.3	23	124	146	5
124	do	do	Factory	9	7	9	6	23.5	21.9	106	123	5
125	do	Uniform	Office building	17	6	17	6	17.7	17.7	75	88	5
126	do	do	do	18	8	12	5	29.6	28.6	189	214	5
127	do	do	Store building	9.5	11	9.5	9.5	23.2	21.6	95	116	5
128	do	do	School building	24	10	16	4.5	17.4	17.4	109	81	5
129	do	do	Ice plant	24	20	24	16	37	33.3	83	83	5
130	Power and light	do	do	24	20	24	18	41.3	39	105	111	5
131	Power and heat	do	Factory	10	3	10	3	33.3	33.3	75	80	5
132	do	do	Pottery	11	1.6	11	1.6	10	10	37	39	5
133	Power, light, and heat	do	Printing office	9.5	2.5	9.5	1.4	21	17.8	85	105	5
134	do	do	Office building	14	8	.....	.....	17.3	.....	71	85	4.5
135	do	do	Store and office building	17	11.6	17	9.2	19	15.5	61	68	5
136	do	do	Office building	12	10	12	9	25.3	24	104	89	5
137	do	do	do	12	8	12	8	14.8	14.8	64	66	4
138	do	do	Factory	10	4.4	10	4.4	17.6	17.6	72	88	5
139	Power	do	Refrigeration	12	15	.....	.....	20	.....	107	107	4
140	Power and light	Variable	Apartment house	24	10.3	24	9	17.4	16.3	58	57	5
141	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Factory	11	6.7	.....	.....	13	.....	65	75	4
142	do	Variable	Office building	18	7	18	4.5	15.6	12.8	64	65	5
143	do	do	Brewery	12	10	24	16	16.7	15	.....	104	5
144	Power and heat	Uniform	Mill	11	10	11	7.8	27.6	24.5	182	152	4
145	Power and light	do	Factory	10	5.5	10	5.5	14.7	14.7	94	82	4.5
146	Power, light, and heat	do	Hotel	24	6	24	6	14	14	79	83	4
147	do	Variable	Brewery	12	5.5	24	9	14	12.7	.....	93	5
148	Power	Uniform	Factory	10	2.8	10	2.2	14	12.5	73	93	4

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.								
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Average load.				Coal burned per square foot of grate per hour (pounds).		Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds).
				Heavy.		Light.						
				Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Average heavy load.	Average load.			
149	Heat	Variable	Dye works	11	2	11	1	16.2	12	119	146	5
150	Heat and light	do	Brewery	11	12.9	11	9.1	15.9	14.8	64	84	4.5
151	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Department store	10	9	10	6	19	16.4	71	62	5
152	do	do	Office building	16	8	16	4	20	20	72	67	5
153	Power and heat	do	Factory	10	13.4	10	10	25.5	22.7	138	147	5
154	Power, light, and heat	do	Hotel	13	4.5	13	4.5	23.5	23.5	86	88	4.5
155	do	do	Mill	24	8.5	24	8.5	14.2	14.2	47	53	4.5
156	do	do	Office building	10	2.6	10	2	23.6	20.9	84	92	4.5
157	do	do	do	24	2	.....	.....	12.4	.....	42	60	5
158	do	do	Factory	12	28	12	20	28	24	131	117	4
159	Power	do	Ice plant	24	30	24	22.5	25.3	22.1	92	139	4
160	Power, light, and heat	do	Factory	14.5	3.5	10	6	20.7	20.4	79	96	5
161	Power and heat	do	do	24	6.7	10	1.6	11.2	.....	40	62	4.5
162	do	do	Mill	10.5	3.4	10.5	3.4	14.4	14.4	67	80	4.5
163	do	do	do	9.5	3	9.5	3	15.8	15.8	73	88	4
164	Power, light, and heat	do	Library	13.5	5	13.5	3	25.1	23	81	99	5
165	do	Variable	Shops	10	4	10	4	22.2	22.2	89	107	5

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Stoking.		Boilers.									
	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequency of cleaning fire.	Type	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure at gage.
						Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
120	4	3 times in 24 hours	Return tubular	72″ x 20′, 56 4½″ tubes	9	7	9	120	155	1,550	0	100
121	3–4	Continuous	do	1 48″ x 14′, 32 3½″ tubes; 6 48″ x 16′, 32 3½″ tubes; 2 42″ x 16′, 28 3½″ tubes.	9	7	5	60, 65, 75	49, 55	490, 550	0	100
122	3–6	do	do	66″ x 16′, 42 4″ tubes	4	2	2	90	83	830	0	120
123	4–5	3 to 4 times in 24 hours	do	60″ x 16′, 48 4″ tubes	4	2	2	80	94	940	0	90
124	6	Continuous	do	78″ x 19′, 84 3″ tubes	2	2	2	125	147	1,470	0	110
125	3–4	do	do	54″ x 16′, 48 4″ tubes	3	2	2	80	94	940	0	85
126	5	do	do	1 66″ x 16′, 54 4″ tubes; 1 60″ x 18′, 42 4″ tubes.	2	1	1	93, 83	106, 94	1,060, 935	0	85, 90
127	4	do	do	3 66″ x 16′, 64 4″ tubes; 1 66″ x 14′, 72 3½″ tubes.	4	4	4	100	126, 109	1,260, 1,085	0	80
128	3	do	do	60″ x 20′, 5 12″ tubes	3	3	2	65	51	505	0	70
129	4	do	do	78″ x 18′, 90 4″ tubes	3	2	2	200	200	2,000	0	100
130	3	do	do	72″ x 18′, 72 4″ tubes	3	2	2	150	159	1,590	0	105
131	4	do	do	72″ x 18′, 72 4″ tubes	2	1	1	150	159	1,590	0	90
132	4–6	do	do	60″ x 18′, 72 4″ tubes	1	1	1	150	159	1,590	0	80
133	5	3 times in 10 hours	do	66″ x 18′, 56 4″ tubes	1	1	1	100	124	1,240	0	80
134	.....	Continuous	do	72″ x 18′, 92 3½″ tubes	4	2	.....	150	178	1,785	0	100
135	4	Once in 17 hours	do	78″ x 20′, 84 4″ tubes	3	2	2	200	225	2,250	0	120
136	4	Continuous	do	60″ x 18′, 48 4″ tubes	4	3	3	125	107	1,065	0	110
137	5	do	do	3 60″ x 16′, 48 4″ tubes; 1 72″ x 18′, 90 3½″ tubes.	4	4	4	100, 150	95, 176	950, 1,760	0	90–100
138	5–6	do	do	66″ x 18′, 54 4′ tubes	3	2	2	100	122	1,220	0	100
139	4–5	do	2 return tubular 3 Babcock & Wilcox	2 60″ x 18′, 72 4″ tubes; 1 90 4″ x 16′ tubes; 1 108 4″ x 16′ tubes; 1 120 4″ x 16′ tubes.	5	3	.....	125, 200 224	158, 168 201, 224	1,580, 1,675 2,010, 2,235	0	160
140	4	do	Return tubular	72″ x 18′, 70 4″ tubes	4	2	2	150	147	1,470	0	100
141	4–6	do	do	3 60″ x 18′, 36 4½″ tubes; 1 72″ x 18′, 60 4½″ tubes.	4	4	.....	85, 150	108, 146	1,080, 1,460	0	100
142	6–7	3 times in 24 hours	do	60″ x 18′, 48 4″ tubes	3	2	2	120	122	1,220	0	95
143	4	Continuous	do	62″ x 16′	4	4	4	80	.....	.....	0	90
144	4–6	do	do	72″ x 18′, 45 5″ tubes	2	2	2	150	125	1,250	0	120
145	3–5	do	do	60″ x 16′, 44 4″ tubes	3	3	3	100	87	870	0	100

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Stoking.		Boilers.									
	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequency of cleaning fire.	Type.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure at gage.
						Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
146	6	Continuous	Return tubular	72″ x 16′, 92 3½″ tubes	2	1	1	150	159	1,585	0	90
147	4	do	do	72″ x 18′	2	2	2	100			0	90
148	3–4	do	do	60″ x 16′, 36 4½″ tubes	2	2	2	75	96	960	0	65
149	(*a*)	3 to 4 times in 11 hours	do	60″ x 16′, 18 6″ tubes	1	1	1	50	61	610	0	45
150	8–10	5 times in 24 hours	do	4 72″ x 16′, 84 4″ tubes; 4 72″ x 16′, 72 4″ tubes.	8	5	4	125	175, 155	1,750, 1,550	0	85
151	6–8	Once in ten hours	Return tubular; Heine water-tube.	1 72″ x 18′, 70 4″ tubes; 1 113 3½″ x 16′; 2 87 3½″ x 16′.	4	4	2	{140, 200, 250	166, 142 184	1,560, 1,420, 1,840	0	110
152	6	6 times in 24 hours	Return tubular	72″ x 16′, 70 4″ tubes	5	2	1	150	138	1,380	0	80
153	3–4	Continuous	do	4 60″ x 16′, 44 4″ tubes; 1 72″ x 18′, 45 5″ tubes.	5	4	4	80, 125	87, 127	870, 1,270	0	80
154		do	do	78″ x 18′, 82 4″ tubes	2	1	1	175	180	1,800	0	110
155	3–5	do	do	1 72″ x 18′, 72 4″ tubes; 1 72″ x 18′, 92 3½″ tubes.	2	2	2	150	158, 179	1,576, 1,785	0	100
156	4–5	do	do	72″ x 16′, 70 4″ tubes	2	1	1	125	137	1,372	0	80
157	5–6	do	do	54″ x 18′, 36 4″ tubes	2	1	1	70	80	800	0	80
158	6	do	do	2 72″ x 20′, 60 4″ tubes; 3 72″ x 20′, 60 4½″ tubes.	5	5	5	200	168, 184	1,680, 1,835	0	115
159	4	do	do	78″ x 20′, 86 4″ tubes	3	3	3	150	226	2,260	0	95
160	4	do	do	1 72″ x 18′, 94 4″ tubes; 1 60″ x 16′, 47 4″ tubes.	2	2	2	150, 100	209, 93	2,085, 930	0	95
161		do	do	72″ x 16′, 84 3½″ tubes	2	2	1	100	158	1,575	0	105
162	6	do	do	60″ x 18′, 36 4½″ tubes	2	2	2	90	108	1,080	0	100
163	6	do	do	1 72″ x 18′, 45 5″ tubes; 1 54″ x 14′, 42 3½″ tubes.	2	2	2	123, 56	144, 74	1,440, 735	0	90
164	4–6	do	do	60″ x 16′, 46 4″ tubes	2	2	1	75	91	910	0	85
165	4	2 times in 10 hours	do	72″ x 18′, 74 4″ tubes	1	1	1	150	180	1,802	0	100

a Variable.

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces.									
	Number.	Grate area per boiler (square feet).	Dimensions (feet).							
			Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance from grates to coking arch or heating surface.		Height of arch at rear of furnace (H).
			Average (A).	Minimum. (B).				At front of furnace (F).	At rear of furnace (G).	
120	9	33	21	18	5.5	6	0	4	4	.....
121	9	14	16, 18	14, 16	3.5	4	0	2.7	2.7	.....
122	4	18	16	14	4.5	4	0	3.5	3.5	.....
123	4	24	17	14	4	6	0	3	3	.....
124	2	33	17.5	14.5	5.5	6	0	4.5	4.5	.....
125	3	20	16	13.5	4	5	0	3	3	.....
126	2	30	15, 17	12, 14	5	6	0	2.25	2.25	.....
127	4	25	15.5, 13.5	13, 11	5	5	0	4	4	.....
128	3	16	20	18	4	4	0	.....	.....	.....
129	3	22.5	18	15.5	5	4.5	0	.....	.....	.....
130	3	20.3	18	15.5	4.5	4.5	0	.....	.....	.....
131	2	21.8	18	16	4.7	4.6	0	.....	.....	.....
132	1	29.3	18	15	5.3	5.5	0	.....	.....	.....
133	1	25	17	15	5	5	0	4	.....	4
134	4	33	17.5	14.5	5.5	6	0	3.75	3.75	.....
135	2	36	19.5	17	6	6	0	4.3	4.3	.....
136	4	22	17.5	15.5	5.5	5	0	4	4	.....
137	4	20, 30	15, 17	13, 14.5	4, 5	5, 6	0	3.2, 3.5	3.2, 3.5	.....
138	3	25	17.5	15.5	5	5	0	4	4	.....
139	5	36, 45	15, 8	12.5, 5	6	6, 7.5	0, 6	4, 4.25	4, 4.25	.....
140	4	24.75	18	15.5	5.5	4.5	0	.....	.....	.....
141	4	22.5, 27	18	15.5, 15	4.5	5, 6	0	3.5, 4	3.5, 4	.....
142	3	25	17	15	5	5	0	3.4	.....	3.4
143	4	25	15	13	5	5	0	3.4	3.4	.....
144	2	33	17.5	14.5	5.5	6	0	4	4	.....
145	3	25	15.5	13.5	5	5	0	3.1	3.1	.....
146	2	36	15	12	6	6	0	3.5	3.5	.....
147	2	33	17	14	5.5	6	0	4	.....	4
148	2	20	15.5	13	4	5	0	3.2	3.2	.....
149	1	22.5	15.5	13.5	4.5	5	0	3.75	.....	3.75
150	8	33, 27.5	16, 13	15.5, 12	5.6	6, 5	0	3.8	3.8	.....

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces.									
	Number.	Grate area per boiler (square feet).	Dimensions (feet).							
			Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance from grates to coking arch or heating surface.		Height of arch at rear of furnace (H).
			Average (A).	Minimum (B).				At front of furnace (F).	At rear of furnace (G).	
151	4	30–39, 33	6, 6, 16	4.5, 4.5, 13.5	6, 6, 5.5	5, 6.5, 6	0	4.25, 4.25, 4	.....	4.25, 4.25, 4
152	5	25	15.5	13	5	5	0	4	.....	4
153	5	25, 30	16, 18	13.5, 15	5	5, 6	0	4	4	.....
154	2	29.4	17	15	5.7	5.25	0	4.3	.....	.....
155	2	25	17.5	15.5	5	5	0	4	4	.....
156	2	22	16	14	4.4	5	0	3.8	.....	.....
157	2	13.5	18	16	3	4.5	0	.....	.....	.....
158	5	30, 36	26, 26.5	23.5	6	5, 6	6.5	4.3	4.3	.....
159	3	33	19.5	16.5	5.5	6	0	4.4	4.4	.....
160	2	33, 25	17, 16	14	5.5, 5	6, 5	0	4.2, 4	.....	4.2, 4
161	2	25	15	13	5	5	0	.....	.....	.....
162	2	22.5	18.5	16	4.5	5	0	3.5	3.5	.....
163	2	25, 15	20.5	19, 18	5	3, 5	4.5	3.9	3.9	.....
164	2	17.7	15	13	4	4.4	0	2.2	.....	.....
165	1	36	17	15	6	6	0	4.5	4.5	.....

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Kind.	Draft. Readings (inches of water). Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.	Conditions under which readings were taken.	Smoke records. Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for one hour (minutes). 100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.	Average percentage of black smoke from observations.	Load during observations.
120	Chimney..	0.08-0.12	[a] 0.22	.....	0.31-0.68	.....	Furnace doors cracked; pit doors and dampers open.	4	237	0	0	32	5.6	Average.
121	...do.....	.08- .12	.....	0.38-0.48	.52- .68	.....	Dust pit and dampers open..	1	61	0	0	57	1	Light.
122	...do.....	.08- .12	.....	.....	.85	.....	Dampers and ash-pit doors open; thin fire.	2	90	1	1	30	12.1	Do.
123	...do.....	.07- .08	.....	.34- .35	.58	.....	Dampers and ash-pit doors open.	2	90	1	1	48	15.3	Average.
124	...do.....	.30	.....	.....	.46	.....	Dampers partly closed; thin fire; dust doors three-fourths open.	1	60	2	3	22	16.2	Light.
125	...do.....	.10 -.12	.....	.46- .48	.....	.....	Dampers and pit doors open.	1	40	0	0	.....	.....	Average.
126	...do.....	.22	.....	.....	.46	.....	Damper and ash-pit doors open.	1	30	0	0	44	2.7	Do.
127	...do.....	.11- .14	.....	.....	.....	0.64	Dampers open; ash and dust-pit doors closed.	2	90	2	4	42	17.7	Light.
128	...do.....	.16- .18	.....	.....	.28	.....	Dampers and pit doors open; thin fire.	1	30	0	0	37	7	Do.
129	...do.....	.36	.....	.63- .65	.....	.....	Dampers open.....	1	40	0	0	0	20	Average.
130	...do.....	.10- .13	.....	.....	.46- .48	.....	Dampers open; thin fire....	1	55	0	0	0	30	Do.
131	...do.....	.25	.....	.37	.....	.48-.52	Damper open.....	1	60	0	0	50	1.4	Do.
132	...do.....	.09	.....	.....	.36	.....	.....do.....	1	60	0	1	57	1.7	Do.
133	...do.....	.18	.....	.....	.35	.....	Damper and ash pit doors open.	2	60	0	0	60	0	Heavy.
134	...do.....	.20- .27	.....	.....	.50- .65	1.10	.....	[b]	[c]	0	0	57	1.5	Light.
135	...do.....	.28- .37	.....	.52- .70	.....	.....	Damper open; thin fire.....	1	240	0	0	59	.3	Average.
136	...do.....	.07- .11	.....	.41	.92	.....	.....	1	240	0	0	57	1.2	Do.
137	...do.....	.10- .16	.....	.38- .45	.84	.90	.....	[b]	[c]	0	0	0	10	Do.
138	...do.....	.06- .08	.....	.09- .19	.....	.....	.....	2	120	0	0	60	0	Do.
139	...do.....	.09- .15	.12- .22	.....	.....	.....	Ash-pit doors open.....	1	60	0	0	58	.7	Heavy.
140	...do.....	.33- .34	.....	.....	.42	.....	Dampers open; ash-pit doors cracked.	2	170	2	4	49	9.2	Average.
141	...do.....	.23- .24	.....	.....	.55	.....	Dampers open.....	1	30.	0	0	58	0	Heavy.
142	...do.....	.10- .12	.....	.....	.37	.50	.....do.....	[b]	[c]	0	0	60	0	Light.

[a] Combustion chamber.

[b] Several.

[c] Various lengths.

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Kind.	Draft. Readings (inches of water). Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.	Conditions under which readings were taken.	Smoke records. Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for one hour (minutes). 100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.	Average percentage of black smoke from observations.	Load during observations.
143	Chimney..	0.12–0.14	.....	.....	.....	0.58	Ash-pit doors and dampers open.	2	60	0	0	.....	.....	Light.
144	...do.....	.12– .15	.....	.....	.....	.60–.65	Average conditions; dampers partly closed.	1	57	2	4	50	10	Heavy.
145	...do.....	.10– .15	.....	0.20–0.27	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	1	53	3.7	Average.
146	...do.....	.08	.....	.16	.....	.47	.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
147	...do.....	.16– .18	[a] 0.36–0.40	.....	.....	.....	Ash-pit doors and damper open.	2	60	0	0	.....	.....	Light.
148	...do.....	.08– .16	.....	.....	.....	.....	Damper and dust-pit doors open.	2	60	0	2	55	1.7	Average.
149	...do.....	.10	.....	.....	.....	.40	Damper open; thin fire.....	(b)	(c)	0	0	.....	.....	Light.
150	...do.....	.12	[d] .20	.....	0.67–0.75	.90	Dampers partly closed.....	(b)	(c)	0	0	55	.....	Do.
151	...do.....	.10– .12	.25	.....	.30– .55	.....	Dampers open.....	(b)	(c)	0	0	.....	.....	Heavy.
152	...do.....	.....	.....	.....	.85	.....	.....do.....	(b)	(c)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
153	...do.....	.10– .16	.....	.....	.32	.55	Dampers open; thin fire; ash-pit doors cracked.	1	30	0	3.5	44	12	Average.
154	...do.....	.17	.....	.32	.....	.56	.....	1	60	0	2	53	4.7	Do.
155	...do.....	.24– .29	.....	.....	.38– .40	.65	.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
156	...do.....	.17– .20	.....	.33	.....	.54	.....	1	60	0	1	57	2	Heavy.
157	...do.....	.18	.....	.....	.50	.....	Damper and ash-pit doors open.	1	110	2	2	53	6.2	Average.
158	...do.....	.35– .40	[d] .45	.....	.85– .95	.....	Dampers open.....	2	55	0	0	59	0	Do.
159	...do.....	.13– .15	.....	.....	.42– .45	.62	Thin fire; dampers partly closed.	2	65	0	0	55	3	Light.
160	...do.....	.10– .32	.....	.....	.....	.75	Dampers open.....	(b)	(c)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
161	...do.....	.16– .19	.....	.30	.....	.55	.....	(b)	(c)	0	0	55	2	Heavy.
162	...do.....	.25– .27	.....	.....	.53	.....	Damper open.....	1	40	0	0	58	1	Average.
163	...do.....	.12– .15	.....	.....	.45	.....	Damper partly closed.....	1	57	0	1	.....	.....	Do.
164	...do.....	.27– .30	.....	.....	.47– .50	.47–.50	Dampers and ash-pit doors open.	(b)	(c)	0	0	.....	.....	Light.
165	...do.....	.22	.....	.43	.60	.76	Thin fire.....	1	300	0	0	56	1.7	Average.

[a] Upper rear. [b] Several. [c] Various lengths. [d] Combustion chamber.

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	
120	16	6 x 5	Near stack	1	185	a 10	78.5	
121	15			1	230	6 x 6	36	
122	30	4 x 4	Near stack	1	160	4 x 4	16	Smokes considerably. 10 to 20 per cent black.
123	0			1	150	a 5.3	22.2	
124	47	4 x 3.5	Near stack	1	125	5 x 5	25	Shavings fed continuously through openings over the furnace doors. Automatic regulator on main damper. Stack smokes considerably, 10 to 40 per cent black.
125	48	3.5 x 4	45′ from stack	1	180	a 3.5	9.6	
126	0.15			1, 2	100, 90	a 3, 2.2x2.7	7.06, 5.8	Plant has damper regulator but it is not used: when it is in service there is difficulty in keeping smoke down. Trouble in carrying load and keeping down smoke when coal smaller than No. 3 is burned. Plant often runs with furnace door open.
127	15			1	90	3.7 x 3.7	13.4	
128	15			1	90			Smoke due to poking fire. Coal not equally distributed along grates.
129	9			1	120	a 5	19.6	Smokes continuously, 20 per cent black.
130	3			0	100	a 4.3	14.7	Smokes continuously, 30 per cent black.
131	11			0	100	a 4.3	14.76	
132	11			0	53	a 2.5	4.9	
133	28			1	85	4 x 4	16	Plant has automatic regulator on stack damper.
134	12			0	220	a 4.3	15.7	
135	18			1	220	a 6.5	33.2	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
136	40			1	135	a 5	19.6	
137	20			1	140	3.5 x 3.5	12.3	Smokes continuously, 10 per cent black.
138	2			2	88	a 4.6	16.5	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
139	7			0	138	a 6.5	33.2	
140	6			2	150	a 4.5	15.9	
141	8			1	100	a 5	19.6	Boilers arched over top for gas passage. Automatic regulator attached to main damper.
142	6			1	175			Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
143	0	0		0	100	a 6	28.3	Readings include some 10 and 20 per cent black smoke. Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
144	26			1	100	4 x 4	16	
145	15			1	90			Fires have to be poked frequently to keep grates covered.
146	50			3	120	a 3	7.06	
147	0	0		0	100	a 5	19.6	Stack rests on rear of boilers. Readings include some 10 and 20 per cent black smoke. Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
148	3			0	115	a 3	7.06	Boilers arched over top for gas passage. With ash-pit doors closed, draft in furnace varied from 0.17 to 0.32 inch water.

a Diameter.

TABLE 15.—*Details of observations at plants with side overfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	
149	5	.....	.....	0	100	3 x 3	9	Smoke observations include some 10 and 20 per cent black readings.
150	4	.....	.....	0	165	*a* 5	19.6	Boilers arched over top for gas passage. Very clean stack; observations include a few 10 per cent black readings.
151	17	.....	.....	3	158	4 x 5	20	None of the observations showed more than 20 per cent black smoke.
152	4	.....	.....	0	150	*a* 5	19.6	Observations include several 20 and 40 per cent black readings.
153	4	.....	.....	1	103	*a* 4	12.56	Coal does not work down grates properly and fire is poked vigorously every eight to fifteen minutes, causing two to three and one-half minutes of smoke each time.
154	28	.....	.....	1	100	2.7x 4	10.7	Stack generally good. Trouble sometimes with coal feed.
155	9	.....	.....	0	100	*a* 4	12.56	Observations have been taken that are not as good as record given. Automatic regulator attached to main damper.
156	23	.....	.....	2	110	2 x 3.4	6.7	
157	8	.....	.....	0	149	*a* 2.5	4.9	One side of each stoker flanked with fire brick.
158	6	.....	.....	0	160	*a* 6	28.3	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
159	4	.....	.....	2	150	*a* 6	28.3	Do.
160	5	.....	.....	2	120	*a* 3.2	7.85	A ¼-inch steam jet entering the furnace through a 1-inch opening in door runs continuously. Observations include some 10 and 20 per cent black readings. Automatic regulator on main damper.
161	15	.....	.....	1	100	*a* 4	12.56	Boiler arched over top for gas passage.
162	6	.....	.....	0	90	.....	.....	
163	3	.....	.....	1	90	*a* 3.5	9.6	Usually a very good stack. Damper controlled by automatic regulator. Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
164	18	.....	.....	0	100	*a* 2.5	4.9	Stack smokes occasionally, 10, 20, and 40 per cent black.
165	0	.....	.....	0	100	4 x 4	16	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.

a Diameter.

SUMMARY.

The importance of installing the side-feed stoker with an arch over the entire grate can not be too strongly urged. At nearly every plant observed where this stoker had been installed with a short ignition arch only, trouble was experienced in keeping down smoke.

Some of the stacks having this stoker under them smoked badly because the fireman took advantage of the opening into the furnace and fired a part of the coal by hand.

There was some trouble in maintaining a uniform feed of coal at a few of the plants visited. This seemed to happen when very fine coal was supplied. With this stoker as ordinarily set, a banked fire can be maintained and the boiler thrown into service with only a small amount of smoke. The stoker has the valuable feature of a large coking plate area.

UNDERFEED STOKERS.

GENERAL DISCUSSION.

Stokers of the underfeed type differ radically from those described in the preceding pages. The fresh coal is forced into a horizontal retort, beneath that which has already ignited, and burns in a long heap that forms in the middle of the furnace. The unburned refuse is largely fused to a clinker, which slides down the sides of the heap and is hooked out by hand through the front of the furnace. The method of burning compels the use of mechanical draft, a fan being employed to force air through openings in tuyère blocks along the sides of the retort, at the level where the volatile hydrocarbons from the heap of burning coal are given off. Two makes of this stoker that have been put to the test of use under average power-plant conditions differ chiefly in the feeding mechanism and the device for handling the partly burned coal after it leaves the retort. In one pattern the coal is forced in continuously by a cone-shaped screw driven by a small steam engine, and the partly burned coal falls on a flat grate through which air is drawn by a chimney. In the other pattern the coal is pushed beneath the burning heap in large charges, and the partly burned coal that rolls down the sides of the heap falls on a dead plate, where combustion is completed by the excess air that enters through tuyère openings. This method of burning coal has proved to be the better, and the plan of using air from the tuyères for complete combustion has been generally adopted as correct. The newer models of underfeed stokers are always installed with automatic control for coal and air.

In all underfeed stokers the air and the distilled gases are intimately mixed and intensely heated by rising through the incandescent coal, so that combustion is complete within a very short distance from the

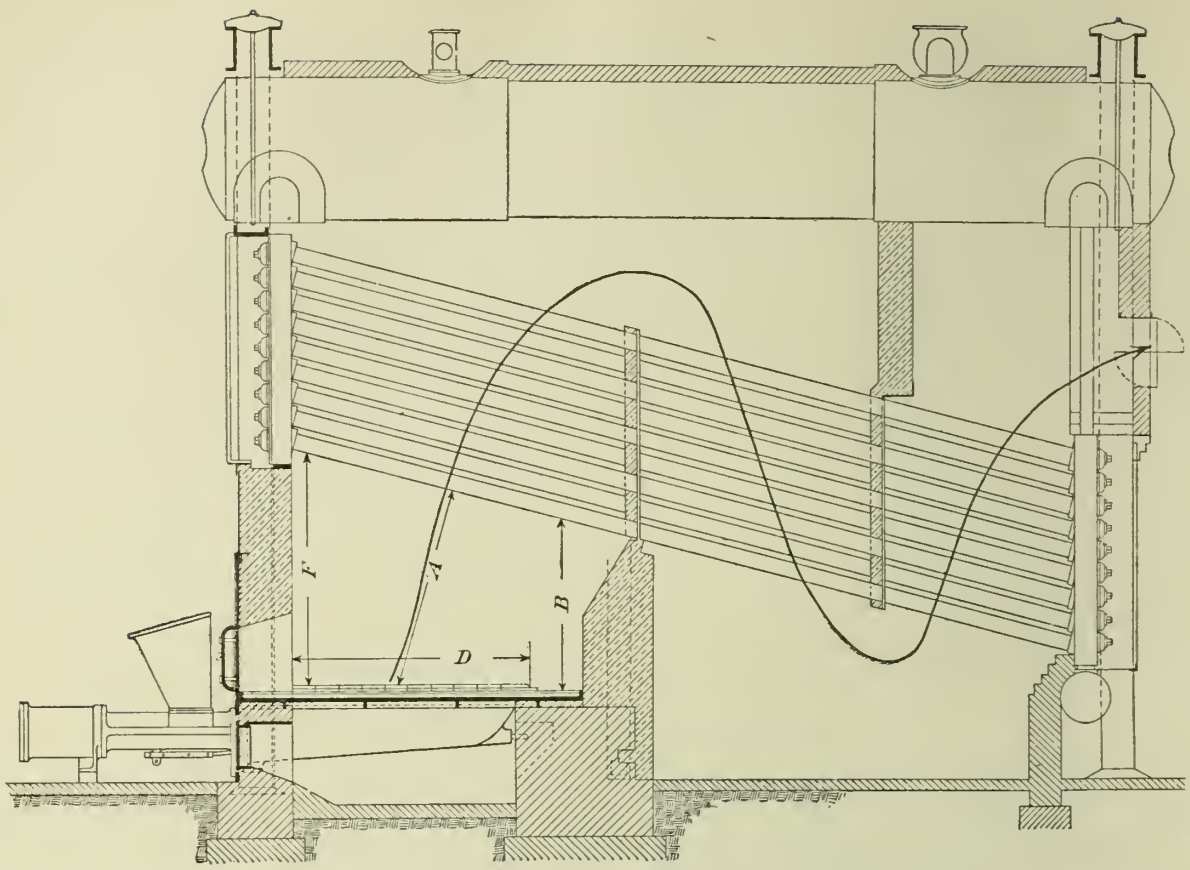


FIGURE 17.—Underfeed stoker and Babcock & Wilcox boiler.

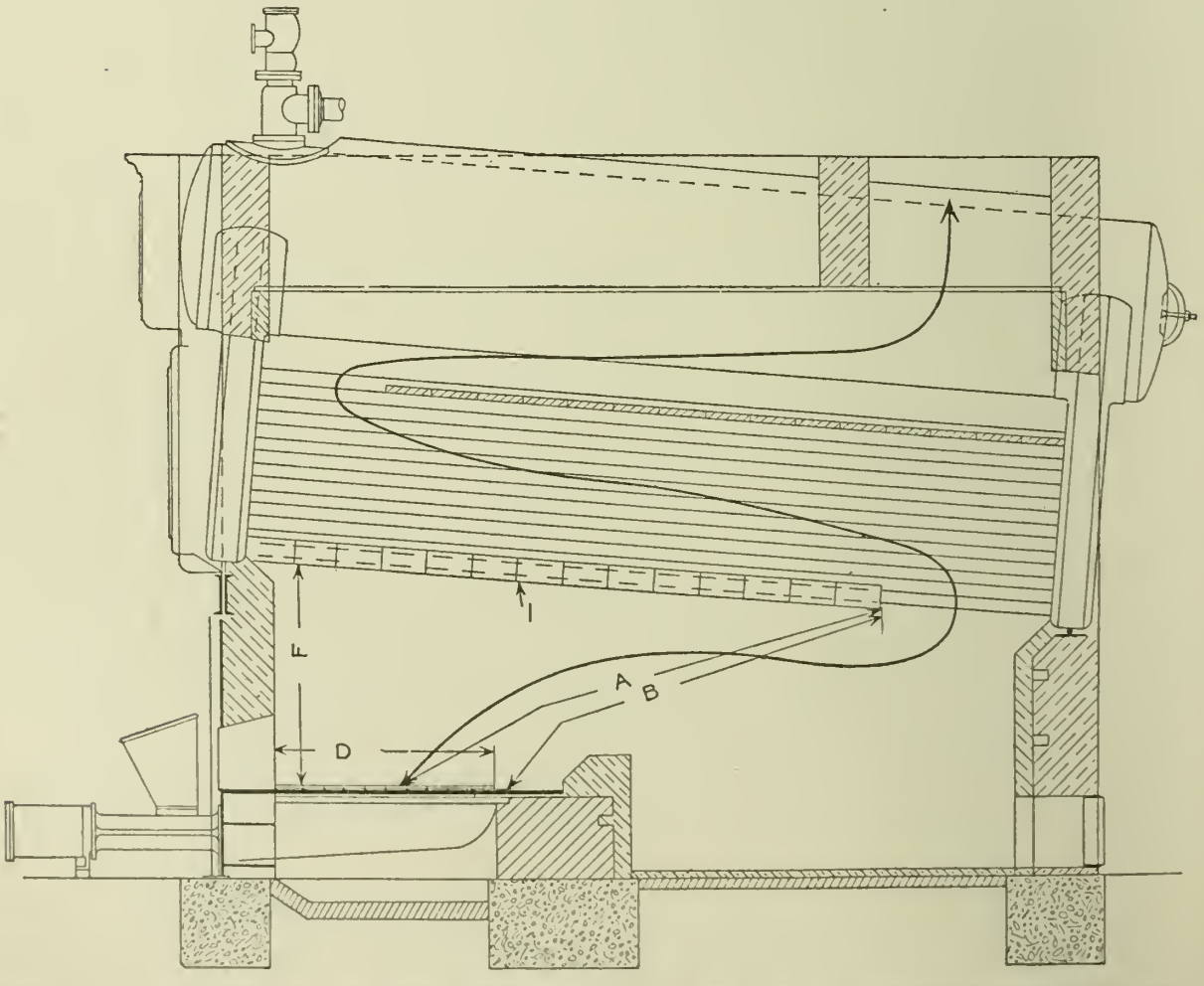


FIGURE 18.—Underfeed stoker and Heine boiler. 1, C tile on lower row of tubes, forming a tile-roof furnace.

retort. Hence the combustion space required over the fuel bed is less than with any other type. By reason of its compactness and the small combustion space it demands, the underfeed stoker sometimes gives good results when installed in the 36-inch corrugated flue of an internally fired boiler.

The customary method of placing this stoker under a Babcock & Wilcox boiler with uptake in the rear is shown by figure 17. In the setting of the Heine boiler (fig. 18) the C tile on the lower stow of water tubes make a tile roof for the furnace. This increases the travel of the gases from the fire and permits complete combustion of the

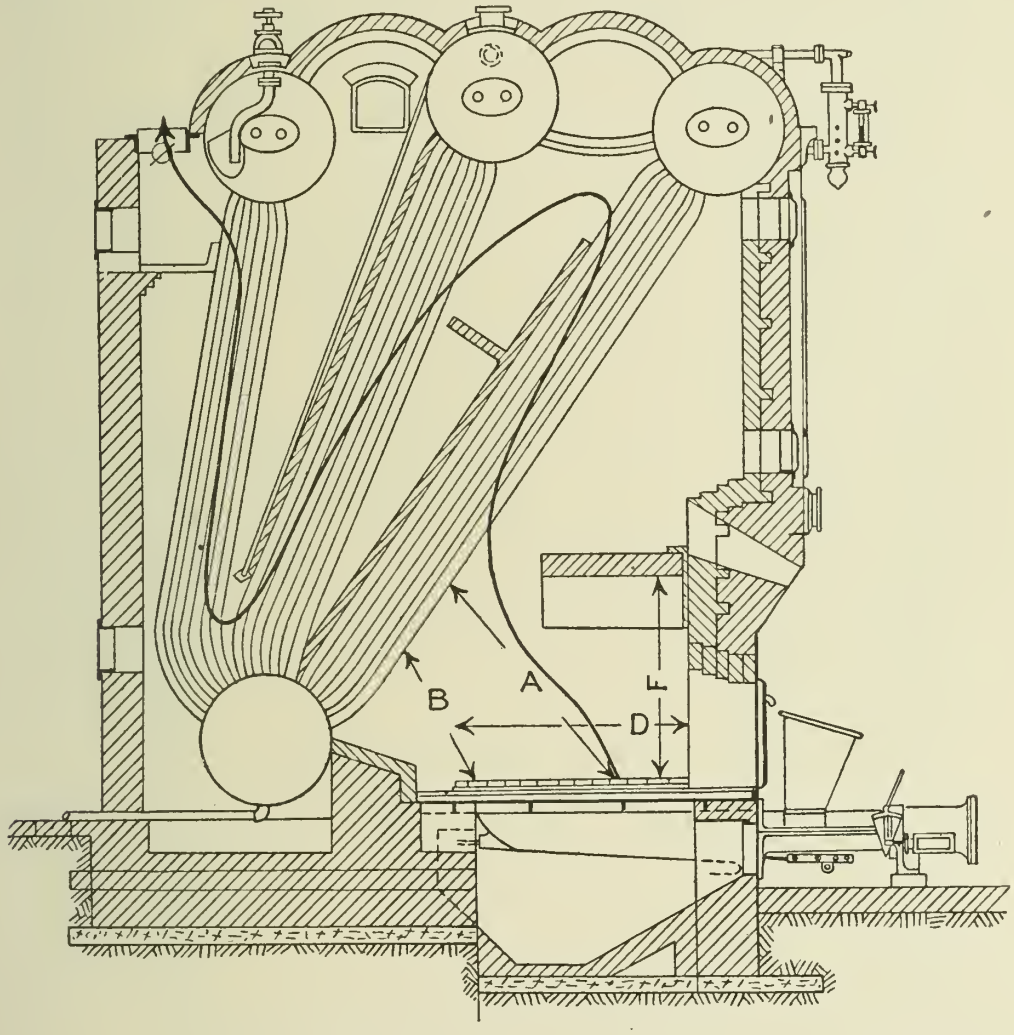


FIGURE 19.—Underfeed stoker and Stirling boiler.

carbon before the gases are chilled by contact with the tubes. In the regular setting of the Stirling boiler (fig. 19) the stoker is placed under the fire-brick arch. The construction of one of the makes of underfeed stokers is shown by figure 20, an elevation of a stoker under a return tubular boiler; figure 21, a cross section through boiler and stoker; figure 22, a plan of the stoker.

Attention has been called to the compactness of the underfeed stoker and the small amount of space required above the grate. An illustration showing such a stoker set in the corrugated flue of a Scotch boiler is given in figure 23.

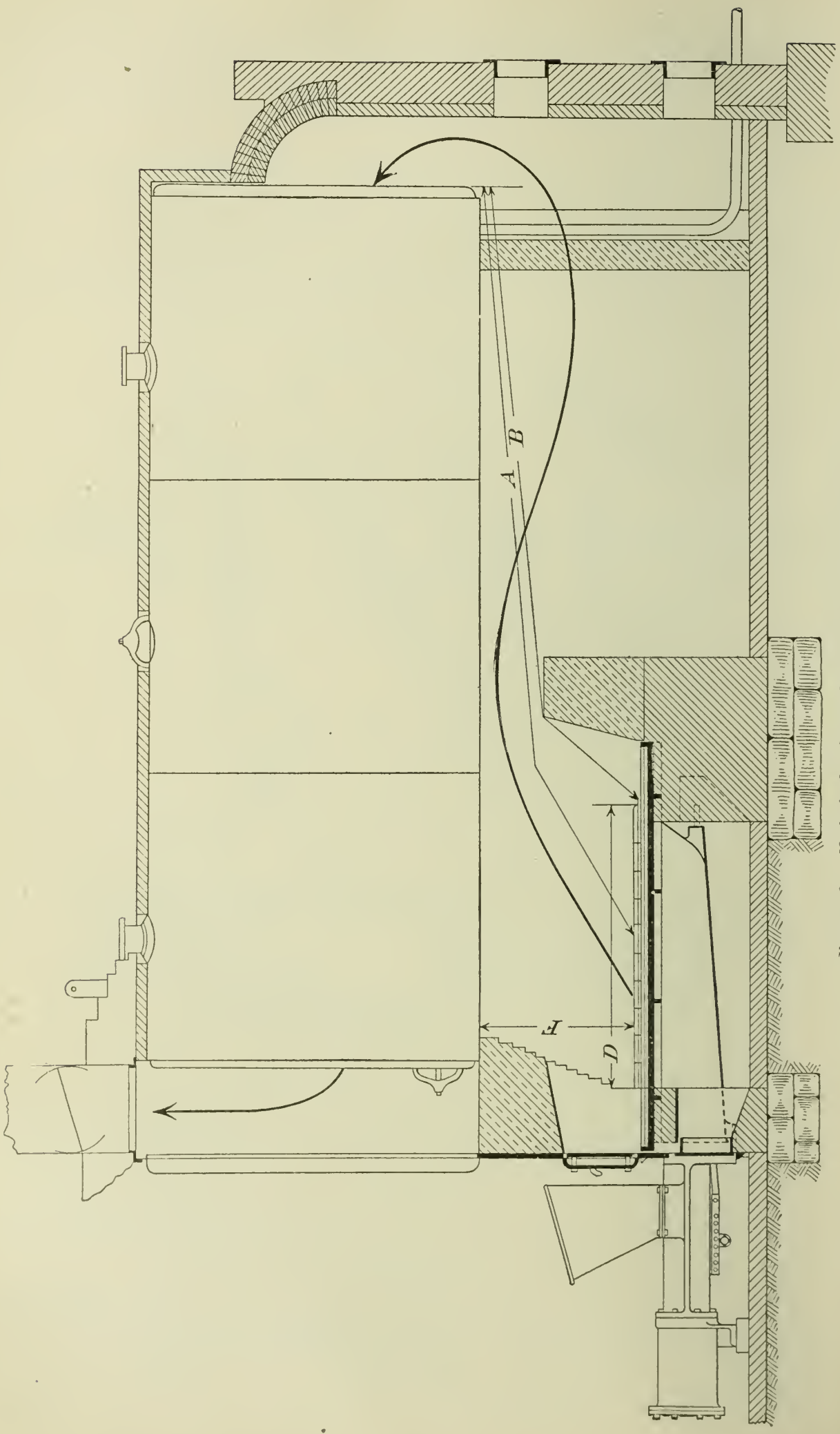


FIGURE 20.—Underfeed stoker and return tubular boiler, elevation

Having the advantage of positive draft, the underfeed stoker allows a plant to be run without regard to weather conditions that may make the attainment of high draft by a stack impossible. The effects of weather changes on furnace draft are considerable and are very noticeable at plants which require all the available draft to carry their loads. Another valuable feature of this stoker is the ease and economy with which a variable load may be carried. The change from heavy to

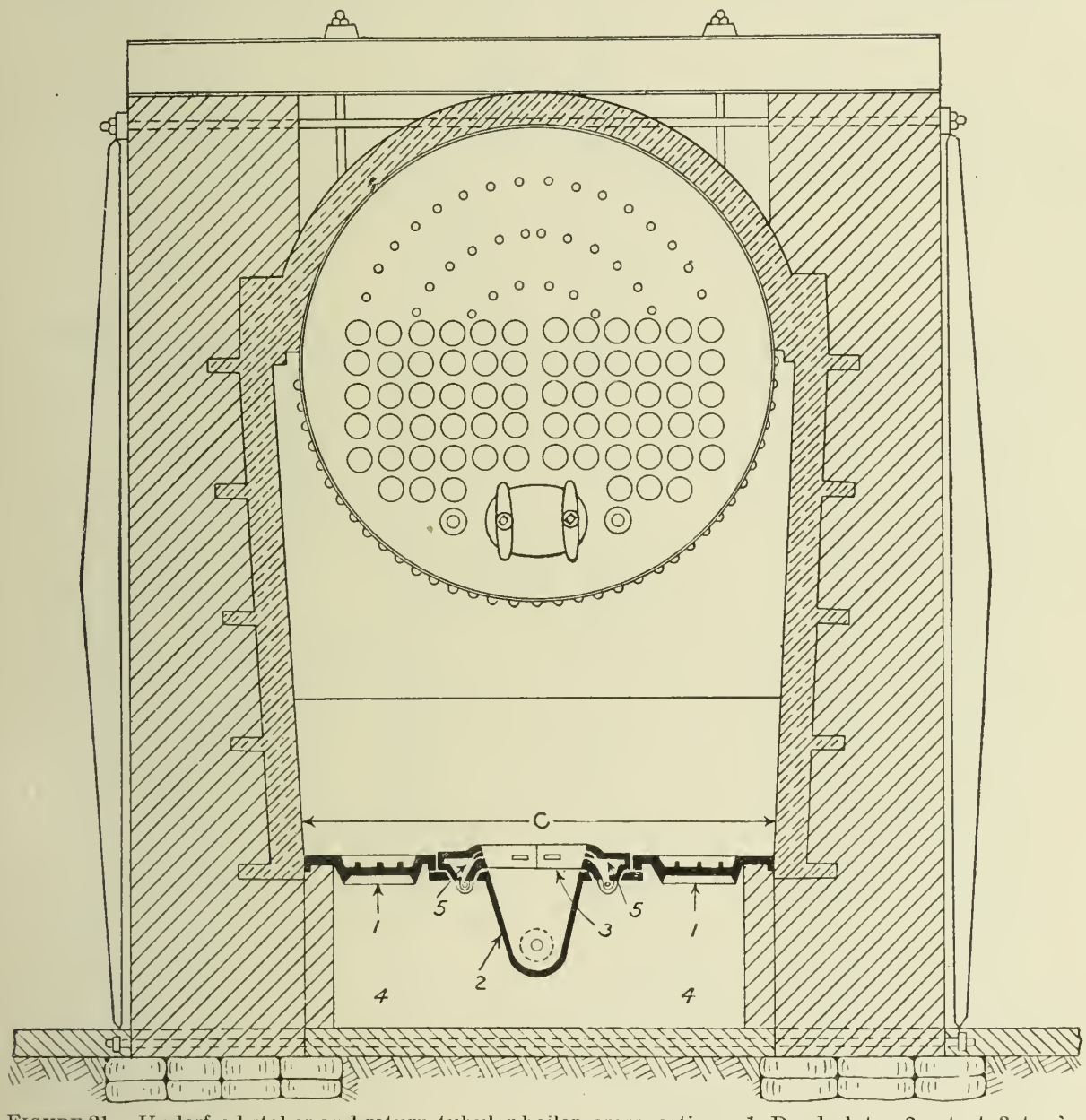


FIGURE 21.—Underfeed stoker and return tubular boiler, cross section. 1, Dead plates; 2, retort; 3, tuyère blocks; 4, air chamber; 5, space through which air passes before entering retort.

light coal charges or vice versa can be made without loss, because when the fuel supply is altered the air supply is at once regulated to the amount of coal being burned.

It sometimes happens that, to meet the competition of other types, a single underfeed stoker is installed under a boiler unit as large as 200 horsepower. It is easy to show that such overloading of a stoker is not good business economy, particularly in localities where poor coal is supplied. On the assumption of an average ratio of heating

surface to grate surface of 50 to 1, a 200-horsepower boiler should have 40 square feet of grate. Now while it is possible to burn, say 30 pounds of average coal per square foot of grate surface per hour, or 1,200 pounds of coal per hour for a 200-horsepower boiler, it is not

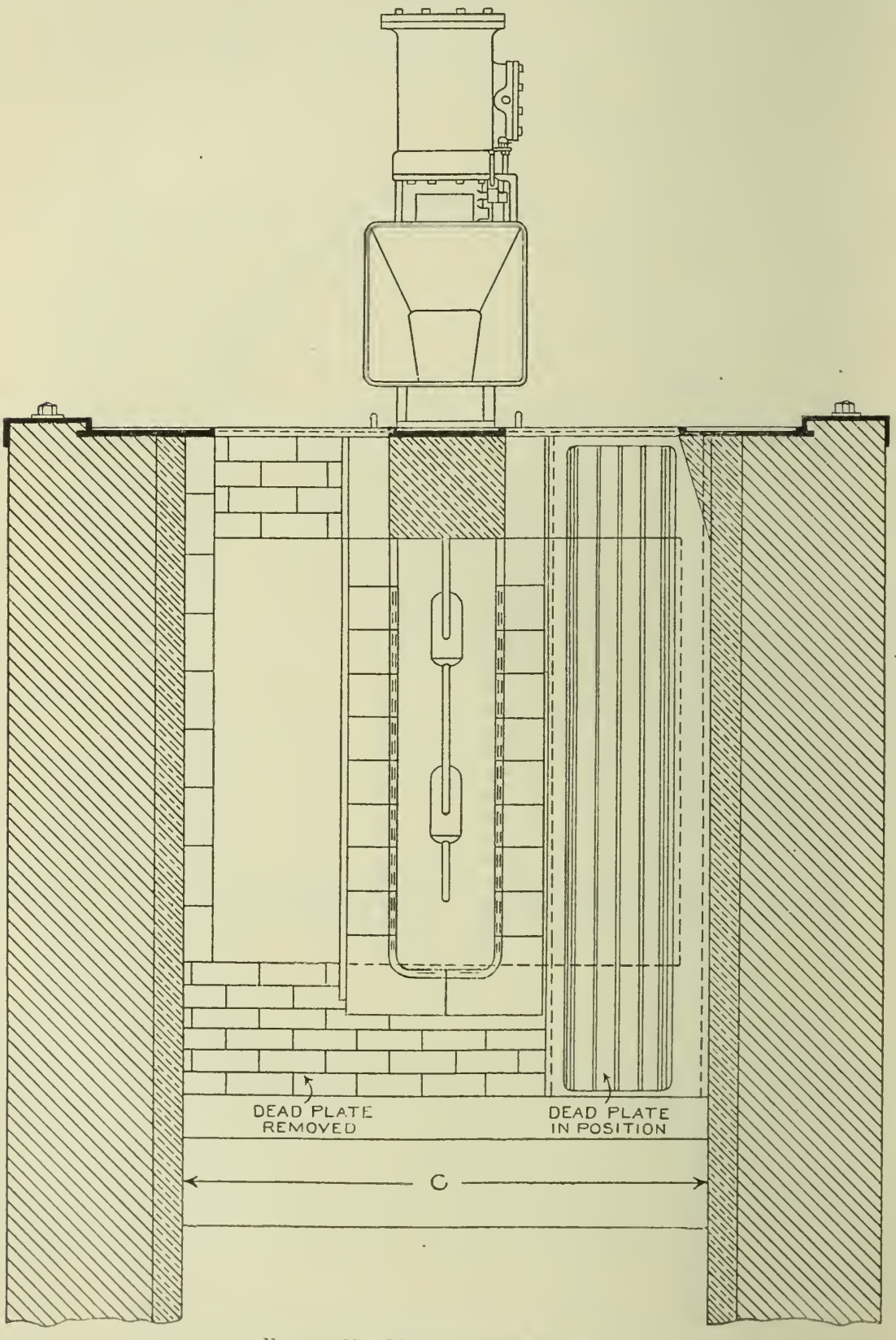


FIGURE 22.—Plan of underfeed stoker.

considered good practice to try to burn over 700 to 800 pounds of coal per stoker per hour with an underfeed stoker, as heavier feeding gives questionable results. The consequence of trying to feed 1,200 pounds of dirty coal per hour with one stoker of this type is evident.

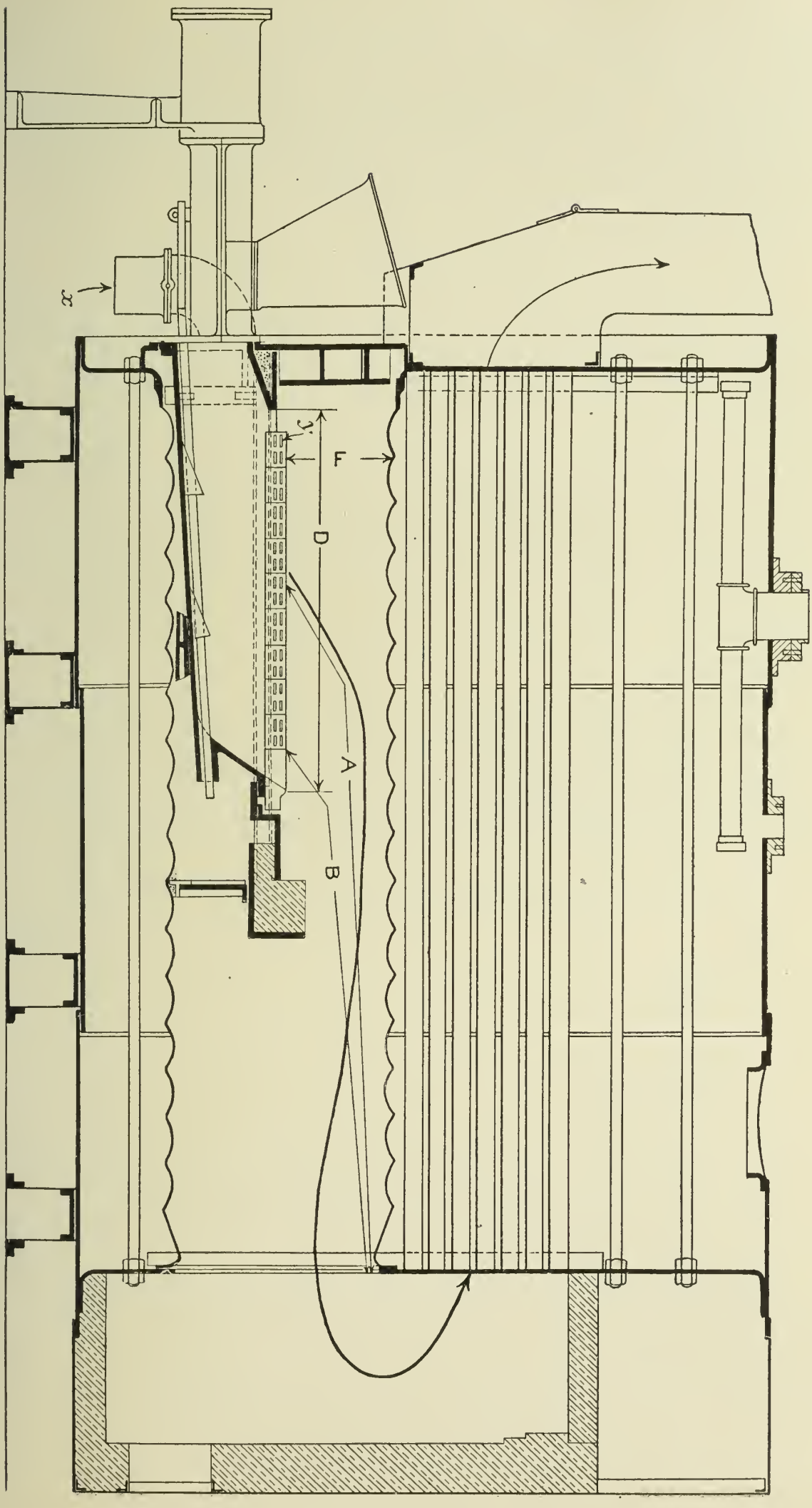


FIGURE 23.—Underfeed stoker and Scotch marine boiler. *x*, Pipe through which air is admitted under retort; *y*, air-admission openings in tuyère blocks.

It is the general opinion that it is harder to keep down smoke at the small hand-fired return tubular boiler plant than anywhere else, but the underfeed stoker has replaced many hand-fired furnaces at such plants. The only variable element in the operation of this stoker, once it is correctly installed, is the cleaning of fires, but if the fireman is careful to burn down the fires before breaking them up there will be no necessity of making smoke.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF PLANTS.

The underfeed type of stoker was found at 48 different plants in eight different States, the size of the plants ranging from 75 to 3,500 rated boiler horsepower. These plants burned coal from Illinois, Indiana, Kentucky, Ohio, Pennsylvania, and West Virginia, the cost of which ranged from $1.03 to $2.75 per ton, the conditions at the different plants varying widely. The size of the boiler units ranged from 50 to 500 horsepower; at 33 plants the units were 200 horsepower or less, and with two exceptions one stoker per boiler was installed at these plants. All but five of the plants had automatic regulators for coal or air. But two of these stokers were set in a Dutch oven; this setting was used because the boilers were of the vertical type.

Plants with water-tube boilers.—Underfeed stokers were found under water-tube boilers at 22 plants, at 4 of which the fuel was run-of-mine coal. At 13 plants the load carried was uniform, and at 9 it was variable. The thickness of fire ranged from 8 to 18 inches. The kind of coal burned is stated in the following summary:

Kind of coal burned at plants with underfeed stokers under water-tube boilers.

	Number of plants.[a]
Illinois	5
Indiana	1
Kentucky	1
Ohio	7
Pennsylvania	8
West Virginia	1

Some averages of the observations at these plants are given below:

Difference of draft between ash pit and furnace, 3 inches of water.

Coal as received burned per stoker per hour, average heavy load, 560 pounds; extremes, 330 and 1,060 pounds.

Percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed average heavy load (boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower), 92; extremes, 58 and 146.

Average distance from grate to heating surface (dead plates to shell), 4.9 feet; extremes, 3 and 7.5 feet.

[a] One plant burned both Ohio and Pennsylvania coal.

Least distance from grate to heating surface (dead plates to shell), 3.8 feet; extremes, 2 and 5.3 feet.

Smoke, black, 2.4 per cent.

Average draft conditions: Pressure in ash pit, 17 plants, 2.45 inches of water; range, 1 to 4 inches. Draft in furnace, 19 plants, 0.33 inch; range, 0.01 to 1 inch. Draft in rear of boiler, 13 plants, 0.48 inch; range, 0.17 to 1.07 inches. Draft at base of stack, 11 plants, 0.80 inch; range, 0.24 to 1.50 inches. The approximate pressure and drafts deduced from these readings are as follows: Pressure in ash pit, 2.50 inches of water; draft in furnace, 0.35 inch; draft at rear of boiler, 0.50 inch; draft at base of stack, 0.80 inch. This gives a drop of about 3 inches through the fuel bed, of about 0.15 inch through the boiler, and of 0.30 inch from the boiler to the stack.

Details of the observations at plants with underfeed stokers under water-tube boilers are given in Table 16.

TABLE 16.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under water-tube boilers.*

No of plant.	State.	Kind of stoker.	Total builder's rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
166	Missouri	Jones	3,500	Various coals	Illinois	Various sizes	$1.03	
167	do	do	2,000	do	do	do	1.03	
168	do	do	2,000	do	do	do	1.03	
169	Illinois	do	1,875	Screenings	do	1 to 1½ inches		
170	do	do	400	Washed nut	Marion County, Ill	No. 1 nut		
171	Indiana	do	230		Indiana	Nut and slack		
172	do	American	728	Straight Creek	Kentucky	do		
173	Ohio	Jones	909	Coshocton	Ohio	Slack	2.00	6,000
174	do	do	600	Hocking Valley	do	1-inch screenings	1.80	
175	Michigan	do	300	Cambridge	do	Slack	1.65–1.70	
176	do	do	300	do	do	do	1.65–1.75	
177	Ohio	do	200	Pittsburg No. 8	do	1-inch nut	2.40	1,400
178	do	do	200	Hocking Valley	do	Pea and slack	1.80	4,800
179	Pennsylvania	do	1,400	Clearfield	Pennsylvania	Run of mine		
180	Ohio	do	800	Pittsburg nut and slack	do	Through 1½-inch screen	1.80	
181	Pennsylvania	do	720	Pittsburg second pool	do	Slack	1.30	5,200
182	Ohio	American	700	Various coals	Ohio and Pennsylvania	¾-inch screenings	1.50–1.65	
183	Pennsylvania	Jones	600	Nanty Glo	Pennsylvania	Run of mine	3.05	
184	New York	do	320	Youghiogheny	do	Slack and run of mine	2.35–2.50	6,900
185	do	do	300	Rochester and Pittsburg; Reynoldsville.	do	Slack	2.35	1,500
186	Pennsylvania	do	276	Pittsburg	do	Run of mine	2.75	
187	Michigan	do	275	Thacker	West Virginia	Slack	2.50	1,500

TABLE 16.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.							
				Average load.							
				Heavy.		Light.		Coal burned per stoker per hour, average heavy load (pounds).	Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds).
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).				
166	Power	Variable	Street railway	20	111	20	111	528	76	64	5
167	do	do	do	20	64	20	64	533	76	64	5
168	do	do	do	20	64	20	64	533	76	64	5
169	Power and light	do	Office building	8	22	8	18	450	79	80	5
170	do	Uniform	Refrigeration	24	10	24	12	420	81	83	5
171	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Bakery			24	5	416	83	72	5
172	do	Uniform	Factory	9.5	10	9.5	13	1,000	130	130	5
173	do	do	Store building	10	12	10	15	600	92	79	5
174	do	do	do	10	8	10	8	400	59	59	4.5
175	do	do	Factory	10	4.5	10	3.3	450	59	60	5
176	do	do	do	10	4.5	10	3.3	450	59	60	5
177	Light and heat	do	Office buildings	24	6	12	1.3	250	78	63	4
178	do	Variable	Commercial	24	12	24	9	500	91	100	5
179	Power and heat	Uniform	do	24	60	24	20	625	112	90	4
180	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Factory	10	10.4			1,040	115	115	4.5
181	do	do	Office building	16	10			625	58	58	4
182	do	Uniform	Factory	12	17	12	17	710	95	81	5
183	Power and heat	Variable	do	9	15	9	8	830	139	139	4
184	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Hotel	24	19	24	19	527	146	165	4
185	do	do	Organization building	24	7.9	16	4	330	68	60	3.6
186	Power	do	Factory	10	7	10	7	700	146	127	4
187	Power and heat	do	Office building	10	3.5	10	3.5	350	78	78	4.5

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 16.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Stoking.			Boilers.									
	Method.	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequency of cleaning fire.	Type.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower, boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure at gage.
							Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
166	Automatic	14	5 times in 20 hours.	O'Brien	228 3½″ x 18′ tubes	7	7	7	500	418	4,180	0	160
167	do	14	do	do	do	4	4	4	500	418	4,180	0	160
168	do	14	do	do	do	4	4	4	500	418	4,180	0	160
169	do	Variable.	3 times in 24 hours.	Stirling	286 3¼″ tubes, 3 36″ x 14′ drums	5	4	3	375	378	3,780	0	150
170	do		6 times in 24 hours.	Scotch marine	142 4″ x 12′, 10′ shell	2	1	2	200	205	2,050	0	140–145
171	do		4 times in 24 hours.	Babcock & Wilcox.	54 4″ x 16′ tubes, 1 36″ drum	2		1	115	100	1,000	0	80–90
172	do		Once in 9 hours	Stirling	Two, 176 3½″ tubes; one, 280 3½″ tubes—3 36″ drums each.	3	2	1, 2	200, 328	200, 328	2,000, 3,280	0	115
173	do		4 times in 24 hours.	do		3	2	3	303	262	2,618	1,345	150
174	do	Variable.	Once every 4 hours	Park		2	2	2	300	304	3,035		100–120
175	do	12–15	2 times in 10 hours.	Wickes vertical.		1	1	1	300	307	3,065	0	150
176	do	12–15	do	do		1	1	1	300	307	3,065	0	150
177	do			Scotch marine	56 3½″ x 12½′ tubes	2	2	1	100	80	800	0	100
178	do	12–15	2 times in 8 hours	McNaull	128 4″ x 15′ tubes	1	1	1	200	220	2,200	0	95–120
179	do		2 to 3 times in 24 hours.	Edgemoor	131 4″ x 18′ tubes, 3 35″ x 20′ drums.	4	4	3	350	280	2,800	0	85
180	do	Variable.	2 times in 10 hours.	Atlas	140 4″ x 18′ tubes between water legs.	2	1	1	400	401	4,013	(a)	120
181	do	15–18	Once in 8 hours	Gill	96 4″ x 16′ tubes	4	3		180	180	1,800	0	120
182	do			Stirling		2	2	2	350	300	3,000	0	110
183	do		3 times in 9 hours.	Babcock & Wilcox.	144 4″ x 18′ tubes, 1 42″ drum.	2	2	2	300	300	3,000	0	125
184	do	15	3 to 6 times in 24 hours.	do	48 4″ x 16′ tubes	4	3	3	80	90	900	0	90
185	do	8–15	3 to 4 times in 24 hours.	National	72 4″ x 16′ tubes	2	2		150	135	1,345	0	100
186	do		2 times in 10 hours.	Babcock & Wilcox.	64 4″ x 16′ tubes, 1 36″ drum	2	2	2	138	120	1,200	0	110
187	Hand-operated.	12–15	1 to 2 times in 10 hours.	Wood horizontal.		3	2	2	100, 75	2–100 1– 75	1,000, 750	0	125

a 10° to 24° F. superheat.

TABLE 16.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces.							
	Kind.	Number of stokers per boiler.	Dimensions (feet).					
			Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance at front of furnace from grates to coking arch or heating surface (F).
			Average (A).	Minimum (B).				
166	Plain	3	4.5	4	11	6.3	0	5
167	do	3	4.5	4	11	6.3	0	5
168	do	3	4.5	4	11	6.3	0	5
169	do	3	7.5	5.3	12.2	6.3	0	4.5
170	Corrugated flue	2	10	7	3	7.5	0	1.4
171	Plain	1	4.5	3.8	3.8	6.3	0	5
172	do	(a)					0	3.2
173	do	2	7.5	4.5	8.5	6.3	0	4
174	do	2	5	4	8.75	6.3	0	5
175	Dutch oven	2	6	3	8	6.3	9	5.25
176	do	2	6	3	8	6.3	9	5.25
177	Corrugated flue	1	11	8	3.2	6.3	0	1.5
178	Plain	2	4.3	4	8.5	6.3	0	4.3
179	do	2	4.75	4.5	9.5	6.3	0	5
180	do	2	4.8	4.8	8.8	6.3	0	5
181	do	1	3.5	3		6.3	0	3.5
182	do	2	7	4		6.3	0	4.5
183	do	2	4	3.5	9.7	6.3	0	4.8
184	do	1	3.5	3	4	6.3	0	4
185	do	1	3.5	3	5	6.3	0	3.5
186	do	1	4	3.5	5	6.3	0	4.5
187	do	1	3	2	4	6.3	0	2.5

a Two on 328 horsepower; one on 200 horsepower.

TABLE 16.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Kind.	Draft and pressure. Readings (inches of water). Pressure in ash pit.	Draft. Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.	Conditions under which readings were taken.	Smoke records. Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for one hour (minutes). 100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.	Average percentage of black smoke from observations.	Load during observations.
166	Chimney and forced.	3.6	0.28	0.48	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	56	1.3	Average.
167	.....do.....	2.8	.33	.53	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	56	1.3	Do.
168	.....do.....	3	.34	.54	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	56	1.3	Do.
169	.....do.....	.....	0.86–1.02	[a].98–1.16	.....	.....	1.50	Dampers open, fan running at maximum speed.	9	501	0	0	40	10.3	Do.
170	Induced and forced..	0.90–1.13	.35	.....	0.70	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	57	1.1	Light.
171	Chimney and forced.	2.25	.32	.39	.....	.....	.....	Average conditions; damper partly closed.	2	80	0	0	[c]	4.8	Do.
172	.....do.....	.....	.32–.35	[a].40–.42	.....	0.61	.....	Average conditions; ash pit doors cracked.	1	50	2	0	53	5.8	Do.
173	.....do.....	2	.20–.30	[b].33–.40	.....	.50	.....	.....	1	600	0	0	60	0	Average.
174	.....do.....	1	.48	.....	.....	0.52–.56	.57	Average running conditions.	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
175	.....do.....	2	.20	[a].28	.....	.....	.70	.....	1	60	0	0	59	.3	Do.
176	.....do.....	2	.23	[a].50	.....	.....	.64	.....	1	60	0	0	60	.3	Heavy.
177	.....do.....	.25	.17–.25	.....	.70	.....	.88	.....	1	600	0	0	60	0	Average.
178	.....do.....	4	.32	.....	.....	.90	1	Damper open.	1	60	0	.5	58	1.9	Do.
179	.....do.....	2.1	.25–.55	.55–.78	.....	.....	.....	Dampers wide open.	1	40	0	0	48	5	Heavy.
180	.....do.....	2.3	.....	.....	.....	.80	.....	Damper open; fan running at average speed.	[d]	.....	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
181	.....do.....	2–3	.43–.66	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Light.
182	.....do.....	1.5	.44	[a].60	.....	.....	.92	.....	1	60	0	2	49	6.7	Average.
183	.....do.....	3–3.2	.10–.17	.34–.44	.....	.....	.9–1	Damper one-half open; furnace doors cracked 3 inches.	1	90	0	0	60	0	Light.
184	.....do.....	2	.28–.50	.....	.....	.....	1	.....	1	120	0	0	50	3.2	Average.
185	.....do.....	2	.12	.19	.....	.....	.24	.....	1	60	0	0	59	.4	Heavy.
186	.....do.....	3.5	.15	.....	.....	.....	.40	.....	2	58	10	.5	55	4.3	Average.
187	.....do.....	.....	0–.02	.14–.19	.....	.....	.90	.....	1	60	0	1	55	3.1	Do.

[a] Lower rear boiler. [b] Upper rear boiler. [c] See remarks. [d] Several.

TABLE 16.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under water-tube boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	
166	0	.....	.....	0	80	[a] 4.5	15.9	Seven stacks, each on rear of boiler.
167	8	4 x 4	Near stack.....	0	158	[a] 6.4	32.3	
168	0	.....	.....	0	80	[a] 6	28.3	Two stacks, each on rear of boiler.
169	32	[b] 70	50 feet from stack..	2	330	[a] 8	50.25	Coal varies from 11,000 to 12,000 B. t. u. per pound of dry coal; coal as received contains 10 to 12 per cent moisture, 11 to 17 per cent ash.
170	28	.....	.....	1	37	[a] 4	12.56	
171	4	.....	.....	1	85	3.3 x 3.3	11.1	With damper partly closed, as soon as fires begin to get dirty 20 to 30 per cent black smoke produced for about twenty seconds every time coal is fed. One observation taken while cleaning fire. Some smoke when coal is wet and usually while cleaning fire.
172	30	.....	.....	1	123	[a] 6.2	29.86	
173	80	.....	.....	2	165	[a] 5	19.6	Coal as fired runs about 12,800 B. t. u.; ash, 12 per cent; moisture, 3.5 per cent.
174	0	.....	.....	0	120	6 x 6	36	Stack on rear of boiler.
175	8	.....	.....	2	80	4 x 4	16	Stack smokes about 20 per cent black for about one minute when cleaning fires.
176	3	.....	.....	0	80	[a] 3.8	11.6	Do.
177	8	.....	.....	2	200	2.5 x 2.5	6.3	
178	15	.....	.....	1	162	[a] 6	28.3	Boiler baffled vertically.
179	23	.....	.....	8	150	6 x 6	36	Boilers baffled vertically, four passes. Four separate flues join main breeching. Stack smokes 10 to 40 per cent black for about half a minute every two or three minutes.
180	24	.....	.....	1	135	[a] 6	28.3	Observations include some 10 and 20 per cent black readings.
181	28	.....	.....	1	200	[a] 5	19 6	
182	10	.....	.....	0	125	[a] 6	28.3	Coal as received runs about 12,700 B. t. u. and 10 to 14 per cent ash.
183	0	.....	.....	0	120	[a] 4	12.56	Coal runs about 8 per cent ash. Stack rests on rear of boilers. Get best results when running at about rated capacity.
184	25	.....	.....	1	145	[a] 5	19.6	Boiler baffled vertically with top half of first baffle removed.
185	105	.....	.....	2	150	[a] 3	7.06	Coal as received runs about 13,600 B. t. u. and 10 per cent ash.
186	3	.....	.....	2	58	[a] 3	7.06	Cleaned fire during part of observations. Plant has burned 1,000 pounds of coal per stoker per hour, but made considerable smoke.
187	65	.....	.....	4	175	[a] 6	28.3	

[a] Diameter.

[b] Square feet.

Plants with return tubular boilers.—Underfeed stokers were installed under return tubular boilers at 26 plants. The fires carried ranged in thickness from 12 to 18 inches. Four of the plants burned run-of-mine coal. Seventeen carried a uniform load, and 9 a variable load. The kinds of coal burned were as follows:

Kind of coal burned at plants with underfeed stokers under return tubular boilers.

	Number of plants.[a]
Illinois	1
Indiana	4
Kentucky	1
Ohio	3
Pennsylvania	8
West Virginia	4
Miscellaneous	7

Various particulars regarding these plants are condensed in the following statement:

Coal as received burned per stoker per hour, average heavy load, 513 pounds; range, 225 to 750 pounds.

Percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed, average heavy load (boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower), 74; range, 57 to 135.

Average distance from grates to shell, 2.8 feet; range, 2 to 3.75 feet.

Smoke, black, 2.6 per cent.

Approximate average pressure in ash pit, 1.75 inches.

Approximate average draft in furnace, 0.20 inch; at front tube sheets, 0.30 inch; at base of stack, 0.50 inch. This gives an average drop of 2 inches between the ash pit and the furnace, 0.10 inch through the boiler, and 0.20 inch from the boiler to the stack.

Details of the observations at plants with underfeed stokers under return tubular boilers are given in Table 17.

[a] Two plants burned both Ohio and West Virginia coal.

TABLE 17.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under return tubular boilers.*

No. of plant.	State.	Kind of stoker.	Total builder's rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
188	Illinois	Jones	200	Washed	Williamson County, Ill.	No. 4		
189	do	do	3,500		Indiana	Screenings		
190	Indiana	do	700	Various coals	do	Run of mine, nut, and slack	$1.30–$1.60	
191	do	do	165		do	Nut and slack		
192	do	do	125		do	do		
193	Kentucky	American	100		Western Kentucky	Pea and slack		
194	Ohio	Jones	530	Goshen	Ohio	Slack	1.90	5,030
195	Michigan	do	300	Various coals	Ohio; West Virginia	Slack and run of mine	2.00– 2.15	
196	Ohio	do	200	Kanawha	West Virginia	Run of mine	2.30	2,600
197	Michigan	do	200	Various coals	Ohio; West Virginia	Pea and slack	2.05	1,300
198	Indiana	do	150		West Virginia	Slack		
199	New York	do	1,104	Shawmut	Pennsylvania	do	2.00	
200	do	do	860		do	Screenings		7,000
201	do	do	800	Rochester; Pittsburg	do		2.45	
202	do	do	736	Shawmut	do	Slack	2.00	
203	Ohio	do	625	Youghiogheny	do	do	1.70	7,500
204	New York	do	500	Shawmut	do	do	2.00	
205	do	do	260	do	do	do	1.95	2,880
206	Kentucky	American	150		do	Nut and slack		
207	Ohio	Jones	575	Various coals		Slack	1.85	
208	do	do	500	do		1-inch screenings	1.51	
209	do	do	500	do		Nut and slack	1.51	
210	do	do	375	do		1-inch screenings	1.51	
211	do	do	300	do		Pea and slack	1.70	2,000
212	Pennsylvania	do	250			Run of mine	3.00	
213	Illinois	do	75	Various coals				

TABLE 17.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.							
				Average load.							
				Heavy.		Light.		Coal burned per stoker per hour, average heavy load (pounds).	Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horse power per hour (pounds).
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).				
188	Power and heat	Variable	Factory	8	4.5	8	4	560	135	112	5
189	Light and heat	do	School buildings	17	54	17	13.5	582	57	73	5
190	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Factory	10	15	10	15	500	79	100	5
191	do	Variable	Store building	11	3.5	11	3.5	320	70	77	5
192	do	Uniform	Laundry	11	4	11	3.3	728	88	116	5
193	do	Variable	Organization building	18	4	18	2.8	225	70	89	5
194	do	Uniform	Brewery	24	15.4	24	12.6	427	50	68	5
195	do	do	Factory	10	5	10	5	500	58	74	4.5
196	do	Variable	Glass works	12	9	.....	.....	750	100	167	4.5
197	do	Uniform	Printing office	10	3.6	10	2.3	360	58	72	5
198	do	do	Factory	14	3.5	14	3.5	500	104	148	4.5
199	Heat	Variable	Oil refinery	24	51	24	51	706	69	96	4
200	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	.....	24	24	24	18	500	55	58	4
201	do	do	Office building	14	13	14	4	620	66	79	4
202	Power and heat	Variable	Oil refinery	24	35	24	35	730	70	100	4
203	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Salt works	12	13.6	12	11.4	565	70	100	4.5
204	Power and light	do	Oil refinery	10	11.7	10	11.7	585	102	117	4
205	Power	do	Refrigeration	12	4	24	10	330	.....	92	4
206	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Hospital	24	4	24	2.4	335	63	89	5
207	do	Uniform	Refrigeration	24	22.3	24	17.8	620	76	88	5
208	Heat	do	Commercial	24	26	.....	.....	545	80	87	5
209	do	do	do	24	20	.....	.....	416	61	67	5
210	do	do	do	24	19	.....	.....	535	80	87	5
211	Power, light, and heat	do	Laundry	12	5.5	12	5.5	460	65	68	4.5
212	Power	do	Refrigeration	24	14.5	24	13.4	600	104	121	4
213	Power and heat	Variable	Machine shop	9	1.5	9	1.25	340	68	91	5

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 17.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Stoking.			Boilers.								
	Method.	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequency of cleaning fire.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower, boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure. at gage.
						Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
188	Automatic		1 to 2 times in 8 hours	60″ x 16′, 42 41″ tubes	2	2	2	100	83	830	0	110
189	do		Once in 8 hours	72″ x 18′, 135 3″ tubes	20	10	3	175	223	2,225	0	
190	do		4 times in 10 hours	66″ x 16′, 64 4″ tubes	7	6	6	100	126	1,260	0	90
191	do		2 times in 11 hours	1 60″ x 14′, 60 3″ tubes; 1 60″ x 16′, 52 4″ tubes.	2	2	2	80,85	78,105	775,1,030	0	85–90
192	do		do	72″ x 16′, 84 4″ tubes	1	1	1	125	165	1,650	0	80
193	do			48″ x 16′, 36 3½″ tubes	2	2	2	50	63	625	0	80
194	do	12–15		2 72″ x 16′, 72 4″ tubes; 2 78″ x 18′, 84 4″ tubes.	4	3	3	115,150	156,200	1,560,2,000	0	85
195	Hand operated	15	2 times in 10 hours	72″ x 18′, 100 3½″ tubes	2	2	2	150	194	1,940	0	100
196	Automatic	12–15	4 times in 24 hours	72″ x 16′, 84 4″ tubes	2	2		100	166	1,655	4	90–100
197	do		Once in 10 hours	60″ x 16′, 72 3½″ tubes	2	2	1	100	124	1,240	0	80
198	do		Once in 14 hours	1 66″ x 18′, 54 4″ tubes; 1 66″ x 16″, 54 4″ tubes.	2	1	1	75	120,107	1,200,1,065	0	100
199	do	15–18	4 to 6 times in 24 hours.	78″ x 18′, 154 3″ tubes	6	6	6	184	257	2,565	0	95
200	do	12–16	4 times in 24 hours	84″ x 18′, 104 4″ tubes	4	4	4	215	229	2,290	0	125
201	do	12–15	3 to 4 times in 24 hours.	78″ x 18′, 104 4″ tubes	4	3	1	200	231	2,310	0	125
202	do	15–18	4 to 6 times in 24 hours.	78″ x 18′, 154 3″ tubes	4	4	4	184	257	2,565	0	95
203	do		6 times in 12 hours	4 72″ x 17′, 100 3½″ tubes; 1 72″ x 15′, 94 4″ tubes.	5	4	4	125	183,174	1,830,1,740	0	115
204	do	15–18	Every 4 to 6 hours	72″ x 16′, 72 4″ tubes	4	4	4	125	144	1,440	0	80
205	do	15	3 times in 24 hours	18′ long	3	2	3	2 80,1 100			0	100
206	do			60″ x 18′, 48 4″ tubes	2	1	1	75	106	1,060	0	60–80
207	do	12–18	4 to 6 times in 24 hours.	3 72″ x 18′, 72 4″ tubes; 1 60″ x 18′, 54 4″ tubes.	4	3	3	3 150,1 125	3 177,1 134	1,770,1,340	0	90
208	Hand operated	12	6 times in 24 hours	1 72″ x 16′, 72 4″ tubes; 2 72″ x 16′, 90 3″ tubes; 1 72″ x 16′, 92 3″ tubes.	4	4		125	142,134,136	1,420,1,335, 1,360	0	60–75
209	do	12–15	8 times in 24 hours	72″ x 16′, 92 3″ tubes	4	4		125	136	1,360	0	90–100
210	do	12	6 times in 24 hours	do	3	3		125	136	1,360	0	60–75
211	Automatic	15–18	2 times in 12 hours	72″ x 18′, 70 4″ tubes	2	2	2	150	156	1,550	0	100
212	do		7 times in 24 hours	72″ x 20′, 47 5″ tubes	2	2	2	125	145	1,450	0	90
213	do		2 times in 9 hours	60″ x 18′, 44 4″ tubes	1	1	1	75	92	920	0	100

TABLE 17.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Kind.	Furnaces.						
		Number of stokers per boiler.	Dimensions (feet).					
			Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance at front of furnace from grates to heating surface (F).
			Average (A).	Minimum (B).				
188	Plain	1	15.5	12.5	5	6.3	0	3
189	.....do	1	15.5	12.5	6	6.3	0	3
190	.....do	1	15	12	5.5	6.3	0	3
191	.....do	1	13, 15	10, 12	5	6.3	0	2.5
192	.....do	1	15	12	6	6.3	0	2.75
193	.....do	1	16	13	4	6	0	.....
194	.....do	1	15, 17	12, 14	6, 6.5	6.3	0	2.5
195	.....do	1	16.5	14	6	6.3	0	2.5
196	.....do	1	15	12	6	6.3	0	3
197	.....do	1	15	12.5	5	6.3	0	3
198	.....do	1	17, 15	14, 12	5.5	6.3	0	3
199	.....do	1	17	14.5	6.5	6.3	0	3
200	.....do	1	17	14	7	6.3	0	3.25
201	.....do	1	17	14.5	6.3	6.3	0	3
202	.....do	1	17	14.5	6.5	6.3	0	3
203	.....do	1	16, 13	13.5, 12.5	6	6.3	0	3
204	.....do	1	15	12.5	6	6.3	0	3
205	.....do	1	17	14	6	6.3	0	2.5
206	.....do	1	18	15	5	6	0	.....
207	.....do	1	17	14.5	7.5	6.3	0	3.75
208	Dutch oven	1	19.5	16.5	6	6.3	4.5	2
209	Plain	1	20	17	6	6.3	4	2.3
210	Plain and Dutch oven	1	14.5, 19.5	11.5, 16.5	6	6.3	0, 4.5	2.5, 2
211	Plain	1	17	14	6	6.3	0	3
212	.....do	1	19	16	6.2	6.3	0	3
213	.....do	1	16.5	14.5	5	6.3	0	3

TABLE 17.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Kind.	Draft and pressure.						Smoke records.						
		Readings (inches of water).												
		Pressure in ash pit.	Draft.					Conditions under which readings were taken.	Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for one hour (minutes).			Average percentage of black smoke from observations.	Load during observations.
			Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.				100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.		
188	Chimney and forced.	.....	0.12–0.14	.....	.....	[a] 0.52	.....	Average conditions; dampers open.	1	60	1	2	47	7.7	Average.
189	do	2.5 –3	.....	.....	.....	.....	0.60	Dampers wide open.	1	60	0	0	58	.6	Light.
190	do	1.35, 1.75	.04– .20	.....	.....	.....	.40	Average conditions; dampers open.	1	62	0	0	46	12.7	Average.
191	do	1.40, 1.50	.29– .30	.....	0.40	.....	.....	do	1	60	6	0	49	13.8	Do.
192	do	2.55	.36	.....	.....	.....	.56	do	1	60	0	0	47	3.1	Light.
193	do	1.25	.13– .20	.....	.....	.27	.....	Fan running at maximum speed.	1	40	0	0	47	3.0	Do.
194	do	1.5	.20– .46	.....	.....	0.28–.46	.70	.....	1	600	0	0	58	.5	Average.
195	do	.....	.21– .22	.....	.40	.....	.50	.....	1	60	0	0	56	2	Do.
196	do	.75	.22– .28	.....	0.26– .36	.....	.54	.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Heavy.
197	do	1.45	.28– .29	.....	.32– .37	.....	.....	.....	[b]	[c]	0	0	60	0	Do.
198	do	1.70	.39– .41	.....	.....	.....	.90	Average conditions; damper open.	1	60	0.5	1	55	3.7	Average.
199	do	2	.10– .13	.....	.17– .24	.....	.30	.....	1	60	0	0	53	1	Do.
200	do	2.5 –3	+.28 to –.06	.....	+.30 to –.04	.....	.54	.....	1	60	0	0	50	1.7	Light.
201	do	1.5	.50	.....	.50	.....	.50	.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Average.
202	do	1.5	.16– .24	.....	.25– .28	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	58	.7	Do.
203	do	1	+.04 to –.02	.....	+.12 to –.04	.54	.....	.....	1	300	0	0	59	.5	Do.
204	do	2	.06– .16	.....	.11– .25	.....	0.13–.30	.....	1	60	0	0	58	.7	Do.
205	do	1.25–1.50	.15– .18	.....	.17– .18	.....	.35	.....	1	60	0	0	59	.3	Heavy.
206	do	.90–1.10	.12	.....	.....	.30	.40	Damper open	2	55	0	0	54	2.1	Light.
207	do	2.25	.10– .15	.....	.....	.34	.40	.....	1	600	0	0	57	2.1	Average.
208	do	.....	.02– .12	.....	.....	.10–.22	.44	.....	[b]	[c]	0	0	[d]	.....	Heavy.
209	do	.5	.08– .13	.....	.11– .20	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	2	55	3.7	Do.
210	do	1.6–2.1	0– .08	.....	.....	.16–.22	.....	.....	[b]	[c]	0	0	[d]	.....	Do.
211	do	1.4	.46– .55	.....	.46– .55	.....	.65	.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Average.
212	do	2.5–2.75	.17	.....	.....	.30	.37	One boiler in service; damper open.	2	61	0	0	55	1	Do.
213	do	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.

[a] Near stack. [b] Several. [c] Various lengths. [d] See remarks.

TABLE 17.—*Details of observations at plants with underfeed stokers under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	
188	15	3.5 x 3.5	Near stack	0	110	a 3.25	10.5	
189	15			2	200	a 8	50.3	
190	0			0	85	a 5.5	23.7	Observations include a cleaning of fires.
191	8			1	140	a 3.1	7.45	Distance to heating surface 2.5 feet.
192	0			0	65	a 3	7.07	
193	5			1	80			Large combustion chamber. Fan running at maximum speed when pressure in ash pit was measured. Stokers not run continuously on light load.
194	9			1	95	a 5.5	23.8	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
195	24			1	80	a 3.5	9.6	
196	17			0	80	a 4.25	14.1	Some smoke when cleaning fires, usually about two minutes of 60 per cent black.
197	31			2	97	4 x 4	16	
198	30			1	130	a 3.5	9.6	Large combustion chamber.
199	6			0	100	7.5 x 7.5	56.25	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
200	70			3	150	a 6	28.3	Cleaned fire during smoke observations.
201	13			0	200	a 4	12.56	
202	5			0	70	5 x 5	25	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
203	32			1	90	a 6.5	33.2	
204	5			2	65	3 x 3	9	Two similar stacks.
205	6			0	75	3 x 3	9	
206	16			1	100	5 x 5	25	Coal not well burned and refuse usually refired. Stoker not run continuously on light load. Fire sometimes requires poking; then stack is not so good as recorded observation. Stack rests on front of boiler. Coal nearly all slack.
207	13			1	125	a 4.5	15.9	Boilers arched over top for gas passage.
208	0			0	100	a 4	12.56	No smoke except when cleaning fires; then each furnace gives off 60 per cent black (or lower) smoke for about half a minute.
209	16			1	75	a 4	12.56	
210	9			1	75	a 4	12.56	Do.
211	45			2	120	5 x 5	25	Each furnace gives off about 40 per cent black (and lower) smoke for about one minute.
212	0			1	75	a 3.3	8.7	
213	2			1	55	2.5 x 2.5	5	Burned 728 pounds coal per stoker per hour. Distance to heating surface, 2.75 feet. Some smoke when cleaning fire.

a Diameter.

SUMMARY.

The underfeed stoker affords a means of increasing both the economy and capacity of plants which by gradual growth have added so many boilers to a single stack that the draft capacity of the stack has been exceeded, and natural draft does not supply the necessary amount of air to permit the required amount of coal to be burned with high efficiency.

A very much smaller stack will suffice with the underfeed stoker than with some other devices, as it is only necessary to have enough stack draft to carry away the gases of combustion, all the air necessary for burning the coal being forced through the fire.

It will be seen that this stoker is meeting with most success in districts where low-ash coal is used.

The notes show that the greatest difficulty in keeping down smoke came when cleaning fires, but in general at the plants visited there was little trouble on this account.

In this stoker the ash accumulates at either side of the retort. The furnace temperature is so high that most of the ash fuses and is pulled out of the furnace in large pieces. Both for this reason and to permit complete combustion of the fuel it is advisable to have the dead plate on which the clinkers accumulate of sufficient width to permit cleaning fires without breaking up the fuel bed.

SMOKE PREVENTION AT BOILER PLANTS WITH GREAT VARIATIONS OF LOAD.

The data already presented show that bituminous coals high in volatile matter can be burned without smoke. Smokeless combustion at large plants carrying loads that fluctuate widely, where boilers over banked fires must be put in service quickly and fires forced to the capacity of the units, is no less possible. The accompanying load diagram (fig. 24) shows the variations in boiler horsepower in service and in power output at a plant of about 10,000 horsepower. The sudden increase in output and in boilers in service between 5.30 and 8.30 a. m. and the heavy peak load in the early evening are strikingly brought out. Yet the stacks at this plant, though frequently watched at the time of peak load, were quite clean. No better demonstration than this of what can be done by proper equipment, efficient labor, and intelligent supervision could be given.

HAND-FIRED FURNACES.

GENERAL STATEMENT.

None of the problems of combustion have received more experimental treatment than the burning of coal in hand-fired furnaces. Hundreds of devices for smokeless combustion have been patented,

but almost without exception they have proved failures. This record may be explained by the fact that many of the patentees have been unfamiliar with all the difficulties to be overcome, or have begun at the wrong end. Numerous patents cover such processes as causing the waste gases to reenter the furnace, and schemes for collecting and burning the soot are legion. So many manufacturers who have been looking for some cheap addition to a poorly constructed furnace

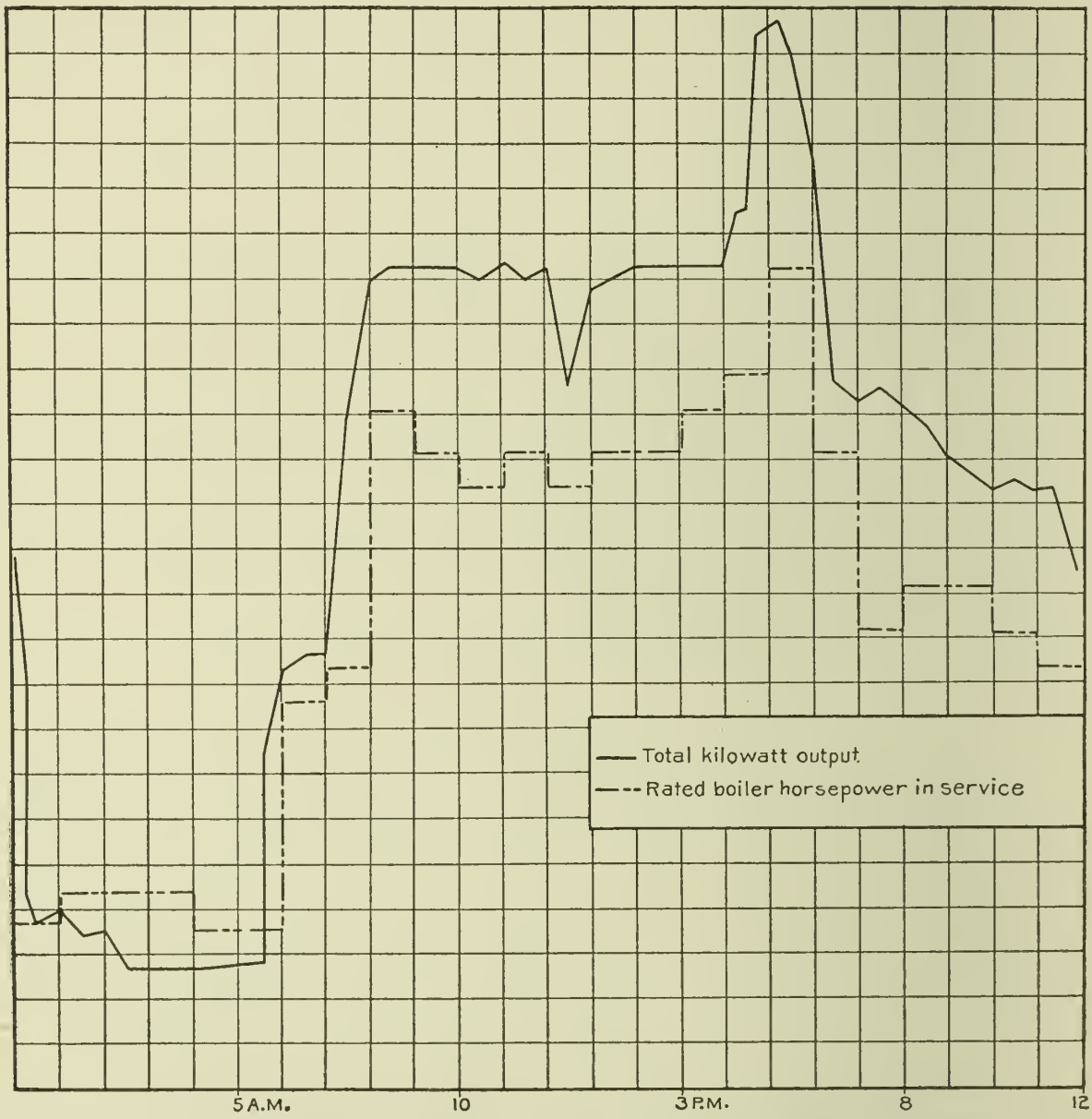


FIGURE 24.—Load and boiler-service chart of large power plant with mechanical stokers. The total rated boiler horsepower used to supply the demand for power varied from about 2,000 to 12,000. This plant is absolutely smokeless.

to make it smokeless have experienced inevitable failure that the work of educating the public to rid cities of the smoke nuisance has been hard, long, and only partly successful.

The total number of steam plants having boilers fired by hand is far greater than the total of plants with mechanical stokers, but if the comparison is based on total horsepower developed the figures show less difference. Particularly is this true in sections of the Middle West, where mechanical stokers are generally used at large plants.

As a general rule hand-fired plants do not have proper furnaces, and methods of operation are far from conducive to good combustion. Coal is usually fired in large quantities, and little opportunity is given for the air and gases to mix before the heating surface is reached and combustion is arrested. In all the hand-fired plants visited success in smoke prevention has been obtained chiefly by careful firing. The coal was thrown on often in small quantities; the fire was kept clean, enough ash to prevent the passage of air through the fire never being allowed to collect on the grate; and more air was supplied at firing than after the volatile matter had been distilled. Even with such precautions the plants might have made objectionable smoke at times but for the fact that usually some method was employed for mixing the gases and air before they reached the heating surface.

COKING FURNACE.

One pattern of furnace that requires less attention from the fireman and less care in operating than the usual hand-fired types was found at several plants. This is known as the coking furnace, which in its earliest form was the invention of James Watt. With this furnace large charges of coal may be fired at one time. The coal is shoveled or fed from magazines to a dead plate at the mouth of the furnace, where the volatile compounds distill, and the coal is later pushed back. Unfortunately, in the model of this furnace generally used the magazines are open after the coal on the dead plate has burned down, so that the coal is consumed with a large excess of air.

STEAM JETS.

A clean stack with hand firing is not as good evidence of efficient operation as it is with almost any type of mechanical stoker, because of the special devices used with hand-fired boilers to prevent smoke. Steam jets are the most common of such devices. Usually they are not automatic, and at many plants they are allowed to run longer than is necessary or else are not used at all. Any steam jet that will so mix the gases and air at the times of greatest need, when coal is fired, as to prevent smoke will, if allowed to run continuously, probably waste more of the energy in the coal than it will save. At the same time a steam and air admission device allows a regulation which, if properly made, will keep a stack clean and save coal.

The steam jet is found in an improperly designed furnace or in one where the air supply is too small. It is an expensive device, all conditions being considered. The only purpose it can serve is to mix the air and gases intimately and prevent the combustible gases from coming too quickly into contact with the heating surface. The claims sometimes made that the use of a steam jet will increase the thermal value of the fuel are erroneous.

It takes the same amount of heat to dissociate a pound of steam into hydrogen and oxygen as is given off when a pound of steam is formed by the union of hydrogen and oxygen. Moreover, the fact must not be overlooked that to burn hydrogen in the average furnace is extremely difficult, and therefore if some steam were dissociated by a jet it is probable that part of the hydrogen would escape to the stack unburned. The same quantity of oxygen that is formed by the dissociation of a pound of steam would be required to burn enough hydrogen to form another pound of steam, therefore there would be no oxygen available from dissociation to burn the coal.

In a water-gas plant, sometimes cited by makers of steam-jet attachments, the heat required to dissociate the steam is supplied by the coke and is later utilized when the gas is burned. The process is as follows: Air is blown through the fuel bed until combustion is fairly well started. The air is then shut off and steam is blown through; this is dissociated, the fuel loses its heat and if the operation continues too long the fire goes out; but after a certain length of time the steam is turned off and air is passed through until the fuel bed is in condition to give up more heat. Then steam is turned on again and the process repeated. After several hours of operation several thousand cubic feet of gas have been formed from the union of the dissociated oxygen of the steam with the glowing carbon of the coke, but there has been no gain in thermal units.

Another fact to be remembered in using steam jets is that all steam entering the furnace must be heated to stack temperature, and the heat required for this is supplied from the coal.

As most air is required in a furnace at the moment of firing fresh coal, and the requirement diminishes as the volatile matter in the coal is distilled, steam jets need close regulation for good economy. To make this regulation independent of the fireman several devices for automatically turning the steam on and off have been patented. Figure 25 illustrates one of these devices at a furnace under a water-tube boiler, and figure 26 gives a section through a return tubular boiler with similar equipment. Opening the furnace door turns on the steam, and a dash pot suitably connected shuts off the jets after a short interval.

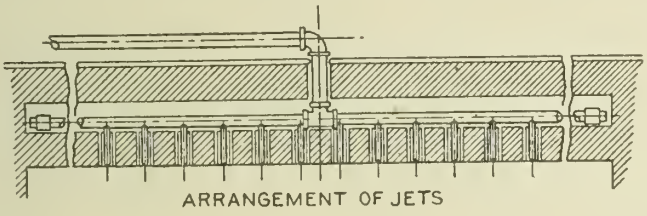
MIXING DEVICES.

There is no question as to the value of mixing the air and gases in a hand-fired furnace, and if the mixing could be done by some effective arrangement of fire-brick piers the losses resulting from the use of steam jets would be avoided, but to build arches and piers that will stand the intense heat from intimate mixing and combustion has proved a difficult matter. Moreover, the piers and arches take

up room and diminishing the space in a furnace will usually reduce the available furnace draft, so that less coal can be burned even though there is more perfect combustion. The easiest and most nearly perfect solution of the problem is a mechanical stoker properly set under the boiler.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF PLANTS.

During the field investigations 71 hand-fired plants run without the emission of dense smoke were visited. The types of boilers installed at these plants were as follows: Return tubular, 44; water-tube, 22;



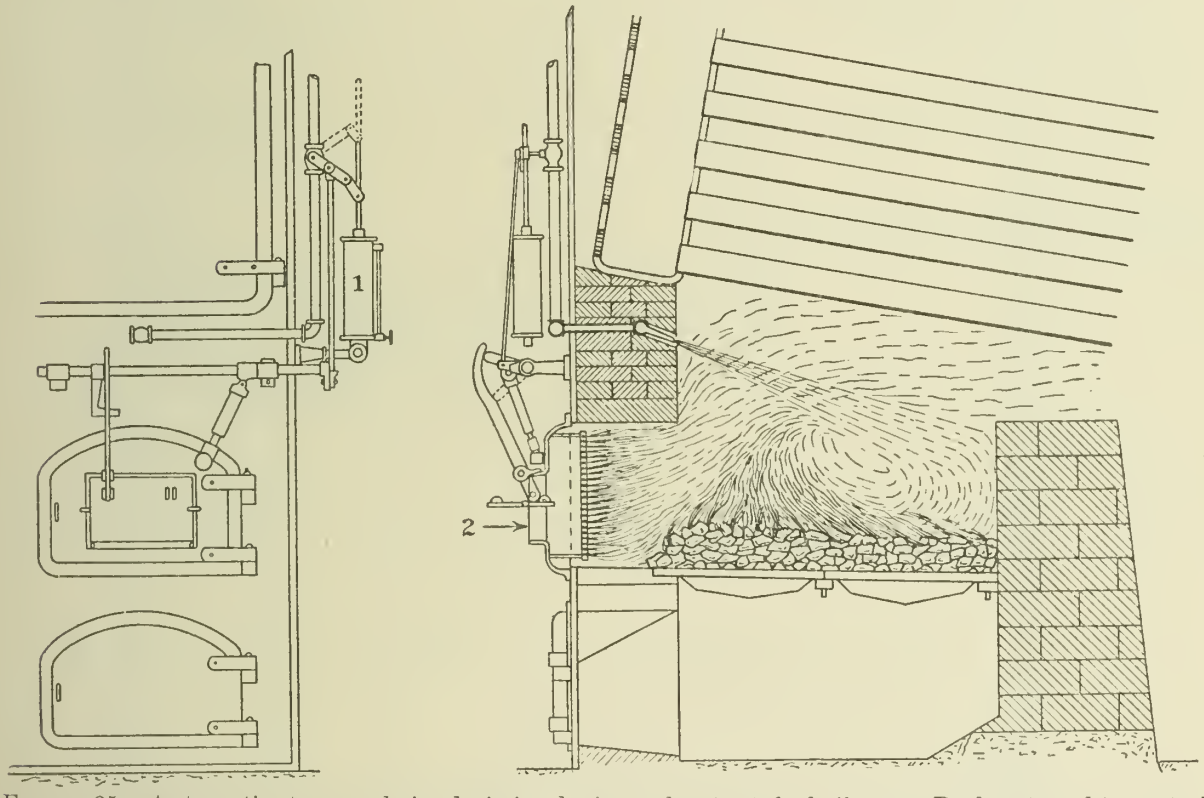


FIGURE 25.—Automatic steam and air admission device and water-tube boiler. 1, Dash pot used to control length of time steam jets are in operation; 2, air admission through furnace doors.

Scotch marine, 5. Tables 20 to 25 give all the essential data that could be collected regarding these plants.

Plants with water-tube and Scotch marine boilers.—Hand-fired furnaces operated under water-tube or Scotch marine boilers were found at 27 plants. These furnaces were of the following patterns: Plain, Dutch oven, Burke, Dorrance, down-draft, Puddington, and twin arch. Brief descriptions of three of these, including the down-draft pattern, are appended, and some of the others are described in the discussion of hand-fired furnaces with return tubular boilers (pp. 117–124).

One of these furnaces is virtually a Dutch oven with a long, rearward-sloping arch that entirely covers the grate and projects into

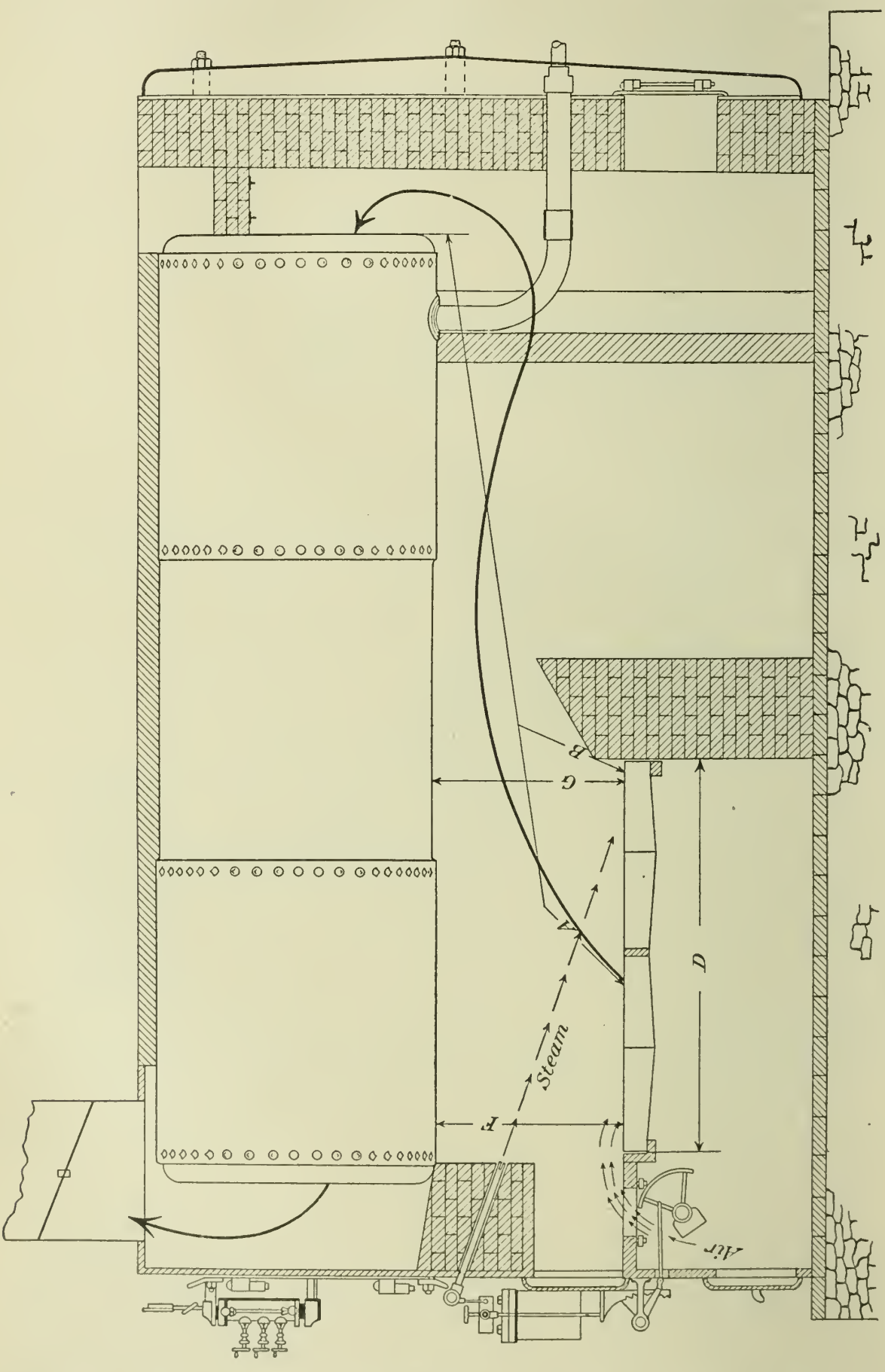


FIGURE 26.—Automatic steam and air admission device and return tubular boiler.

the space back of the bridge wall. The grate also has a rearward slope. The accompanying illustration (fig. 27) of one of these furnaces

under a Babcock & Wilcox boiler shows how the travel of the burning gases is lengthened.

The distinguishing feature of the down-draft furnace is an upper grate, which may be formed of tubes through which water circulates,

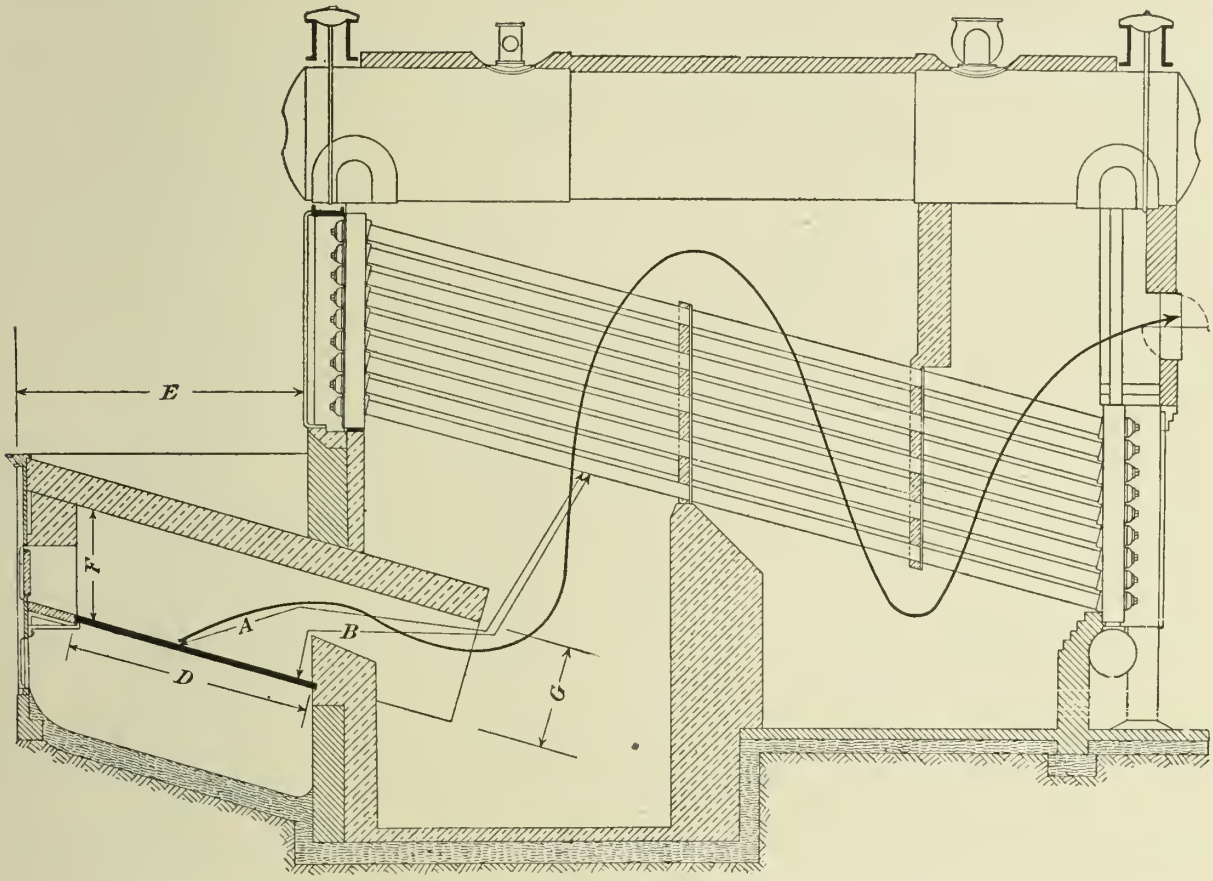


FIGURE 27.—A hand-fired furnace and Babcock & Wilcox boiler.

connected to headers and supported by lugs. The fresh coal is thrown on this grate, whence, after partial burning, it falls to a grate of ordinary construction a foot or more below, where combustion is com-

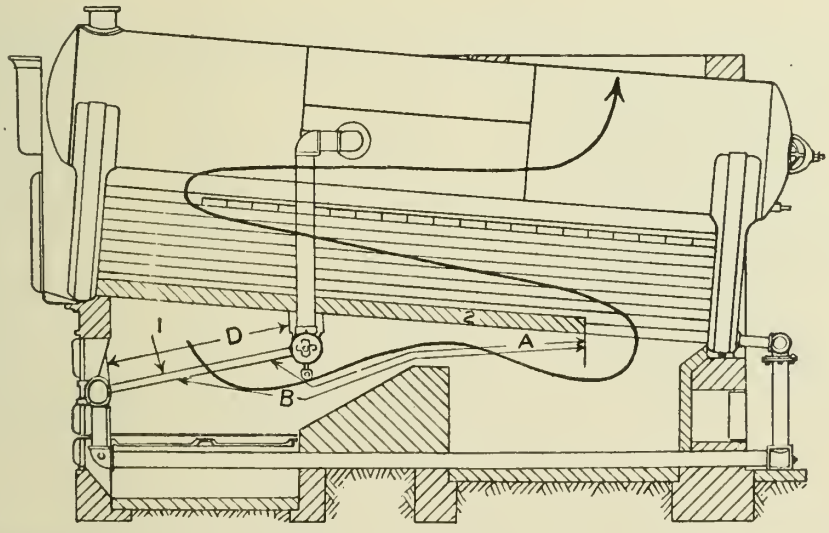


FIGURE 28.—Down-draft furnace and Heine boiler. 1, Water-tube grate; 2, C tile on lower row of tubes, forming a tile-roof furnace.

pleted by the excess of air drawn through the upper and lower grates. The air and the distilled gases from the fresh coal are heated and intimately mixed in passing through the fuel bed, facilitating

combustion in the space between the grates. One of these furnaces under a horizontally baffled Heine boiler is represented in figure 28.

The third furnace has back of the bridge a fire-brick wall with two arched openings at its base separated by a projecting angle. The

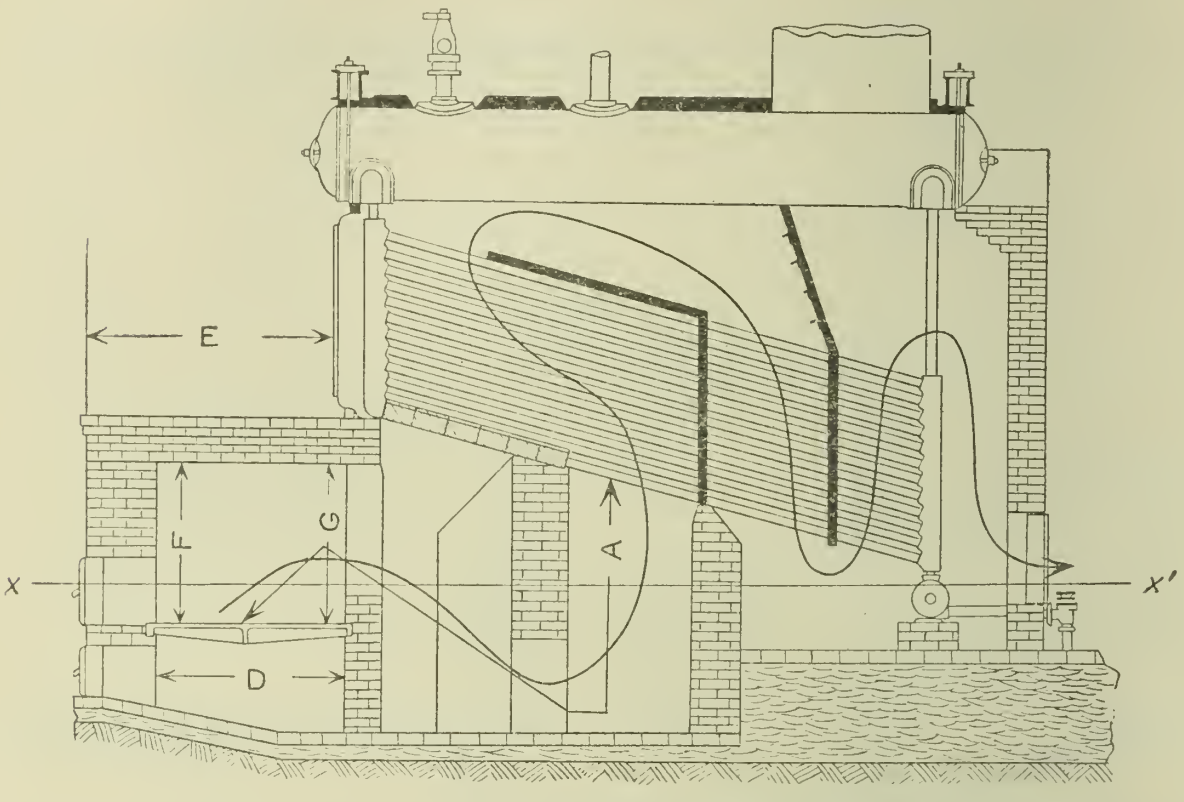


FIGURE 29.—A hand-fired furnace and Babcock & Wilcox boiler, elevation. *X–X'*, Line of sectional plan, figure 30.

long minimum distance from grate to first tube heating surface is shown by figure 29. The plan of the furnace (fig. 30) and the cross section (fig. 31) show the construction of the mixing wall.

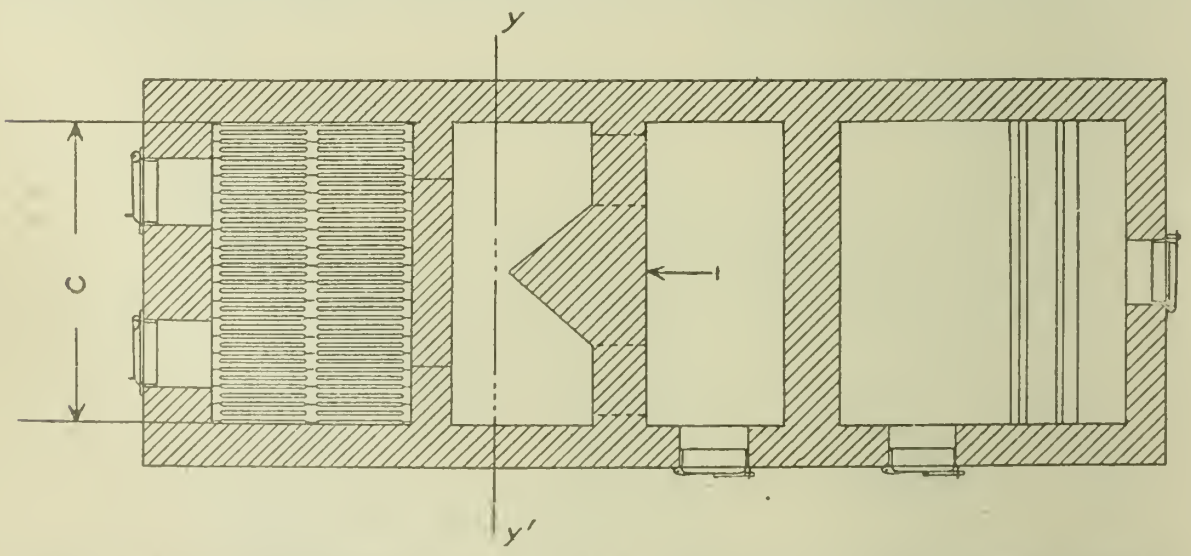


FIGURE 30.—A hand-fired furnace, plan along line *X–X'*, figure 29. *y–y'*, Line of cross section, figure 31.

These 27 plants ranged in size from 75 to 1,500 horsepower. Seven were equipped with steam-jet devices. Ten had a variable load and 17 a uniform load. At 9 plants the coal supplied was either run-of-mine, egg, or lump. The coal as fired burned per square foot of grate

surface per hour varied from 10.8 to 40.4 pounds and averaged 23.9 pounds. The average ratio of heating surface to grate surface was 49.6 to 1, the lowest being 26 to 1 and the highest 73 to 1. Thirty-five per cent of the furnaces were installed under boiler units of 150 horsepower or less and 50 per cent under units of 200 horsepower or less. Forty-four per cent of the plants had either rocking or dumping grates. All plants except one with induced and one with forced draft ran on natural draft. Thirteen of the plants were fired by the spreading method, 8 by the alternate method, and 3 by the coking method. The kind of coal used and the average depth of fire are summarized in the following table:

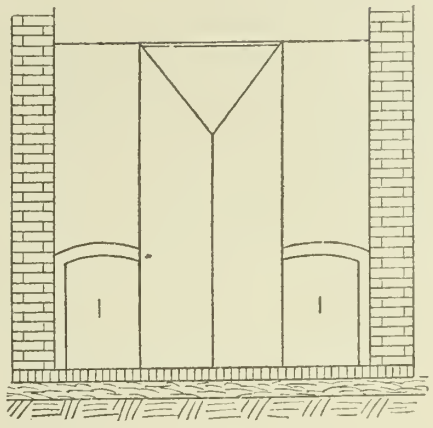


FIGURE 31.—A hand-fired furnace, cross section along line *y–y'*, figure 30. 1, Openings in mixing structures.

TABLE 18.—*Kind of coal and depth of fire at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers.*

Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.
		Inches.			*Inches.*
Illinois	14	7	Pennsylvania	1	11
Indiana	2	8	West Virginia	4	7
Maryland	2	15	Miscellaneous	3	8
Ohio	1	4			

Details regarding type of furnace, kind of coal, amount consumed, draft, furnace setting, etc., are summarized below:

TABLE 19.—*Summary of various observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers.*

Type of boiler.	Kind of furnace and number of plants.[a]	Kind of coal.	Furnace draft.	Coal burned per square foot of grate surface per hour, average heavy load.	Percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed, average heavy load.[b]	Distance from grates to tube-heating surface.		Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler	Vertical distance from grate to arch or heating surface.	Black smoke.
						Average.	Minimum.			
			Inch water.	*Lbs.*		*Ft.*	*Ft.*	*Ft.*	*Ft.*	*P.ct.*
Babcock & Wilcox.	Dutch oven 2, plain 1, twin arch 1.	Illinois and West Virginia.	0.24	20.5	107	11	8	4.8	3.1	4.5
Heine	Dorrance 1, Hawley 3, Puddington 1.	Illinois, Maryland, Ohio, and West Virginia.	.41	30.5	103	8.6	6.2	0.	2.6	4.3
Scotch marine	Burke 2, Hawley 1, plain 2.	Illinois and Indiana.	.21	19.7	84	4.2	3.0	4.3	1.7	4.0
Miscellaneous	Dorrance 3, Dutch oven 1, Hawley 3, plain 4, Burke 2, twin arch 1.	Illinois, Indiana, Maryland, Pennsylvania, and West Virginia.	.30	24.5	104	9.4	7.2	2.9	2.9	4.5

[a] One plant has both Hawley and plain furnaces.
[b] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

The draft observations may be briefly summarized thus:

Average furnace draft, 25 plants, 0.29 inch of water; least, 0.07 inch; most, 0.60 inch. Average draft at rear of boiler, 11 plants, 0.54 inch, least, 0.32 inch; most, 0.70 inch. Average draft at base of stack, 19 plants, 0.75 inch, least, 0.50 inch; most, 1 inch. From these readings were deduced the following approximate draft averages: Approximate average draft in furnace, 0.30 inch of water; at rear of boiler, 0.55 inch, at base of stack, 0.75 inch. This gives an average drop of 0.25 inch of water through the boiler and of 0.20 inch from the boiler to the base of the stack.

Details of the observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers are given in Table 20.

TABLE 20.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers.*

No. of plant.	State.	Device used to facilitate combustion.	Total builder s rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
214	Illinois	None	450	Washed	Carterville, Ill	No. 5	$2.10	
215	Ohio	Steam jet	825	New River	West Virginia	Slack		
216	do	do	100			Nut and slack		
217	New York	None	80			Slack		1,400
218	Illinois	do	900	Washed	Carterville, Ill	Nos. 4 and 5		
219	Maryland	Steam jet	424	Somerset big vein	Maryland	Run of mine	2.80	1,940
220	Ohio	Air admission	325	Massillon	Ohio	Slack	2.00	5,000
221	do	None	500	New River	West Virginia	Nut and slack	2.50	
222	do	Steam jet	200	Pocahontas	do	Screened lump	3.60	
223	Illinois	None	750	Washed	Illinois	Nut and pea		
224	do	do	711	do	Carterville, Ill	Nos. 2 and 5		
225	do	do	200		do	No. 2		
226	do	do	1,500	Miami lump	Indiana	1-inch screenings	2.25	
227	Michigan	do	500	Red jacket		Run of mine	2.85	1,550
228	Illinois	do	900	Washed	Carterville, Ill	Nos. 4 and 5	$2.60–2.65	
229	Missouri	Steam jet	900	Staunton	Illinois	Lump	2.05	6,420
230	Illinois	None	600		do	1½-inch screenings	1.80	
231	do	do	540	Washed	do	No. 4	2.65	
232	Missouri	do	500	Staunton	do	Lump	2.05	
233	Illinois	do	450		do	1-inch nut		
234	do	do	450		do	3-inch screenings	2.60	
235	do	do	856	Majestic	Near Carterville, Ill	No. 1 nut		
236	do	do	200	Buckhorn	do	Egg	2.85	
237	do	do	75	Block	Indiana	Run of mine	3.60	
238	Maryland	Steam jet	765	Georges Creek	Maryland	do	3.02	
239	New York	None	600		Pennsylvania	Slack	2.00–2.40	9,800
240	Ohio	Steam jet	150		West Virginia	Run of mine	2.00	

TABLE 20.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant	Load.			Rating.							
				Average load.				Coal burned per square foot of grate per hour (pounds).		Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds).
				Heavy.		Light.						
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Average heavy load.	Average load.			
214	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Offices and manufacturing	10	11	10	9	30.6	27.8	140	147	5
215	Power and light	Uniform	Office building	12	10	12	10	17.1	17.1	74	68	4.5
216	Power	do	Factory	9.5	1.9			17.4		71	80	5
217	Power, light, and heat	do	Transfer company	12	2	12	1	16.7	12.5	143	186	4.5
218	do	do	Hotel	24	19	24	16	35	32.1	100	106	5
219	Power and heat	do	Post-office	12	6.2	12	4.8	18.3	16.3	115	109	4.5
220	Power and light	Variable	Commercial	17	15	17	7.4	36.8	27.5	95	109	5
221	do	Uniform	Office building	12	7.5			32		140	125	4
222	Power, light, and heat	do	Post-office	17	4.3	17	3.5			63	63	4
223	do	Variable	Offices and theater	24	20	24	8	17	16	90	66	5
224	do	do	Hotel	24	22	24	15.5	25.5	21.5	97	80	5
225	do	do	Store building	11	3.5	14	3.25	14	10	81	64	5
226	do	Uniform	Waterworks	24	60	24	60	31	31	100	132	5
227	do	do	Laundry	12	4.9	12	3.7	10.8	9.5	50	36	4.5
228	Power and light	do	Office building	8	12.5	24	20	33.9	26	93	104	5
229	Power, light, and heat	do	Commercial	17	12			12.9		57	47	5
230	Light and heat	Variable	Brewery	24	12	24	15	16.2	13.4	76	80	5
231	Power and heat	Uniform	Office building	10	5	10	3	31	25	111	111	5
232	Power, light, and heat	do	Factory	10	8.8	10	6	34	28.5	170	141	5
233	do	Variable	Office building	16.5	6	10	3	29	27	97	97	5
234	do	Uniform	Hotel	18	16	18	16	32	32	112	118	5
235	do	Variable	Office building	11	18	11	8	40.4	40	160	153	5
236	Power and heat	Uniform	do	12	6.5	12	5	20	18	108	108	5
237	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Printing office	10	3	10	2	28	24		160	5
238	do	do	Hotel	17	14	17	14	14.2	14.2		79	4.5
239	do	Uniform	Office building	17	20	17	17	14.7	13.3	60	79	5
240	do	do	Store building	11	2.5	11	2.5	12.7	12.7		61	5

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 20.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers*—Continued.

	Stoking.					Boilers.								
No. of plant.	Method of firing.	Frequency of firing (minutes).	Coal fired at each firing per boiler (pounds).	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequency of cleaning fire.	Type.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry— Average heavy load.	Number used to carry— Average light load.	Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower.[a]	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface.	Steam pressure at gage.
214	Alternate	(b)	75–90	10–12	Once in 10 hours	Babcock & Wilcox water-tube.	84 4″ x 16′ tubes	3	2	2	150	157	1,570	0	165
215	do	15	65	8–10		do	120 4″ x 18′ tubes	3	2	2	275	252	2,520	0	150
216	Spreading	7–12	60–90	4–6		do	54 4″ x 18′ tubes	1	1	1	100	113	1,130	0	90
217				6–8		do	32 4″ x 14′ tubes	2	1	1	40	52	520	0	80
218	Alternate	(b)	45	6–8	3 times in 24 hours.	Heine water-tube.	170 3½″ x 18′ tubes, 2 36″ drums.	3	1	1	300	319	3,185	0	150
219	Spreading	(b)	250–400	(b)	2 to 3 times in 12 hours.	do	54 3½″ x 18′ tubes, 1 36″ drum.	4	2	2	106	106	1,000	0	120
220	do	15	150–180	3–4	3 to 4 times in 17 hours.	do	176 4″ x 18′ tubes	1	1	1	325	370	3,700	0	105
221	do	(b)	(b)	6–8		do	116 3½″ x 19′ tubes, 1 40″ drum.	2	1	1	250	224	2,240	0	150
222	do	20	270–370		Once in 24 hours	do	58 3½″ x 18′ tubes	2	2	2	100	100	1,000	0	120
223	Coking	(b)	(b)	(b)	3 times in 24 hours	Scotch marine	84 4″ tubes, 9 3/16′ x 18′ shell.	3	2	1	250	175	1,750	0	100–110
224	Spreading	(b)	60	6–8	do	Inverted Scotch marine.	94 3″ tubes, 94″ shell.	3	2	2	237	190	1,900	0	145
225	Coking	(b)	(b)	(b)	Once in 11 hours	Scotch marine	44 3½″ x 15′ tubes, 78″ shell.	2	2	2	100	75	746	0	90–100
226	Spreading	18–25	350–400	8	6 times in 24 hours	do	138 4″ x 12′ tubes, 10′ shell.	6	4	4	250	190	1,900	0	130
227	do	12		5–6	Once in 12 hours	do	2 38″ flues, 2 42″ flues.	2	2	2	200, 300	142, 225	1,423, 2,250	0	100
228	Alternate	4–6	50–70	6	Once in 8 hours	Cahall horizontal water-tube.	160 4″ x 18′, 2 42″ drums.	3	2	2	300	335	3,350	0	135
229	Spreading	15–30	150	10	2 times in 12 hours.	O'Brien water-tube.	140 x 18′ tubes	3	2	1	300	250	2,500	0	140
230	do	(b)	400–500	c 8	3 times in 24 hours.	Cahall horizontal water-tube.	162 4″ x 18′, 126 4″ x 18′.	2	1	2	250, 350	264, 340	2,640, 3,400	0	120
231	Alternate	5–7	40–60	6–8	Once in 8 hours	Detroit water-tube	96 4″ tubes, 1 30″ drum.	3	1	1	180	180	1,800	0	125

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower. [b] Variable. [c] On top grate.

TABLE 20.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Stoking.					Boilers.									
	Method of firing.	Frequency of firing (minutes).	Coal fired at each firing per boiler (pounds.)	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequeney of cleaning fire.	Type.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface.	Steam pressure at gage.
									Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
232	Spreading...	20	100	11	2 times in 10 hours.	O'Brien water-tube.	113 3½″ x 18′ tubes.	2	1	2	250	207	2,070	0	140
233	Alternate....	(a)	30–35	3–4	.....do.....	Aultman & Taylor water-tube.	72 4″ x 18′ tubes, 1 36″ drum	3	1	1	150	150	1,500	0	90–110
234	.....do.....	10–15	60–75	4–5	3 times in 24 hours.	Detroit water-tube	110 3½″ x 14′ tubes.	3	2	2	150	158	1,575	0	120
235	.....do.....	(a)	45	3	.....do.....	Aultman & Taylor water-tube.	2 36″ drums.....	4	2	1	200, 228	188, 226	1,875, 2,260	0	125
236	Coking.....	(a)	(a)	.....	1 to 2 times in 12 hours.	Standard water-tube.	54 4″ x 16′ tubes, 36″ drums.	2	2	2	100	100	1,000	0	120
237	.....do.....	(a)	(a)	(a)	Once in 10 hours..	Stirling water-tube	.....	1	1	1	75	.....	.....	0	100
238	Spreading...	8–12	120–150	14–16	2 times in 24 hours.	Edgemoor water-tube.	.....	3	2	2	300, 165	.....	.....	0	150
239	.....	7	120–150	9–12	3 times in 24 hours.	Geary water-tube.	140 4″ x 16′ tubes..	4	3	3	200	260	2,600	0	135
240	Spreading...	10	50–90	5–6	2 times in 11 hours.	Stirling water-tube	144 3¼″ tubes.....	1	1	1	150	.....	.....	0	100

(a) Variable.

TABLE 20.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces.									
	Number.	Kind of furnace.	Kind of grate.	Grate area per boiler [a] (square feet).	Dimensions (feet).					
					Distance from grates to tube-heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance at front of furnace from grates to coking arch or heating surface (F).
					Average (A).	Minimum (B).				
214	3	Twin arch	Shaking	36	17	14	3	6	5	2.3
215	3	Dutch oven	Flat	48.75	8.5	5.5	7.5	6.5	7	4.5
216	1	Plain	Rocking	23			3.8	6	0	
217	2	Dutch oven	Flat; hollow	20	7.5	4.5	3.3	6	7	2.5
218	6	Dorrance	Rocking	45.6	10	7	4	5.7	0	2.2
219	4	Hawley	Water-tube and flat	28.2	12	9	4.8	5.8	0	
220	1	Puddington	Flat	48	3	2.5	8	6	0	3
221	2	Hawley	Water-tube and flat	39	9	6	6.5	6	0	
222	2	do	do		9	6.5			0	
223	3	Burke	Rocking	48	8.5	5.5	8	6	7.75	
224	6	Corrugated flue	Flat	36	1.5	1.5	3	6	0	1.5
225	2	Burke	Rocking	23.6	7.5	5.5	5.25	4.5	6.25	
226	12	Hawley, down draft	Water-tube and flat	40	4	2	8	5	7.75	
227	4	Corrugated flue	Flat	38	[b] 1.6, 2	[b] 1.6, 2	[b] 3.2, 3.5	[b] 6, 5.6	0	[b] 1.6, 2
228	6	Dorrance	Rocking	46	12.5	9.5	4	5.75	6.5	2.5
229	2 Hawley 1 Plain		Water-tube and flat	55			10	5.5		
230	2	Hawley	do	59, 61.5						
231	3	Dutch oven and tile roof	Shaking	33.25	17	13.5	4.75	7	3.3	2.6
232	2	Hawley	Water-tube and flat	52			8	6.5	0	
233	3	Dorrance	Shaking	25	11	9	5	5	6.3	2.3
234	3	Twin arch	do	27.5	9	6.5	2.5	5.5	0	2.2
235	4	Dorrance	do	36, 47	11.5	8	[b] 5, 8, 6.7	6.2	6.5	[b] 3, 3.3
236	2	Burke	do	27	9	6.5	6	4.5	4.5	2
237	1	do	Rocking	21.3	11.5	9.5	4.75	4.5	5	
238	3	Plain	Flat	75, 41.25	4.5	4.5	[c] 10, 5.5	7.5	0	5.5
239	4	do	McClave flat	53.5	2.5	2	8.9	6	0	2.5
240	1	do	Flat	35.75	5	3	6.5	5.5	0	3

[a] In down-draft furnaces, area of upper grate only.

[b] First dimension applies to small boiler.

[c] First dimension applies to large boiler.

TABLE 20.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Kind.	Draft. Readings (inches of water). Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.	Conditions under which readings were taken.	Smoke records. Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for one hour (minutes). 100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.	Average percentage of black smoke.	Load during observations.
214	Chimney	0.38	0.46–0.50		0.72	0.78	Damper open, door in base of stack cracked.	2	128	0	0	54	3.4	Light.
215	do				.75		Damper partly closed	(a)	(b)	0	0			Average.
216	do	.18				.55	Damper open, ash-pit doors three-quarters closed.	(a)	(b)	0	0	55		Heavy.
217	do	.16	.32			.55		1	60	0	0	49	5.7	Light.
218	do	0.50–.53	.78		1.46		Damper open	4	262	2	1	52	5.3	Do.
219	do	.26–.38			0.56–.84		Damper partly closed	(a)	(b)	0	0			Heavy.
220	do	.16				.51		1	60	0	0	52	3.3	
221	do	.50			1.45		Damper and ash-pit doors open.	(a)	(b)	0				Do.
222	do	.55			.95		Dampers open	(a)	(b)	0	0			Do.
223	do	.16				1	Door at base of stack open	8	515	0	3	50	5	Light.
224	do	.22–.48			.96		Dampers open	4	272	0	0	52	3.1	Do.
225	do	.04–.09	.43		.74		Damper and ash-pit doors open.	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
226	do	.25–.40			.56–.64		Dampers open; ash-pit doors cracked.	1	60	1	3	47	7.9	Average.
227	do	.11–.17		0.37–0.40		.50		1	60	0	0	54	4.2	Heavy.
228	do	.27	.68			.90	Damper open	3	211	0	0	51	.3	Do.
229	do	.29	.54					1	60	0	0	49	5	Do.
230	do					0.75–.85	Dampers partly closed	2	114	0	2	40	6	Light.
231	do	.23				.85	Door in base of stack open	7	399	8	5	44	12.6	Do.
232	do	.54	.60				Ash-pit doors open	1	60	0	0	36	6.5	Do.
233	do	.36	.66		.94		Damper half open	2	150	0	0	60	0	Do.
234	do	.12	.47			.76	Dampers and ash-pit doors open.	4	187	0	0	60	0	Average.
235	do	.24–.25	.56			.78	Dampers open	4	272	0	0	56	4.2	Light.
236	do	.11–.12	.46–.47		.76		do	3	183	0	0	54	2.4	Do.
237	Induced	.09	c.45				Fan running at average speed.	1	60	0	0	60	0	Do.
238	Chimney	.60			.90		Dampers open	1						Average.
239	Forced	.22–.44	.32–.45		.92	1	Fan blast in ash pit	1	120	0	0	30	11.8	Light.
240	Chimney	.35			.60		Damper open	(a)	(b)	0	0	50	3	Average.

a Several. b Various lengths. c Upper rear boiler.

TABLE 20.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	
214	8	5 x 3	Near boiler	2	130	[a] 4	12.56	Small combustion chambers. Furnace doors cracked for short time after each firing. Must run with dampers wide open to keep clean stack.
215	11	3.5 x 6	Near stack	0	270	[a] 4.4	14.7	Two boilers equipped with automatic steam jets and air admissions. Stack good with these two boilers in service. Smoke observations include some 10, 20, and 40 per cent black readings. Each furnace equipped with eight $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets.
216	0	.....	.....	0	90	.....	.....	Draft in front of furnace increased about 0.07 inch of water with steam jets on. Automatic steam and air admission; six $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace. Success due to careful operation. Stack smokes from 10 to 20 per cent black for one-half to one minute at each firing. During firing ash-pit doors closed, but opened as soon as furnace doors closed. Some shavings burned. Device in service about two minutes.
217	10	.....	.....	0	100	3 x 3	9	Forced draft through hollow grate bars. Half anthracite and bituminous coal usually burned, to keep smoke down. Some straw refuse burned.
218	32	4.6 x 6	.....	1	235	[a] 6	28.3	U tile on lower row of tubes. Total length of arch over furnace 11.25 feet.
219	22	.....	.....	2	108	[a] 3	7.06	U tile on lower row of tubes to a point within 3 feet of rear water leg. Heating surface figures do not include heating surface of water-tube grates. Fire-brick checker work at rear of lower grate. Two boilers have 14 $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets entering through rear water leg; two boilers have 21 steam jets. Jets not automatic but turned on before firing and left on two to three minutes after firing. Ash-pit doors opened during firing. Two similar stacks. Stacks smoked 20 per cent black for short time at long intervals. Coal wet before firing. Dry coal contains about 15,000 B. t. u. per pound; moisture plus ash in coal as received, 5 per cent.
220	0	0	.....	0	100	[a] 4.25	14.2	U tile on lower row of tubes. Three 3 by 24 inch air openings through front of furnace, also two 10 by 16 inch air openings leading from back of boiler through ash pit to front. Combustion assisted by steam-oil-gas jets. All jets and air admissions automatically operated. Stack on rear of boiler.
221	40	.....	.....	1	255	[a] 4	12.56	U tile on lower row of tubes to a point within 3 feet of rear water leg. Fire occasionally on lower grate, which causes 40 and 60 per cent black smoke from stack for one-half to one minute.
222	12	.....	.....	1	152	[a] 4.5	15.9	U tile on lower row of tubes to a point within 3 feet of rear water leg. 24 $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets pass through stay-bolt holes in rear water leg, not automatic; in use during firing and shortly after. Smoke observations include several 10, 20, and 40 per cent black readings. Automatic regulator on main damper.
223	28	4 x 6	Near stack	1	306	[a] 5.5	23.7	Coal as fired runs moisture 16.5 per cent; ash, 9 per cent; B. t. u. per pound, 10,800.

[a] Diameter.

TABLE 20.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under water-tube and Scotch marine boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching. Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Breeching. Size (feet).	Breeching. Place at which measurement was taken.	Breeching. Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Stack. Height (feet).	Stack. Size (feet).	Stack. Area (square feet).	Remarks.
224	10	4 x 7	Near stack	1	250	[a] 4 x 6	20.56	Furnace doors cracked after each firing. Grates have 55 per cent air space. Plant usually runs with dampers partly closed. Alternate doors fired, spreading method.
225	25	[b] 3	do	2	135	4 x 1.9	7.6	Furnace draft on this type of furnace varies greatly as coal magazine is or is not kept filled. Occasionally, 40 and 60 per cent black smoke at first firing after cleaning fires.
226	7	1 3.5x11 1 3.5x 6		2				Water-tube grates have two rows of tubes staggered. Ash-pit doors kept cracked.
227	20			3	80	[b] 4.2	13.6	Air admission at bridge wall and patent air-admission doors.
228	18	3.5 x 9	Near stack	1	260	[b] 5	19.6	Total length of arch over grates, 9.7 feet. Boilers baffled vertically.
229	15	3 x 6	do	0	200	[b] 4.5	15.9	Boilers baffled horizontally. Steam jets in furnace and brick checkerwork in combustion chamber on boiler with plain grates.
230	17	4 x 6	do	1	150	[b] 5.5	23.7	Staggered water-tube grates. Dampers kept partly closed to carry about 0.5 inch of water in first pass. Brick arches built on bridge wall. Stack occasionally smoked badly when fire was cleaned. Usually run with ash-pit doors closed. Figures for heating surface do not include area of water-tube grates. Considerable 10 per cent black smoke.
231	12			1	279	[b] 5.5	23.8	Fired by spreading method, using alternate doors. Large combustion chambers. Lower row of tubes covered with C tile leaving 5-foot gas passage at rear of boilers. Furnace doors cracked after each firing. Damper regulator.
232	3			0	110	[b] 4	12.56	Figures for heating surface do not include area of water-tube grates. Some rubbish burned.
233	50	3 x 5	Near stack	1	200	4 x 4	16	Large combustion chambers. Draft of 0.80 inch of water in last pass with damper wide open.
234	7			1	225	[b] 4.7	17.1	Detroit water-tube boiler is of Heine type.
235	70	3 x 8	Near stack	1	165	9 x 9	81	Spreading method of firing; fire alternate doors.
236	12	2.5 x 3	do	1	210	[b] 4	12.56	
237	18			1	125	[b] 2.1	3.4	
238	9			1				Automatic steam and air admission device. Large boiler has 27 $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace; small boiler has 14 $\frac{1}{8}$-inch jets. Device automatically opens and closes air-admission openings in furnace doors; is on during firing and one to two minutes later. Very small amount of black smoke for one-half to one minute at each firing.
239	15			1	140	[b] 5	19.6	Coal burned, 3 parts anthracite and 2 parts bituminous. Boilers baffled vertically. Stack smokes 20 per cent black about half the time. Using all bituminous coal makes offensive smoke.
240	10			1	125	3.2 x 3.1	10	Thickest fire in front of furnace. Steam and air admission device runs continuously. Twenty $\frac{1}{64}$-inch jets for superheated steam enter furnace.

[a] Oval.

[b] Diameter.

Plants with return tubular boilers.—The size of the 44 plants having hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers varied widely, the smallest being 50 horsepower and the largest 1,000 horsepower. At 45 per cent of these plants run-of-mine, egg, or lump coal was burned. The cost of coal at 31 plants averaged $2.49 per ton, ranging from $1.60 to $4.10. Uniform loads were carried by 34 plants and varied loads by 10. On the average 90 per cent of the rated boiler horsepower (boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower) was developed on mean heavy load. The furnaces in use at the different plants included 10 types, as follows:

Furnaces used at plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers.

	Number of plants.
Dorrance (with Dutch oven)	1
Down-draft	10
McMillan	5
Twin arch	1
Wooley	1
Burke (western, with Dutch oven)	2
Burke (eastern)	1
Plain	21
Cornell economizer	1
Puddington	1

Of these furnaces, 20 had steam-jet attachments. Eleven were equipped with either rocking or dumping grates. At 33 plants either the spreading or the alternate method of firing was used; 5 plants used the coking method.

The average length of travel of the gases to the tube heating surface and the height of the combustion chamber are indicated by the following figures:

Average distance from grates to tube heating surface, 44 plants, 16.6 feet; shortest, 13 feet; longest, 24 feet. Average least distance from grates to tube heating surface, 44 plants, 14.2 feet; shortest, 11 feet; longest, 22 feet. Average vertical distance from grates to shell, 31 plants, 2.3 feet; shortest, 1.5 feet; longest, 5 feet. Average ratio of heating surface to grate surface, 44 plants, 45 to 1; lowest, 26 to 1; highest, 67 to 1.

The draft readings taken at these plants may be summarized as follows:

Average furnace draft, 39 plants, 0.23 inch of water; range, 0.03 to 0.55 inch. Average draft at front tube sheet, 15 plants, 0.41 inch; range, 0.27 to 0.68 inch. Average draft in breeching, 25 plants, 0.51 inch; range, 0.22 to 1.42 inches. Average draft at base of stack, 16 plants, 0.66 inch; range, 0.35 to 1.10 inches.

The following approximate draft averages were deduced from the above: Furnace, 0.25 inch of water; front tube sheet, 0.40 inch; breeching 0.50 inch; base of stack, 0.70 inch. Approximate average drop through the boiler, 0.15 inch.

For convenience the furnaces and devices in use at these plants are discussed in three groups—down-draft furnaces, steam jets, and miscellaneous furnaces and devices.

The essential features of the down-draft furnace are described in the account of hand-fired furnaces under water-tube boilers. Its setting and operation at the 10 return tubular boiler plants where it was found in use are taken up here. All the down-draft furnaces at these plants were set under units of 150 horsepower or less, and none were set in a Dutch oven. Nine of the plants carried a uniform load. At 4 of the plants the coal fired was run-of-mine, nut, or egg. The average cost of coal at 6 of them was $2.68 per ton. At all 10 plants firing was by the spreading method. The kinds of coal burned and the average depth of fire carried were as follows:

TABLE 21.—*Kind of coal and depth of fire at plants with down-draft furnaces under return tubular boilers.*

Kind of coal burned.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.	Kind of coal burned.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.
		Inches.			*Inches.*
Illinois	1	7	Pennsylvania	2	10
Kentucky	4	8.5	West Virginia	2	11
Ohio	1	9			

The draft, coal consumption, percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed, distance from grates to tube heating surface, and smoke observations show the following averages:

Draft through fire, 0.30 inch of water; range, 0.03 to 0.36 inch.

Coal as received burned per square foot of grate surface per hour, average heavy load, 20 pounds; least, 13.3 pounds; most, 24.4 pounds.

Percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed, average heavy load (boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower), 96; range, 58 to 157.

Average distance from grates to tube heating surface, 17.1 feet. Least distance from grates to tube heating surface, 14.7 feet.

Smoke emitted, 5.6 per cent black.

The plants visited that had steam jets in the furnaces numbered 20, one of which is included also in the group with down-draft furnaces. At all of them the furnaces were run under boiler units of 150 horsepower or less. The coal burned came from eight States. At 10 plants the size of coal was lump or run-of-mine; the cost ranged from $1.50 to $4.10 per ton, the average being $2.32. Eighteen plants carried fairly uniform loads. Nineteen had furnaces with flat grates. The kinds of coal and the thicknesses of fire carried are shown below.

TABLE 22.—*Kind of coal and depth of fire at plants with steam jets in furnaces under return tubular boilers.*

Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.	Kind of coal.	Number of plants.	Average depth of fire.
		Inches.			*Inches.*
Indiana	2	4.5	Tennessee	1	9
Maryland	1	15	West Virginia	5	8.5
Ohio	3	6	Miscellaneous	5	7
Pennsylvania	3	7.3			

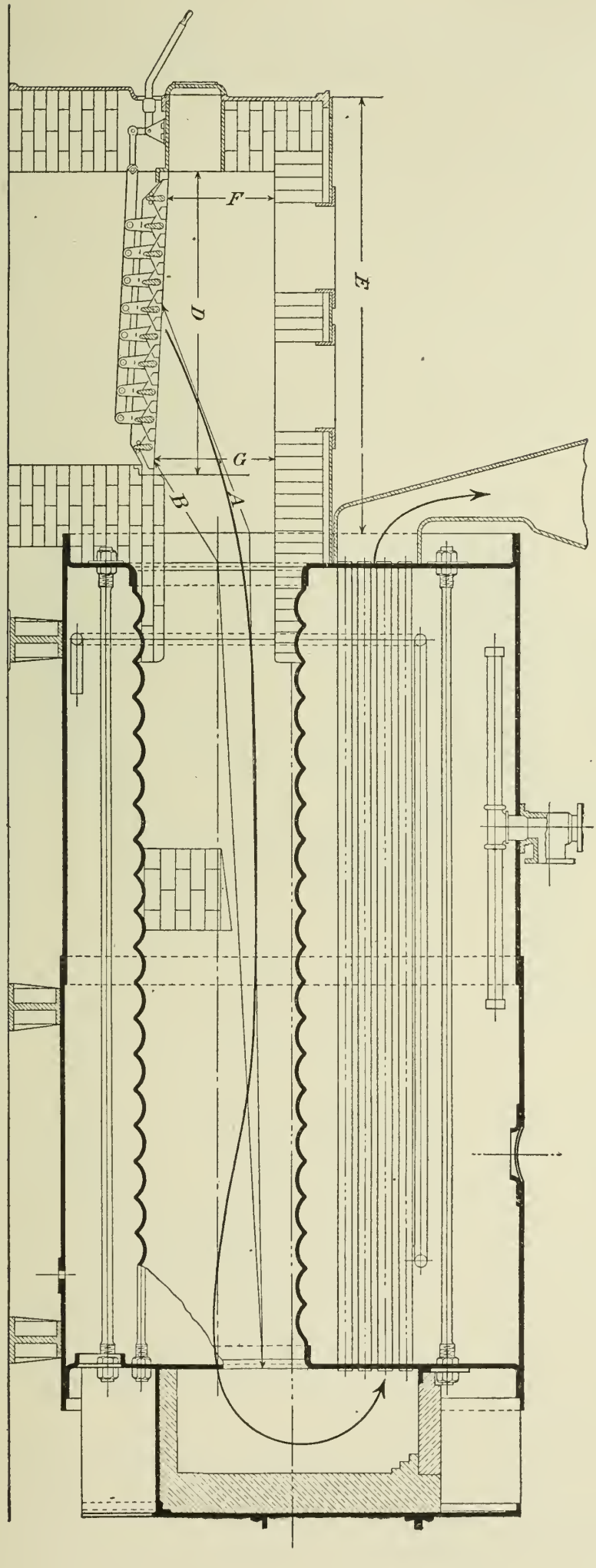


FIGURE 32.—A hand-fired furnace and Scotch marine boiler, elevation.

The draft through the fire, the coal consumption, the furnace setting, and the smoke given off were noted at only 20 plants. The average of the measurements were as follows:

Draft through fire, 0.23 inch of water; range, 0.15 to 0.37 inch.

Coal as received burned per square foot of grate surface per hour, average heavy load, 17.6 pounds; least, 11.2 pounds; most, 25.3 pounds.

Percentage of rated boiler horsepower developed, average heavy load (boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower), 78; range, 46 to 174.

Average distance from grate to tube heating surface, 15.9 feet. Least distance from grate to tube heating surface, 13.7 feet. Vertical distance, grate to shell, 2.2 feet.

Smoke emitted, 4.2 per cent black.

The miscellaneous group includes all the hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers not already described. Three of these furnaces with their distinctive features are briefly described below. Three

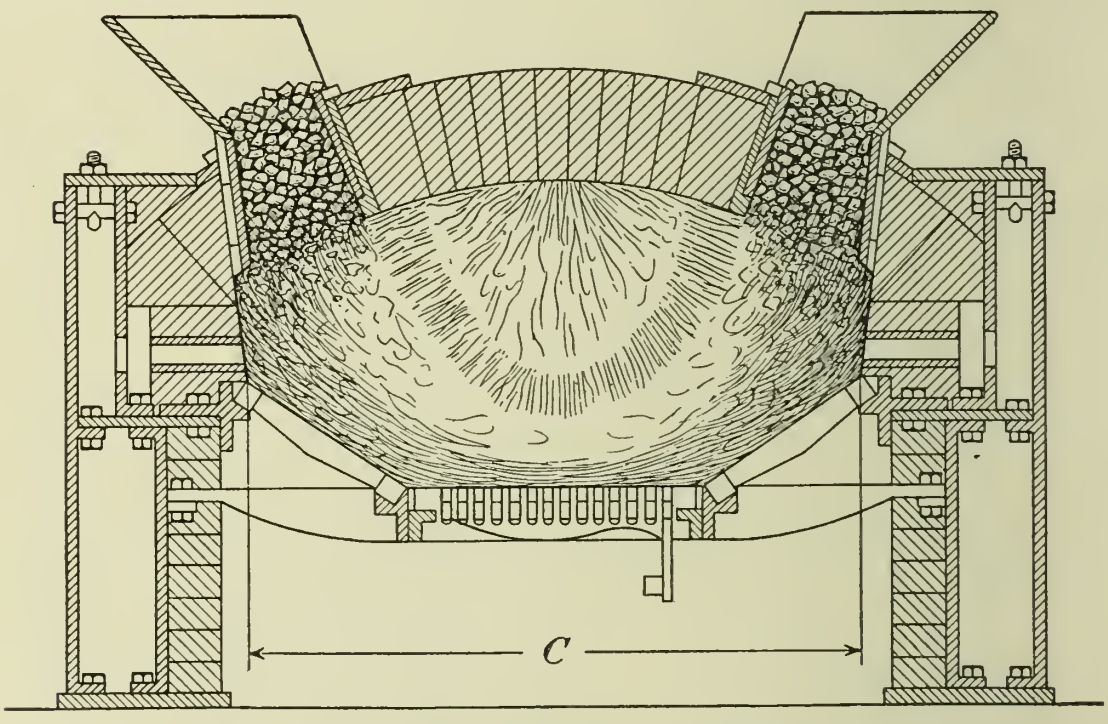


FIGURE 33.—A hand-fired furnace, cross section.

others, including the down-draft, are described in the account of hand-fired furnaces under water-tube boilers (pp. 104–106).

In the first furnace the coal is fired from side hoppers in the furnace wall to a combustion chamber, virtually a Dutch oven, having short sloping grates at the sides with a wide rocking grate between them. The furnace is thus practically a hand-fired side-feed stoker. The Dutch oven construction gives a hot combustion chamber and lengthens the travel of the burning gases. An elevation and a cross section of such a furnace placed in front of a Scotch boiler are presented in figures 32 and 33.

Another furnace having distinctive features intended to insure complete combustion and prevent smoke is shown on page 121. In this pattern (see fig. 34) the furnace gases pass through circular openings in the bridge wall. Immediately beneath these openings

are small rectangular holes by which air that comes through a passage in the bridge enters the furnace. The object of this construction is to admit air in such a way that any unconsumed carbon in the gases

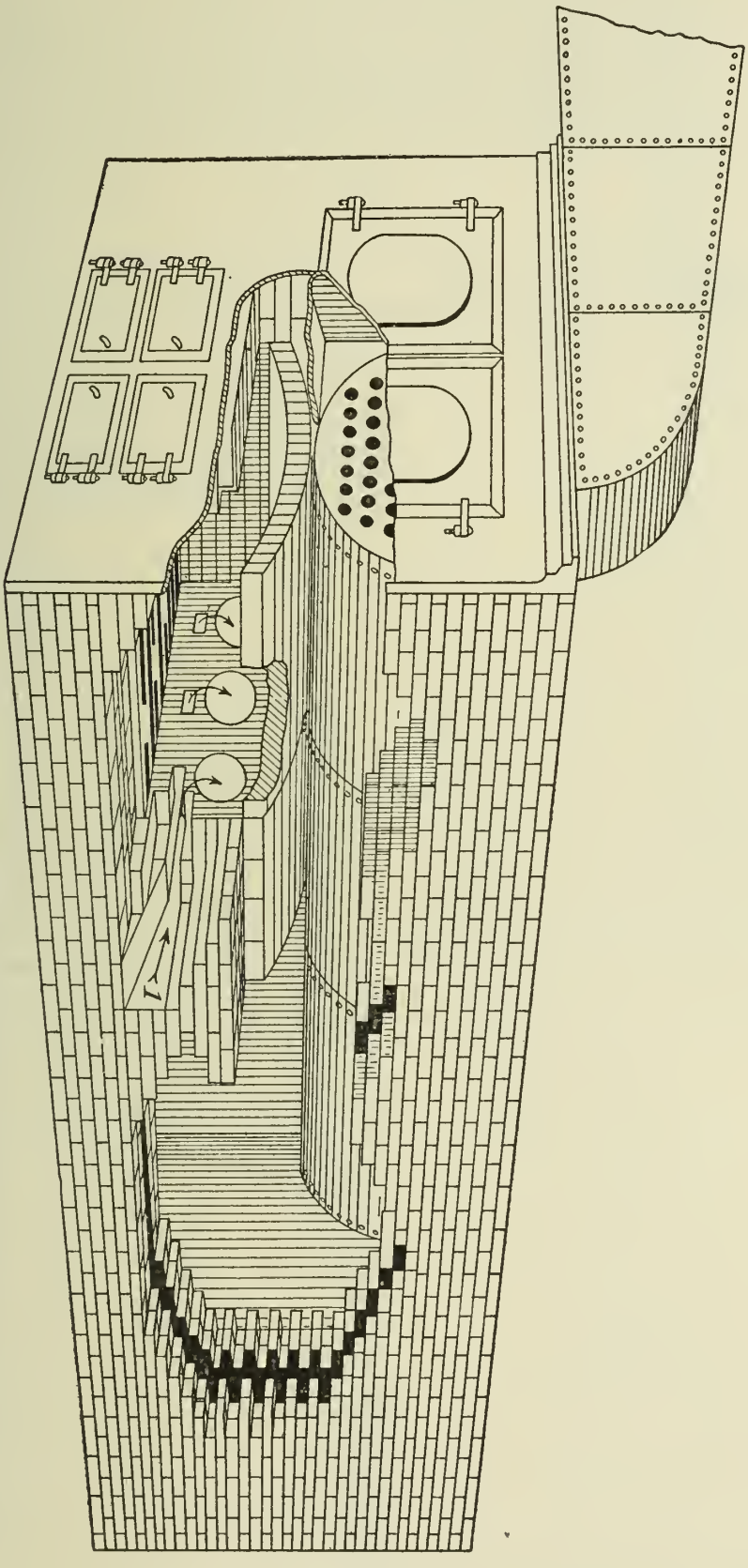


FIGURE 34.—A hand-fired furnace and return tubular boiler. 1, Air admission in bridge wall.

will be brought into contact with the necessary air for burning it without cooling the combustion space.

Another furnace intended to effect smokeless combustion by special fire-brick piers and arches in the combustion space is shown in figures 35–37. Its characteristic features are two furnaces, each with

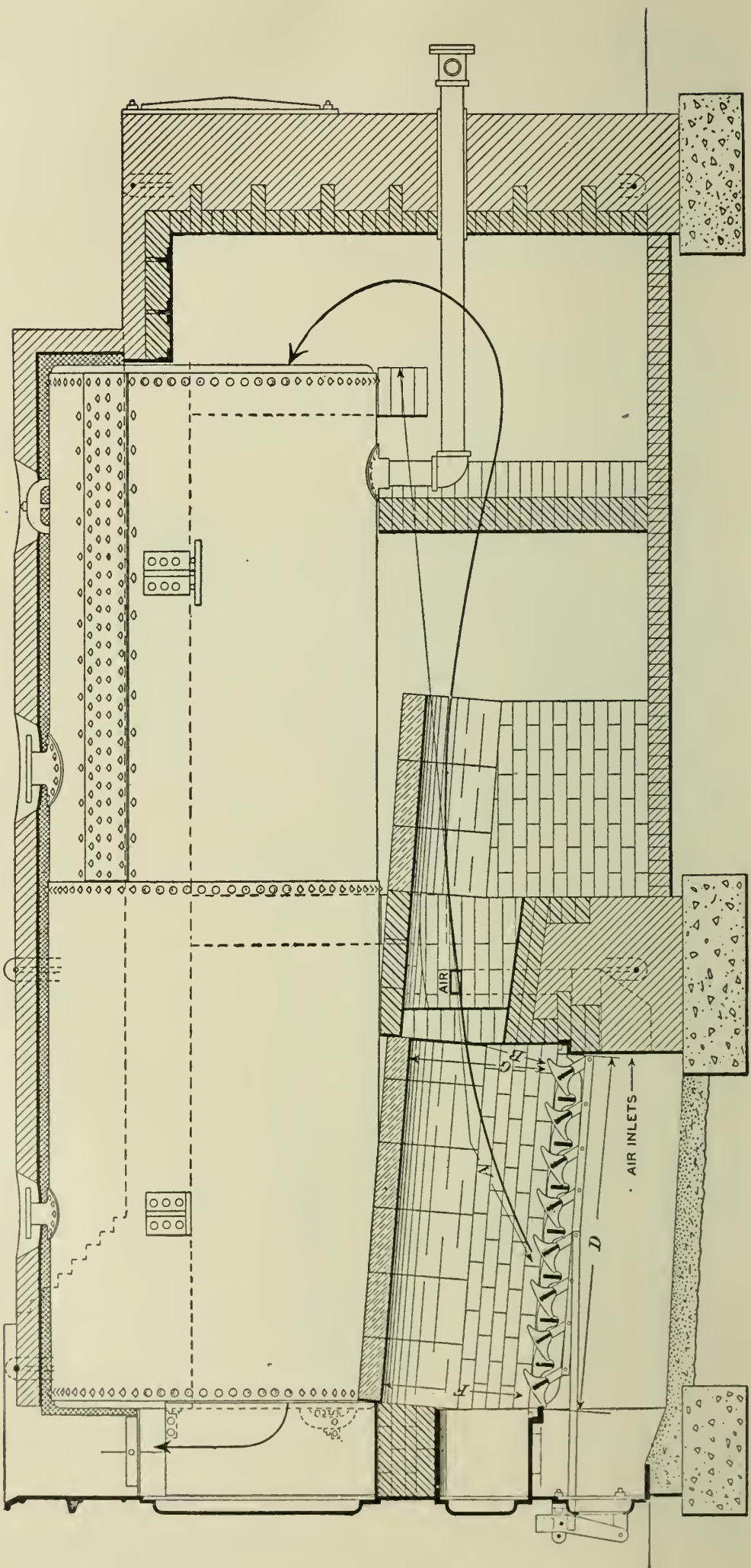


FIGURE 35.—A hand-fired furnace and return tubular boiler, elevation.

an arch extending the entire length of the grate, virtually making small Dutch ovens; a wide-arched passage, in which are openings for

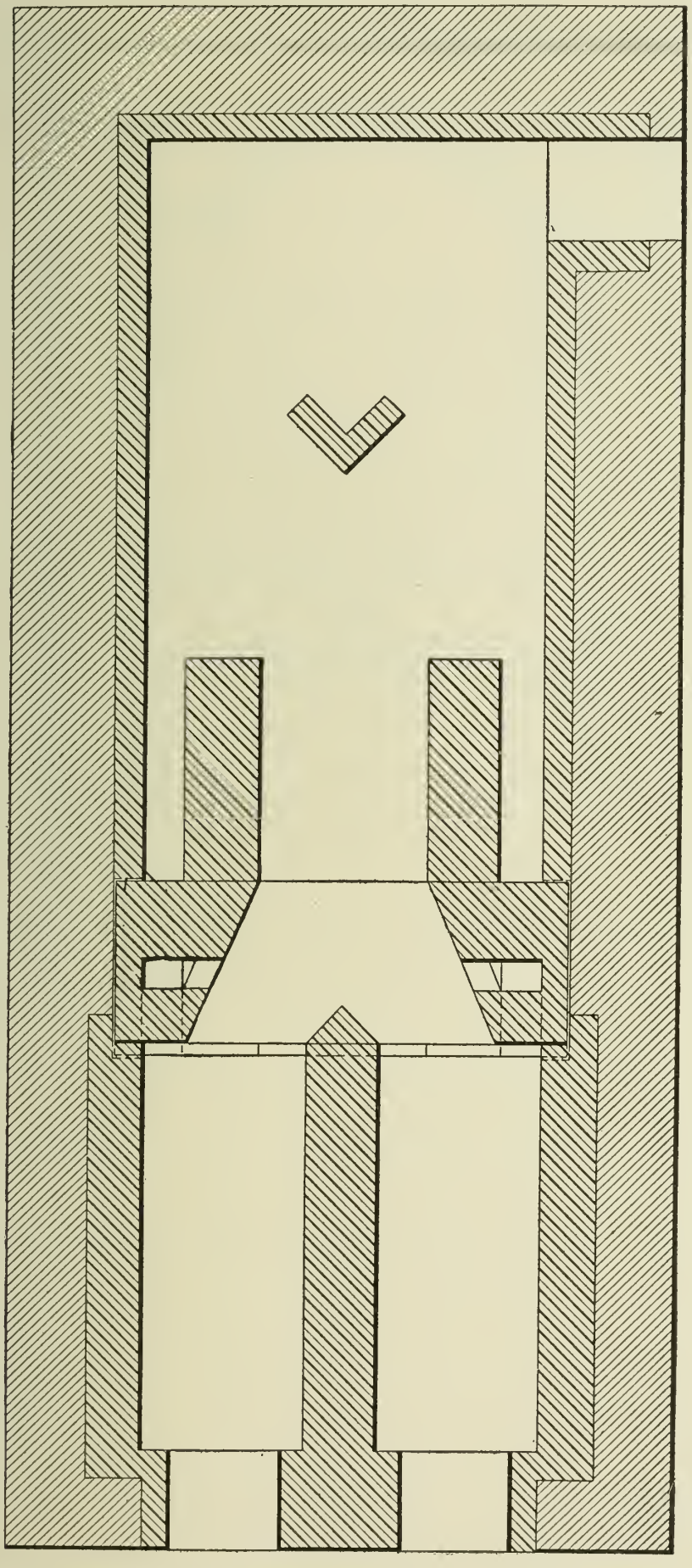


FIGURE 36.—A hand-fired furnace, plan.

air admission, in the wall back of the grates; and another arched passage of greater height back of this. This construction gives a long, irregu-

lar combustion space, evidently intended to permit thorough mixing of gas and air. Figure 35 is an elevation of the furnace as usually installed under a return tubular boiler; figure 36 is a horizontal plan, and figure 37 a cross section.

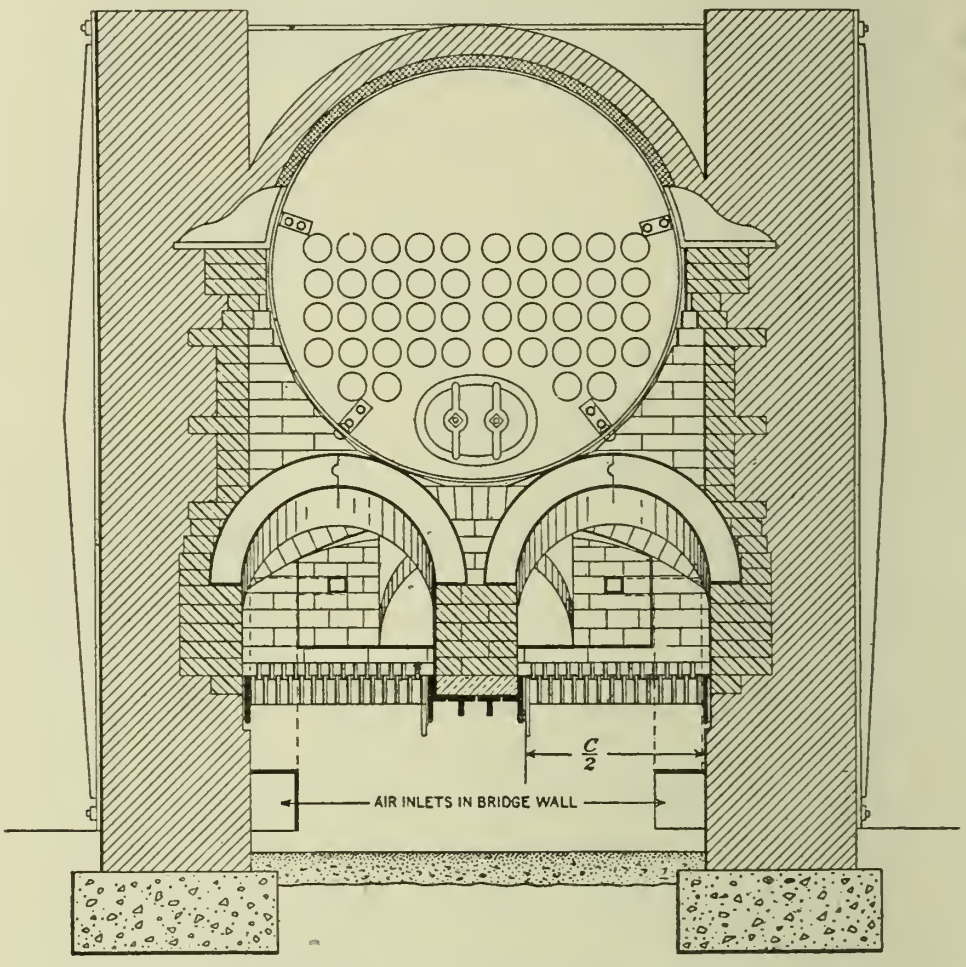


FIGURE 37.—A hand-fired furnace and return tubular boiler, cross section.

The observations on seven different styles of furnaces were averaged to obtain the figures given in the tables below. All of these furnaces were installed under boiler units of 150 horsepower or less. Nine were equipped with either rocking or dumping grates.

The coals burned and the thicknesses of fire carried at the 15 plants classed as miscellaneous were as follows:

TABLE 23.—*Kind of coal and depth of fire at plants with miscellaneous hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers.*

Number of plants.	Kind of coal.	Average depth of fire.
		Inches.
8	Illinois	6
2	Indiana	4
1	Pennsylvania	
4	West Virginia	7.7

The average draft through the fire and the average coal consumption were as follows:

TABLE 24.—*Average draft and coal consumption at plants with miscellaneous hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers.*

Kind of furnace.	Number of furnaces.	Furnace draft.	Coal as received burned per square foot of grate surface per hour, average heavy load.
		Inch of water.	*Pounds.*
McMillan	5	0.14	22
Dorrance	1	.23	47
Twin arch	1	.27	.....
Wooley	1	.21	16
Burke	2	.11	18
Puddington	1	.12	13.2
Plain	4	.28	14.6

The averages of various items are as follows:

Coal as received burned per square feet of grate per hour, average heavy load, 21.8 pounds.

Percentage rated boiler horsepower developed, averaged heavy load (boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower), 91.7; lowest, 53; highest, 184.

Average distance from grate to tube heating surface, 16.3 feet. Least distance from grate to tube heating surface, 14.1 feet. Vertical distance, grate to shell or arch, 2.1 feet.

Smoke, 6 per cent black.

Details of the observations at all the plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers are given in Table 25.

TABLE 25.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers.*

No. of plant.	State.	Device used to facilitate combustion.	Total builder's rated horse-power.	Coal.				
				Commercial name.	Where mined.	Size.	Cost per short ton, delivered.	Short tons burned per year.
241	Illinois	None	300		Carterville, Ill	3-inch egg	$3.10	
242	Kentucky	do	600		Western Kentucky	Nut and slack		
243	do	do	300		do	Nut, pea, and slack	1.65	
244	do	do	160		do	Pea and slack		
245	do	do	120		do	Nut and slack		
246	Michigan	do	300	Pittsburg No. 8	Ohio	Run-of-mine	2.25	1,070
247	New York	do	500	Rochester; Pittsburg; Reynoldsville.	Pennsylvania	Slack	2.45	3,100
248	Kentucky	do	160		Pittsburg, Pa	Nut and slack		
249	Ohio	Steam jet	400	Pocahontas	West Virginia	Screened lump	3.60	
250	Pennsylvania	None	300		Powellton, W. Va	Run-of-mine	3.02	
251	Ohio	Steam jet	150	Logan block	Indiana	Nut and slack	1.90	
252	Indiana	do	100		do	¾ to 1 inch nut		
253	Maryland	do	130	Georges Creek	Maryland	Run-of-mine		
254	Ohio	do	320	Massillon	Ohio	Slack	1.60	3,200
255	do	do	230	Pittsburg	do	Run-of-mine		
256	do	do	88	do	do	do		
257	New York	do	1,000	Rochester; Pittsburg	Pennsylvania	Lump	$2.65–2.80	12,000
258	Ohio	do	250	Pittsburg	do	Nut and slack	1.90	
259	do	do	170	Jellico	Tennessee	do	2.00	600
260	do	do	500	Kanawha	West Virginia	do	1.70	
261	do	do	450	do	do	do	2.10	
262	Illinois	do	350	Pocahontas	do	Run-of-mine	4.10	
263	Ohio	None	240	do	do	do	2.70	800
264	do	Steam jet	150	Thacker	do	do	2.40	
265	do	None	100	Kanawha	do	Nut and slack	1.90	
266	do	do	90	Pocahontas	do	Slack	2.25	
267	do	do	86	do	do	Run-of-mine		
268	do	Steam jet	411	Various coals		do	1.80–2.10	2,070
269	do	do	300			Nut and slack		
270	do	do	144	Various coals		Run-of-mine	2.60–2.85	600
271	do	do	100			Nut and slack		
272	do	do	87			do	1.80	
273	Illinois	None	250		Carterville, Ill	No. 2	2.85	
274	do	do	250		do	Lump		
275	do	do	166		Illinois	Large lump		
276	do	do	240		Indiana	3 to 6 inch egg	3.15	
277	do	do	116	Block	do		3.90	

278	.....do.....	.....do.....	580	Washed.....	Carterville, Ill.....	No. 4.....	2.90	.....
279	.....do.....	Air admission.....	240	.....do.....	.....do.....	No. 5.....	.....	.....
280	.....do.....	None.....	180	.....do.....	.....do.....	.....do.....	.....	.....
281	.....do.....	.....do.....	160	.....	.....do.....	Run-of-mine.....	.....	.....
282	.....do.....	.....do.....	50	.....	.....do.....	4 to 6 inch egg.....	2.85	.....
283	Ohio.....	.....do.....	500	Pittsburg.....	Pennsylvania.....	¾-inch screenings.....	1.80	4,800
284	New York.....	Steam jet.....	160	Reynoldsville.....	.....do.....	Run-of-mine.....	2.50	700

TABLE 25.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Load.			Rating.							
	Requirement.	Nature.	Character.	Average load.				Coal burned per square foot of grate per hour (pounds).		Percentage of boiler horsepower developed on average heavy load.[a]	Percentage of builder's rated horsepower developed on average heavy load.	Assumed amount of coal burned per horsepower per hour (pounds).
				Heavy.		Light.						
				Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Hours per day load is on plant.	Coal burned per day (short tons).	Average heavy load.	Average load.			
241	Power, light, and heat	Uniform	Hospital	24	14	24	7	20	20	84	92	5
242	do	Variable	Manufacturing	24	16	24	7	13.3	12.5	58	45	5
243	do	Uniform	Post-office	24	15	15	6.7	22.1	21.3	112	119	5
244	Power and light	do	Office building	16	3.25	16	2	17.7	14.3	86	102	5
245	do	do	do	19	3.2	19	2.4	20	17.5	114	112	5
246	do	do	Factory	10	3.6	10	3.4	24.4	23.7	112	96	5
247	Power, light, and heat	do	Office building	17	12.5	17	8	19.6	16.1	84	98	4
248	Power and heat	do	Factory	10	5.25	10	5.25	24	24	157	131	5
249	Power, light, and heat	do	Post-office	17	4.3	17	3.5	.....	.....	60	63	4
250	do	do	do	13	10	13	5.5	19.2	16.6	93	128	4
251	do	do	Bakery	18	2.5	24	2.5	11.2	9.8	46	75	5
252	do	do	Laundry	10	3	10	2.5	22.5	20.5	113	120	5
253	Power and heat	do	Offices and factory	12	2	12	1.4	16	13.7	92	111	5
254	Power, light, and heat	do	Shops	9.5	8	9.5	6.5	18.7	16.9	78	105	5
255	do	do	Factory	10	2.4	10	2	16	14.7	70	84	5
256	do	do	do	10	2.4	10	2	16	14.7	81	109	5
257	Heat	Variable	Manufacturing	18	33	6	7	14.5	12	66	84	5
258	Power, light, and heat	do	Brewery	24	8	24	5	22.2	18.1	85	107	5
259	Power and heat	Uniform	Office building	10	2	10	2	22.2	22.2	174	94	5
260	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Brewery	7	6	17	9	25.3	20.5	61	69	5
261	Heat	Uniform	School buildings	12	6	.....	.....	16.7	.....	56	67	5
262	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Office building	19	5	19	3.5	16	14	.....	77	5
263	do	Uniform	do	14	3	14	1.5	17.3	13	89	89	4
264	do	do	Factory	10	3.25	10	2.25	22.5	19.4	99	120	5
265	do	do	.....	10.5	1.5	10.5	1	14.1	11.5	48	57	5
266	Power and heat	do	.....	10	1.5	10	1.2	15	13.5	70	74	4.5
267	do	do	Factory	10.5	1.25	10.5	1	12	10.8	53	56	5
268	do	do	Mill	12	6	12	6	14	14	61	73	5
269	Power, light, and heat	do	Factory	10	8.5	10	8.5	18.9	18.9	91	113	5
270	Power and heat	do	Store building	11	1.8	11	1.8	20.4	20.4	62	91	5

271	Power and light	do	Shops	10	2.5	10	2.5	18.2	18.2	83	100	5
272	Power and heat	do	do	10	1.5	10	.75	16.7	12.6	65	69	5
273	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Factory	9	3	9	2.75	22	21	84	107	5
274	do	do	Manufacturing	10	7	10	6.5	23	22	88	112	5
275	do	Uniform	Factory	8	3	8	2.5	30	28	176	181	5
276	Power and light	do	Manufacturing	10	4	10	3	19	16.5	89	100	5
277	Power and heat	Variable	Factory	10	3.5	8.5	.75	16	12	95	121	5
278	do	Uniform	Office building	12	26	12	.26	47	47	184	150	5
279	do	do	do			10	3		11	70	75	5
280	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Factory	15	6	15	3	16	12	92	133	5
281	Power and heat	Uniform	Office building	18	5	18	3.5	19.4	17	76	100	5
282	do	do	Factory			9	1.5		16.5	106	134	5
283	Power, light, and heat	Variable	Shops	24	13.3	24	13.3	13.2	13.2	56	66	4.5
284	Heat	Uniform	Distilling	5	1.4	5	.6	21.6	18.6	102	156	4.5

[a] Boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface per horsepower.

TABLE 25.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Stoking.					Boilers.								
	Method of firing.	Frequency of firing (minutes).	Coal fired at each firing per boiler (pounds).	Thickness of fire (inches).	Frequency of cleaning fire.	Size.	Number installed.	Number used to carry—		Builder's rated horsepower.	Horsepower, boiler rated on 10 square feet of heating surface.	Heating surface (square feet).	Superheating surface (square feet).	Steam pressure at gage.
								Average heavy load.	Average light load.					
241	Spreading...	20	200	6–8	3 times in 24 hours.....	72″ x 18′, 62 4″ tubes.....	2	2	1	150	138	1,380	0	80
242	.....do.....	Var.	Var.	7–9	.....	72″ x 22′, 26 6″ tubes.....	4	4	2	150	115	1,150	0	100
243	.....do.....	Var.	Var.	8	3 times in 24 hours.....	54″ x 17′, 44 3½″ tubes.....	4	3	2	75	80	800	0	80
244	.....do.....	Var.	Var.	8–10	2 times in 16 hours.....	60″ x 16′, 48 4″ tubes.....	2	1	1	80	95	950	0	100
245	.....do.....	Var.	Var.	8–10	2 times in 19 hours.....	50″ x 16′, 34 3½″ tubes.....	2	1	1	60	59	585	0	90–100
246	.....do.....	8–10	90–110	[a]8–10	2 times in 10 hours.....	66″ x 18′, 58 4″ tubes.....	2	1	1	150	129	1,285	0	110
247	.....	Var.	Var.	[a]10–12	2 times in 24 hours.....	72″ x 16′, 66 4″ tubes.....	4	3	3	125	145	1,450	0	100
248	Spreading...	Var.	Var.	8–10	2 times in 10 hours.....	66″ x 16′, 34 4″ tubes.....	2	2	2	80	67	670	0	90
249	.....do.....	20	270–370	.....	Once in 24 hours.....	60″ x 18′, 54 3½″ tubes.....	4	2	2	100	106	1,060	0	120
250	.....do.....	Var.	120–150	10–12	3 times in 24 hours.....	48″ x 18′, 48 3½″ tubes.....	4	4	3	75	104	1,040	0	105
251	.....do.....	15–17	50–75	6	2 times in 24 hours.....	60″ x 18′, 54 4″ tubes.....	2	1	1	75	120	1,200	0	85
252	.....do.....	5–10	30–50	3	.....	66″ x 16′, 54 4″ tubes.....	1	1	1	100	106	1,060	0	85
253	.....do.....	20–40	80	14–16	Once in 12 hours.....	50″ x 14′, 56 2½″; 50″ x 16′, 56 2½″..	2	1	1	60,70	72,82	720,820	0	80
254	Coking.....	10	60	4–5	2 times in 10 hours.....	60″ x 16′, 47 4″ tubes.....	4	4	4	80	108	1,075	0	90
255	.....	12–18	90–150	6	.....do.....	72″ x 16′, 70 4″ tubes.....	2	1	1	115	138	1,380	0	80
256	.....	12–18	90–150	6	.....do.....	62″ x 16′, 53 4″ tubes.....	1	1	1	88	105	1,050	0	80
257	Spreading...	10–20	150–180	6–8	2 times in 24 hours.....	72″ x 16′, 92 3½″ tubes.....	8	6–8	6	125	159	1,585	0	90
258	.....do.....	Var.	60–80	6–8	3 times in 24 hours.....	72″ x 18′, 70 4″ tubes.....	2	1	1	125	156	1,560	0	95
259	Coking.....	12–20	75–90	8–10	2 times in 10 hours.....	54″ x 20′, 4 8½″ and 2 10″ tubes...	2	1	1	85	46	465	0	85
260	Alternate....	7–10	40–50	4–10	Once in 8 hours.....	72″ x 18′, 64 4″ tubes.....	5	4	4	125	142	1,420	0	85
261	Spreading...	10	75–90	8	Once in 12 hours.....	80 4″ x 18′ tubes.....	3	2	.....	150	178	1,780	0	80
262	.....do.....	Var.	Var.	12–14	.....do.....	.....	3	1	1	80–135	.....	.....	0	95–100
263	Coking.....	Var.	60	Var.	.....	66″ x 18′, 54 4″ tubes.....	2	1	1	120	120	1,200	0	100
264	Spreading...	12–15	60–80	6	Once in 10 hours.....	60″ x 14′, 46 4″ tubes.....	2	2	1	75	91	910	0	75
265	.....do.....	7–12	40–60	6–8	.....do.....	60″ x 18′, 54 4″ tubes.....	1	1	1	100	120	1,200	0	80
266	.....do.....	12–15	60	6	.....do.....	60″ x 16′, 48 4″ tubes.....	1	1	1	90	95	950	0	90
267	.....	15–20	40–60	10	.....do.....	58″ x 16′, 46 4″ tubes.....	1	1	1	86	91	910	0	80
268	.....	15–20	100–140	6	2 times in 12 hours.....	76″ x 18′, 74 4″ tubes.....	3	2	2	137	164	1,640	0	100
269	Spreading...	15–20	40–60	7–8	2 times in 10 hours.....	60″ x 16′, 54 3½″ tubes.....	4	4	4	75	93	930	0	105
270	.....	10–15	50–60	6	1 to 2 times in 11 hours.	60″ x 16′, 72 3″ tubes.....	2	1	1	72	107	1,065	0	75
271	Alternate....	3–8	50–70	5–6	2 times in 10 hours.....	66″ x 18′, 54 4″ tubes.....	1	1	1	87	120	1,200	0	80
272	.....	8–10	40–50	7–8	Once in 10 hours.....	60″ x 16′, 54 3½″ tubes.....	1	1	1	100	92	920	0	80

273	Spreading...	Var.	100–120	4	Once in 9 hours.....	72″ x 18′, 70 4″ tubes.....	2	1	1	125	159	1,590	0	125
274	.....do.....	2–5	80–100	4–10	4 times in 24 hours.....	.....do.....	2	2	2	125	159	1,590	0	115
275	.....do.....	10–12	60–90	6	2 times in 8 hours.....	60″ x 16′, 46 4″ tubes.....	2	1	1	83	85	850	0	80
276	.....do.....	10–15	120–180	3–5	2 times in 10 hours.....	54″ x 16′, 52 3½″ tubes.....	3	2	2	80	90	900	0	70
277	Alternate....	Var.	30–60	4	1 to 2 times in 10 hours.	60″ x 16′, 37 4″ tubes.....	2	2	1	58	74	740	0	80
278	Spreading...	4–5	70–75	5–6	6 times in 24 hours.....	60″ x 18′, 48 3½″; 13 4″ water tubes.	4	4	4	145	118	1,180	0	125
279	Alternate....	12–15	60–70	6–8	.....	60″ x 16′, 44 4″ tubes.....	3	2	2	80	87	870	0	100
280	.....do.....	Var.	30–60	5–6	1 to 2 times in 15 hours.	.....do.....	3	2	2	60	87	870	0	125
281	Coking.....	Var.	Var.	Var.	1 to 2 times in 18 hours.	60″ x 18′, 46 4″ tubes.....	2	2	1	80	102	1,020	0	160
282	.....do.....	Var.	Var.	Var.	Once in 9 hours.....	52″ x 16′, 32 4″ tubes.....	1	1	1	50	63	625	0	110
283	Spreading...	Var.	100–120	.....	.....	72 4″ x 16′ tubes; 144 4″ x 18′ tubes	3	2	2	125,250	142,302	{ 1,420 3,020 }	0	90
284	.....do.....	7–8	45–90	8	Once in 5 hours.....	66″ x 14′, 94 3″ tubes.....	2	1	1	80	122	1,220	0	90

[a] On top grate.

TABLE 25.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Furnaces.									
					Dimensions.					
	Number.	Kind of furnace.	Kind of grate.	Grate area per boiler (square feet).[a]	Distance from grates to tube heating surface.		Width of furnace (C).	Length of furnace (D).	Distance from front of furnace to front of boiler (E).	Vertical distance at front of furnace from grates to coking arch or heating surface (F).
					Average (A).	Minimum (B).				
241	2	Hawley	Water-tube and flat	30	17	14.5	6	5	0	.....
242	4	.....do	.....do	25	22	20	6	4.2	0	.....
243	4	.....do	.....do	20.2	17	15	4.5	4.5	0	.....
244	2	.....do	.....do	23	16	13.5	5	4.6	0	.....
245	2	.....do	.....do	16.7	16	14	4.2	4	0	.....
246	2	Down-draft	.....do	29.5	17	14	4.5	6.5	0	4
247	4	Hawley	.....do	25	15	12	5	5	0	5
248	2	.....do	.....do	22.4	16	14	5.6	4	0	.....
249	4	.....do	.....do	.....	17	14.5	.....	.....	0	.....
250	4	.....do	.....do	20	17.5	15.5	4	5	0	.....
251	2	Plain	Flat	25	17	14.5	5	5	0	2.2
252	1	.....do	Rocking	26.7	16	13.5	5.1	5.25	0	2.2
253	2	.....do	Flat	21, 23	[b] 13.5, 15.5	[b] 11, 12.5	4.2	[b] 5, 5.5	0	2
254	4	Burke	Flat and dumping	22.5	15	13	4.5	5	0	2.5
255	2	Plain	Flat	30	16.5	14	6	5	0	2.4
256	1	.....do	.....do	30	16.5	14	6	5	0	2.4
257	8	.....do	.....do	36	15	12	6	6	0	2.5
258	2	.....do	.....do	30	16.5	14	6	5	0	1.7
259	2	.....do	.....do	18	19	17	4.5	4	0	.....
260	5	.....do	.....do	27	17	15	6	4.5	0	2.1
261	3	.....do	.....do	30	17	15	6	5	0	2.5
262	3	.....do	.....do	25, 33	.....	.....	[b] 5, 6	[b] 5, 5.5	0	2.5
263	2	.....do	.....do	24.75	17.5	15.5	5.5	4.5	0	2.3
264	2	.....do	.....do	20	13	11	5	4	0	2.5
265	1	.....do	.....do	20.25	17	15	4.5	4.5	0	2.2
266	1	.....do	.....do	20	15.5	13.5	5	4	0	2.3
267	1	.....do	.....do	20	15	13	5	4	0	1.75
268	3	.....do	.....do	36	16.5	14	6	6	0	2.5
269	4	.....do	.....do	22.5	15	13	5	4.5	0	1.7

270	2	.....do.....	.....do.....	16	15	13	4	4	0	2.5
271	1	.....do.....	.....do.....	27.5	16.5	14	5.5	5	0	.....
272	1	.....do.....	.....do.....	18	15	13	4.5	4	0	1.75
273	2	McMillan smokeless.....	Rocking.....	30	17.5	15	6	5	0	1.5
274	2	.....do.....	Shaking.....	30	17.5	14.3	6	5	0	1.8
275	2	.....do.....	Rocking.....	25	15.5	13	5	5	0	1.7
276	3	.....do.....	Shaking.....	21	15.5	13	4.5	4.7	0	1.7
277	2	.....do.....	Flat.....	22.5	17.5	15.5	5	4.5	0	1.6
278	4	Dorrance.....	Shaking.....	23	24	22	5.1	4.5	7.7	2.25
279	3	Twin arch.....	Rocking.....	28	15	12	2.3	6	0	2
280	3	Woolley.....	Shaking.....	25	16	13.5	5	5	0	2.1
281	2	Burke.....	Rocking.....	19	20	18	4.75	4	5	.....
282	1	.....do.....	.....do.....	20.25	21	19	5.1	4	5	.....
283	3	Puddington.....	Flat.....	42	[c] 3.5, 14	[c] 3, 11	6	7	0	[c] 2.5, 4
284	1	Plain with Cornell economizer.....	.....do.....	25	13	11	5.5	4.7	0	2

[a] In down-draft furnaces, area of upper grate only.

[b] First dimension applies to small boiler.

[c] First dimension applies to tubular boiler.

TABLE 25.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Kind.	Draft. Readings (inches of water). Furnace.	Rear of boiler.	Front tube sheet.	Breeching.	Base of stack.	Conditions under which readings were taken.	Smoke records. Number of observations.	Total length of observations (minutes).	Average for one hour (minutes). 100 to 80 per cent black.	80 to 60 per cent black.	Stack clean.	Average percentage of black smoke from observations.	Load during observations.
241	Chimney..	0.25	.....	.....	.....	.....	Damper open, ash-pit doors cracked.	1	50	1	2	35	11.7	Average.
242	....do.....	0.20–.39	.....	.....	0.53	.....	Dampers and ash-pit doors open.	1	60	0	0	48	3.3	Light.
243	....do.....	.22	.....	.....	.40	0.46	Dampers open, ash-pit doors closed.	1	110	0	1	36	6.4	Average.
244	....do.....	.55	.....	.....	.57	.....	Ash-pit doors closed, damper open.	2	94	0	0	58	.7	Light.
245	....do.....	.32	.....	.....	.47	.....	Damper open, ash-pit doors closed.	1	60	0	1.5	58	1.5	Do.
246	....do.....	.03	.....	0.60	.....	.60	Lower furnace doors cracked....	1	60	0	4	54	5	Average.
247	....do.....	.24–.34	.....	.42–.55	.....	.67	.....	1	60	0	0	58	.7	Light.
248	....do.....	.21–.51	.....	.....	.55	.....	Damper open, ash-pit doors cracked.	2	77	0	0	55	3	Average.
249	....do.....	.30–.35	.....	.45–.50	.85	.....	Dampers open.....	4	295	0	0	0	21	Heavy.
250	....do.....	.22–.44	.....	.....	.60	.65	.....do.....	1	75	0	0	50	3	Do.
251	....do.....	.19	.....	.....	.28	.....	Damper open, thick fire.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
252	....do.....	.20	.....	.27	.31	.....	Damper open.....	2	45	0	0	53	5.5	Light.
253	....do.....	.25	.....	.....	.48	.....	.....do.....	1	.....	0	0	.....	.....	Heavy.
254	....do.....	.18–.27	.....	.36–.38	.....	.45	.....	1	60	0	0	58	.7	
255	....do.....	.30	.....	.35	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	57	1.3	Average.
256	....do.....	.23	.....	.30	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	57	1.3	
257	....do	.14–.18	.....	.25–.30	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	42	7.9	Light.
258	....do	.28–.30	.....	.....	.40	.....	Damper open.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Heavy.
259	....do.....	.....	.....	.....	.35	.70	.....do.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Average.
260	....do.....	.....	.....	.40	0.35–.60	.65	Dampers open.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Heavy.
261	....do.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	0.75–1	Damper open.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
262	....do.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	59	.1	Light.
263	....do.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.85	Damper open, thin fire.....	(a)	(b)	0.	0	.....	.....	Heavy.
264	....do.....	.15	.....	.....	.45	.....	Damper open, ash-pit doors two-thirds closed.	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
265	....do.....	.37	.....	.....	.60	.....	Damper open.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
266	....do.....	.30	.....	.....	.50	.....	.....do	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
267	....do.....	.18	.....	.....	.43	.....	.....do.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.

268	....do.....	.13–.27	.....	.28–.29	.....	.70	.....	1	60	0	3	45	9.3	Average.
269	....do.....	.20	.....	.....	.42–.45	.....	Dampers open.....	(a)	(b)	0	0	.....	.....	Do.
270	....do.....	.27–.32	.....	.45	.....	.....	.....	1	60	0	0	55	2.3	Do.
271	....do.....	.15	.....	.....	.....	.35	Damper open, ash-pit doors partly closed.	(a)	(b)	0	0	50	5.6	Do.
272	....do.....	.17–.20	.....	.....	.40	.52	Damper open.....	(a)	(b)	0	.....	.....	.....	Heavy.
273	....do.....	.17	.....	.35	.....	.....	Dampers open.....	2	65	.....	.....	.....	.....	Average.
274	....do.....	.12–.17	.....	.....	.....	.62	Damper and ash-pit doors open.	1	54	0	2	33	10.7	Do.
275	....do.....	.20–.22	.....	.....	.44	.....	Damper open.....	1	60	2	2	39	9.6	Light.
276	....do.....	.11	.....	.....	.47–.56	.....	Damper and ash-pit doors open.	1	60	0	3.5	38	9.8	Average.
277	....do.....	.06	.....	.....	.22	.....	Damper open, banked fire.....	1	60	0	5	35	11.6	Light.
278	....do.....	.17–.28	c0.33–.48	.....	1.34–1.50	.....	Dampers and ash-pit doors open.	2	395	0	0	57,54	2.5,.7	Heavy.
279	....do.....	.27	.....	.....	.....	1.10	Damper open.....	3	127	0	6	50	3.8	
280	....do.....	.20–.22	.....	.44–.46	.64	.....	.....do.....	1	60	0	3.5	48	6.3	Light.
281	....do.....	.14	.....	.68	.....	.82	.....do.....	1	60	0	0	57	2.5	Heavy.
282	....do.....	.08	.....	.....	.45	.....	.....do.....	1	60	0	.5	54	3.4	Light.
283	....do.....	.10–.13	.32–.34	.....	.....	.....	.....	1	30	0	0	(d)	5	Heavy.
284	....do.....	.24–.33	.....	.35	.....	.47	Device in use during readings...	1	60	0	0	.....	.....	

a Several. b Various lengths. c Combustion chamber. d 56 water tube, 46 tubular.

TABLE 25.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Remarks
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	
241	27	3 x 4	Near stack	0	100	4.5 x 6	27	Heating surface in water-tube grates not figured in heating surface. Water-tube grate, single row of tubes. Considerable, 10 to 20 per cent, black smoke from stack.
242	5			0	100	*a* 5	19.6	Large combustion chambers. Stack occasionally not as good as recorded observations.
243	55	2.2 x 4	Near stack	3	105	3 x 4	12	Coal as fired runs 12,500 B. t. u.; ash, 15 per cent; moisture, 5 per cent. Figures for heating surface do not include heating surface in water-tube grates. Stack occasionally not as good as recorded observations. Automatic regulator on main damper.
244	30			2	95	*a* 1.8	2.64	Heating-surface figures do not include heating surface in water-tube grates. Large combustion chambers.
245	20			1	130			Large combustion chambers.
246	0	0		0	105	*a* 4	12.56	Five-inch fire on secondary grates. Heating-surface figures do not include heating surface in water-tube grates. Stack on front of boiler. Stack smokes 60 to 80 per cent black about one-half minute at every firing.
247	10			0	112	3 x 4	12	Three- to 4-inch fire on secondary grates. Boilers arched over the top for gas passage.
248	22			1	115	*a* 4	12.56	Large combustion chambers.
249	10			3	152	*a* 4.5	15.9	Twenty $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets at base of bridge wall in combustion chamber; not automatic; turned on before firing and left on for three to four minutes after. Considerable, 10, 20, and 40 per cent black smoke from stack. Automatic regulator on main damper.
250	65			1		*a* 4	12.56	Coal breaks up easily, and nearly all slack as fired. Heating-surface figures do not include heating surface in water-tube grate. Boilers arched over top for gas passage. Eight- to 10-inch fire on secondary grate.
251	17			2	90	*a* 3	7.06	Steam jets and air admission, $7\frac{1}{8}$-inch jets across front of furnace. Device in service about two and one-half minutes at each firing. Stack smokes at each firing 40 per cent black or less for one to two minutes. 9 by 4 inch air opening in each dead plate.
252	9			0	50	2.7x2.7	5.65	Six $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets enter through front of furnace, automatic with opening of furnace doors. Average firing produces about 40 to 50 per cent black smoke, for one-half to three-fourths of a minute.
253	8			0				Boilers arched over top for gas passages. 16 to 17 $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets in combustion chamber at base of bridge wall; not automatic; turned on before firing and allowed to run from three to four minutes.
254	4			4	100	*a* 4	12.56	Two coking ovens per boiler; also four $\frac{1}{16}$-inch steam jets in bridge wall which draw heated air into furnace. Air taken in over the fire and through ash-pit doors. Boilers arched over the top for gas passage.
255	21			1	85	*a* 3.75	11.1	Arch sprung across combustion chamber just at rear of boiler. Twelve $\frac{3}{32}$-inch steam jets across front of each furnace, automatic with two 6 by 10 inch air inlets in each door. Smoke preventer in operation five or six minutes at each firing.

256	7			1	85	*a* 3.75	11.1	Arch sprung under rear of boiler makes gas passage longer and aids in mixing and distributing gases. Smoke preventer in operation five or six minutes at each firing. Nine $\frac{3}{32}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace, automatic with two 6 by 10 inch air inlets in each furnace door.
257	15			1	85	*a* 4	12.56	Two steam jets, each with six $\frac{3}{16}$-inch openings, not automatic, enter front of each furnace. Patent air-admission door. Three similar stacks. Considerable, 20 per cent, black smoke. Success due to careful operation and firing.
258	3			0				Automatic steam and air admission device. Seven $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace. At average firing stack smokes 30 per cent black and less for one and one-half to two minutes. Device in service about two and one-half minutes at each firing.
259	24			2	125	*a* 2.5	7.06	Four $\frac{5}{64}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace; not automatic. At average firing stack smokes 20 per cent black and less for one to one and one-half minutes.
260	3			1	125	*a* 6	28.3	Four $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets; not automatic. Two arches, one in front and one behind bridge wall. Smokes about 40 per cent black and less at each firing for one and one-half to two minutes. Fire carried about 2 feet back from furnace doors. Two 2 by 4 inch air openings in each coking plate; also a $1\frac{1}{2}$ by 24 inch opening always open for air admission. Steam jets turned on before firing and kept on from three to five minutes. Jets entering furnace pass through air-admission pipes.
261	53			1	140	*a* 5	19.6	Automatic steam and air admission device. Eight $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace. During average firing stack smokes from 20 to 40 per cent black for one-half to one minute. Air openings 1 by 6 inches in each dead plate.
262	6			1	160	*a* 5.5	23.8	Large combustion chambers. Four $\frac{1}{16}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace; not automatic; jets used during and shortly after firing. Smoke kept down by careful operation.
263	7			1	165	3 x 3	9	Retorts in bridge wall for gases to pass through. Less than 20 per cent black smoke for about one minute when firing. About 50 per cent air space in grate. Furnace not very hot. Lumps of coal 8 to 10 inches in diameter fired.
264	20			1	75	2.3 x 2.3	5.4	Automatic steam and air admission device. Seven $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace. At each firing stack smokes 40 per cent black and less for three to four minutes. 5 by 12 inch air opening in each coking plate. Lumps of coal 8 inches in diameter fired.
265	9			1				Smoke observations include some 10, 20, and 40 per cent black readings.
266	0	0		0	80			Coal cokes badly, and fire requires frequent poking. Stack rests on boiler. At each firing stack smokes 60 per cent black and less for about one minute.
267	9			1				Lumps of coal up to 6 inches in diameter fired. Smoke observations include some 10, 20, and 40 per cent black readings.
268	12			1	110	*a* 4	12.56	Automatic steam jets and air admission; eight $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace. also an 8 by 20 inch air opening in each dead plate.
269	14			1				Automatic steam jets and air admission. Six $\frac{1}{16}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace. Four similar stacks. During average firing stacks smoke from 60 to 20 per cent black for three-fourths to one minute.
270	42			3	125	*a* 3	7.06	Six $\frac{1}{16}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace. One steam jet at either side of furnace, not automatic; also a patent furnace door for air admission, not automatic. Success due to careful firing and operation.
271	15			0	75	2.5x2.5	6.25	Steam jets and air admission device run continuously. Twenty $\frac{1}{64}$-inch steam jets enter furnace.
272	23			2	68	3.5x3.5	12.25	Automatic steam jets and air admission. At each firing stack smokes about one minute. 40 to 60 per cent black and one to one and one-half minutes 20 to 40 per cent black. Seven $\frac{1}{16}$-inch steam jets and two $\frac{1}{8}$-inch steam jets across front of furnace. Device in service from three to five minutes.

a Diameter.

TABLE 25.—*Details of observations at plants with hand-fired furnaces under return tubular boilers*—Continued.

No. of plant.	Breeching.				Stack.			Remarks.
	Length from stack to nearest boiler (feet).	Size (feet).	Place at which measurement was taken.	Number of elbows between boilers and stack.	Height (feet).	Size (feet).	Area (square feet).	
273	6	3.5 x 3.5	Near stack	1	97	3.5x3.5	12.25	One mixing pier on bridge wall, 18 inches wide. Furnace doors perforated but plant usually run with one furnace door three-fourths open. Water in ash pit to cool grates. Success due to careful operation, light firing, and cracking of furnace doors after firing.
274	34	3.5 x 4.5	do	1	105			Mixing pier on bridge wall 18 by 24 inches. Perforated furnace doors.
275	20	3 x 3	do	1	100			Large combustion chambers. Mixing pier on bridge wall. Some refuse burned. Patent furnace doors for air admission.
276	3			1	120	3 x 3	9	Large combustion chambers. Three retorts in bridge wall. Considerable wood burned. Perforated furnace doors for air admission. Stack smokes from 10 to 60 per cent black.
277	25			1	60	[a] 5	19.6	Fire thick, practically banked, on light load. One mixing pier on bridge wall. Perforated furnace doors.
278				1, 2	235	[a] 5.3 5.5x4.5	22.3 24.7	Coal as fired runs about 12,000 B. t. u. per pound. Always one furnace door on each boiler open when running.
279	12			1	235	[b] 5x3	7.8	Two 4 by 6 inch openings in rear of bridge wall for air admission. Ash pit kept filled with water.
280	12			1	110	6 x 6	36	Side grates not included in grate area. Side grates for air admission; mixing structures in combustion chamber.
281	23			1	190	[a] 3.5	9.6	Large combustion chambers. Some of the coal very fine and cakes, so magazines are not kept filled; probably necessary to break up fire to keep magazines full. With magazines not full considerable air enters.
282	22	2.5 x 2.8	Near stack	2	65	2.2x2.2	4.8	Large combustion chambers.
283	0	0		0	85, 125	[a] 3, [a] 3.5	7.07, 9.6	One large and one small boiler always carry load. Automatic steam and air admission in furnace; mixing structure in combustion chamber. Three stacks resting on boilers. Automatic steam jets, in use at each firing for three to four minutes.
284	30			1	80	[a] 3.75	11.1	Forty $\frac{1}{2}$-inch openings across front of furnace for superheated steam. Stack smokes 10 per cent black for one-half minute at each firing.

[a] Diameter.

[b] Oval.

SUMMARY.

The remarks in Tables 20 and 25 show that in many of the hand-fired furnaces an attempt was made to lengthen the travel of the gases from the grates to the heating surface. The design of some furnaces showed recognition of the value of mixing the air and the gases, and arches, retorts, piers, or steam jets were used to accomplish this end. Where steam jets were used they were usually installed so as to be automatically thrown in and out of service.

The regulation of air admission was accomplished at some plants by cracking the furnace door after firing, at others by taking air through the dead plates or through openings in patent furnace doors. These openings in the dead plates and furnace doors were usually automatic with the opening of the doors and were slowly closed by a weight and dash pot. This arrangement allowed the most air to enter the furnace at the required time.

All hand-fired furnaces which will burn coal without objectionable smoke approach the theory of the mechanical stoker, but owing to the variability introduced by the personal element, they can not under average conditions give as good results.

SMOKE OBSERVATIONS AT GEOLOGICAL SURVEY FUEL-TESTING PLANTS.

TESTS AT NORFOLK, VA.

The boiler plant at Norfolk was equipped with two furnaces—one fired by hand, the other by a mechanical stoker. The hand-fired furnace had plain grates and mixing structures in the combustion chamber. The mechanical stoker was of the underfeed type. Figure 38 shows the elevation and plan of the boiler setting; figure 39 gives a cross section of the setting and the plan of the bridge wall. All of the coal used in the tests was of the same general grade; it coked and was low in volatile matter. An expert fireman was employed. Each test lasted about eight hours.

HAND-FIRED TESTS.

The hand-fired furnace was set under a Heine boiler which had C tile on the lowest row of tubes. The tile-roof furnace thus formed, in combination with the mixing structures, proved to be a good design for burning coal low in volatile matter. With this boiler six tests were made, a number too small to permit the drawing of any very definite conclusions. The plant developed from 78 to 155 per cent of the builder's rated capacity and made very little smoke; on no test did the smoke average 10 per cent black. The boiler efficiency on the six tests averaged 66.90 per cent, varying from 65 to 69. The dry coal burned per square foot of grate per hour ranged from 13.7 to 27.6 pounds.

The tests showed that the percentage of volatile matter in the combustible is an element always to be considered. Even with

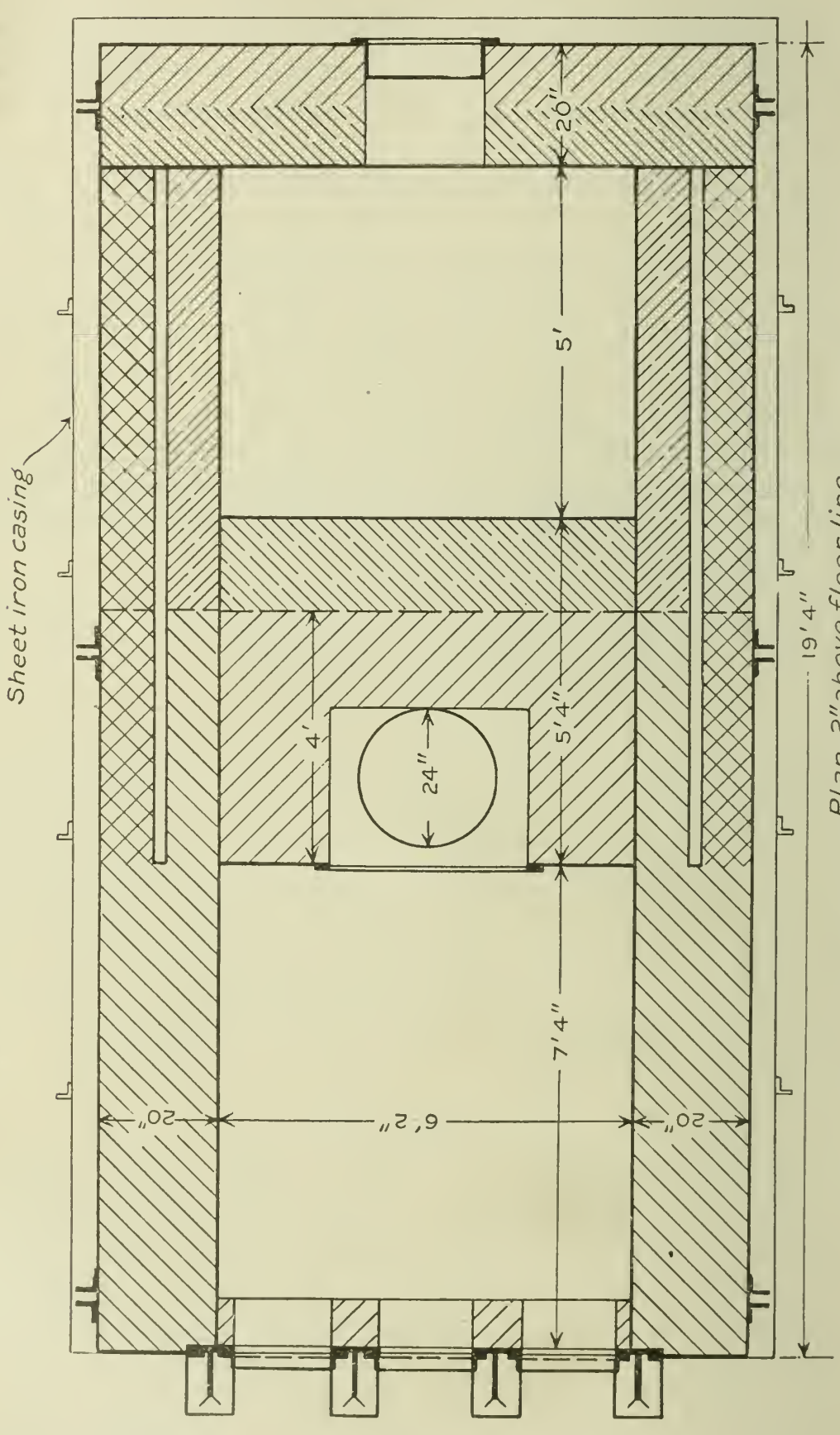
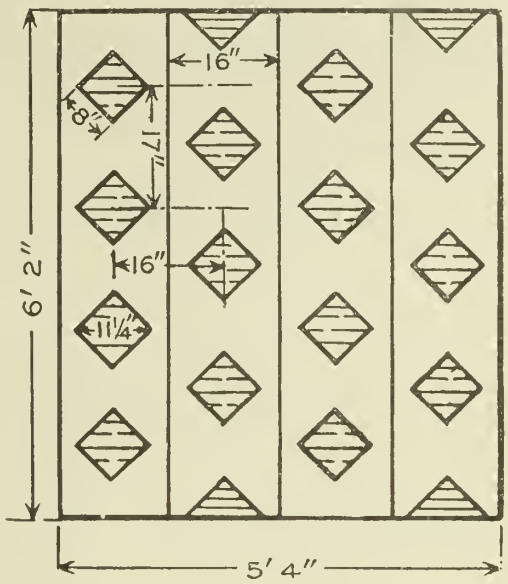


FIGURE 33.—Elevation and plan of setting of hand-fired Heine boiler at Norfolk, Va.

small variations the percentage of efficiency follows it closely. High volatile matter gives low efficiency, and vice versa.

The highest efficiency was obtained when the plant was run at low capacity. The most carbon monoxide was found in the flue gas and the greatest unaccounted for loss in the heat balance when the plant was run at high capacity, showing that forcing the furnace decreased the efficiency. The smoke determinations do not seem to harmonize with some of the expected relations; but these readings vary a great deal and are not as reliable as some of the other items. In determining efficiency it must not be overlooked that incomplete combustion is not the only varying element. In all six tests the percentage of black smoke was so small that a variation in



Plan of bridge wall

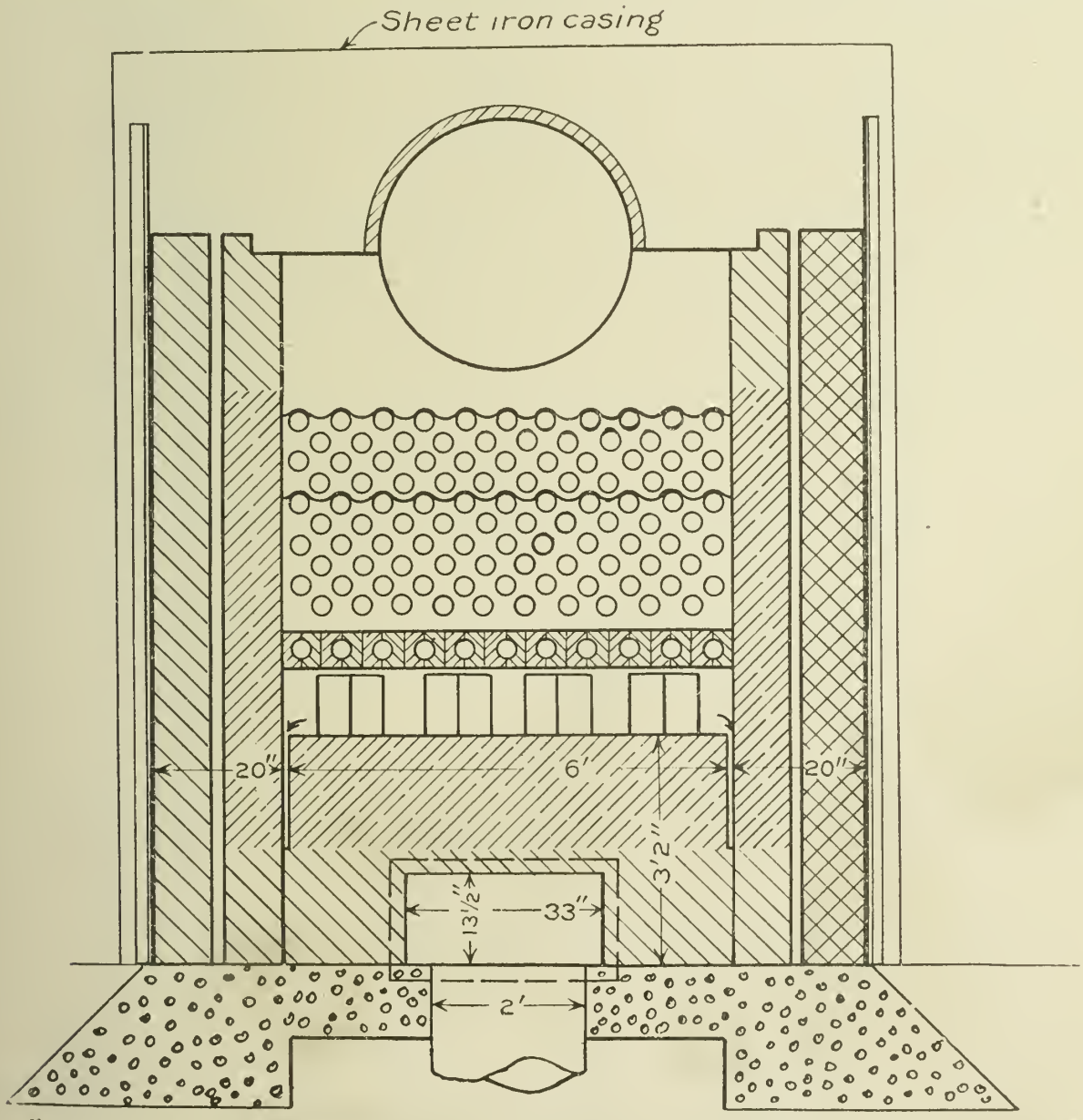


FIGURE 39.—Cross section of setting of hand-fired Heine boiler at Norfolk, Va., and plan of bridge wall.

temperature could make the smoke determination and the efficiency noncomparable.

Five tables compiled from the data collected during these tests are given below:

TABLE 26.—*Results of hand-fired smoke tests at Norfolk, Va., on basis of boiler efficiency 72*.*

Efficiency 72* (per cent).[a]	Black smoke (per cent).	Combustion-chamber temperature (°F.).	Volatile matter in combustible (per (cent).	Percentage of builder's rated capacity developed.	CO_2 in flue gas (per cent).
64.91	5.5	2,192	20.36	81.0	6.26
64.93	6.2	2,523	19.31	129.5	.....
66.29	5.6	2,442	19.97	154.8	6.73
67.69	8.2	2,678	17.05	102.2	10.93
68.61	8.6	2,264	16.78	78.3	6.96
68.94	8.4	2,016	16.48	80.6	7.04

[a] Efficiency 72* figured from pounds of combustible ascending from the grate, the ash being determined by analysis of the dry coal.

TABLE 27.—*Results of hand-fired smoke tests at Norfolk, Va., on basis of unaccounted for loss in heat balance.*

Unaccounted for (per cent).	CO_2 in flue gas (per cent).	CO in flue gas (per cent).	Percentage of builder's rated capacity developed.	Loss up stack (per cent).	Black smoke (per cent).
5.02	6.73	0	154.8	23.67	5.6
9.42	7.04	0	80.6	18.14	8.4
9.86	6.26	0	81.0	21.51	5.5
11.02	6.96	.06	78.3	16.43	8.6
13.05	10.93	.09	102.2	14.97	8.2

TABLE 28.—*Results of hand-fired smoke tests at Norfolk, Va., on basis of black smoke.*

Black smoke (per cent).	Combustion-chamber temperature (° F.).	Efficiency 72* (per cent).	Volatile matter in combustible (per cent).	Percentage of builder's rated capacity developed.	CO_2 in flue gas (per cent).
5.5	2,192	64.91	20.36	81.0	6.26
5.6	2,442	66.29	19.97	154.8	6.73
6.2	2,523	64.93	19.31	129.5	.....
8.2	2,678	67.69	17.05	102.2	10.93
8.4	2,016	68.94	16.48	80.6	7.04
8.6	2,264	68.61	16.78	78.3	6.96

TABLE 29.—*Results of hand-fired smoke tests at Norfolk, Va., on basis of combustion-chamber temperature.*

Combustion-chamber temperature (° F.).	Efficiency 72* (per cent).	Percentage of builder's rated capacity developed.	Black smoke (per cent).
2,016	68.94	80.6	8.4
2,192	64.91	81.0	5.5
2,264	68.61	78.3	8.6
2,442	66.29	154.8	5.6
2,523	64.93	129.5	6.2
2,678	67.69	102.2	8.2

TABLE 30.—*Results of hand-fired smoke tests at Norfolk, Va., on basis of CO_2 in flue gas.*

CO_2 in flue gas (per cent).	Combustion-chamber temperature (° F.).	Efficiency 72* (per cent).	Volatile matter in combustible (per cent).	Black smoke (per cent).	Pounds of air per pound of combustible.
6.26	2,192	64.91	20.36	5.5	34.96
6.73	2,442	66.29	19.97	5.6	32.74
6.96	2,264	68.61	16.78	8.6	31.81
7.04	2,016	68.94	16.48	8.4	31.74
10.93	2,678	67.69	17.05	8.2	20.64

TESTS WITH MECHANICAL STOKER.

At the same plant 23 tests were made with an underfeed stoker under a Heine boiler. The boiler was baffled so as to form a tile-roofed furnace. It contained 2,031 square feet of heating surface and was rated by its builders at 210 horsepower. The boiler efficiency 72* averaged 67.4 per cent and varied from 61.83 to 73.71 per cent. On arranging the test data and calculated results on the basis of efficiency it was shown that there was no general relation between efficiency and any other item. The combustion on all the tests was nearly perfect, the highest average percentage of black smoke being 5.3. The percentage of rated capacity developed ranged from 53.8 to 175. The average percentage of CO_2 in the flue gases ranged from 5.97 to 11.61. The average combustion-chamber temperatures varied between 1,792° and 2,575° F.

The results of these tests are shown in Table 31 on the basis of black smoke observed, and in Table 32 on the basis of dry coal burned per hour.

TABLE 31.—*Results of smoke tests with underfeed stoker at Norfolk, Va., on basis of black smoke.*

Black smoke (per cent).	CO_2 in flue gas (per cent.)	CO in flue gas (per cent).	Percentage of builder's rated capacity developed.	Combustion-chamber temperature (° F.).
0	6.81	0	54.8	1,792
0	9.01	0	74.8	1,978
0	7.38	0	70.7	2,014
.5	7.88	0	75.8	2,192
.8	7.99	0	57.7	1,920
.8	8.58	0	93.0	2,070
.9	10.00	0	94.9	2,196
1.0	5.97	0	83.1	2,136
1.1	7.66	0	58.9	2,053
1.1	9.58	0	73.5	2,133
1.2	9.58	0	71.4	2,003
1.3	7.55	0	131.5	2,381
1.8	8.76	0	124.7	2,311
1.9	7.62	0	56.4	2,016
2.0	9.61	.03	106.3	2,205
2.2	8.58	.06	105.0	2,192
2.2	10.74	.04	126.0	2,352
2.3	6.85	.10	124.0	2,296
3.4	9.49	.04	91.9	2,336
3.9	10.74	.03	115.3	2,298
3.9	11.61	.11	175.0	2,575
5.3	11.25	.16	127.9	2,347

TABLE 32.—*Results of smoke tests with underfeed stoker at Norfolk, Va., on basis of dry coal burned per hour.*

Dry coal burned per hour (pounds).	Black smoke (per cent).	Efficiency 72* (per cent).	CO_2 in flue gas (per cent).	CO in flue gas (per cent).	Combustion-chamber temperature (° F.).
376	0	69.58	6.81	0	1,792
396	.08	67.60	7.99	0	1,920
414	1.1	66.52	7.66	0	2,053
421	1.9	65.04	7.62	0	2,016
469	1.1	73.71	9.58	0	2,133
482	1.2	68.62	9.58	0	2,003
489	0	68.44	7.38	0	2,014
497	0	70.01	9.01	0	1,978
531	.5	66.62	7.88	0	2,192
570	1.0	68.47	5.97	0	2,136
636	.9	69.41	10.00	0	2,196
682	.8	63.44	8.58	0	2,070
711	2.2	69.62	8.58	.06	2,192
735	3.4	68.98	9.49	.04	2,336
813	2.0	63.91	9.61	.06	2,205
872	2.2	68.00	10.74	.04	2,352
879	3.9	63.90	10.74	.03	2,298
887	2.9	65.97	10.76	0	.....
894	1.3	69.13	7.55	0	2,381
901	2.3	64.51	6.85	.10	2,296
921	5.3	68.59	11.25	.16	2,347
938	1.8	61.83	8.76	0	2,311
1,209	3.9	68.11	11.61	.11	2,575

It will be noted that, as has been pointed out by Breckenridge,[a] a high percentage of CO_2 is not necessarily an indication of high economy. When the air supply is reduced, the furnace temperature, CO_2, CO, and smoke are all increased after a certain capacity is reached.

Theoretically, better results should be obtained with only enough air to supply the necessary oxygen, but in practice with most equipments there is a limit to the capacity of the furnace for burning the volatile matter in the coal, and the limited supply of air results in incomplete combustion, which more than offsets the effects of high furnace temperature and high CO_2.

The following general relations have been deduced from a study of the data collected: When the percentage of black smoke was the highest, the CO_2 and the CO in the flue gases, the capacity, and the combustion-chamber temperature were highest, and vice versa; there was no definite relation with boiler efficiency. This may be taken to mean that a stoker properly installed can be operated under wide variations in capacity with different conditions of operation, and yet run smokelessly and with high efficiency.

TESTS AT ST. LOUIS, MO.

The plant at St. Louis had two hand-fired Heine boilers; one furnace had a flat grate, the other a rocking grate. Either natural draft or forced draft supplied by a fan could be used. The bottom row of

[a] Breckenridge, L. P., A study of four hundred steaming tests: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 325, 1907.

water tubes in each boiler was incased in tile, forming tile-roof furnaces. In most of the tests these furnaces contained some sort of structure to mix the air and the gases from the fire, and thus hasten combustion. An expert fireman working under the direction of a competent engineer was employed in all tests.

The following tables and deductions are compiled from tests made at this plant and supplement the observations in the field and at Norfolk, as they throw light on several points which have heretofore been little considered or at least not fully determined. All the tables have a bearing on the problem of smoke prevention and they are presented because they may be of assistance in its solution.

Table 33 shows the results of six tests made to determine the best method of hand firing a high-volatile Illinois coal, nut size, using natural draft. The proximate analysis of the coal as fired showed the following: Volatile matter, about 36 per cent; ash, about 10 per cent; moisture, about 13 per cent; British thermal units average, 10,948.

Four different methods of firing were used—ribbon (firing alternately in narrow strips across the full length of the grate), coking, alternate, and spreading. In every test a reasonably thin fire was carried, from 2 to 3 inches of incandescent fuel above the clinker. When firing by the spreading method three shovelfuls of coal were thrown on the back of the grate and two on the front. When firing by the ribbon method the fire doors were kept cracked.

The average of tests 500 and 504 was taken as representative of the alternate method of firing. On test 500 the furnace doors were closed tightly after each firing; on test 504 they were kept cracked. This cracking of the furnace doors, while it caused a slight reduction in smoke compared with test 500, proved to be wasteful because the combustion space was not constructed so as to make the excess air of value in hastening combustion. A compromise method, cracking the doors for a short time after firing and then closing them, ought to give as good if not better results for alternate firing than those shown in the table.

The ribbon method of firing, where the coal was fired most frequently with the smallest amount per firing, gave the highest efficiency and practically no smoke. The usual spreading method of firing gave the lowest efficiency and caused the most smoke. The results with the alternate and the coking methods showed that one was about as good as the other.

TABLE 33.—*Results of comparative tests on Illinois coal to determine best method of firing.*

No. of test.	Kind of draft.	Method of firing.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	Average interval between firings.	Coal per firing.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Observation of stack for one hour.
			Per ct.	*Per ct.*	*Minutes.*	*Pounds.*		
503	Natural...	Ribbon.....	62.22	5.0	2.3	50	106.7	Twenty per cent black smoke 15 minutes; clean 45 minutes.
502	.....do.....	Coking.....	60.49	15.0	7.4	140	95.0	Twenty per cent black smoke 48 minutes, very seldom as high as 40 per cent; clean 12 minutes.
a 500	....do.....	Alternate...	59.87	15.8	3.5	70	106.5	One hundred per cent black smoke 4½ minutes, 80 per cent 4½ minutes, 60 per cent 3 minutes, 40 per cent 1½ minutes, 20 per cent 6 minutes; clean 41 minutes.
a 504								Forty per cent black smoke 6 minutes, 20 per cent 24 minutes; clean 30 minutes.
501	.....do.....	Spreading ..	57.56	32.0	9.3	170	92.7	One hundred per cent black smoke 15 minutes, 80 per cent 1½ minutes, 60 per cent 1½ minutes, 40 per cent 4½ minutes, 20 per cent 6 minutes; clean 32 minutes.
505	Forced....	Alternate...	60.20	14.9	3.4	85	131.6	Sixty per cent black smoke 4½ minutes, 40 per cent 3 minutes, 20 per cent 24 minutes; clean 29 minutes.

a Average.

Table 34 is instructive because it shows the possibility of utilizing high-ash coals. Although the grate area was too small to obtain the rated capacity of the boiler, steam was produced at a reasonable efficiency. Owing to the distribution of the combustible in the coal as fired and to the low rate of the combustion, no smoke was produced.

TABLE 34.—*Results of tests on high-ash coals.*

No. of test.	Field designation of fuel.	Kind of draft.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Ash in coal.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry flue gas.	Moisture in coal.
			Per ct.	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*		*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*
451	Argentina No. 1.....	Forced..	60	39.32	50.16	34.20	51.01	0	0.15	6.94
458	Argentina No. 1 (washed).	....do....	48	34.41	31.33	52.90	57.82	0	.26	16.48
479	Washery refuse.....	....do....	69	36.35	41.82	72.60	57.08	0	.40	10.83
	Average.....	.....	59	36.69	41.10	53.23	55.30	0	.27	11.42

Tables 35 and 36 were compiled to show the effect of size of coal on efficiency developed and smoke produced. All coal used in the tests summarized in Table 35 had an average diameter of over 1 inch; that used in the tests summarized in Table 36 had an average diameter of less than one-half inch.

TABLE 35.—*Results of tests with coals having an average diameter of over 1 inch.*

Field designation of coal.	No. of test.	Average diameter of coal	Efficiency. 72*.	Black smoke.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Pounds of air per pound of combustible.
		Inches.	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		
Alabama:						
No. 2 B	383	1.12	65.83	30.0	93.9	23.73
Do	382					
Illinois:						
No. 19 B	175					
Do	205					
No. 22 A	324					
Do	325					
No. 24 B	337					
No. 25	338					
Do	339	1.97	65.13	19.7	97.8	20.33
No. 26	341					
Do	342					
No. 27	353					
No. 28 C	452					
No. 29 B	461					
No. 34 B	509					
Indiana:						
No. 13	432					
No. 14	431					
Do	430	1.27	66.82	12.0	90.3	20.55
No. 15	428					
No. 17	441					
Kentucky:						
No. 5	276					
No. 6	271	1.14	67.27	19.4	96.2	19.74
Do	270					
Ohio:						
No. 4	254					
No. 5	186					
No. 7	269					
No. 8	287					
No. 9 A	249	1.29	66.20	25.1	99.6	19.26
No. 10	469					
No. 11	474					
Do	475					
Pennsylvania:						
No. 5	286					
No. 5 (washed)	194	1.29	66.90	23.8	99.6	19.67
Do	195					
No. 19	498					
Tennessee:						
No. 1	344					
Do	345					
Do	346					
No. 2	369					
No. 3	350	1.58	66.26	24.1	106.6	21.38
Do	349					
No. 4	356					
No. 7 A	372					
Virginia:						
No. 2	247	1.03	66.90	41.4	95.9	17.63
No. 2 (washed)	260					
West Virginia:						
No. 16 A	304					
No. 21 (washed)	274	1.20	68.59	12.8	109.3	19.89
No. 22 B	438					
No. 23 A	439					
Wyoming:						
No. 2 B	196					
Do	213	1.22	61.72	18.6	83 6	20.61
No. 3	212					
Do	211					

TABLE 36.—*Results of tests with coals having an average diameter of less than one-half inch.*

Field designation of coal.	No. of test.	Average diameter.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Pounds of air per pound of combustible.
		Inches.	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		
Alabama:						
No. 4	377					
No. 5	478	0.39	67.25	8.5	91.4	26.53
Do	480					
Arkansas:						
No. 7 A	293					
Do	294	.37	67.20	0	79.3	26.50
Illinois: [a]						
No. 19 A	160					
Do	161					
Do	163	.36	66.40	13.5	90.3	19.27
Do	170					
Do	171					
Indiana: No. 4 [b]	166	.45	66.38	2.0	74.7	23.64
Indian Territory: No. 9	449	.35	65.20	3.0	97.0	23.77
Maryland: No. 1	222	.34	65.28	8.2	80.1	21.45
New Mexico: No. 4 B	395	.39	65.12	18.0	100.6	25.13
Pennsylvania:						
No. 8	242					
Do	239					
Do	238					
Do	237					
Do	236	.36	66.87	3.6	87.5	23.14
No. 15	472					
Do	473					
No. 16	471					
No. 17	506					
Tennessee: No. 9 A	365	.44	64.24	12.0	98.8	24.93
Virginia: No. 6	507	.46	63.39	3.0	101.8	25.84
West Virginia:						
No. 13	180					
No. 17	225					
No. 19	289					
Do	285	.46	68.93	9.8	86.9	22.18
No. 22 A	447					
Do	446					

[a] Test 129 omitted, no smoke having been recorded.
[b] Tests 164 and 176 omitted, clinker having caused trouble.

These two tables show that both large and small sizes of coal from the same State were burned. All tests in which owing to some factor, such as trouble with clinker, the air distribution was not due to the size of the coal were omitted in compiling results. Table 37 gives a comparison of the average results of Tables 35 and 36. It shows that with either large or small coal about the same efficiency resulted. Unfortunately for direct comparison the large coals burned more readily and produced higher capacities than the small in nearly every test; also with the large coal less air was used per pound of combustible. Nearly all the small coals burned with little smoke, while all the larger sizes caused considerable black smoke.

TABLE 37.—*Comparison of average results of tests with small and large sizes of coal.*

Number of tests.	Average diameter.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Pounds of air per pound of combustible.
	Inches.	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		
31	0.39	66.88	7.4	88.6	23.07
53	1.46	65.97	21.3	98.3	20.28

Table 38 is of especial interest, for it shows that lignites, peat, and subbituminous coals with 47 to 67 per cent of volatile matter in the combustible can be hand-fired with the production of only a small amount of smoke. The average indicates that the boiler was run up to the rating at an efficiency of about 60 per cent. The smoke averaged less than 10 per cent black.

TABLE 38.—*Results of tests on lignites, peat, and subbituminous coals.*

Field designation of fuel.	No. of test.	Kind of draft.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry flue gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.
			Per ct.	*Per ct.*		*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*
Arkansas No. 10	340	Forced	0	53.77	104.0	60.25	0	0.34	.....
Florida No. 1 (briquets)	386	Natural	29	67.24	113.2	58.19	13	.10	9.34
Montana No. 2	470	...do	0	42.07	113.2	68.11	18	.02	6.00
Montana No. 3	477	...do	58	41.76	115.2	65.78	12.5	.07	8.65
North Dakota No. 3	206	Forced	57	56.71	90.7	57.46	0	0	13.32
Texas No. 4	291	...do	0	54.88	89.1	61.37	0	0	6.88
	298	...do	0	55.14	104.1	52.01	12	0	17.59
	303	...do	28	53.07	96.4	53.05	14	.24	14.84
Washington No. 1 B	290	Natural	0	47.99	81.8	65.04	10	.07	8.89
Wyoming No. 6	400	...do	14	47.19	93.1	57.84	3.5	.04	16.22
Average	.....	.....	18.6	51.98	100.1	59.91	8.3	.08	11.30

Tables 39 to 41 supplement one another. Table 39 gives the average results of tests which showed a high percentage of black smoke; Table 40 gives the coals used in these tests and contains some remarks explanatory of the high percentage of smoke in particular tests; and Table 41 gives the results of tests with coal which made little smoke.

A comparison of Tables 40 and 41 shows that the coals which smoked the worst clinkered the most. The smoky coals also had higher percentages of volatile matter in the combustible, were burned at higher capacities, and gave a lower efficiency than the less smoky coals.

Among the comparatively smokeless tests were two on Utah coal and two on Missouri coal in which, for some unaccountable reason, the coals burned with a low efficiency; with these four tests omitted from the average, the low-smoke tests gave an average efficiency of 66.93 per cent, with a percentage of builder's rated capacity developed of 96.6. The high-smoke tests gave an average efficiency of 64.32 per cent, with a percentage of rated capacity developed of 99.2, showing a good percentage in efficiency in favor of the low-smoke tests. There are many briquet tests included in Table 41, and Table 42 shows that as a general rule the briquets made very little smoke. The other tests which gave low percentage of smoke were made with coals low in volatile matter, or slow burning, or else some means besides the automatic operation of the air-admission doors was employed to supply more air.

TABLE 39.—*Results of tests showing 35 per cent or over of black smoke.*

[Tests using natural draft, 34; forced draft, 5.]

	Average.	Range.
Clinker in refuse.....per cent..	49.9	0 to 67
Volatile matter in combustible.....do....	42.88	36.38 to 51.58
Percentage of rated capacity developed.....	99.2	84.4 to 129.9
Efficiency 72*.....per cent..	64.32	56.64 to 69.36
Black smoke.....do....	41.8	35.0 to 54.8
CO in dry chimney gases.....do....	.28	.07 to .73
Unaccounted for in heat balance.....do....	12.55	5.71 to 19.03

TABLE 40.—*Coal giving over 35 per cent black smoke.*

Field designation of fuel.	No. of test.	Remarks.
Illinois:		
No. 7 E	516	Forced draft; automatic air admission not operated.
No. 13 (washed)	144	Automatic air admission operated.
No. 15 (washed)	152	Clinker removed with difficulty; automatic air admission operated.
No. 16	150	Automatic air admission operated.
Indiana:		
No. 5	153	Heavy clinker formed on grate; automatic air admission operated.
No. 6 (washed)	159	Automatic air admission operated.
No. 7 A	158	Do.
No. 8 (washed)	184	Do.
No. 9 A	168	Do.
Nos. 9 A and 9 B (briquets)	334	Do.
No. 10	167	Do.
No. 10 (washed)	177	Do.
Kansas: No. 6 (washed)	323	Do.
Missouri: No. 7 (washed)	332	Forced draft; clinker solid; automatic air admission not operated; maximum-capacity test.
Ohio:		
No. 3	203	Automatic air admission operated.
No. 4	202	Clinker adhered to grate; automatic air admission operated.
No. 4 (washed)	220	Automatic air admission operated; coal caked badly.
Do	219	Clinker fused into grate; automatic air admission operated.
No. 5	190	Automatic air admission operated.
Do	186	Do.
No. 7	269	Clinker adhered to grate; automatic air admission operated.
No. 9 A	246	Automatic air admission operated.
No. 9 B (washed)	241	Do.
No. 9 B (washed and dried)	243	Do.
Pennsylvania:		
No. 5 (washed)	195	
No. 6	217	Do.
Tennessee: No. 2	367	Maximum-capacity test; doors cracked after each firing; combustion wall down during test.
Virginia:		
No. 2	251	Automatic air admission operated.
Do	247	Do.
No. 2 (washed)	260	Do.
No. 4	240	Clinker fused into grate; automatic air admission operated.
West Virginia:		
No. 15	216	Forced draft; automatic air admission operated.
Do	215	Automatic air admission operated.
No. 21 (washed)	267	Do.
Wyoming: No. 2 B	213	Forced draft; maximum-capacity test; automatic air admission not operated.

TABLE 41.—*Results of tests showing less than 6 per cent black smoke.*

Field designation of fuel.	No. of test.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Ash in dry coal.	Moisture in coal as received.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Remarks.
Alabama:		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	
No. 2 B (briquets)	410										Some of these coals caked in fire; they burned with both long and short flame; automatic air admission operated only on test 378. Furnace doors cracked after each firing on test 390.
No. 3	390										
No. 4	378	39	35.13	16.18	4.22	93.0	66.88	2.3	0.10	.....	
No. 4 (briquets)	413										
No. 5	478, 480										
Arkansas:											
No. 7 A	293, 294										
No. 8	297	45	15.16	10.98	5.21	85.2	66.17	0	.15	8.18	Coals slow burning; automatic air admission not operated.
No. 8 (washed)	308, 309										
Georgia: No. 1	481	65	21.21	17.77	3.11	111.8	70.31	2.5	.08	6.19	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission not operated.
Illinois:											
No. 6 B (briquets)	313										
No. 9 C (briquets)	492, 497										
No. 11 C (briquets)	312										
No. 12 B (briquets)	463										
No. 19 C	420, 423										
No. 19 D	424, 425										
No. 20	292										
No. 21	316										
No. 21 (briquets)	318										
No. 23 A (washed)	317	49	42.01	13.41	11.94	92.6	64.58	1.7	.06	8.57	Coals free burning; automatic air admission operated only on the coal tests. On test 503 furnace doors were cracked continuously; on tests 420, 424, and 425 the furnace doors were cracked for a short interval after each firing.
No. 25	338, 339										
No. 26	342										
No. 28 A (washed; briquets)	459										
No. 28 B (briquets)	457										
No. 29 B (washed; briquets)	465										
No. 30 (washed; briquets)	511										
No. 31 (briquets)	489, 491										
No. 33 (briquets)	513										
Collinsville	503										
Indiana:											
No. 4	166										
No. 7 A (briquets)	288										
No. 15	429	41	43.28	14.04	11.49	83.4	65.34	2.7	.11	8.80	Automatic air admission operated on all the coal tests.
No. 16	427										
No. 19 (briquets)	464										

TABLE 41.—*Results of tests showing less than 6 per cent black smoke*—Continued.

Field designation of fuel.	No. of test.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Ash in dry coal.	Moisture in coal as received.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Remarks.
Indian Territory:		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	
No. 2 B (briquets)	453										
No. 9	449	.....	37.14	7.64	3.50	101.4	67.54	2.5	.09	7.77	Coal burned with short flame; automatic air admission not operated.
No. 9 (briquets)	450										
Kansas:											
No. 2 B (briquets)	487, 488										
No. 2 B (washed; briquets)	495	46	39.02	16.50	7.24	96.7	65.88	1.3	.03	8.42	Burned with short flame; automatic air admission not operated.
Maryland:											
No. 1 (washed)	231										
No. 2	490	35	19.42	9.16	4.29	110.3	68.76	1.6	.05	9.46	Coal burned slowly; automatic air admission operated on one of the coal tests.
No. 2 (briquets)	493										
Missouri:											
No. 5	320										
No. 10 (briquets)	486	.....	45.11	18.92	8.38	93.4	60.50	1.3	.01	15.63	Coal caked in fire; automatic air admission operated.
New Mexico: No. 3 B	389	0	40.94	17.87	3.01	98.5	68.45	0	.....	.....	Free-burning coal; long flaming; furnace doors cracked after each firing.
Pennsylvania:											
No. 8	236, 237										
No. 15	472, 473										
No. 15 (briquets)	467										
No. 16 (briquets)	468										
No. 18 (briquets)	499, 515										
No. 19	498	40	25.30	8.86	3.75	101.8	65.72	1.7	.08	9.23	Coal caked and burned with short flame; automatic air admission not operated.
No. 19 (briquets)	508										
No. 20 (briquets)	514										
No. 20 (washed; briquets)	512										
No. 22 (briquets)	510										
Tennessee:											
No. 1 (washed; briquets)	409										
No. 5	352										
No. 6	379, 381										Test 352, coal burned rapidly; automatic air admission operated. Tests 379 and 381, coal caked in fire; burned with short to medium flame; automatic air admission operated. Test 388, furnace doors cracked after each firing.
No. 8 (washed)	388	47	37.34	13.40	3.32	96.2	66.79	0	.05	8.11	
No. 9 B (washed; briquets)	393										
No. 10 (washed; briquets)	407, 408										
Utah: No. 2 (briquets)	402, 404	0	47.44	6.99	10.73	74.8	56.21	0	0	4.58	Short flame; automatic air admission not operated.

Virginia:											
No. 5 A	476	49	20.57	14.96	4.51	120.6	66.35	1.5	.10	7.67	Automatic air admission not operated.
No. 5 B (briquets)	494										
No. 6	507										
Washington: No. 2 (briquets)	412	26	43.34	11.36	2.66	99.3	66.06	0	.06	.....	Do.
West Virginia: No. 19	285,289	52	24.71	6.80	2.76	80.7	70.71	0	.02	6.69	Coal burned slowly; caked; automatic air admission not operated.
Wyoming:											
No. 2 B	210	30	50.21	20.33	12.34	77.7	64.34	0	.08	10.52	Coal burned with short flame; automatic air admission operated.
No. 3	211										
Average by States	.....	38	34.51	13.25	6.03	95.1 a 96.6	65.93 a 66.93	1.1	.07	8.56	
Average of 84 tests	.....	43	34.85	12.07	7.22	94.8 a 95.4	65.61 a 65.97	1.4	.07	8.64	

a Tests on Missouri and Utah fuels omitted.

TABLE 42.—*Results of tests on briquetted coals.*

Field designation of coal.	Size of briquets.	No. of test.	Kind of draft.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.
				Per cent.	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*
Alabama:										
No. 2 B	Large and small	410	Natural	23.5	37.64	100.5	67.24	2.5	0.05	.....
No. 4	do	413								
Illinois:										
No. 6 B	Large	313	12 natural, 4 forced	45.5	42.68	97.4	64.08	4.9	.08	9.04
No. 9 C	do	492, 497								
No. 11 C	do	312								
No. 12 B	Small	463								
No. 21	Large	318								
No. 23 B	do	321, 322								
No. 28 A (washed)	Large and small	459								
No. 28 B	do	457								
No. 29 A (washed)	do	465								
No. 29 B	Small	466								
No. 30 (washed)	Large	511								
No. 31	Large and small	489, 491								
No. 33	Large	513								
Indiana:										
No. 7 A	do	288	Natural	35.0	44.40	88.2	65.30	2.8	.05	8.19
No. 19	Small	464								
Indian Territory:										
No. 2 B (lump)	Large and small	455	do	29.8	35.68	100.7	65.19	5.6	.13	9.72
No. 2 B (slack)	Small	453								
No. 2 B (washed, slack)	Large	456								
No. 8 (washed)	Small	437								
No. 9	do	450								
Kansas:										
No. 2 B	Large	487	do	45.7	39.02	96.7	65.88	1.3	.03	8.42
Do	Small	488								
No. 2 B (washed)	Large	495								
Maryland: No. 2	do	493	do	56.0	22.99	121 2	69.18	0	.02	8.42
Missouri: No. 10	Large and small	486	do	.....	46.20	92.0	56.13	2.5	.02	20.09
Pennsylvania:										
No. 6	Large	333	8 natural, 1 forced	39.4	28.56	109.2	65.90	2.8	.11	8.81
No. 15	Small	467								
No. 16	Large and small	468								
No. 18	Small	499								
Do	Large	515								
No. 19	do	508								
No. 20 (washed)	do	512								
No. 20	Small	514								
No. 22	Large	510								

Tennessee:										
No. 1 (washed)	do	409								
No. 4	Large and small	405								
No. 7 B (washed)	Large	406	Natural	35.5	38.71	101.6	67.10	1.8	.01	5.50
No. 9 B (washed)	do	393								
No. 10 (washed)	do	407								
Do	Small	408								
Virginia: No. 5 B	Large and small	494	do	46.0	19.39	100.4	68.52	0	.10	6.20
Washington: No. 2	do	412	do	26.0	43.34	99.3	66.06	0	.06	
Average (by States)				38.2	36.20	100.6	65.51	2.2	.06	9.37
Average of 47 tests				39.7	37.50	100.7	65.37	3.4	.07	8.68

Table 42 is a compilation of results from all tests made on briquets at the St. Louis fuel-testing plant. The briquets all had a pitch binder and gave off little or no smoke, showing that the tile-roofed furnace used is satisfactory for burning such briquets. The volatile matter in the combustible varied from 23 to 46 per cent and averaged about 38 per cent. The smokeless combustion of coals so high in volatile shows that briquetting has an appreciable effect on burning, especially in the furnaces of steam boilers at the rates of combustion common in stationary practice. The average percentage of the rated capacity developed on these tests was 100.6.

Table 43 is compiled from results of tests made on raw coals and the same coals washed. All the coals were washed at the fuel-testing plant, and the reductions or additions in moisture, ash, and sulphur are of interest. Most of the washed coal either burned freely (was noncoking) or seemed to burn more rapidly than the raw coal. In fact, the average percentage of rated capacity developed was considerably greater with the washed than with the unwashed coal. This result does not indicate that the combustion chamber was more effective in one case than in the other, for the table shows that the washed coals burned with lower efficiency and made more smoke.

The average results show that the washed coals developed 96.6 per cent of the rated capacity, with an efficiency of 64.82 per cent, and the unwashed coals 89.9 per cent of the rated capacity, with an efficiency of 66.95 per cent. This difference in efficiency in favor of raw coal is more consistent and greater with the poorer coals than with the best.

The table emphasizes the difficulty of burning wet coal in any but a properly designed furnace. However, with a good furnace washing should be of advantage, as the washed coal burns more rapidly than the unwashed.

Table 44 is compiled from the results of tests made on the same coals raw and briquetted, natural draft being used in every test but one. It shows that the briquets usually burned with 1 to 3 per cent greater efficiency, developed higher capacity, and were consumed much more completely than the raw coal. Briquetting thus offers to hand-fired plants a means of developing high capacity. The plant can be run practically without smoke and obtain good efficiency by the use of briquets.

Table 45 is a comparison of results of tests made on the same coals burned with natural and with forced draft. Whenever forced draft was used the attempt was made to attain high capacity. Usually this was accomplished at the expense of efficiency. In the tests with forced draft the average percentage of black smoke was about double that in those with natural draft. The combustion space not being

designed for high rates of combustion, an average variation in capacity of 92.6 to 108.4 caused an average drop in efficiency from 64.31 to 60.94. This table demonstrates that forced draft supplied through the average grate and fuel bed will neither intimately mix the air and gases nor allow coal to be burned at high and low rates of combustion with equal efficiency.

Table 46 is a comparison of results of tests of the same coals burned on flat and on rocking grates. In all the tests but one higher efficiency (from 1 to 5 per cent, with an average of 2) was obtained with the rocking grate. The average difference in proportion of rated capacity developed was about 2 per cent and was in favor of the flat grate. However, as the rocking grate had an area of 36.4 square feet and the flat grate of 40.55 square feet, it is evident that the rate of combustion per square foot of grate area was at least equal on the rocking grate to that on the flat grate, or perhaps slightly greater, but as the total weight of coal burned on the flat grates was greater it involved an increased tax on the efficiency of the combustion space. The average figures for over-all efficiency of the plant show that more coal was lost in the ash pit with the rocking grate than with the flat grate, but this loss did not counterbalance the efficiency, which still shows a gain of a little more than 1.50 per cent in favor of the rocking grate.

The ash in the dry coal varied from 5.39 to 23.16 per cent and the sulphur from 0.58 to 4.78 per cent. In the sole test in which the rocking grate failed to show better results the dry coal contained about 4.50 per cent of sulphur. With both flat and rocking grates the sulphur caused trouble. The clinker fused to the grate bars so that the rocking grate as constructed was practically inoperative and was actually used as a flat grate. However, as more difficulty was experienced in getting the clinker off the rocking grate, the time of cleaning and inefficient operation was longer with that grate and the tests showed less efficiency, but as most plants would not have a rocking grate to burn coal so high in sulphur, this point is unimportant. In practice about 2 per cent of sulphur is assumed to be the maximum content desirable for a coal to be burned on rocking grates, but this limit may be exceeded if experience shows that the sulphur is in organic form or that the sulphur and ash combined have no ill effects. The high sulphur and ash in the Wyoming coal did not cause trouble; in fact, the test was exceptional, for the coal did not clinker at all.

The black smoke was about 5 per cent less in the rocking-grate tests than in those with the flat grate. While this reduction is small the gain in efficiency with the rocking grate shows the advantage of having some means of keeping the fire clean. Such a grate would be of value in hand-fired plants for decreasing smoke and increasing the efficiency of operation.

TABLE 43.—*Comparison of results of tests on washed and raw coals.*

Field designation of coal.	No. of test.	Description of coal.	Moisture in coal as fired.	Ash in coal as fired.	Sulphur in coal as fired.	Sulphur in dry coal.	Ash in dry coal.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72 *.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Remarks.
			Per ct.	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*		*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	
Illinois:															
No. 20	301	Washed	16.51	10.45	3.25	3.89	12.51	45	44.04	99.3	63.71	32.5	0.16	9.23	Coal free burning; automatic air admission not operated.
	292	Raw	14.52	15.49	4.32	5.05	18.12	55	45.69	66.3	66.51	0	.02	6.96	Automatic air admission operated.
No. 22 A	328	Washed	14.35	8.22	3.75	4.38	9.60	53	47.60	121.8	61.88	27.0	0	14.14	Coal free burning; automatic air admission operated.
	325	Raw	10.53	13.80	6.07	6.78	15.43	60	47.09	101.0	66.09	25.6	.16	9.07	Automatic air admission operated.
No. 23 A	317	Washed	14.64	8.88	3.23	3.78	10.40	50	46.71	90.4	62.97	0	0	10.80	Coal free burning; automatic air admission operated.
	306	Raw	14.49	13.45	4.62	5.40	15.73	66	44.92	84.3	68.31	15.5	.05	7.45	Do.
Indiana:															
No. 4	154	Washed	14.80	7.19	2.12	2.49	8.44	44	42.43	95.3	64.96	19.2	.18	12.02	Coal burned rapidly; caked; automatic air admission operated.
	165	Raw	13.82	17.26	2.43	2.82	20.03	53	42.25	88.9	70.13	16.1	.09	7.76	Coal caked; automatic air admission operated.
No. 6	159	Washed	11.27	9.63	3.57	4.02	10.85	51	47.92	96.7	60.37	43.4	.60	17.79	Coal burned rapidly; caked; automatic air admission operated.
	157	Raw	10.51	12.76	4.55	5.08	14.26	53	45.35	84.9	64.36	18.6	.23	9.40	Coal burned slowly; caked; automatic air admission operated.
No. 8	184	Washed	11.87	9.29	2.87	3.26	10.54	50	47.15	97.0	65.60	44.8	.25	10.26	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated.
	185	Raw	10.12	12.89	3.54	3.94	14.34	54	46.17	89.0	63.11	19.4	.17	12.65	Automatic air admission operated.
No. 10	177	Washed	10.98	6.24	3.50	3.93	7.01	51	49.69	105.3	58.72	46.6	.53	18.34	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated.
	167	Raw	10.60	10.16	4.21	4.71	11.36	49	47.83	99.4	66.60	36.6	.24	12.51	Coal burned rapidly; caked; automatic air admission operated.
No. 12	310	Washed	12.87	7.94	3.02	3.47	9.11	26	45.27	97.8	68.06	16.0	.14	15.83	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated.
	300	Raw	12.41	13.86	4.21	4.81	15.82	30	46.28	103.9	67.15	31.4	.08	6.00	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission not operated.
Kansas: No. 6	323	Washed	11.71	10.45	2.64	2.99	11.83	57	38.84	106.6	64.31	38.3	.30	13.71	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated.
	311	Raw	8.28	15.53	3.42	3.73	16.93	56	39.81	82.2	64.28	7.0	.09	10.59	Automatic air admission operated.

Maryland: No. 1	232	Washed	3.43	10.13	1.10	1.14	10.48	22	16.29	93.2	67.64	7.5	.08	12.86	Automatic air admission not operated.
	222	Raw	1.84	12.52	1.52	1.55	12.76	38	16.38	80.1	65.28	8.2	.10	12.63	Coal burned slowly; caked; automatic air admission not operated.
New Mexico:															
No. 3 B	392	Washed	4.77	12.23	.71	.75	12.85	0	39.88	119.2	65.48	26.0	.12	7.30	Coal burned quickly; caked; furnace door cracked after each firing.
	391	Raw	2.47	16.91	.67	.69	17.34	0	40.92	114.8	69.18	24.5	.....	.....	Coal burned quickly; furnace door cracked after each firing.
No. 4 A	398	Washed	3.86	11.40	.63	.66	11.86	0	40.19	108.1	65.83	21.0	.12	9.34	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission not operated.
	397	Raw	2.30	14.58	.60	.61	14.92	0	41.61	103.9	63.86	16.5	.12	9.69	Do.
Ohio:															
No. 2	197	Washed	8.99	7.74	3.15	3.46	8.50	50	45.29	84.4	62.54	32.2	.15	15.17	Coal burned freely; clinker fused into grate; automatic air admission operated.
	193	Raw	8.86	13.81	4.37	4.79	15.15	42	45.27	80.3	64.33	27.6	.11	14.82	Clinker fused into grate; automatic air admission operated.
No. 4	220	Washed	4.30	6.69	2.97	3.10	6.99	34	43.66	93.2	63.19	39.2	.17	16.02	Coal caked in fire; automatic air admission operated.
	201	Raw	3.73	9.73	2.65	2.75	10.11	51	42.44	93.2	66.14	25.8	.14	13.35	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated; clinker adhered to grate.
No. 6	253	Washed	3.26	6.88	3.01	3.11	7.11	60	43.11	79.4	64.08	23.2	.23	9.85	Clinker adhered to grate; automatic air admission operated.
	284	Raw	3.71	12.07	3.77	3.91	12.54	52	43.43	81.3	69.01	13.1	.13	4.12	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission not operated.
No. 9 B	241	Washed	7.92	7.08	2.86	3.11	7.69	56	45.39	92.7	67.13	39.6	.07	9.85	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated.
	224	Raw	7.84	14.89	3.27	3.55	16.16	48	45.61	87.8	66.61	22.4	.05	11.14	Coal caked; automatic air admission operated.
Pennsylvania:															
No. 5	195	Washed	2.97	4.73	.94	.97	4.88	40	38.04	96.9	65.33	43.8	.44	15.11	
	286	Raw	4.11	7.95	1.01	1.05	8.29	45	36.97	95.9	71.97	15.1	.21	4.59	Coal free burning; automatic air admission not operated.
No. 7	199	Washed	4.80	10.94	1.62	1.70	11.50	33	26.87	88.6	67.24	10.8	.04	12.71	Coal caked; automatic air-admission operated.
	307	Raw	5.80	13.63	2.22	2.36	14.47	0	27.04	85.0	68.51	8.0	.04	6.40	Coal burned slowly; automatic air admission operated.
Tennessee: Nos. 8 A and 8 B.	388	Washed	2.83	10.23	2.92	3.00	10.53	51	39.91	106.1	67.17	0	.....	.....	Coal burned quickly; caked; furnace door cracked after each firing.
	384	Raw	2.40	14.87	5.28	5.41	15.24	57	39.42	72.8	65.37	10.5	0	15.24	Coal caked; automatic air admission operated; clinker adhered to grate.
Virginia: No. 2	260	Washed	3.34	4.48	.85	.88	4.63	40	39.21	87.7	65.94	40.8	.19	13.71	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated.
	256	Raw	4.22	6.19	.82	.86	6.46	47	37.37	87.6	65.93	32.8	.26	11.69	Coal caked in fire; automatic air admission operated.

TABLE 43.—*Comparison of results of tests on washed and raw coals*—Continued.

Field designation of coal.	No. of test.	Description of coal.	Moisture in coal as fired.	Ash in coal as fired.	Sulphur in coal as fired.	Sulphur in dry coal.	Ash in dry coal.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Remarks.
			Per ct.	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*		*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	*Per ct.*	
West Virginia:															
No. 17	230	Washed	4.35	6.17	1.36	1.42	6.45	48	31.68	89.0	67.94	23.8	.02	11.91	Coal burned slowly; automatic air admission operated.
	226	Raw	4.10	7.40	1.21	1.26	7.72	34	31.55	87.6	67.81	7.8	.06	9.37	Coal caked; automatic air admission operated.
No. 20	266	Washed	3.14	5.53	1.10	1.14	5.71	45	36.57	86.7	66.18	21.8	.06	11.73	Automatic air admission operated.
	273	Raw	2.89	8.43	1.50	1.54	8.68	34	35.80	83.6	70.07	12.2	.07	6.04	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated.
No. 21	267	Washed	4.24	3.67	1.07	1.12	3.83	52	39.59	95.4	66.81	36.0	.08	9.48	Do.
	296	Raw	3.42	6.12	1.22	1.26	6.34	47	37.87	101.8	69.45	13.5	.26	8.60	Do.
No. 22 A	454	Washed	5.24	6.10	.90	.95	6.44	25	37.98	110.3	65.95	20.0	.25	9.96	Coal caked; automatic air admission operated.
	447	Raw	5.55	13.47	1.04	1.10	14.26	33	36.61	99.1	68.40	13.0	.04	6.71	Do.
No. 23 B	444	Washed	4.06	4.80	.95	.99	5.00	30	39.17	88.0	62.84	8.5	.16	10.66	Coal caked; clinker adhered to grate; automatic air admission operated.
	445	Raw	2.44	10.59	1.40	1.43	10.85	41	38.29	95.9	67.93	27.0	.05	6.97	Coal burned quickly; caked; clinker adhered to grate; automatic air admission operated.
Wyoming: No. 3	223	Washed	19.08	6.78	4.26	5.26	8.38	53	49.34	81.0	63.34	21.0	.30	12.26	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission not operated; clinker adhered slightly to grate.
	212	Raw	13.60	16.21	7.90	9.14	18.76	58	51.46	88.2	64.08	22.7	.13	11.60	Clinker adhered slightly to grate; automatic air admission not operated.
Average		Washed	8.06	7.84	2.24	2.50	8.58	41	40.82	96.6	64.82	26.3	.19	12.40	
		Raw	7.48	12.48	2.99	3.29	13.54	42	40.50	89.9	66.95	18.1	.12	9.41	

TABLE 44.—*Comparison of results of tests on raw and briquetted coals.*

Field designation of coal.	Condition of fuel as fired.	No. of test.	Kind of draft.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72 *.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gas.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Remarks.
				Per cent.	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	
Alabama:											
No. 2 B	Large and small briquets	410	Natural	0	38.94	91.4	69.52	0	0.02	.....	Briquet broken before firing.
	Raw	382	do	53	38.87	108.6	65.44	30.0	.15	13.63	
No. 4	Large and small briquets	413	do	47	36.33	109.5	64.95	5.0	.07	.....	Do.
	Raw	375	do	54	35.41	106.9	66.38	11.5	.05	9.97	Furnace doors cracked for an interval after each firing.
Illinois:											
No. 21	Large briquets	318	Forced	47	41.83	115.3	64.00	0	.02	11.01	Briquets broken before firing.
	Raw	316	Natural	62	42.35	89.3	64.35	0	0	9.61	
No. 29 B	Small briquets	466	do	38	45.79	109.2	66.91	13.0	.04	8.03	
	Raw	461	do	64	45.66	104.2	64.37	7.0	.06	9.80	
Indiana: No. 7 A	Large briquets	288	do	37	42.84	84.5	66.08	0	.07	6.77	Do.
	Raw	158	do	54	47.33	96.9	64.71	45.4	.49	14.84	Coal caked in fire.
Indian Territory:											
No. 2 B	Small briquets from slack coal.	453	do	34	39.88	105.1	69.66	4.5	.06	6.02	
	Raw	418	do	48	40.81	95.0	68.38	15.5	.09	8.91	
No. 9	Small briquets	450	do	.....	19.23	102.2	67.77	0	.05	8.53	
	Raw	449	do	26	15.17	97.0	65.20	3.0	.17	8.77	Clinker adhered to grate.
Maryland: No. 2	Large briquets	493	do	56	22.99	121.2	69.18	0	.02	8.42	Briquets fired whole.
	Raw	490	do	32	18.96	113.9	65.54	4.8	.10	8.69	
Pennsylvania:											
No. 6	Large briquets	333	do	43	39.45	105.9	65.64	15.5	.20	5.83	Briquets broken before firing; test too short for reliable results.
	Raw	217	do	54	38.59	97.1	66.39	37.8	.30	11.04	Coal caked in fire.
No. 15	Small briquets	467	do	39	26.53	99.0	70.08	5.5	.03	7.89	
	Raw	473	do	44	19.92	91.2	66.46	4.5	.08	7.85	Do.
No. 16	Large and small briquets	468	do	41	27.43	105.7	68.22	4.0	.04	10.05	Briquets fired whole.
	Raw	471	do	40	24.24	98.9	69.29	8.0	.02	7.48	Coal caked in fire.
No. 19	Large briquets	508	do	34	37.77	113.7	67.23	0	.02	7.07	Briquets fired whole.
	Raw	498	do	46	35.57	106.8	65.84	4.5	.04	8.65	
Tennessee:	Large briquets (washed)	409	do	26	40.56	110.3	68.06	0	0	.....	Briquets broken before firing.
	Small briquets (washed)	411	do	0	40.31	134.7	70.26	17.0	.10	4.45	Test too short for reliable results.
No. 1	Raw	345	do	44	39.87	111.7	66.09	14.0	.09	.....	
	do	346	do	53	38.83	109.5	67.96	16.5	.05	.....	

TABLE 44.—*Comparison of results of tests on raw and briquetted coals*—Continued.

Field designation of coal.	Condition of fuel as fired.	No. of test.	Kind of draft.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gas.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Remarks.
Tennessee—Continued.				*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	
No. 4	Large and small briquets	405	...do	25	39.92	105.3	69.00	11.0	0	.....	Briquets broken before firing.
	Raw	355	...do	38	38.44	110.8	67.05	23.5	.27	7.97	Smoked badly for short interval after firing.
Washington: No. 2	Large and small briquets	412	...do	26	43.34	99.3	66.06	0	.06	.....	Briquets fired whole.
	Raw	359	...do	61	43.14	97.4	66.65	33.5	.23	6.41	Cracked furnace door for a short interval after each firing.
Average results	Briquetted coal	.....	.....	32.8	36.44	107.0	67.66	4.7	.05	7.64	
	Raw coal	.....	.....	48.3	35.19	102.2	66.25	16.2	.14	9.54	

TABLE 45.—*Comparison of results of tests of the same fuels when using natural and forced drafts.*

Field designation of fuel.	No. of test.	Kind of draft.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry flue gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.
Arkansas:			*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*
No. 7 A	294	Forced	57	19.07	85.7	65.07	0	0.02	9.84
	293	Natural	52	19.07	72.8	69.32	0	.11	7.48
No. 8 (washed)	309	Forced	28	12.51	106.3	62.92	0	.57	11.13
	308	Natural	36	13.03	80.9	67.64	0	.03	6.46
Illinois:									
Collinsville	505	Forced	57	45.87	131.6	60.20	14.9	.10	10.58
	500	Natural	55	45.91	112.1	62.53	19.7	.11	5.68
No. 9 C (briquets)	492	Forced	51	45.28	98.2	62.97	4.3	.06	8.85
	497	Natural	36	42.06	85.9	63.37	0	.05	7.03
No. 23 B (briquets)	322	Forced	62	46.61	106.6	58.22	17.0	.14	17.43
	321	Natural	62	46.61	106.0	58.93	22.0	.02	17.05
Missouri, No. 7 (washed)	332	Forced	61	44.48	129.4	56.64	42.5	.17	13.63
	330	Natural	55	45.40	115.0	62.03	27.5	0	13.49
Pennsylvania, No. 17	506	Forced	56	32.54	98.0	63.46	9.0	.04	8.30
	496	Natural	51	33.75	101.0	67.15	7.0	.03	6.63
Tennessee, No. 8	385	Forced	55	39.85	86.5	63.33	28.0	.05	14.80
	384	Natural	57	39.42	72.8	65.37	10.5	0	15.24
West Virginia :									
No. 5 A	482	Forced	62	14.75	147.7	60.23	20.5	.20	15.45
	476	Natural	51	15.18	99.7	67.13	1.5	.16	8.68
No. 15	216	Forced	49	42.92	103.0	60.30	54.6	.45	18.22
	215	Natural	46	42.71	84.4	62.91	46.2	.26	15.31
Wyoming, No. 2 B	213	Forced	0	51.58	99.9	56.98	42.0	.53	19.03
	210	Natural	0	50.01	88.3	61.06	0	.06	16.16
Average of 11 tests		Forced	48.9	35.9	108.4	60.94	21.2	.21	13.39
		Natural	45.5	35.7	92.6	64.41	12.2	.08	10.84

TABLE 46.—*Comparison of results of tests on the same coals with flat and rocking grates.*

Field designation of coal.	No. of test.	Kind of grate.	Clinker in refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Sulphur in dry coal.	Ash in dry coal.	Efficiency of boiler and grate.
Illinois:			*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*
No. 13 (washed)	145	Rocking	45	38.17	94.7	69.15	28.0	0.34	12.52	1.50	8.03	67.93
	144	Flat	47	39.38	103.8	67.33	36.0	.36	12.05	1.44	8.37	66.12
No. 19 A	171	Rocking	45	35.38	90.6	69.09	13.0	.14	9.81	.58	10.28	67.06
	161	Flat	58	35.53	87.6	68.27	13.0	.13	11.65	.58	10.25	65.82
No. 19 B	205	Rocking	41	36.74	94.9	71.27	28.8	.10	7.37	.61	11.41	68.86
	175	Flat	10	37.65	104.7	69.26	32.0	.21	9.69	.53	11.43	67.50
Indiana:												
No. 4	166	Rocking	44	42.85	74.7	66.38	2.0	.28	8.53	2.96	18.49	62.60
	151	Flat	58	44.15	80.8	64.37	12.8	.19	9.57	2.94	16.57	62.41
No. 7 B	[a] 164	Rocking	43	47.79	75.5	60.89	15.2	.08	19.61	4.39	11.44	59.49
	[a] 176	Flat	42	48.25	78.6	62.18	16.0	.04	13.21	4.60	12.19	60.94
Kentucky: No. 1 C	263	Rocking	49	38.68	78.9	68.44	13.6	.13	6.26	1.03	6.62	66.38
	265	Flat	51	37.98	77.2	65.95	12.0	.12	7.75	1.02	6.82	64.88
Ohio: No. 4	201	Rocking	51	42.44	93.2	66.14	25.8	.14	13.35	2.75	10.11	64.17
	188	Flat	53	42.87	95.0	63.97	33.6	.27	14.25	3.80	10.45	62.26
Virginia: No. 2	256	Rocking	47	37.37	87.6	65.93	32.8	.26	11.69	.86	6.46	64.48
	251	Flat	55	37.43	95.6	65.91	44.4	.04	11.80	.85	6.70	65.24
West Virginia:												
No. 15	214	Rocking	46	42.38	75.2	68.54	32.8	.10	12.21	3.07	8.18	62.76
	215	Flat	46	42.71	84.4	62.91	46.2	.26	15.31	2.84	7.86	61.13
No. 19	285	Rocking	56	22.62	81.8	70.76	0	.04	6.04	.94	6.70	69.04
	289	Flat	48	22.81	79.6	70.65	0	0	7.34	1.07	6.90	68.00
No. 20 (washed)	264	Rocking	33	36.07	90.5	70.23	26.0	.05	8.34	1.10	5.39	69.26
	266	Flat	45	36.57	86.7	66.18	21.8	.06	11.73	1.14	5.71	65.47
Wyoming: No. 2 B	210	Rocking	0	50.01	88.3	61.06	0	.06	16.16	4.37	20.98	58.66
	196	Flat	0	50.05	79.3	58.20	9.6	.11	14.75	4.78	23.16	55.61
Average results of 12 tests		Rocking	41.7	37.54	85.5	67.32	18.2	.14	10.99	2.01	10.34	65.06
		Flat	42.8	37.95	87.8	65.43	23.1	.17	17.40	2.13	10.53	63.78

[a] Clinker fused into grate and was removed with difficulty.

TABLE 47.—*Comparison of results of tests on the same coals showing the variation in boiler efficiency 72* as the percentage of black smoke increases.*

Field designation of fuel.	No. of test.	Kind of draft.	Clinker in ash and refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Ash in dry coal.	Moisture in coal as fired.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Remarks.
			Per cent.	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	
Alabama: No. 3	390	Natural	43	36.75	21.42	2.93	92.7	67.43	0	.....	.....	Coal burned freely; furnace doors left open short time after firing.
	394	do	52	37.59	18.97	2.88	94.8	65.62	16.5	0.09	6.35	Automatic air admission not operated; coal high in slack; caked.
No. 4	378	do	54	35.24	13.97	5.27	77.4	65.61	0	0	11.89	Automatic air admission operated; coal burned rapidly; caked.
	376	do	44	34.83	15.02	4.84	83.2	65.82	6.5	.08	10.08	Furnace doors left open short interval after each firing; coal caked in fire.
	375	do	54	35.41	10.92	4.04	106.9	66.38	11.5	.05	9.97	Furnace doors left open short interval after each firing.
Indiana: No. 4	166	do	44	42.85	18.49	14.79	74.7	66.38	2.0	.28	8.53	Automatic air admission operated.
	165	do	53	42.25	20.03	13.82	88.9	70.13	16.1	.09	7.76	Coal caked; automatic air admission operated.
No. 15	429	do	41	41.16	9.44	12.83	87.9	64.43	0	.09	9.46	Automatic air admission operated.
	428	do	53	40.12	10.16	13.05	95.6	64.31	11.5	.13	8.92	Coal burned rapidly; automatic air admission operated.
No. 16	427	do	50	43.59	14.21	10.09	78.6	65.32	6.0	.09	9.64	Automatic air admission operated.
	426	do	53	44.89	13.75	9.09	89.1	66.30	16.5	.09	9.43	Do.
Indian Territory: No. 2 B (briquets).	453	do	34	39.88	8.59	3.29	105.1	69.66	4.5	.06	6.02	Small briquets; burned quickly; clinker adhered to grate; automatic air admission used for short period.
	455	do	26	40.16	8.28	2.70	93.5	60.41	8.0	.34	13.59	Both round and square briquets; automatic air admission operated on part of test; clinker adhered to grate.
Maryland: No.1 (washed)	231	do	17	16.31	11.12	3.70	95.9	68.56	0	.04	11.28	Volatile matter burned off quickly; automatic air admission on only short time after firing.
	232	do	22	16.29	10.48	3.43	93.2	67.64	7.5	.08	12.86	Automatic air admission not operated.
Missouri: No. 5	320	do	63	44.03	18.36	12.24	94.7	64.87	0	0	11.17	Coal burned quickly; caked; automatic air admission operated.
	319	do	61	44.16	17.76	13.37	78.1	63.28	7.2	.04	9.58	Automatic air admission operated; coal caked.

TABLE 47.—*Comparison of results of tests on the same coals showing the variation in boiler efficiency 72* as the percentage of black smoke increases*—Continued.

Field designation of fuel.	No. of test.	Kind of draft.	Clinker in ash and refuse.	Volatile matter in combustible.	Ash in dry coal.	Moisture in coal as fired.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	CO in dry chimney gases.	Unaccounted for in heat balance.	Remarks.
			Per cent.	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	
Tennessee: No. 5	352	Natural	47	39.72	10.34	5.59	95.4	65.62	0	0.21	9.86	Coal burned rapidly; automatic air admission operated.
	358	do	42	39.11	9.98	6.73	115.5	66.83	14.5	.10	7.91	Automatic air admission operated; coal burned freely.
	357	do	46	39.37	9.41	5.82	111.2	62.73	16.5	.18	10.31	Do.
Virginia: No. 5 A	476	Natural and forced.	51	15.18	19.50	4.73	99.7	67.13	1.5	.16	8.68	Automatic air admission not operated; forced draft used for 2 hours.
	482	Forced	62	14.75	18.22	4.60	147.7	60.23	20.5	.20	15.45	Coal burned rapidly; automatic air admission not operated.
Wyoming: No. 2 B	210	Natural	0	50.01	20.98	9.55	88.3	61.06	0	.06	16.16	Coal burned freely; automatic air admission operated.
	213	Forced	0	51.58	23.57	8.94	99.9	56.98	42.0	.53	19.03	Maximum capacity test; automatic air admission not operated.
No. 3	211	Natural	60	50.40	19.67	15.12	67.0	67.62	0	.10	4.88	Clinker adhered to grate; automatic air admission operated.
	212	Natural and forced.	58	51.46	18.76	13.60	88.2	64.08	22.7	.13	11.60	Clinker adhered to grate; automatic air admission not operated.

Table 47, compiled from the results of tests made on the same coals, shows the variation in boiler efficiency as the smoke increases. The tests of each coal compared were made with the same boiler and same grate. All the tests but two were made with natural draft; but inasmuch as the use of forced draft only increased the rate of combustion, as was shown by Table 45, the tests are comparable both as to efficiency and smoke.

In general the results show that as the percentage of rated capacity developed increased the percentage of black smoke increased and the efficiency decreased. This proves that the combustion space was not efficient over a wide range of working conditions, but there was a limit for rate of combustion for each kind of coal, above which efficient operation was impossible. The table also demonstrates that with hand-fired furnaces the combustion space to be most efficient must have some means of mixing the air and gases. The results with Maryland and Indian Territory coals show that the most smoke was made on the tests showing low capacity. Methods of operation may account for this efficiency variation, as with the Maryland coal the automatic air admission was used on the high-capacity test and not on the low. The discordant results in the tests of Indiana coals are probably due to the variation in air admission. The beneficial effect of the automatic air admission in reducing the smoke and increasing efficiency is noticeable in several tests.

The three tests on Alabama coal were run at about equal efficiency over a wide range of capacity, but as the methods of operating were dissimilar these apparent discrepancies could easily result.

High smoke values gave high unaccounted for values in the heat balance. Usually the percentage of CO in the flue gas was much greater when the smoke was high, showing a cause for the decreasing efficiency and increasing visible evidence of loss noted with high rates of combustion.

COMPARISON OF METHODS OF SUPPLYING AIR FOR COMBUSTION.

METHODS COMPARED.

As supplementing the data already presented to show the results obtained in tests at the fuel-testing plants, a number of tables have been compiled to show the relative value of different methods of supplying air for combustion. The following methods are compared: (1) Air supplied continuously by means of openings in grates; (2) air taken continuously through the grates and an extra amount supplied automatically at times of greatest distillation of volatile matter; (3) air taken continuously through the grates and more supplied at times of firing by cracking the furnace doors. All full-length St. Louis tests (except the briquet tests) and the hand-fired Norfolk tests have been used in this compilation.

RELATION OF EFFICIENCY TO CAPACITY WITH AIR ADMITTED THROUGH GRATES AND BY AUTOMATIC DEVICES.

To permit fair comparison of the boiler efficiency and rated capacity developed, tests were selected on which the same kind of coal was used and the same method of supplying air for combustion. These tests include two series, one in which the automatic air-admission device for the furnace was not operated and another in which it was. The results of the first series are given in the following table:

TABLE 48.—*Relation of efficiency to capacity, automatic air-admission device not operated.*

Kind of coal.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Kind of coal.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.
		Per cent.			*Per cent.*
Arkansas	106.3	62.92	Virginia	101.8	63.39
Do	85.7	65.07	Do	99.7	67.13
Do	85.0	65.90	Do	92.3	68.25
Do	80.9	67.64	Do	81.6	65.77
Do	72.8	69.32	Wyoming	99.9	56.98
New Mexico	108.2	67.19	Do	95.2	59.63
Do	108.1	65.83	Do	93.1	57.84
Do	103.9	63.86	Do	88.2	64.08
Virginia	147.7	60.23	Do	81.0	63.34

The above table shows that, in general, when the air was supplied by means of the air spaces in the grates the boiler efficiency was highest at the lowest capacities and decreased as the capacity increased.

Data from the second series of selected tests are presented in Table 49.

TABLE 49.—*Relation of efficiency to capacity, automatic air-admission device operated.*

Kind of coal.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Kind of coal.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.
		Per cent.			*Per cent.*
Maryland	113.9	68.54	Wyoming	88.3	61.06
Do	93.2	67.64	Do	79.3	58.20
Do	80.1	65.28	Do	67.0	67.62

This table shows that the automatic air admission is not always of equal value. With the Maryland coal too much air was supplied at the capacity of 80.1 per cent, for even at the highest capacity given neither the greatest possible reduction of air supply nor the highest efficiency had been reached. With the Wyoming coal not enough air was supplied at 88.3 per cent capacity to maintain the same efficiency as at 67 per cent.

COMPARISON OF RESULTS FROM DIFFERENT COALS WITH VARIED AIR ADMISSION.

In Table 50 the volatile matter in the coal as received, the percentage of rated capacity developed, the efficiency 72*, and the smoke readings have been averaged for the coals from each State according to the method of supplying air for combustion. The data show that no unvarying rule can be formulated to cover all coals, but in general a higher capacity and a higher efficiency resulted when additional air was supplied at times of firing. Many of the smoke averages do not fall as might be expected.

TABLE 50.—*Relation of air admission to results when burning different coals.*

Kind of coal.	Method of supplying air.	Number of tests.	Volatile matter in coal as fired.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.
			Per cent.		*Per cent.*	*Per ct.*
Alabama	Automatic air admission off	5	27.3	95.5	66.56	14.4
	Automatic air admission on	2	29.7	78.3	65.92	0
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	4	28.1	98.8	66.88	8.0
Arkansas	Automatic air admission off	6	15.0	89.1	65.18	0
Illinois	....do	32	32.5	91.7	58.56	24.7
	Automatic air admission on	40	32.2	91.9	66.05	18.3
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	11	31.6	92.7	65.04	5.4
Indiana	Automatic air admission off	1	34.1	103.9	67.15	31.4
	Automatic air admission on	35	34.8	90.1	65.13	21.9
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	1	33.5	93.1	65.36	28.2
Indian Territory	Automatic air admission off	1	13.6	97.0	65.20	3.0
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	1	35.4	90.5	68.10	19.5
West Virginia (Jamestown)	Automatic air admission off	2	16.9	128.5	66.99	6.9
	Automatic air admission on	2	17.1	80.8	66.93	7.0
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	1	15.3	78.3	68.61	8.6
Kansas	Automatic air admission on	13	33.1	92.2	66.47	20.1
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	1	33.7	68.4	67.08	.....
Maryland	Automatic air admission off	3	15.0	95.7	67.15	6.8
	Automatic air admission on	1	14.0	95.9	68.56	0
Missouri	Automatic air admission off	1	32.0	129.4	56.64	42.5
	Automatic air admission on	6	32.5	97.7	63.12	12.8
Montana	Automatic air admission off	2	31.7	114.3	66.95	15.3
New Mexico	....do	3	33.8	106.7	65.63	17.3
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	4	32.6	107.9	67.08	17.8
Ohio	Automatic air admission off	1	36.6	81.3	69.01	13.1
	Automatic air admission on	24	36.6	92.1	65.69	33.1
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	2	39.0	118.4	68.02	13.0
Pennsylvania	Automatic air admission off	12	22.7	91.4	67.43	6.2
	Automatic air admission on	10	31.2	93.5	67.67	23.7
Tennessee	Automatic air admission off	4	32.8	89.8	65.71	20.1
	Automatic air admission on	12	32.1	103.0	66.02	14.2
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	7	33.0	110.2	65.16	21.9
Texas	Automatic air admission off	2	30.6	96.6	56.69	6.0
Virginia	....do	5	22.5	104.6	64.95	10.4
	Automatic air admission on	9	34.7	92.3	66.77	34.2
Washington	Automatic air admission off	1	35.6	108.4	63.98	17.0
	Automatic air admission on	1	34.5	81.8	65.04	10.0
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	1	36.5	97.4	66.65	33.5
West Virginia	Automatic air admission off	2	20.6	80.7	70.71	0
	Automatic air admission on	27	32.7	93.8	67.59	21.5
	Furnace doors cracked after firing.	2	34.3	103.9	69.10	16.0
Wyoming	Automatic air admission off	5	37.0	91.5	60.37	21.6
	Automatic air admission on	3	35.0	78.2	62.29	3.2

RELATION OF EFFICIENCY TO CAPACITY WITH VARIED AIR ADMISSION.

Table 51 gives averages for all tests made with automatic air admission not operated, automatic air admission operated, and furnace doors cracked, not classified according to States.

TABLE 51.—*Relations of air supply to averages of results.*

Method of supplying air.	Number of tests.	Volatile matter in coal as fired.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Black smoke.	
					Amount.	Number of tests.
		Per cent.		*Per cent.*	*Per cent.*	
Automatic air admission off	88	28.0	93.8	62.95	11.8	59
Automatic air admission on	185	33.2	92.9	66.06	21.6	162
Furnace doors cracked	35	31.2	99.7	66.21	15.4	28

The subjoined list shows the names of the coals which fell in the final grouping of Table 51:

AUTOMATIC AIR ADMISSION NOT OPERATED.

Indian Territory.
Arkansas.
Maryland.
West Virginia (Jamestown).
West Virginia.
Virginia.
Pennsylvania.
Alabama.
Texas.
Illinois.
Missouri.
Montana.
Tennessee.
Indiana.
New Mexico.
Washington.
Ohio.
Wyoming.

AUTOMATIC AIR ADMISSION OPERATED.

Maryland.
West Virginia (Jamestown).
Alabama.
Pennsylvania.
Illinois.
Missouri.
Tennessee.
West Virginia.
Kansas.
Indiana.
Virginia.
Washington.
Wyoming.
Ohio.

FURNACE DOORS CRACKED.

West Virginia (Jamestown).
Alabama.
Illinois.
New Mexico.
Indiana.
Kansas.
Tennessee.
West Virginia.
Indian Territory.
Washington.
Ohio.

Tables 52 to 54 give averaged results showing the relation of efficiency to capacity under the three methods of air admission when high-volatile coals are burned, all the tests on low-volatile coals being excluded.

TABLE 52.—*Relation of efficiency to capacity, automatic air admission not operated.*

Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.
	Per cent.		*Per cent.*
108.4	63.98	96.6	56.69
106.3	61.97	95.5	66.56
105.3	66.39	86.4	64.69
98.0	66.19	80.7	70.71

Table 52 shows that the highest efficiency was obtained with the lowest capacity and that the efficiency decreased as the capacity increased.

TABLE 53.—*Relation of efficiency to capacity, automatic air admission operated.*

Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.
	Per cent.		*Per cent.*
96.6	65.70	88.1	65.65
93.5	67.67	78.3	65.92
92.2	66.47	78.2	62.29
92.1	65.69		

Table 53 shows that the lowest efficiency was obtained when running at the lowest capacity and that the efficiency increased as the capacity increased.

TABLE 54.—*Relation of efficiency to capacity, furnace doors cracked after each firing.*

Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.	Percentage of rated capacity developed.	Efficiency 72*.
	Per cent.		*Per cent.*
118.4	68.02	97.4	66.65
107.9	67.08	92.7	65.04
103.9	69.10	90.6	65.87
98.8	66.88	90.5	68.10

Table 54 shows that the highest efficiencies were obtained when running at high capacity and that with one exception, the reverse was true. Supplying air by cracking the door, while it results in high efficiency, is more liable to furnish a variable supply than an automatic device, as it introduces the personal element.

With the furnace door cracked after firing, the lowest efficiency was 65 per cent. With the automatic air admission operated, the lowest efficiency was 62.3 per cent. With the automatic air admission not operated, the lowest efficiency was 56.7 per cent.

CONCLUSIONS.

Air supply should be regulated to suit the combustion of different kinds of coal.

With the same coal burned in the same furnace, a proper amount of air supplied at times of greatest distillation of volatile matter will aid in obtaining higher capacity and higher efficiency than can be had without such regulation.

When air is supplied in the same manner to the same coal in the same furnace, the efficiency is practically determined by the rate of combustion.

On the average, cracking the furnace door resulted in highest capacities with the highest efficiencies, from which it would seem that

in general not enough air was supplied by the automatic air-admission openings.

Air should be supplied automatically to the furnace, as this overcomes in a measure the personal element.

In the average furnace the gases and air are not mixed thoroughly and it is possible, especially by cracking the furnace doors, to admit large amounts of air into the furnace and reduce the visible products of incomplete combustion at the expense of efficiency. (See tests of Illinois coal in Table 50.)

INFLUENCE OF VOLATILE MATTER IN FUEL ON THE SMOKE PROBLEM.

From a study of the tables giving the results of the tests made under Heine boilers, it appears that in all tests coal with low volatile matter was burned most efficiently and with the least smoke. High-volatile coals are more difficult to burn without loss than low-volatile coals, but the difficulty is not directly proportional to the percentage of volatile matter. Some coals with less than 30 per cent of volatile matter give off more smoke than others having 40 per cent. Observations of the behavior of coals when thrown into the furnace indicated that some coals gave off their volatile matter at lower temperatures than others, and that there was a difference in the nature of the volatile matter.

This phase of the composition of coals is now undergoing laboratory investigation under the direction of N. W. Lord. When these investigations are completed valuable data will be at the command of engineers who are called on to design furnaces for burning coal. Horace C. Porter, who is conducting the experiments, has furnished the following preliminary statement, which shows that among the coals tested there is a wide difference in the character of the volatile matter:

TABLE 55.—*Results of heating 10 grams of air-dried coal ten minutes.*

Kind of coal.	Highest temperature in coal in retort.	Tar.[a]	Water.	Gas.	Gas composition (calculated to undiluted gas).						
					CO_2.	Illuminants.[a]	CO.	CH_4.	C_2H_6.[a b]	H_2.	N_2.
At heating temperature of 500° C.	° C.	P. ct.	P. ct.	C.c.							
Connellsville, Pa	335	.....	.....	8	30.0	0	6.5	6.5	7.0	0	[c] 50.0
Zeigler, Ill	325	.....	.....	90	14.8	0	5.3	8.0	.....	0	[c] 71.9
At heating temperature of 600° C.											
Connellsville, Pa	441	4.9	3.2	190	6.3	8.2	5.9	36.9	23.7	2.0	[c] 17.0
Zeigler, Ill	440	6.8	13.0	173	15.7	7.0	14.4	19.0	22.2	2.8	[c] 18.9

[a] Smoke-forming matter.
[b] Includes all higher paraffin calculated as C_2H_6.
[c] Includes small amount of air.

TABLE 55.—*Results of heating 10 grams of air-dried coal ten minutes*—Continued.

Kind of coal.	Highest temperature in coal in retort.	Tar.	Water.	Gas.	Gas composition (calculated to undiluted gas.)						
					CO_2.	Illuminants.	CO.	CH_4.	C_2H_6.	H_2.	N_2.
At heating temperature of 700° C.											
	° C.	P. ct.	P. ct.	C. c.							
Connellsville, Pa	562	11.0	3.5	583	3.0	7.2	5.4	44.1	17.7	13.5	9.1
Zeigler, Ill	545	7.8	14.0	471	8.5	5.1	13.7	59.6	0	1.1	12.0
Sheridan, Wyo	580	8.2	18.5	1,020	28.8	3.7	20.0	18.6	6.8	15.1	7.0
Pocahontas, W. Va	599	4.2	1.9	675	1.9	4.4	3.9	44.4	16.1	28.5	.8
At heating temperature of 800° C.											
Connellsville, Pa	687	12.6	4.5	1,375	1.5	5.5	6.9	24.9	12.1	33.1	[a]16.0
Zeigler, Ill	680	9.3	13.9	1,251	3.8	3.8	16.0	27.7	6.1	33.7	[a]8.9
Sheridan, Wyo	.....	7.9	19.1	1,780	19.8	2.7	21.4	14.1	4.0	30.0	8.0
Pocahontas, W. Va	.....	6.5	2.4	1,590	1.2	3.4	4.8	24.4	11.6	43.2	11.4

[c] Includes small amount of air.

The differences in the ease with which various coals give off their smoke-producing constituents are strikingly shown by the accompanying diagram (fig. 40), in which all these volatile substances are grouped, the total percentages given off being represented by the vertical scale and the temperatures by the horizontal scale. The behavior of the Illinois coal at temperatures between 600 and 700° C. contrasts strongly with the progressive distillation of Connellsville coal, and the decline in production of volatile compounds at temperatures over 700° shown by Wyoming coal is notably different from the even increases shown by Illinois, Pocahontas, and Connellsville coals.

HORSEPOWER FROM DIFFERENT COALS.

The facts presented in Table 56 were obtained by averaging more than 200 tests on coals and lignites from 17 different States. All these fuels were hand fired under a Heine boiler. The furnace was set with flat grates, which were 26 inches from the U tile on the lower row of tubes, measured at about the center of the grate. Natural draft was used in nearly all the tests. The damper was usually set so as to get a draft of about 0.6 inch of water in the hood, this giving from 0.12 to 0.30 inch in the furnace, varying with the coal and the condition of the fire. On the assumption that the boilers at the average good plant are run at approximately the same efficiency as those at the government testing plant, the figures given in Table 56 for coal per boiler horsepower per hour may be used as a basis for an approximate determination of the total boiler horsepower at any plant by dividing the amount of coal used per hour by the figures in the table opposite the State from which the coal is supplied. For

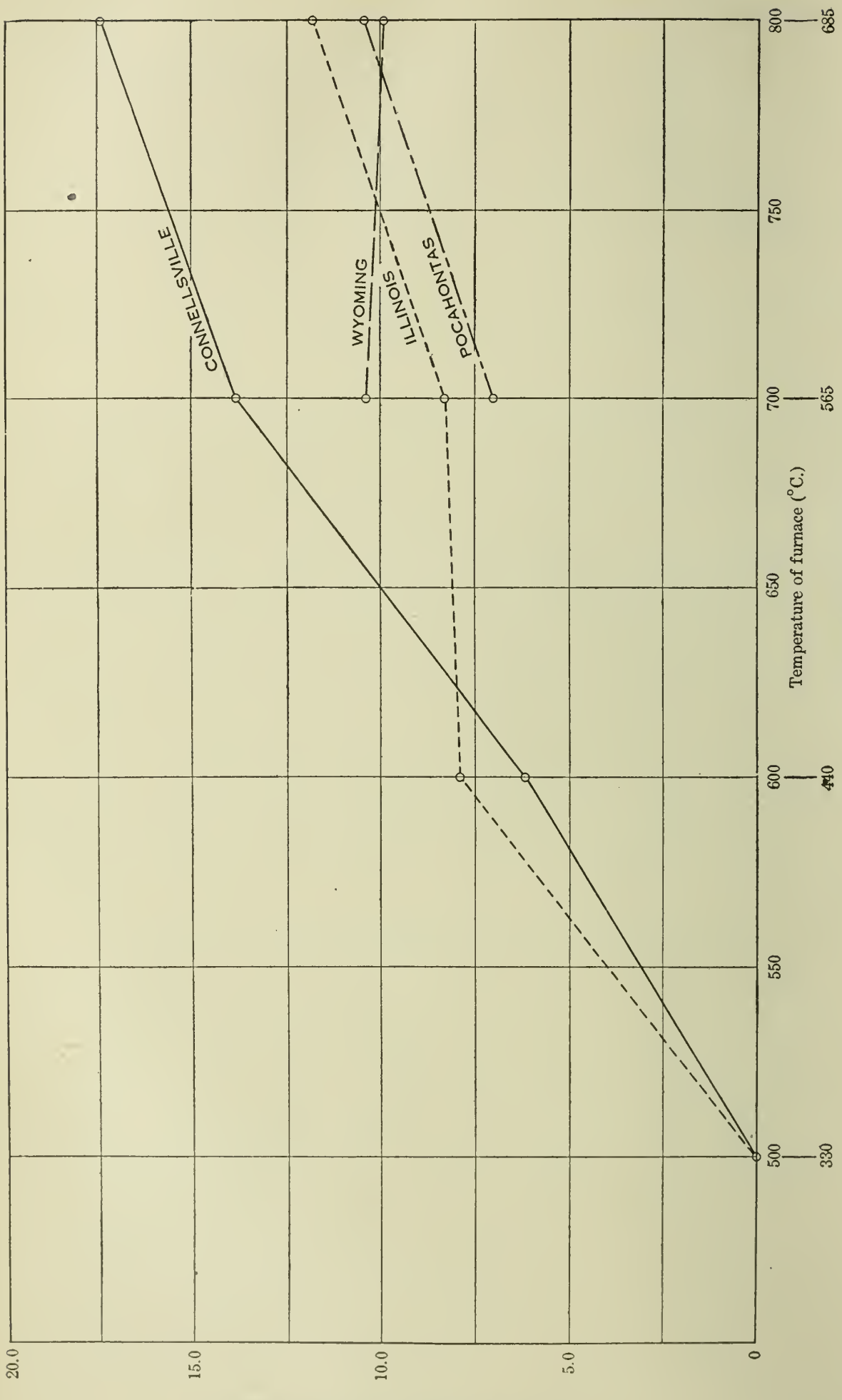


FIGURE 40.—Proportion of smoke-producing compounds given off at different temperatures by several coals.

instance, a consumption of 460 pounds of best Illinois coal per hour indicates that the total boiler horsepower developed would be about 100.

TABLE 56.—*Efficiency 72* and coal burned per boiler horsepower per hour.*

State.	Number of tests averaged.	Efficiency, 72*.	Coal burned per boiler horsepower per hour.	State.	Number of tests averaged.	Efficiency, 72*.	Coal burned per boiler horsepower per hour.
		Per cent.	*Pounds.*			*Per cent.*	*Pounds.*
Alabama	3	66	4.2	Kentucky	13	65	4.0
Arkansas	4	67	3.9	Maryland	3	66	3.8
Colorado (lignite)	1	61	6.0	Missouri	7	63	5.1
Illinois (best coal)	23	66	4.6	New Mexico	2	60	5.5
Illinois (fair and poor coal)	21	61	5.0	Ohio	26	64	4.2
Indiana	27	63	4.7	Pennsylvania	21	67	3.6
Indian Territory	4	64	4.5	Virginia	12	65	3.7
Iowa	5	61	5.5	West Virginia	36	67	3.6
Kansas	8	63	4.4	Wyoming (lignite)	8	59	6.1

CENTRAL HEATING STATIONS.

The possibility of reducing smoke in cities by the use of central heating plants was taken up as part of the general study of the smoke problem. There is no doubt that in winter the small heating plants, both in residences and in store buildings, contribute largely to the smoke nuisance. This is because the small plant is poorly designed for burning any but low-volatile fuels. When an attempt is made to burn the cheaper coals, such as large stations utilize, dense black smoke results, often lasting for several minutes after each coaling. Moreover, the plant is not large enough to warrant careful operation and the coal is fired in large quantities and at long intervals. To obviate the difficulties of combustion high-priced coal is burned, this being especially true in congested areas. It is evident that if for the heating plants of several buildings could be substituted a central station where a power-plant boiler of standard type could be installed, a correct furnace constructed, cheap fuel utilized, and the plant operated intelligently, much of the nuisance and discomfort from the small plants would be overcome.

The central heating plant is not a new thing; in fact some of the plants have been in operation for twenty to twenty-five years. Development in this direction has been very slow, however, until within the last five or six years, when the idea has received renewed attention.

The data presented in Table 57 were obtained by sending a circular letter to each of the central heating plants supposed to be in operation in the United States—150 in all. Of these, 77 responded, 57 giving the information as tabulated; twenty stated that they were out of business or inactive. The location of the 130 is given in the

statement below. The tabulated statistics may be taken as fairly representative of central heating plant conditions. It will be noted that the plants are most numerous in the States where coal is relatively cheap.

Location and number of central heating plants.

	Number of plants.		Number of plants.
Arkansas	1	Montana	1
Colorado	2	Missouri	4
Connecticut	1	New Hampshire	1
Georgia	1	New York	10
Idaho	1	North Dakota	2
Illinois	24	Ohio	24
Indiana	17	Pennsylvania	25
Kansas	1	Rhode Island	1
Massachusetts	2	Texas	1
Michigan	3	Washington	1
Minnesota	3	Wisconsin	4

TABLE 57.—*Details of operation of central heating plants.*

No.	Location of plant.	Purpose of plant.	Heating system.	Boilers.		Style of furnace.	Fuel.		Horsepower of engine.
				Character.	Horsepower.		Kind.	Cost per short ton.	
1	Colorado	Heat	Steam	Fire tube; Water tube	1,500; 2,200	Common	Lignite slack	$1.33	0
2	Illinois	Light, heat, and power	do	Water tube	4,200	Dutch oven	Bituminous slack	1.00	4,000
3	do	do	do	do	2,520	3 Green; 2 common	Bituminous screenings	1.50	3,150
4	do	do	do	do	1,800	Chain grates; Roney stokers	Bituminous pea and screenings	1.38	360
5	do	do	do	Fire and water tube	1,350	Common and chain grates	Bituminous screenings	1.85	1,700
6	do	do	do	Fire tube	600	Common	Run of mine and lump	1.30	400
7	do	Light and heat	do	do	450	do	Bituminous run of mine	1.70	120
8	do	Light, heat, and power	Steam and hot water.	Water tube	2,970	Chain grates	Bituminous screenings	.90	4,100
9	do	do	do	do	2,800	do	Run of mine and screenings		3,200
10	do	do	Hot water	do	1,100	Common	Bituminous screenings	1.20	1,250
11	do	do	do	do	400	do	Bituminous ¾-inch screenings	1.47	375
12	Indiana	do	do	do	1,800	Detroit and Roney stokers	Bituminous screenings	2.50	
13	do	Light and heat	do	do	1,720	Common	Bituminous slack	1.35	2,500
14	do	Light, heat, and power	do	do	1,000	do	Run of mine; screenings	1.75	570
15	do	do	do	Fire tube	400	do	Bituminous run of mine	1.12	
16	do	Light and heat	do	Water tube	800	1 common; 2 Roney stokers	Bituminous	2.61	515
17	do	Light, heat, and power	do	Fire and water tube	800	Common	Bituminous slack	2.20	880
18	Iowa	Light and heat	do	Water tube	800		Nut and run of mine	1.70	425
19	do	do	do	Fire tube	400	Common	Run of mine, nut steaming	3.00; 2.12	150
20	do	Light, heat, and power	do	do	300		Bituminous lump	1.95	250
21	do	Light and heat	Steam	Water tube	2,150	2 chain grates; 7 common	Bituminous screenings	1.70	2,800
22	Michigan	Light, heat, and power	do	Fire tube	600	Morrison suspension	Bituminous slack	2.90	400
23	Minnesota	do	do	Water tube	725	Common	⅔ anthracite, ⅓ bituminous	3.75	700
24	Missouri	do	do	Fire tube	900	Down draft	Bituminous lump	1.67	405
25	do	do	do	Water tube	900	2 down draft; 1 common	do	2.05	1,264
26	do	Heat	do	do	750	Common	Bituminous slack	1.75	0
27	do	Light, heat, and power	do	Fire tube	450	Down draft	Bituminous pea and nut	1.80	280
28	do	do	do	Fire and water tube	400	do	Bituminous lump	2.10	200
29	Montana	Light and heat	do	Water tube	1,500	American stoker	Bituminous slack	4.60	250
30	New York	Power and heat	do	do	16,000	Common	Anthracite	2.23	0
31	do	Heat	do	do	11,000	do	do	2.23	0
32	do	Light, heat, and power	do	do	2,368	do	Buckwheat	2.13	1,475
33	do	Light and heat	do	do	1,600	Murphy stoker	Bituminous	2.50	705
34	do	Heat	do	Fire tube	700		¾ anthracite, ¼ bituminous	1.74; 2.90	0
35	do	Power and heat	do	do	405	Murphy stoker	Screened nut	2.60	430
36	North Dakota	Light, heat, and power	do	Water tube	1,000	Common	⅔ anthracite, ⅓ bituminous	4.00	1,500
37	do	do	do	Fire tube	600		Lignite	2.00	600

TABLE 57.—*Details of operation of central heating plants*—Continued.

No.	Location of plant.	Purpose of plant.	Heating system.	Boilers.		Style of furnace.	Fuel.		Horsepower of engine.
				Character.	Horse-power.		Kind.	Cost per short ton.	
38	Ohio	Light, heat, and power	Hot water	Water tube	2,800	Dutch oven	Run of mine	$2.20	3,000
39	do	do	do	do	1,400		Run of mine, slack, natural gas	1.30	550
40	do	do	do	Water and fire tube	1,100	Common	Pea and slack	1.50	750
41	do	do	do	Water tube	950	do	Bituminous run of mine	2.25	1,000
42	do	Heat	Steam	Fire and water tube	1,200	6 common; 2 Murphy	Run of mine and slack	1.75	0
43	Pennsylvania	do	do	Fire tube	1,600		Anthracite buckwheat	1.50	0
44	do	do	do		1,700	Common	Anthracite and bituminous	2.28	0
45	do	Power and heat	do	Fire and water tube	1,550	8 underfeed; 1 common	Bituminous	2.75	
46	do	Light, heat, and power	do	Fire tube	1,500	Roney stokers	Slack	1.00	1,200
47	do	do	do	Fire and water tube	1,400	Common	Bituminous	2.59	1,050
48	do	Heat	do	Fire tube	1,200		do	1.03	0
49	do	do	do	do	1,000	Common	Anthracite rice and buckwheat	1.14	0
50	do	Light, heat, and power	do	Water tube	950	Murphy stokers	Anthracite rice and bituminous run of mine	2.63	1,050
51	do	Heat	do	Fire tube	900	Common	Anthracite	1.03	0
52	do	do	do	3 fire tubes; 1 water tube	725	Wilkinson stokers	Bituminous	2.77	0
53	do	Light, heat, and power	do	Water tube	600	Common	Run of mine	1.38	300
54	do	Heat	do	Fire tubes	600	do	Bituminous run of mine	1.37	0
55	Rhode Island	Light, heat, and power	do	Water tube	3,315	do	Bituminous	3.75	4,250
56	Wisconsin	do	Hot water	Fire and water tube	600	do	Bituminous screenings	1.90	800
57	do	Light and heat	do	Water tube	600	do	Bituminous run of mine	2.50	800

TABLE 57.—*Details of operation of central heating plants*—Continued.

No.	Location of plant.	Live steam used (per cent).	Mains leading from plants.		Pressure (pounds).		Greatest distance heat is conveyed (feet).	Total length of heating mains (feet).	Insulation.	Radiation (square feet).	
			Number.	Size (inches).	On mains at plant.	Drop in main.				Direct.	Indirect.
1	Colorado	100			50	42	7,550	38,173	Lapped with asbestos inside 4-inch wood log		Very little.
2	Illinois		1	8	15	12	3,960	10,560	Tin, asbestos, and 4-inch wood log	200,000	None.
			1	12							
3	do		1	20	20	15	7,200	14,784	4-inch wood log		Very little.
4	do	33	1	10	10	6	2,000	4,000	1-inch magnesia pipe covering		
			1	6							
5	do	0	1	5	3–6	2	3,960	7,920	1-inch felt and wooden box		None.
			1	8						35,000	
6	do		1	8	6–15	1–3	2,640	2,640	6-inch wood logs	2,000	None.
7	do	0	1	8	2	¼	1,300	4,000	7-inch hemlock and hair		
8	do	50	*a* 1	16	*a* 8–*b* 50		5,280	*a* 15,840	Air chambers and sawdust	*a* 180,000	
			b 1	12				*b* 31,680		*b* 270,000	
9	do		*a* 1	12	6	6	*a* 3,000		Magnesia and oil shavings	75,000 x 2	Very little.
			b 1	8			*b* 6,600				
10	do	65	6	7	60	10	7,920	58,080	3-inch wood box	100,000	None.
11	do	0	1	10	88	9	2,640	17,500	2-inch sawdust and lime		Do.
12	Indiana	0	1	20	30				Boxing; mineral wool	400,000	Do.
13	do		2	12	48	20	3,960	10,560	3-inch wood covering	120,000	Do.
14	do		2	10	70	40	4,500	34,000	4-inch wood and hair felt	130,000	Do.
15	do		1	7	40	10	5,280	15,840	4-inch wood logs	60,000	Very little.
			1	6							
16	do	16	*c* 1	12	50	25	1,500	12,000	5-inch hemlock boards and air space	70,000	None.
17	do	15	*c* 1	6	60	15	5,000	18,480	5-inch air space; boards and shavings, and tarred felt	115,000	
			c 1	7							
18	Iowa	33⅓	1	8	45–60	10–15	3,520		Hemlock covering, with two air spaces	85,000	None.
19	do	75	*c* 1	7	51	8	3,000	*d* 8,800	3¾-inch wood	61,000	Do.
20	do	(*e*)	1	5	30		2,000	4,000	Wood	20,000	Do.
21	do		1	12	17	15	4,500	12,000	4-inch wood logs	138,000	
22	Michigan	66	2	10	3	¼	1,300	4,000	2-inch 85 per cent magnesia	50,000	None.
23	Minnesota	(*f*)	1	8	5	0	1,600	3,960	3-inch wood logs	30,000	
24	Missouri		1	16	3		1,072	1,460	1-inch paper; air cell	11,481	150,460
25	do	(*g*)	2	12	¾	0	400	700	1-inch 85 per cent magnesia	4,900	None.
26	do	100	1	10	5	1	4,600	7,920	4-inch kiln-dried pine; wood log	83,082	
27	do		7	6	1½	0	130	600	⅞-inch magnesia	33,000	None.
28	do	50	1	10	5½	1	400	700	1-inch asbestos	38,267	Do.
29	Montana		8	12	10	½	2,000	4,000	1-inch asbestos; sponge felt	70,000	Do.
30	New York	100	3	15	95	10	3,200	29,040	1-inch air space; 4-inch mineral wool inside conduit		

a Steam. *b* Hot water. *c* Pair. *d* Double pipe. *e* Very little. *f* 75,000 pounds per day. *g* 146,000 pounds per day.

TABLE 57.—*Details of operation of central heating plants*—Continued.

No.	Location of plant.	Live steam used (per cent).	Mains leading from plants.		Pressure (pounds).		Greatest distance heat is conveyed (feet).	Total length of heating mains (feet).	Insulation.	Radiation (square feet).	
			Number.	Size (inches).	On mains at plant.	Drop in main.				Direct.	Indirect.
31	New York	100	1 1	15 24	55	5–15	7,500	58,080	1-inch air space; 4-inch mineral wool inside conduit	1,100,000	
32	do		1 1	15 12	5		922	4,070	1½-inch 85 per cent magnesia	65,430	None.
33	do	70	4	14	4½	3½	3,960	31,680	4-inch kiln-dried sectional white pine, wood logs	124,000	
34	do	100	1	10	20	5	5,280	7,000	Tin, asbestos, 4-inch wood logs		Very little.
35	do	100±	1	8	5	0	1,200		4-inch wood log		
36	North Dakota	50	1	10	7½		1,500	3,000	Tin, asbestos, 4-inch wood logs	50,000	None.
37	do		1 1	12 8			1,000	2,000	Tin, asbestos, and wood logs		
38	Ohio	0	2	12	45	30	11,880	47,520	5-inch wooden box; air space; oil shavings	160,000	None.
39	do	0	2	8	70		6,600	21,120	Wood shavings and mineral wool	110,000	Do.
40	do	20	2	8	30	6	5,500	10,560	5-inch wood; air space; box	80,000	Do.
41	do	(a)	b 2		40	15	3,520	7,000	2-inch wood covering	30,000	Do.
42	do	100	1	14	½–6	¾	3,178	5,492	4-inch tin-lined wood casing		
43	Pennsylvania	(c)	12	3	50	47	5,280	46,200	Tin-lined 4-inch wood log		
44	do	100	10	3	5–20		5,280	11,880	3-inch wood log	42,000	
45	do	100	1 2	10 6	12–25	7	3,917	28,945	Asbestos and 4-inch wood logs	29,785	162,182
46	do		1	14	2–6		4,000	13,200	Tin, asbestos, 4-inch wood logs	50,400	5,600
47	do	100	1	12	15	11		9,500	4-inch asbestos and wood logs		
48	do	100	1	8	20		3,960	3,960	⅝-inch asbestos		
49	do	100	1	10	30	25	6,000	6,000	2-inch asbestos and wood log		Very little.
50	do	50	1	12	4	2¼	3,550	8,777	Tin, asbestos, 4-inch wood logs	88,611	None.
51	do	100	1	10	50–70	35–40	5,000	7,200	4-inch wood log	70,000	
52	do	100	1 1	8 12	10–20	5–15	4,620	17,911	3-inch concrete duct; 3-inch and 4-inch wood log; 3-inch air space.	57,324	60,909
53	do		1	8	6	(a)	3,960	7,920	1-inch wood		None.
54	do	100	1	8	15–40	10–35	2,640	10,560	Asbestos and 4-inch wood logs	45,000	
55	Rhode Island	100	1	8	14	5	2,042	5,285	Tin, asbestos, 4-inch wood logs		Very little.
56	Wisconsin	90	1	4	55	15	2,000	4,000	1½-inch wood log	10,000	None.
57	do	0	2	8	60	40	7,920	31,680	3-inch hemlock boxing and air space	70,658	Do.

a Very little. b Pair. c Nearly 100.

TABLE 57.—*Details of operation of central heating plants*—Continued.

No.	Location of plant.	Space in buildings (cubic feet).	Average price of heating.		Average cost per year for repairs on mains, tunnels, and insulation.	Years in operation.	Remarks.
			Per square foot.	Per 1,000 pounds of water.			
1	Colorado	700,000	$0.65		$1,500	26	Condensation loss, 12 per cent. Price to large dealers, $2 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents.
2	Illinois	1,200,000	.24			12	$4 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents.
3	do			$0.45	None.	3	Live steam one-tenth of season.
4	do				Very small.		Radiation direct and indirect.
5	do					7	Direct system.
6	do		.25		$100	5	Profitable when heat is furnished as a secondary product.
7	do		.28		None.	2	
8	do	a 9,000,000 b 9,450,000	a .25 b .15			a 17 b 5	Do.
9	do		a .22½ b .75½			6½	Would advise concentration of mains.
10	do		.15		10 per cent.	6	Would advise use of larger mains; also concentration of territory heated. Insulation could be improved.
11	do		.20			7	
12	Indiana		.20			5	
13	do		.18		$400	5	Profitable when heat is furnished as a secondary product.
14	do		.15½			5	Charge too low for successful operation.
15	do		.12½			7	Do.
16	do		.15			5	Condensation loss, 5 per cent.
17	do		.17		5 per cent.	10	Radiation mostly direct. Heat should be automatically regulated.
18	Iowa		.18		$300	7	Mains should not extend too far from plant.
19	do		.20		$100	6	
20	do		.15			5	Profitable when exhaust steam is used for heating.
21	do	10,000,000		.50	$359	15	Radiation mostly direct.
22	Michigan	2,389,900			$150	3	
23	Minnesota			.60	$6	8	Radiation direct and indirect. Condensation loss, 6 per cent.
24	Missouri	3,771,515				5	
25	do	3,634,365			$25	4	
26	do	5,391,295		.56	0	7	Radiation direct and indirect. Condensation loss 1 per cent.
27	do	1,650,000			0	15	
28	do	2,204,612	.25		0	10	Mains should not extend too far from plant.
29	Montana	7,777,000	.60		Very small.	7	88,000,000 pounds steam sold per year.
30	New York			.50		25	Over one-half of the steam is sold for power purposes.
31	do	100,000,000		.50			
32	do	15,500,000			Small.	10	Profitable when exhaust steam is used.
33	do	10,000,000		.42½	$175	28	Condensation loss, 3 to 6 per cent. Radiation both direct and indirect.

a Steam. b Hot water.

TABLE 57.—*Details of operation of central heating plants*—Continued.

No.	Location of plant.	Space in buildings (cubic feet).	Average price of heating.		Average cost per year for repairs on mains, tunnels, and insulation.	Years in operation.	Remarks.
			Per square foot.	Per 1,000 pounds of water.			
34	New York	7,000,000			3 per cent.	10	Condensation loss, 5 to 12 per cent. Radiation both direct and indirect. Business rate 4; residence rate $4.50 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents.
35	do			$0.48	Very small.	6	
36	North Dakota	5,000,000		.60	0	7	Condensation loss, 5 per cent on heavy load, to 50 per cent on light load.
37	do			.40		6	Profitable when exhaust steam is used.
38	Ohio		$0.15		0	3	
39	do		.15		Very small.	5	Natural gas 9 cents per 1,000 cubic feet.
40	do		.20		$300	7	
41	do	1,200,000	.17½		0	4	
42	do	10,000,000		.50	0	7	
43	Pennsylvania	26,000,000			$2,000	10	$4.50 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents; should have larger mains.
44	do	10,000,000			$0.41 per 1,000 cubic feet of space heated.	19	$4.43 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents; steam should be metered.
45	do	9,129,251			$300	14	Radiation should be direct and steam should be metered. Present price of heating based on cubic contents.
46	do	3,360,000	.25		$250	5	
47	do	9,000,000			$702	9	Radiation both direct and indirect. Profitable when exhaust steam is used for heating.
48	do				$500	20	$5.45 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents.
49	do					20	$4.50 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents. Insulation could be improved. Should run with higher steam pressure at plant.
50	do			.40	0	5	Condensation loss, 9 per cent. Profitable when steam is sold at 60 cents per 1,000 pounds.
51	do	5,000,000			$700	19	Radiation about 5 per cent. $5 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents.
52	do	5,093,161			$500	14	$6 per 1,000 cubic feet of contents. Radiation should be direct and service should be metered.
53	do		.34		$100	10	
54	do		.33⅓			24	Very little indirect radiation. Mains should not extend too far from plant.
55	Rhode Island			.66		6	Condensation loss, 4 to 15 per cent.
56	Wisconsin		.25			6	Profitable when exhaust steam is used.
57	do		.20			8	Insulation could be improved. Mains should not extend too far from plant. Profitable when exhaust steam is used.

Of the 57 plants included in Table 57 only 12 were operating for the express purpose of central heating. The remaining 45 were supplying either light and heat, power and heat, or power, light, and heat. Steam heat is furnished by 38 plants, hot water by 17, and a combination of steam and hot water by 2. The plants which have been installed in the last five or six years show about an equal proportion of steam and hot-water heating. The plants range in size from 300 to 16,000 horsepower; only 25 per cent are of 600 horsepower or less. Sixteen of the plants have mechanical stokers. The price of coal ranges from $4.60 per short ton in Montana to 90 cents in Illinois, the average cost from all the plants being $2.05 per short ton. Both direct and indirect radiation are used, but by far the greater proportion is direct. The greatest distance to which heat is sent from the station varies considerably, but a reasonable distance seems to be about 4,000 to 5,000 feet.

Payment for the use of steam is made in two ways—(1) at a flat rate, based on square feet of radiating surface installed or on 1,000 cubic feet of contents heated, or (2) at a meter rate, based on 1,000 pounds of condensed steam. The price paid per square foot of radiating surface averaged 33⅓ cents, and varied from 22½ to 65 cents. The plants selling on a basis of 1,000 cubic feet of contents charged an average of $4.46, the price varying from $2 to $6. On the basis of 1,000 pounds of condensed steam the payments averaged 50½ cents, ranging from 40 to 66 cents. One plant that sold heat on this basis for 40 cents intimated that such a rate was not profitable.

The hot-water plants sold heat only on the basis of square feet of radiating surface installed, the average rate being 17½ cents and the range from 12½ to 25 cents per square foot. Two plants, one selling at 12½ and the other at 15½ cents, claimed that their prices were too low for successful operation.

A comparison of the prices charged by central stations, as given in Table 57, with the cost of fuel only for a house-heating boiler, as published in Bulletin 366,[a] shows that in many cases the cost of producing heat on the premises equals the price charged by the central station. When heat is purchased the customer avoids the annoyance of having to supervise the operation of the heating plant, as well as the dust resulting from the delivery of fuel and the removal of ashes. Some allowance should also be made for the space that would be occupied by the heater and for the expense necessary to install and keep a boiler in repair.

The following suggestions have been made by the managers of the plants and are worthy of consideration:

Heat from a central plant should be, as largely as possible, a secondary product.

[a] Randall, D. T., Tests of coal and briquets as fuel for house-heating boilers: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 366, 1908, p. 39.

Heating mains should be concentrated and should not extend too far from the station.

Direct radiation should be installed.

Mains should be of sufficient size to avoid the necessity of high pressure at the station.

Heat should be under automatic control.

The flat rate is not a successful basis for payment; the service should be metered.

GENERAL CONCLUSIONS ON SMOKE ABATEMENT.

Some general conclusions from the facts set forth in this volume are as follows:

The flame and the distilled gases should not be allowed to come into contact with the boiler surfaces until combustion is complete.

Fire-brick furnaces of sufficient length and a continuous or nearly continuous supply of coal and air to the fire make it possible to burn most coals efficiently and without smoke.

Coals containing a large percentage of tar and heavy hydrocarbons are difficult to burn without smoke and require special furnaces and more than ordinary care in firing.

Briquets are suitable for use under power-plant conditions when burned in a reasonably good furnace at the temperatures at which such furnaces are usually operated. In such furnaces briquets generally give better results than the same coal burned raw.

In ordinary boiler furnaces only coals high in fixed carbon can be burned without smoke, except by expert firemen using more than ordinary care in firing.

Combinations of boiler-room equipment suitable for nearly all power-plant conditions can be selected, and can be operated without objectionable smoke when reasonable care is exercised.

Of the existing plants some can be remodeled to advantage. Others can not, but must continue to burn coals high in fixed carbon or to burn other coals with inefficient results, accompanied by more or less annoyance from smoke. In these cases a new, well-designed plant is the only solution of the difficulty.

Large plants are for obvious reasons usually operated more economically than small ones, and the increasing growth of central plants offers a solution of the problem of procuring heat and power at a reasonable price and without annoyance from smoke.

The increasing use of coke from by-product coke plants in sections where soft coal was previously used, the use of gas for domestic purposes, and the purchase of heat from a central plant in business and residence sections all have their influence in making possible a clean and comfortable city.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

SURVEY PUBLICATIONS ON COAL AND FUEL TESTING.

A classified list of Survey papers dealing with coal is given in Bulletin 316, and in an abstract from that bulletin, pp. 439 to 532, published separately.

The following publications on fuel testing, except those to which a price is affixed, can be obtained free by applying to the Director, Geological Survey, Washington, D. C. The priced publications can be purchased from the Superintendent of Documents, Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C.

BULLETIN 261. Preliminary report on the operations of the coal-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, in St. Louis, Mo., 1904; E. W. Parker, J. A. Holmes, M. R. Campbell, committee in charge. 1905. 172 pp. 10 cents.

PROFESSIONAL PAPER 48. Report on the operations of the coal-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, St. Louis, Mo., 1904; E. W. Parker, J. A. Holmes, M. R. Campbell, committee in charge. 1906. In three parts. 1492 pp., 13 pls. $1.50.

BULLETIN 290. Preliminary report on the operations of the fuel-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at St. Louis, Mo., 1905, by J. A. Holmes. 1906. 240 pp. 20 cents.

BULLETIN 323. Experimental work conducted in the chemical laboratory of the United States fuel-testing plant at St. Louis, Mo., January 1, 1905, to July 31, 1906, by N. W. Lord. 1907. 49 pp. 10 cents.

BULLETIN 325. A study of four hundred steaming tests, made at the fuel-testing plant, St. Louis, Mo., 1904, 1905, and 1906, by L. P. Breckenridge. 1907. 196 pp.

BULLETIN 332. Report of the United States fuel-testing plant at St. Louis, Mo., January 1, 1906, to June 30, 1907; J. A. Holmes, in charge. 1908. 299 pp.

BULLETIN 334. The burning of coal without smoke in boiler plants; a preliminary report, by D. T. Randall. 1908. 26 pp. 5 cents.

BULLETIN 336. Washing and coking tests of coal and cupola tests of coke, by Richard Moldenke, A. W. Belden, and G. R. Delamater. 1908. 76 pp. 10 cents.

BULLETIN 339. The purchase of coal under government and commercial specifications on the basis of its heating value, with analyses of coal delivered under government contracts, by D. T. Randall. 1908. 27 pp. 5 cents.

BULLETIN 343. Binders for coal briquets, by J. E. Mills. 1908. 56 pp.

BULLETIN 362. Mine sampling and chemical analyses of coals tested at the United States fuel-testing plant, Norfolk, Va., in 1907, by J. S. Burrows. 1908. 23 pp. 5 cents.

BULLETIN 363. Comparative tests of run-of-mine and briquetted coal on locomotives, by W. F. M. Goss. 1908. 57 pp.

BULLETIN 366. Tests of coal and briquets as fuel for house-heating boilers, by D. T. Randall. 1908. 44 pp.

BULLETIN 367. Significance of drafts in steam-boiler practice, by W. T. Ray and Henry Kreisinger. 1909. 61 pp.

BULLETIN 368. Washing and coking tests of coal at Denver, Colo., by A. W. Belden, G. R. Delamater, and J. W. Groves. 1909. 54 pp., 2 pls.

MISCELLANEOUS PUBLICATIONS ON SMOKE ABATEMENT.

The following references supplement the list of books and papers given in Bulletin 334.

Breckenridge, L. P., How to burn Illinois coal without smoke: Univ. Illinois Eng. Exper. Sta. Bull. No. 15, Urbana, Ill., 1907, pp. 43. Discusses principles of smokeless combustion and causes of smoke; describes various types of furnaces and boiler settings that have given satisfactory results.

Kershaw, J. B. C., The smoke problem in large cities: Fortn. Rev., February, 1908, pp. 286–299. Mentions measures taken in France, Germany, and Austria to abate smoke; refers to the work of the Hamburg Society for the Prevention of Smoke and of the London Coal Smoke Abatement Society.

Krause, John W., Smoke prevention: Proc. Eng. Soc. Western Pennsylvania, March, 1908, pp. 101–120. Reviews progress in smoke prevention in several cities, particularly Cleveland, Ohio; discusses causes of smoke and methods of abatement.

Kunze, Edward J., Smoke suppression: Engineer, January 31, 1908. Describes an instrument for smoke determination and a method of recording observations.

Smoke Prevention in Newark, N. J.: Eng. Record, January 18, 1908, pp. 72–73. Gives new city ordinance against dense smoke and describes an automatic steam-jet device for preventing smoke.

INDEX.

A. Page.

Air, admission of, effect of 6, 139, 171–172
methods of 167
Air, supply of, to capacity developed 169–171
relation of, to efficiency 11, 168–172
to size of coal 147–148
to smoke 11, 169–170
to volatile matter 169–170
Arch, ignition, height of 17, 77

B.

Beers, L. F., work of 7
Bibliography 185–186
Boiler horsepower, definition of 8
relation of, to efficiency 99
chart showing 100
Boiler plants. *See* Industrial plants.
Boilers, capacity of 8
See also Water-tube boilers; Return tubular boilers.
Briquets, character of 156
tests of 10–11, 154–155, 156, 161–162, 184

C.

Capacity developed, relation of, to efficiency. 168
relation of, to size of coal 147–148
Carbon dioxide, relation of, to draft 143
relation of, to efficiency 143
to smoke 11, 143
to temperature 143
to volatile matter 143
Chain grates, draft measurements on 18
observations on 15–32
summary of 33
relation of, to smoke 17–18, 33
types of 12–15
figures showing 13, 14, 15, 16
Clinker, relation of, to smoke 149–153
Coal, briquets of, tests of 154–156
consumption of, relation of, to capacity developed 10
relation of, to carbon dioxide 144
to carbon monoxide 144
to efficiency 144
to temperature 144
horsepower from 173–175
kinds of, relation of, to chain grates 16–17
relation of, to front-feed stokers 38
to hand-fired furnaces 107, 118, 124
to side-feed furnaces 55, 64
to under-feed furnaces 84, 92
size of 7–8

Page.

Coal, size of, effect of, on air supply 147–148
on capacity developed 10, 147–148
on efficiency 147–148
on smoke 10, 147–148
temperature of, relation of, to smoke ... 172–173
relation of, to smoke, chart showing .. 174
Coals, high-ash, tests on 146
Coking furnace, description of 101
Combustion, complete, necessity for 184
requirements of 6
Combustion, smokeless. *See* Smoke.

D.

Data, collection of 7
Draft, measurement of, with chain grates 18
measurement of, with front-feed stokers .. 39
readings of, object of 7
relation of, to smoke 156, 163
Draft, forced. *See* Forced draft.

E.

Efficiency, relation of, to air supply 11
relation of, to boiler horsepower 99
to boiler horsepower, chart showing . 100
to capacity developed 141, 142, 168
to carbon dioxide 141, 142
to coal consumed 175
to size of coal 10, 147–148
to smoke 11, 142, 165–167
to volatile matter 10, 140, 142
to washing 11

F.

Fire, depth of, relation of, to chain grates 16–17
relation of, to front-feed stokers 38
to hand-fired furnaces 107, 118, 124
to side-feed stokers 55, 64
Firing, methods of, relative efficiencies of .. 145–146
Forced draft, relation of, to efficiency 11
relation of, to smoke 11, 156, 163
Front-feed stokers, observations on 37–47
observations on, summary of 48
types of 34–37
figures showing 34, 35, 36, 37, 38
Furnaces, coal supply to, variations in, effects of 10
placing of 6

G.

Geological Survey, tests by 9–10, 139–167
tests by, conclusions from 10–11
Grates style of, relation of, to smoke 11, 157, 164

H.

Page.

Hand-fired plants, defects of 101
furnaces at, figures showing 105, 106, 107, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124
observations on 103–138
smoke prevention in 101
tests of 139–143
types of 12, 99–103
descriptions of 99–139
Hand firing, best methods of 10
difficulties of 6–7
Heating stations, details of 177–184
development and use of 175–176
heating cost of 183
Heating surface, determination of 9

I.

Industrial plants, investigation of 5–9
types of 11–139
divisions of 12

L.

Lignite, tests of 10, 149

M.

Mixing devices, figure showing 103
value of 102–103, 167

N.

Norfolk, Va., plant at, description of 131
plant at, figures showing 140, 141
tests at 139–144

O.

Overfeed stokers, descriptions of 12–77
See also Chain grates; Front-feed stokers; Side-feed stokers.

P.

Peat, tests on 10, 149
Personnel of work 7
Plants. *See* Industrial plants.
Publications, list of 185–186

R.

Randall, D. T., work of 7
Rate of work, unit of 8
Representative plants. *See* Industrial plants.
Return tubular boilers, plants with, observations of 64–76, 92–98, 117–138
Ribbon firing, test of 145–146

S.

St. Louis, plant at, description of 144
smoke prevention tests at 145–167
Scotch-marine boilers, observation on 103–116
Side-feed stokers, observations on 55–76
observations on, summary of 77
types of 48–54
figures showing 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54
Smoke, observations on, making of 7
prevention of, publications on 186
conclusions on 184
devices for 99–100
economy in 7
factors in 5
former report on 5
in hand-fired plants 101, 184

Page.

Smoke, prevention of, possibility of 6, 184
problem of 5
solution of 5
relation of, to air supply 11
to ash 151–153, 158–162
to capacity developed 142, 143, 151–155, 158–162
to carbon dioxide 142, 143
to carbon monoxide 11, 143, 151–155, 158–166
to chain grates 33
to clinker 149–155, 158–166
to consumption 149–153
to draft 156–157, 163
to efficiency 10, 142, 149–155, 158–166, 165–167
to forced draft 11
to front-feed stokers 48
to load 99
to moisture 151–153, 158–162, 165–166
to size of coal 10, 147–148
to style of grate 11
to sulphur 158–162
to temperature of coal 142, 143, 172–173
chart showing 174
to underfeed stokers 99
to volatile matter 142, 149–155, 158–166, 172–173
chart showing 174
to washing 156–160
Stack, relation of, to underfeed stokers 99
Steam jets, use of 101–102
use of, figures showing 104
Stokers, placing of 6
relative values of 6
tests of 143–144
types of 12
descriptions of 12–99
See also Overfeed stokers; Underfeed stokers.
Subbituminous coal, tests of 10, 149

T.

Temperature, relation of, to capacity developed 142
relation of, to efficiency 142
to smoke 142, 172–173
chart showing 174

U.

Underfeed stokers, observations on 84–98
observations on, summary of 99
tests with 143
types of 77–84
figures showing 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83

V.

Volatile matter, relation of, to efficiency 10–11, 140
relation of, to smoke 149–153, 172–173
to smoke, chart showing 174

W.

Washing, relation of, to efficiency 11
relation of, to smoke 156–160
Water-tube boilers, plants with, observations on 55–63, 84–91, 103–117
Weeks, H. W., work of 7
Work, rate of, unit of 8

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR

BULLETIN 374

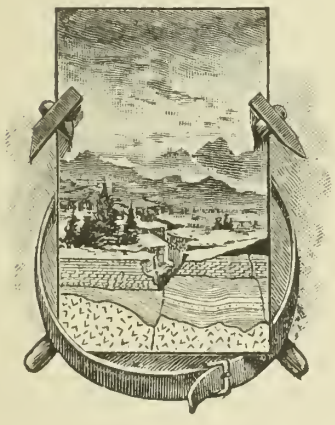
MINERAL RESOURCES

OF THE

KOTSINA-CHITINA REGION, ALASKA

BY

FRED H. MOFFIT AND A. G. MADDREN



WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1909

CONTENTS.

	Page.
Preface, by Alfred H. Brooks	7
Introduction	9
Geography and history	11
Position	11
Trails and routes	13
Vegetation and climatic conditions	18
History	19
General geology	20
Introduction	20
Undetermined rocks on Kotsina River	23
Nikolai greenstone	23
Description	23
Occurrence and distribution	24
Structure of the greenstone	24
Age of the greenstone	24
Chitistone limestone (Triassic)	25
Description	25
Occurrence and distribution	25
Thickness of Chitistone limestone	26
Age of the Chitistone limestone	26
Triassic limestones and shales	28
Description	28
Occurrence and distribution	29
Fossils	29
Disturbances following deposition of Triassic	29
Kennicott formation	30
Description	30
Occurrence and distribution	30
Age of Kennicott formation	31
Post-Kennicott disturbance and erosion	32
Coal-bearing rocks	32
Tertiary volcanic series	33
Description and occurrence	33
Thickness of volcanic series	33
Age of volcanic series	34
Igneous rocks	34
Preliminary statement	34
Granular rocks in the unmetamorphosed sediments	34
Porphyries in the unmetamorphosed sediments	35
Andesite cutting the Triassic	35
Intrusive rocks in Tertiary volcanic series	36
Andesite flows	36

General geology—Continued. Page.
Faults 37
Pleistocene and Recent deposits 37
Introduction 37
Present features 38
Pre-Pleistocene land surface 38
Erosion and deposition during Pleistocene and Recent time 39
Character of the valley-plain deposits 41
Economic geology 42
General statement 42
Copper 42
The copper minerals 44
Preliminary statement 44
Native copper 44
Cuprite 45
Tenorite 45
Chalcocite 45
Bornite 46
Chalcopyrite 46
Malachite 46
Azurite 47
Chalcanthite 47
Occurrence of the ores 47
General statement 47
Copper sulphide deposits in greenstone and limestone 48
Native copper associated with the greenstone 50
Placer copper 50
Source and character of the copper deposits 50
Description of properties 54
Kotsina River basin 54
Kotsina River 54
Ames Creek 55
Rock Creek 55
Roaring Creek 56
Peacock Creek 57
Rose claim 57
White Dog and Mint claims 58
Mountain claim 58
Shower Gulch 58
Surprise Creek 59
Laddie claim 60
Sheehan claim 60
Hubbard claim 60
Kluvesna Creek 60
Copper Creek 62
Elliott Creek 63
General description 63
Copper King and Mineral King claims 65
Claim at the head of Queen Creek 66
Van Dyke claim 66
Copper Queen claim 66
Marmot claim 66
Louise claim 67

Economic geology—Continued.
Copper—Continued.
Description of properties—Continued.
Kotsina River basin—Continued.
Elliott Creek—Continued. Page.
Lizzie G claim 67
Goodyear and Henry Prather claims 67
Elizabeth claim 69
Marie Antoinette claim 70
Albert Johnson claim 70
Guthrie claim 70
Leland and Lawton claims 71
Cliff claim 71
Chance claim 71
Kuskulana River basin 71
General description 71
Nuggett Creek 72
General outline 72
Valdez claim 73
One Girl claim 73
Strelna Creek 74
Lakina River 74
Kennicott River basin 77
Hidden Creek 77
Glacier and Fourth of July creeks 79
Nebraska claim 79
Bekka and Eli claims 79
Bonanza Creek 80
Jumbo Creek 86
Erie and Independence claims 87
Nikolai Creek 88
Chitistone River basin 89
Main stream 89
Glacier Creek 91
Dan Creek 92
Gold 92
The Nizina placers 92
Location and history 92
Geological sketch 93
Chititu Creek 95
Dan Creek 97
Realgar 99
Coal 100
Index 101

ILLUSTRATIONS.

Page.

PLATE I. Topographic reconnaissance map of Chitina River and Copper River region, Alaska ..... In pocket.

II. Geologic reconnaissance map and sections of the Chitina copper belt, Alaska ..... In pocket.

III. *A*, Contact of Nikolai greenstone and Chitistone limestone west of Nizina River, near Nikolai mine; *B*, Sheared greenstone on south side of Kotsina River below Surprise Creek 24

IV. *A*, Thin-bedded Triassic limestone and shale on west branch of Rock Creek; *B*, Crumpling in thin-bedded Triassic limestone on ridge east of Gilahina River 28

V. Head of Nikolai Creek 30

VI. *A*, Intrusions of fine-grained porphyry in black shale on Young Creek; *B*, Castle Mountain 34

VII. *A*, Pleistocene gravel bluffs along north bank of Chitina River; *B*, Chitistone limestone on the north side of Elliott Creek 38

VIII. View of Bonanza mine from Horseshoe trail 80

IX. *A*, View of the Nikolai vein and shaft; *B*, View along the vein of the Henry Prather claim 88

X. *A*, Contact of the Chitistone limestone and Nikolai greenstone formations on east side of Nizina River; *B*, View across Nizina River into Dan Creek 92

FIGURE 1. Comparative grades of the four proposed railroad routes from the coast to the interior Copper River basin 16

2. Sketch map of part of Elliott Creek 64

3. Cross section of the Elliott Creek anticline 65

4. Diagram showing the relation of the faulted portions of the Goodyear claim, Elliott Creek 68

5. Sketch map of the Bonanza mine 81

6. Form of ore body exposed in the main or northern tunnel at the Bonanza mine 84

7. Form of ore body exposed in the southern tunnel at the Bonanza mine 85

8. Ore body at the Jumbo claim 87

9. Sketch map of a part of Chititu Creek 96

PREFACE.

By Alfred H. Brooks.

Native copper from the district described in this volume is the first mineral reported from Alaska. Steller, the naturalist who accompanied Bering on his voyage of discovery in 1741, noted the use of copper knives among the natives of Kayak Island. This copper undoubtedly came from the Chitina-Kotsina belt. Among the Alaskan natives the use of copper was widespread, for it was the only metal utilized by them, but apparently the century of occupation by the Russians passed without any search on their part for the locality from which the supply was derived. The only attempt made by the Russians to explore the Copper River (Serebranikof, 1847) resulted in the massacre of the whole party by the Indians.

The first successful explorations were made by Allen (1885) and by Schwatka and Hayes (1891), and the first systematic surveys were carried out by Schrader of the United States Geological Survey and his associates in 1900.

It is part of the Survey's plan for the investigation of the mineral resources of Alaska to keep the work abreast of the mining developments in each district so far as the means available will permit. As a great deal of prospecting, which has developed many new facts in regard to the occurrence of ore, has been done in the Chitina Valley since 1900, and as the valley has become a focal point of interest to those who are considering railway construction into the interior, a reexamination of the copper belt seemed to be necessary. A new report was, furthermore, justified by the fact that the edition of Schrader and Spencer's report, published in 1900, is now out of print.

The portion of the present volume which treats of the general geology is to be regarded as a revised edition of that report, which has been of incalculable value as a guide to the prospectors. The geologic map which resulted from Schrader and Spencer's very hasty reconnaissance has stood the test of seven years of active prospecting, and the authors of the present report, Messrs. Moffit and Maddren, after a careful reexamination of this district, have made but few changes.

The topographic map accompanying this report, based on the surveys of Gerdine and Witherspoon in 1900 and 1902, and of Hamilton and Hill in 1905, has been entirely redrawn, with the aid of the data afforded by several railway surveys and of the work of the Coast and Geodetic Survey along the seaboard.

The description of the occurrence of mineral deposits is entirely by Moffit and Maddren, but their work was much aided by the earlier studies of Schrader, Spencer, and Mendenhall.

This second report on the copper belt can be regarded as only another step toward the solution of the many problems connected with the economic geology of the region. Detailed surveys will be necessary before the problems can be submitted to an ultimate analysis. For this reason there is in preparation a detailed topographic map of the eastern end of the field, in which the deepest mining has been done and which seems to afford the best opportunity for solving the geologic problems. The detailed geology of this area will be studied as soon as means will permit, for it is believed that such a study will throw light on the occurrence of copper throughout the field.

MINERAL RESOURCES OF THE KOTSINA-CHITINA REGION, ALASKA.

By Fred H. Moffit and A. G. Maddren.

INTRODUCTION.

The increased demand for copper and its prevailing high price, due chiefly to remarkable advances in the use of electric power, have, during the last few years, attracted much attention to the copper deposits of Alaska. Copper has been found in many parts of Alaska, but at present only three regions or districts give promise of making any important contribution to the copper market. These regions are Prince of Wales Island in southeastern Alaska, Prince William Sound, and the Copper River–Chitina River region. The first two regions have produced copper for several years, as their mines are situated near the ocean and enjoy cheaper transportation facilities, but the interior region is still in the prospecting stage and will remain so till a better and more economical means of handling supplies and ore is provided.

The investigations of the Geological Survey in the interior copper region during 1907 were carried on in its southern portion, which includes Kotsina River and most of the northern side of Chitina River valley. This work was a continuation of the investigations of Schrader and Spencer in 1900, and with the results of their study in hand greater headway was made than would otherwise have been possible. The work consisted chiefly of visits to the various copper prospects and investigations of the occurrence of copper, but the study of the regional geology was continued, so far as it could advantageously be carried on. A second object of the expedition was an investigation of the Nizina gold placers. The party landed at Valdez in the middle of June, but, owing to the necessity of making double trips with the summer's supplies and to other delays, field work was not begun till July 10, when Elliott Creek was reached. From that time till the last of September it was continued with little interruption, so that nearly eighty days were included in the

field season, of which much the greater part was devoted to a study of the copper deposits.

Exploration in the Chitina River valley was begun in 1885, when Lieut. (now Maj.) Henry T. Allen, in the course of a remarkable journey from Prince William Sound to St. Michael, during which he traversed portions of the valleys of Copper, Tanana, Koyukuk, and Yukon rivers, ascended Chitina River on the ice from Taral to Nikolai House near the mouth of Dan Creek. Lieutenant Allen made a reconnaissance route map of the region through which he went and in his report mentioned the occurrence of copper in the vicinity of Chitistone River, or Nizina River, as it is now called.

In 1891 Lieut. Frederick Schwatka, U. S. A., and C. Willard Hayes, of the Geological Survey, both acting in a private capacity, entered Chitina River valley by way of Skolai Pass. They descended Nizina River nearly to Dan Creek on foot, but after building a canvas boat continued their journey down Nizina, Chitina, and Copper rivers to the coast. They also made a reconnaissance route map of their traverse. In 1899 a party in charge of Oscar Rohn explored the region south and east of Mount Wrangell. This party was a detachment from the military exploration in charge of Capt. W. R. Abercombie.

In 1900 a geologic and topographic reconnaissance of the Chitina and Hanagita valleys and of the lower Copper River was made under the direction of Frank C. Schrader, of the Geological Survey. The topographic map was made by T. G. Gerdine and D. C. Witherspoon. The geologic investigations were carried on by F. C. Schrader and Arthur C. Spencer. This work, although hastily done, owing to the difficulties of travel and the necessity of covering the greatest possible area in the time available, has nevertheless been of very great value to prospectors of the region.

Two years later, in 1902, Walter C. Mendenhall, of the Geological Survey, during an investigation of the geology and mineral resources of the central Copper River region, visited the copper prospects of Kotsina River and Elliott Creek.

A list of the publications resulting from the work of these expeditions is here given:

ALLEN, Lieut. Henry T. Report of an expedition to the Copper, Tanana, and Koyukuk rivers, in the Territory of Alaska, in the year 1885. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1887.

HAYES, C. Willard. An expedition through the Yukon District: National Geographic Magazine, vol. 4, 1892, pp. 117–162.

ROHN, Oscar. A reconnaissance of the Chitina River and the Skolai Mountains: Twenty-first Ann. Rept., U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 2, 1900, pp. 393–440.

SCHRADER, Frank Charles, and SPENCER, Arthur Coe. The geology and mineral resources of a portion of the Copper River district, Alaska. Special publication of the U. S. Geological Survey, 1903.

MENDENHALL, Walter C., and SCHRADER, Frank C. The mineral resources of the Mount Wrangell district, Alaska: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 15, 1903.

MENDENHALL, Walter C. Geology of the central Copper River region, Alaska: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 41, 1905.

GEOGRAPHY AND HISTORY.

GEOGRAPHIC POSITION.

The Kotsina-Chitina region, as represented on the topographic and geologic map made under Schrader's direction in 1900 (Pl. II), is included in a quadrangle bounded by parallels 61° and 62° north latitude and meridians 142° and 145° west longitude. This map does not, however, include all the area surveyed that year, since the trail from Valdez to Copper River, the lower Copper River, and the upper portion of Tana River are omitted (Pl. I).

Copper River is joined about 100 miles from its mouth by its large eastern branch, Chitina River, whose general course is nearly west-northwest. On ascending the main branch of the Copper it is found that the river first bears to the northwest, then swings northeast, and finally southeast. Thus the two branches of Copper River, the Chitina and the upper Copper, nearly surround the Wrangell Mountains. The area included between these two streams and the heads of White, Chisana (or "Shusana"), and Nabesna rivers is generally referred to as the Copper River copper region. It is divided into a northern and a southern district by the Wrangell and Skolai mountains, whose ice-covered ridges form an almost impassable barrier between them. This paper deals with the southern district only.

The Wrangell Mountains are a somewhat detached or partly isolated mass, bounded on the north, west, and south by valleys whose trend is west-northwest and east-southeast. To the southeast they merge into the Skolai Mountains, and these in turn unite with the St. Elias Range. Their summits rise to altitudes ranging from 8,000 to more than 16,000 feet, and reach their greatest elevation in such peaks as Regal Mountain (13,400 feet), Mount Blackburn (16,140 feet), and Mount Wrangell (14,005 feet), all of which are visible from Chitina Valley. Mount Drum (12,000 feet) and Mount Sanford (16,200 feet) are conspicuous in upper Copper River valley, but are hidden on the south by the other peaks mentioned.

The lofty summits of these mountains and the ridges that join them are the gathering places for snows that feed the numerous glaciers that creep down their sides and out into the valleys at their feet. These snow fields and glaciers are the sources of nearly all the large tributaries of Chitina River. A glance at the map (Pl. I) will show the great difference between the quantities of water supplied to the river from the two sides of its drainage basin.

Nizina, Lakina, Gilahina, and Kuskulana rivers are the largest northern tributaries of the Chitina. Kotsina River, which joins the Copper 2 miles above the Chitina's mouth, and is therefore not a tributary of the latter stream, is also fed by the glaciers. The largest southern tributaries to Chitina River are Tana River, heading in a glacier of the mountains between Chitina Valley and the coast, and Chakina and Tebay rivers, draining Hanagita Valley.

The Chitina Valley floor is a broad, gravel-covered, lake-dotted flat land expanse with a maximum width of at least 10 miles, whose surface is broken here and there by low round-topped hills and by deep canyons of streams which cross it. Chitina River, in the lower 50 or 60 miles of its course, has cut a deep broad channel in the valley floor, and for most of that distance it flows close to the foot of the mountain slopes on the south. The flood plain in places, particularly along the river's lower course, reaches a width of 1 mile, and is bounded on one or on both sides by banks—in some places gravel, in other places hard rock—which gradually decrease in height downstream, but which have an average height of between 100 and 200 feet. Over this gravel flood plain the river flows in numerous branching subchannels, whose positions are constantly changing, and are particularly unstable at the time of spring floods, so that those who follow them one year may find them entirely different the next year. The current is swift, rarely less than 6 or 7 miles per hour.

About 45 miles above its mouth Chitina River forks, the southern branch retaining the name Chitina, and the northern being known as Nizina River. The northern branch is almost as large as the southern and drains nearly half of the copper-bearing region. For 2 or 3 miles above its mouth Nizina River flows through a deep, narrow, winding box canyon, cut through solid rock. Above this for 8 or 10 miles the canyon is much less pronounced, the walls in places being steep gravel banks instead of rock cliffs. Still farther upstream the canyon gives way to a wide gravel flood plain, which gradually narrows and leads into the open glaciated mountain valley of the upper river. Each of the important headwater tributaries of Nizina River, except Dan and Chititu creeks, has a glacial origin.

This general description might be applied with slight modification to all the large northern tributaries of Chitina River, and to Kotsina River also. All except Gilahina River spring from glacial sources, traverse broad, gravel-floored glaciated valleys in the mountain district, and finally cross the Chitina Valley in deep canyons before joining the main river.

They drain an area of exceedingly rugged topography, whose sharp outlines are softened only in the vicinity of Young Creek. Between Hanagita Valley and Chitina River the mountains are lower and less

rugged, and lack the snow fields and glaciers so commonly seen in the Wrangell Mountains. The streams are smaller, and descend through steep gulches to the river. South of Hanagita Valley are other lofty snow-capped sierras, forming part of the Coast Range, but they are beyond the limits of the area under consideration.

TRAILS AND ROUTES.

The Kotsina-Chitina region may be reached from Valdez in summer by the Government trail between Valdez and Eagle, and in winter either by the same route or by way of Tasnuna and Copper rivers. One may also enter the region from Eagle or Fairbanks by the Government trail, but these routes are used only by those already in the interior. Skolai Pass is now frequently crossed by those going from Nizina River to the head of the White, or in the opposite direction, and it is reported that two prospectors went from Yaktag on the coast to Chitina River by way of the Tana River glacier. Neither of these, however, is a practicable route of travel. Up to the present Valdez has been the coast point from which all supplies were taken into the Copper River region. The Government trail is the route always followed in summer, and is the one usually chosen in winter. Leaving Valdez the main trail is followed till Tonsina River bridge is crossed. From there a second trail leads eastward about 25 miles along the high bluff north of Tonsina River to Copper River. The total distance from Valdez to Copper River by this route is approximately 100 miles.

Copper River is crossed at a point 2 miles above the mouth of Tonsina River. An Indian named Billum has a ferry license and transfers travelers with their baggage in two small boats. Horses must swim the river. After crossing Copper River the trail follows the east bank 6 miles to Billum's lower cabin and then, leaving the river, proceeds northeast 3 miles to Horse Creek. At Horse Creek it divides, one branch leading northeast to upper Kotsina River and Elliott Creek, the other southeast to the copper camps and gold placers of Chitina Valley.

The Tasnuna-Copper River route from Valdez to Chitina River can be used only when the river is frozen over, for the trail is on the ice all the way after leaving Tasnuna River. Supplies for the Chitina Valley leave Copper River on reaching Chitina River and are carried up that stream. Those destined for Kotsina River and Elliott Creek continue up the Copper to the summer trail at Billum's lower cabin. The great advantage of the Tasnuna River route is the saving of time under favorable conditions by the possibility of hauling heavy loads. A snow plow is used to break a trail, over

which the freight is hauled on heavy bobs in place of the narrow double-ended sleds employed elsewhere. This advantage may be entirely offset by the loss of time due to the fearful winds which sweep down the river and prevent any travel for days at a time. The Government trail has the advantage of being kept open all winter, since it is the mail route and is traveled regularly. Its chief difficulty lies in the crossing of Thomson Pass.

Returning now to the Kotsina-Chitina area: Of the two trails leading from Horse Creek—the Kotsina trail and the Chitina Valley trail—the Kotsina trail proceeds northeastward to Willow Creek, a small tributary of Kotsina River, where a branch trail, after the Hubbard-Elliott bridge over the Kotsina has been crossed, leads over a steep spur of Hubbard Peak to Elliott Creek. The main trail continues along the right, or west and north, bank of Kotsina River into Kotsina Valley. The stream issuing from Long Glacier is crossed on ice at the glacier's lower end; and bridges over Kluvesna River and over Kotsina River near Rock Creek obviate most of the difficulties and dangers formerly offered by these streams.

The Chitina Valley trail runs southeastward from Horse Creek, and reaches Kotsina River at a point 8 miles below Willow Creek. A bridge recently built by the Government at this place does away with another dangerous ford. From the government bridge the trail continues eastward along the Wrangell Mountain foothills, crossing Kuskulana River 3 miles below the glacier, and reaching Chokosna River and the Lakina by way of Kuskulana Pass. Ascending Fohlin Creek, it proceeds by way of Bear Creek and Fourth of July Creek to Kennicott Glacier and Kennicott River, which is crossed on the glacier ice. A good trail has been built from the glacier's lower end to the Bonanza property. Another trail ascends McCarthy Creek 4 miles and, crossing the ridge known as Sourdough Hill, lands one on Nizina River at a place from which Chititu Creek, Dan Creek, and Chitistone River are reached with ease when once the Nizina has been forded. There are no bridges east of Kotsina River, and the streams being of glacial origin are very cold and subject to great and rapid changes in the quantity of water carried, but the only ones likely to cause trouble are the Kuskulana, Lakina, and Nizina.

Most prospectors leaving the Nizina country descend Chitina and Copper rivers in small boats, either leaving the Copper at Tasnuna River and going overland to Valdez or following the river to the coast and landing in Eyak or Orca. Several days' work is required for whipsawing lumber and building a boat, but even then the river trip is much easier and quicker than the trail. The trip from the mouth of Young Creek to Tasnuna River, over 115 miles,

has been made in less than twenty running hours. A skillful boatman would meet with little or no difficulty on the Copper or Chitina, but the canyon at the lower end of Nizina River is dangerous, particularly at low water, and a number of persons have been drowned in trying to run through it.

In July, 1907, a small steamboat called the *Chitina* made her first trip from Tasnuna River to Copper Center, on Copper River, and to the Nizina, on Chitina River. Material for her construction was carried over the snow from Valdez during the previous winter, and she was completed early in July, but after the trip up the river was hauled out on the bank for the winter. She draws very little water, but will probably be unable to run after the middle of summer, because the Chitina is much lower in the fall than during the spring and early summer. She can not descend Copper River farther than Abercrombie Rapids, 25 miles below Tasnuna River, and any freight she may carry up the river must be delivered to her either at the rapids or at Tasnuna River.

The mineral resources of the Copper River region will remain undeveloped until a more reliable and economical means of transporting freight to and from it has been provided, and since Copper River can never become a highway of communication, such as the Yukon is for the northern country, no important copper production can be expected till a railroad has been constructed to connect the copper-bearing area with a coast point. On the other hand, it is hardly possible that such a road would be profitable until the region reaches a stable productive stage. The success of the one then appears to depend on the establishment of the other, and it is not strange that the future of each has so far been more or less in doubt.

There has been no lack of projects for the building of a road. Some have even been carried to a point where their accomplishment seemed almost assured and yet have fallen through. Nevertheless, it is probable that within a few years there will be railroad communication between the coast and the lower limit of steamboat navigation on Copper River.

Four railroad routes to the interior are possible and have been considered by those interested in building a road. Preliminary surveys, furthermore, have been made over each. Each route overlaps some one of the others in part of its course and all have difficulties to surmount. Two of the four routes originate from Valdez and two from points adjacent to the mouth of Copper River. The first one from Valdez is practically that of the government trail. It follows Lowe River to Thomson Pass, over which it proceeds to the head of Tsina River, or South Fork of Tiekel River, as it is more generally called, and then continues northward to Tonsina. The sec-

ond ascends Lowe River to its head, crosses Marshall Pass to Tasnuna River, and after descending that stream follows the west bank of Copper River northward. Of the two strictly Copper River routes one starts from Cordova Bay in Prince William Sound, 24 miles west of the river's nearest point; the other from Katalla, nearly 17 miles southeast of Cottonwood Point, the southern extremity of Copper River's east bank.

There are not sufficient data at hand for a thorough discussion of these routes, but some of their advantages and difficulties may be pointed out. It will be seen that there are some discrepancies between distances given here and elsewhere, arising from the use of railroad surveys in connection with small-scale maps. The given elevations,

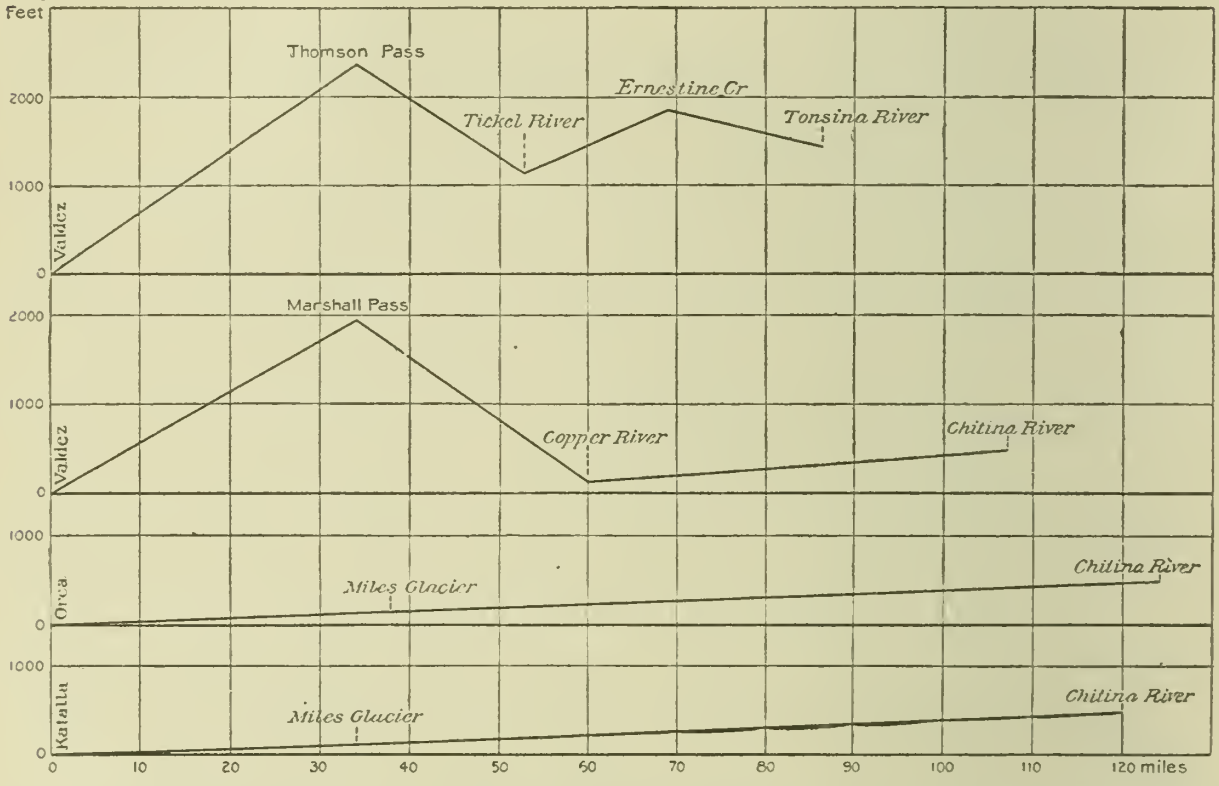


FIG. 1.—Comparative grades of the four proposed railroad routes from the coast to the interior Copper River basin.

too, take no account of minor grades and are therefore minimum quantities—less than the total number of feet a locomotive must rise in going from tide water to the interior points indicated.

The Tonsina route has the most difficult grades. (See fig. 1.) From Valdez to Thomson Pass, 34 miles distant by the railroad surveys, there is a climb of 2,370 feet. Then comes a descent of 1,250 feet in 19 miles to Tiekel River, followed by an ascent of 710 feet in 16 miles to the Ernestine divide. From Ernestine to Tonsina, 16 miles, there is a descent of about 400 feet. It will be seen that the total of the distances here given is 86 miles, or 6 miles greater than the distance from Valdez to Tonsina given by the road commission.

The greatest obstacles encountered on this route are the Keystone Canyon of Lowe River and Thomson Pass, by which the coast range is crossed. These involve a great deal of rockwork and are subject to deep snows and snowslides in winter. The latter difficulty, however, will be met on any route.

Less difficult grades are presented by the Tasnuna route. From Valdez to Marshall Pass, 34 miles, there is a rise of 1,860 feet. Then comes a fall of 1,740 feet in 26 miles to Copper River. From Tasnuna River mouth to Chitina River, 47 miles, is an ascent of 370 feet. The difficulties of Keystone Canyon are encountered on this route also, but Marshall Pass is 500 feet lower than Thomson Pass, and the heavy grade from Tiekel to Ernestine is avoided.

The two Copper River routes have practically the same grades (see fig. 1), a rise of 480 feet between the coast and Chitina River. The distance from Katalla to Chitina River is 120 miles, and from Eyak or Cordova Bay slightly farther, about 124 miles.

A railroad from Katalla involves the construction of a harbor available at all seasons where ships can discharge their cargoes in safety. A bridge over Copper River is required immediately above Childs Glacier, but there is no rockwork, except a mile or two at Katalla, till Abercrombie Rapids have been reached. Two railways are located and under construction at Katalla. One runs west from the town and then northwest to Copper River, but has a spur up Katalla River to Bering Lake and the coal fields; the other ascends Katalla River and reaches Martin River, which it descends to the Copper by the Lake Charlotte divide. The Lake Charlotte route thus passes through the coal field. Each of these Katalla roads has its own plans for a separate breakwater and terminal facilities.

Cordova Bay, in contrast with the open roadstead of Katalla, is a protected body of water that can be entered at any time, but a road from this place involves rockwork below Abercrombie Rapids and two bridges over Copper River in order to avoid Childs Glacier. Furthermore, it will be necessary to build a branch line to the coal fields. The upper bridge, between Childs Glacier and the little lake fronting Miles Glacier, can probably be built without unusual trouble, since it is not long and the foundations are believed to be good, but as to the bridge below Childs Glacier there is uncertainty that will not be removed till the nature of the river's bottom has been more fully examined.

Northward from Abercrombie Rapids the Katalla and Cordova Bay routes are the same, and above Tasnuna River they also coincide with the Valdez-Tasnuna route, following the river's steep west bank. Immediately above the rapids is the moraine or stationary débris-covered lower end of Baird Glacier. This is overgrown with a thick

growth of alders and extends down to the river's edge, where the underlying ice has been exposed occasionally in test pits. It is known as "dead glacier" and must be traversed for several miles by any road following the west side of Copper River. The surface is sometimes disturbed by melting of the ice beneath, but whether this will cause serious difficulty in maintaining the track is perhaps doubtful. Between Baird Glacier and Chitina River much of the roadbed must be cut from the solid rock, but it is not believed that any unusual engineering difficulties will be met.

A great advantage of the two Copper River routes, in addition to their lower grades, is their nearness to the Controller Bay coal fields. This is doubtless one reason why they are regarded with greater favor than the shorter routes from Valdez.

VEGETATION AND CLIMATIC CONDITIONS.

Chitina Valley is a timbered region and furnishes a supply of wood suitable for most of the miner's requirements. The greater part of the timber is spruce, but cottonwood is abundant on many river banks and deltas; and though it is of little value for lumber, it is nevertheless useful for some purposes. The broad, marshy, valley lowland supports a scanty growth of very inferior spruce and of aspen. Better timber grows along the borders of the lowland and on the lower mountain slopes. It covers the slopes to an elevation varying from 2,000 to 3,000 feet above sea level, but trees growing near timber line are of course dwarfed and of little use except for firewood. Near glaciers or in the narrow valleys leading to them the timber line does not reach as great an elevation as on the interstream slopes. Some of the best timber in the valley grows in the vicinity of Chititu and Young creeks. Trees 18 inches in diameter at the butt and tall enough to give two 16-foot cuts are not unusual, but the large majority of them are smaller than this.

South of Chitina River between Nizina River and the Copper there is a heavy growth of spruce on the north slopes of the mountains. It is of much poorer quality, however, than that on the Wrangell Mountains. The wood is brittle and has little strength. Most of the trees, too, are of small diameter and will probably be of more value as fuel for the steamboat *Chitina* than for any other purpose.

Inadequate and expensive means of transportation have been the chief obstacle in developing the copper resources of Chitina Valley, but another adverse condition, which, however, affects prospecting more than mining, is the short summer season. Up to the present practically all supplies have been carried during the winter with sleds drawn by horses. In the earlier days dogs, or even man power,

were sometimes used, but in later years horses have been employed almost entirely. Sufficient feed to last till grass starts in the spring is carried in from the coast, but after spring most horses "live on the country." Early snows come about the end of August, so that between a late spring and an early winter horses can not be expected to find their own feed longer than from approximately the first of June till the first of September. Grass is always abundant near timber line in June, July, and August, and good pasture is usually found at lower elevations after the timber has been burned off for a number of years. Some of the prospectors have provided their stock with fine feed by following this practice of burning off the timber. Horses frequently have difficulty in finding feed in the timbered valley bottoms, even in midsummer, but in the fall, after frost has killed the grass on the mountains, the river bars afford a plant known locally as "pea vine," of which horses are very fond and which is excellent forage. Since most prospectors use at least one or two horses for packing in summer and for hauling supplies in winter, it is readily seen that the matter of horse feed has a great influence in determining the number of available working days in a summer. The prospecting season is still further shortened by the fact that in the high mountains, where most of the copper ores have been found, much snow often remains till the first or even the middle of July.

Figures for the yearly precipitation and temperature are not available, but it may be said that the extremes of temperature in summer and winter are much greater than on the coast and that the rainfall is very much less.

HISTORY.

Native copper from the Chitina (*chiti*=copper and *na*=river) Valley was used by the Copper River Indians before white men entered the country. Spear and arrow heads of copper were made by them and have been found in the sluice boxes by miners on Chititu and Dan creeks. Ceremonial knives of copper are even now employed by the natives for cutting the first salmon caught in the beginning of the season's run. Lieutenant Allen relates that Nikolai showed him specimens of bornite and told him of native copper on Chititu Creek. He also showed him bullets of native copper obtained from natives "over the mountains," probably at the head of White River. A much-worn wooden shovel and birch bucket, found in the loose waste below an outcrop of native copper in amygdaloidal greenstone on Glacier Creek, a tributary of Chitistone River, indicates that the Indians also knew of native copper in place at that point. Whether they had any knowledge of the presence of gold on Chititu and Dan creeks is not known to the writers.

White prospectors first appeared in the Chitina Valley in 1898, their presence resulting from the general interest aroused in Alaska by the discoveries at Dawson two years before. Spencer,[a] after visiting the region in 1900, says:

> The occurrence of rich copper deposits within the basins of Copper and Chitina rivers has been commonly reported for many years, but it was not until the summer of 1898 that efforts to locate ores proved successful. In this year several prospectors reached the interior and made some locations, while in 1899 a number of men penetrated the Wrangell Mountains by way of Kotsina River and discovered good indications at many places; others, exploring toward the east, proved the continuance of the copper-bearing belt in the direction of White River, where copper occurs in important quantities. In this region the Nikolai mine was discovered in July, 1899, under the guidance of a native sent by Chief Nikolai. During the summer of 1900 several prospecting parties were operating in the Kotsina and Chitina regions, and many additional locations were made, and upon the most promising properties considerable development work was done.

The Bonanza was discovered about the end of July or the first of August, 1900, by two prospectors, Clarence Warner and Jack Smith, who staked the property. It was discovered independently two or three weeks later by A. C. Spencer, of the Geological Survey party, who found it while tracing the limestone-greenstone contact eastward from Kennicott Glacier. Warner and Smith were members of a party acting under an agreement to share whatever minerals might be discovered. Some of the men were also bound to divide their interest with others, not members of the party, who had furnished them with supplies—"grubstaked" them. In consequence of this complication of ownership the property became involved in litigation that was not settled for several years.

The Nizina gold placers were discovered in 1901, but the rush of prospectors to the region did not begin till the following year. A large number of men left Valdez for the upper Chitina in June and July, 1902, and Dan, Chititu, and Young creeks, besides others, were prospected and staked. After the richest and more easily handled gravels were worked over the claims were sold or abandoned and gradually came into the hands of fewer individuals, so that now most of the claims on Dan and Chititu creeks are included in three separate ownerships. There has been little mining on Young Creek.

GENERAL GEOLOGY.

INTRODUCTION.

In the following account of the geology of the Kotsina-Chitina region the descriptions are confined to the area between Chitina River and the summits of the Wrangell and Skolai mountains rep-

[a] Schrader, F. C., and Spencer, A. C., The geology and mineral resources of a portion of the Copper River district, Alaska; a special publication of the U. S. Geol. Survey, 1901, p. 82.

resented on the geologic map (Pl. II). This map is reproduced from the report of Schrader and Spencer (1901), but has received such corrections in some of its lesser details as were indicated to be necessary by the later work of Mendenhall (1902) and by the more recent work of the Survey party in 1907. The formation names used by Schrader and Spencer on the map and in the description are here retained.

In outline the important facts concerning the geology are as follows: Both sedimentary and igneous rocks are encountered. Four principal formations, including the unnamed Triassic shales and limestones, occupy most of the area and appear throughout its length from east to west. These formations, in order from oldest to youngest, are the Nikolai greenstone, the Chitistone limestone, the Triassic limestones and shales, and the Kennicott formation. These rocks have been folded and faulted, but the metamorphism is not great. It is most noticeable in the greenstone but has hardly affected the Kennicott formation.

The Nikolai greenstone consists of a succession of basaltic lava flows and is overlain conformably by the massive Chitistone limestone. This limestone is of Triassic age and is succeeded without any known interruption in deposition by other Triassic rocks—limestones and shales—consisting of a lower member made up of interbedded thin limestones and black or gray shales and an upper member formed almost entirely of shale. The Kennicott formation is in large part a conglomerate, but includes limestone, sandstone, and shale beds. Its age is Upper Jurassic or Lower Cretaceous and its deposition was separated from that of the Triassic shales by a long erosion interval, so that in some places it is found to lie unconformably on the greenstone, in other places on the limestone or on the limestone and shales. In addition to the sedimentary rocks that have been mentioned, there is in the western part of the district an area of limestones, shales, and conglomerates with associated sills or flows of basalt of unknown age that has not been correlated with any of the four first-named formations, and there are also in the eastern part of the district at least two areas of coal-bearing rocks that are perhaps younger than any of the four major formations.

The igneous rocks, in part extrusive and in part intrusive, are represented by both basic and acidic types. A list of these includes gabbro, diabase, diorite, andesite, granite, and rhyolite. Surface flows, mostly andesite, and fragmental volcanic deposits, chiefly rhyolite, cover relatively large areas in the western part of the district and higher parts of the Wrangell and Skolai mountains. Surface flows of diabasic character that have been covered by younger sedimentary deposits have their most important representative in the Nikolai greenstone previously mentioned. Intruded porphyritic dikes related

to the diorites are very abundant in places, particularly in the Triassic limestones and shales. Only one considerable mass of the lighter-colored granitic intrusives, however, is represented on the map, and gabbro, so far as is now known, is restricted to 3 localities.

The principal unconsolidated deposits of the region comprise sands and gravels deposited in water and the more poorly sorted or unsorted fragmental material resulting from glacial activity. They are most extensive in the broad lowland bordering Chitina and Nizina rivers, but are well developed in most of the tributary valleys.

The geologic map (Pl. II) shows the general distribution and areal relations of the rocks that have been briefly described. It is given in practically the same form as when first published in 1901, but a few changes have been made, particularly in the vicinity of Elliott Creek. Furthermore, the representation of the Chitistone limestone in the southeastern part of the area has been omitted. This region was not visited in 1907 and was seen only from a distance by geologists of the Survey party in 1900. Prospectors report that limestones outcropping near the Chitina on its north side above Tana River are not part of the Chitistone limestone. That the identification of this limestone was doubtful was also suggested in the original report, and it has therefore seemed best to omit it on the accompanying geologic map. One other change of less importance has been made in mapping the vicinity of Hidden Creek west of Kennicott Glacier.

The detailed geologic descriptions which follow are quoted almost entirely from the published report of Schrader and Spencer.[a] Such portions of that paper as deal with areas outside the limits of the area here under discussion are omitted. A few explanatory words are inserted in brackets. Some new material is introduced, and a few changes are made where later work has shown the earlier conclusions to be inaccurate. The most important change appears in the substitution of Chitistone for Carboniferous in those places where Carboniferous was used to indicate the massive Triassic limestone. The error arose from a lack of fossil evidence with which to determine the age of the Chitistone limestone and from an attempt to correlate it on stratigraphic and lithologic grounds with the massive "Upper Carboniferous" limestone at the head of White River. It has been necessary on account of the substitution to change the original wording slightly in one or two places, in order that there may be no mistake concerning the age of the limestone and that the close relation between the Chitistone limestone and Triassic limestones and shales may appear.

[a] Schrader, F. C., and Spencer, A. C., The geology and mineral resources of a portion of the Copper River district, Alaska, a special publication of the United States Geological Survey, 1901, pp. 40–62.

The account of the unconsolidated Pleistocene and Recent deposits is entirely rewritten in such a way that the general discussion of these deposits as occurring in the Copper River Valley is not taken up.

UNDETERMINED ROCKS ON KOTSINA RIVER.[a]

On either side of Kotsina River and extending from the edge of the andesite west of Long Glacier and the region about Clear Creek southward to Elliott Creek there is a series of rocks whose relations and age have not been determined. They are made up of sediments, including limestones, shales, and coarse conglomerates, with intercalated sheets or flows of basalt like the Nikolai greenstone. The pebbles of the conglomerate are composed of greenstone material.

The series shows a general dip toward the southwest, and in this regard it follows the structure of the Nikolai greenstone and the Chitistone limestone which occur farther up the river. The age of the series is unknown, but from the structure it would seem that it must be younger than the Chitistone, which appears to dip beneath it. Owing to its make-up, however, and the fact that it has been affected to a certain extent by metamorphism, it seems impossible to correlate it with the adjacent Triassic strata. If, however, it is older than the limestone, it may be representative of a series equivalent to the Orca rocks occurring in Prince William Sound. This suggestion is made in the most tentative way, since there is no evidence at hand for the determination of the stratigraphic position of the series. For this reason it has been represented on the map as unknown sediments.

In cross section C–D [Pl. II] a fault is suggested to explain the relation of the rocks shown on the map in the region of Copper and Pass creeks. The existence of such a fault would also explain the occurrence of the unknown series in its observed relations, on the supposition that it belongs beneath the mass of the Nikolai greenstone.

NIKOLAI GREENSTONE.[b]

Description.—The term "Nikolai greenstone" is employed to designate a series of volcanic flows forming an important mass in the Wrangell district. The rock shows considerable variation from place to place, both laterally and vertically, in the separate flows. In color it is generally green, though in some places it is of a reddish hue. In texture it varies from fine-grained, very densely crystalline, to rather coarse-grained porphyritic, and in many places it shows amygdaloidal characters. Under the microscope the rock is found to consist of feldspar and augite, with considerable quantities of two green minerals, which are found to be chlorite and serpentine. In rare instances grains of olivine are noted under such conditions that it seems certain that the serpentine had its origin in the alteration of the olivine. The structure is always that which is characteristic of diabase, where the laths of feldspar form a feltlike mesh with augite lying in the interstices. At times the rock is so fine grained that it becomes almost aphanitic, while at other times the crystals of feldspar have dimensions reaching several millimeters. When amygdaloidal, as it frequently

[a] Schrader and Spencer, op. cit.

[b] Greenstone is a word sometimes used in an indefinite noncommittal way to designate altered igneous rocks that may differ much in other ways but possess the common characteristic of green color. The term "greenstone" is perhaps most frequently applied to certain metamorphosed diabases or diabase tuffs, but is also used in connection with altered diorites and gabbros.

is, the cavities are filled by chlorite or serpentine, either with or without chalcedonic quartz. Accessory magnetite is always present and frequently in considerable amounts; also in many cases metallic sulphides are present, though these are probably of secondary origin. Locally metallic copper occurs in grains or stringers, but always under such circumstances that it may be considered of secondary rather than primary origin. The composition and structure of the Nikolai greenstones show them to have been originally typical basalts. * * *

Occurrence and distribution.—The Nikolai greenstone occurs in many places in the Wrangell and Skolai mountains and wherever seen is found to show the same relations to the sedimentary series of the region. The massive Chitistone limestone, which is the lowest unmetamorphosed sedimentary formation of the district, lies directly upon the greenstone in such a way that it would seem as if it had been originally laid down upon the surface of the earlier volcanic flows. In this relation it is observed in the upper part of Kotsina River, where the greenstone passes beneath the Chitistone limestone, dipping toward the southwest, and forms a large part of the mountain masses that are drained by the southern glaciers of the Kotsina basin. From this region it connects directly with the occurrence in the mountains in the vicinity of Kuskulana Glacier, and, reappearing in the valley of the Lakina, is again found in the upper part of the Kennicott drainage, whence it may be traced (always bearing the same relation to the massive limestone) across McCarthy Creek and thence to the Nizina and the mountains to the east. [See Pl. III, *A*.]

The thickness of the greenstone flows is not known, for while the top is easily determined the bottom has not been recognized with certainty. In the upper Kotsina basin the Nikolai greenstone as represented on the map includes some tuffaceous beds, hard, gray, siliceous or silicified beds (perhaps tuffaceous also), cherty beds which are possibly a variation of the siliceous beds last mentioned, and even some dark-gray or black slates. It is probable that on closer study the Nikolai greenstone may be divided and the word greenstone applied to only a part of the succession in such a way as to more nearly conform with the stricter use of the term.[a] The Nikolai greenstone as it is mapped probably has its greatest thickness in the upper Kotsina country, where it was estimated by Schrader and Spencer as roughly 4,000 feet thick.

Structure of the greenstone.[b]—From the origin of the greenstone series, through the successive outflow of innumerable sheets of basalt, it is natural that the complex should show a bedded character comparable to stratification in sedimentary rocks, and in many places this structure is very well exhibited. The bedding in the volcanic series is always found to be in accord with the structure of the overlying water-laid formations.

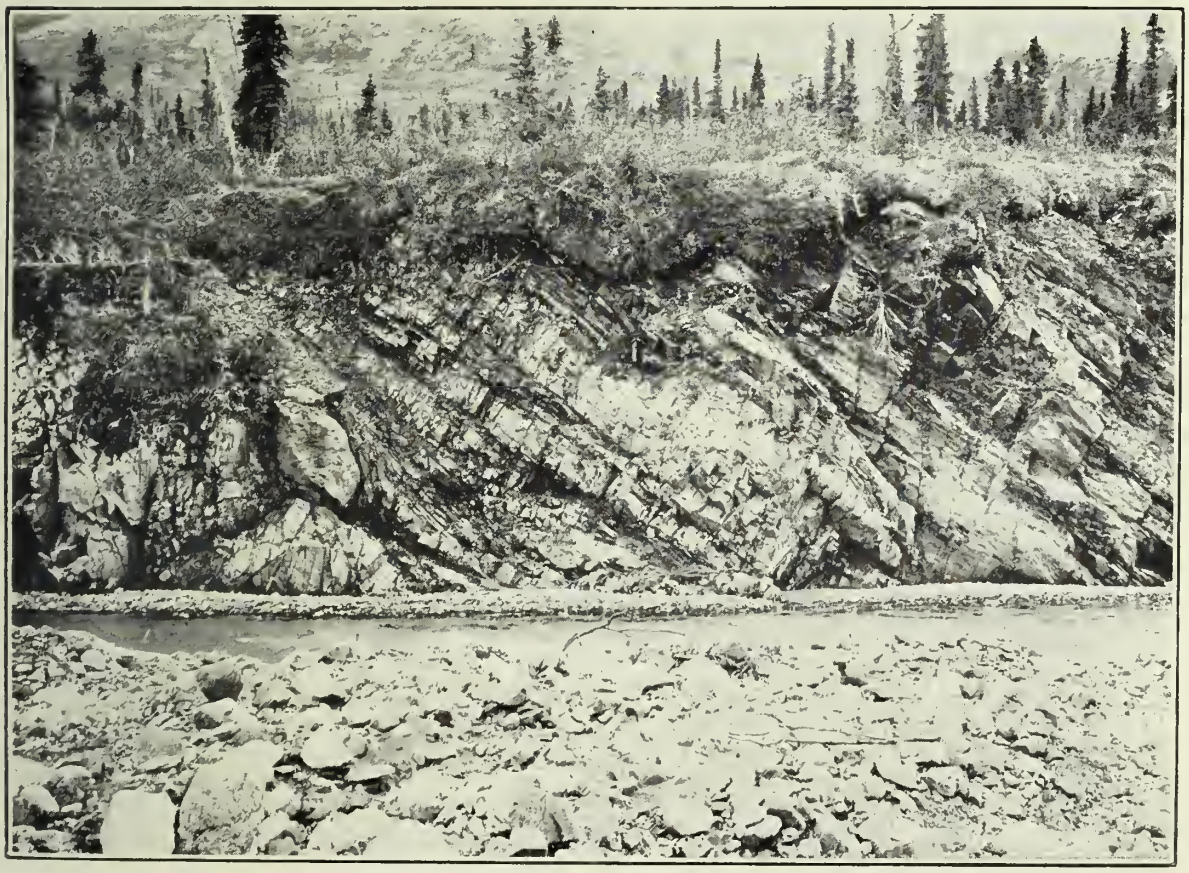
Locally the greenstone shows a secondary structure due to shearing [as illustrated in Pl. III, *B*], which is reproduced from a photograph taken below Surprise Creek on Kotsina River. * * *

Age of the greenstone.—Concerning the actual age of the Nikolai series little can be said. They are older than the Chitistone limestones which rest upon

[a] The possibility of correlating part of the Nikolai greenstone succession with some of the interbedded Carboniferous shales, tuffs, and lava flows examined in 1908 in the region about Skolai Pass and the head of White River is suggested.

[b] Schrader and Spencer, op cit.

A. CONTACT OF NIKOLAI GREENSTONE AND CHITISTONE LIMESTONE, WEST OF NIZINA RIVER, NEAR NIKOLAI MINE.



B. SHEARED GREENSTONE ON SOUTH SIDE OF KOTSINA RIVER, BELOW SURPRISE CREEK.

them, though probably not very much older, since there seems to be no folding in the interval between the close of the volcanic outflows and the beginning of marine sedimentation. * * *

The evidence that the greenstone was formed previous to the Chitistone limestone is as follows: Wherever the two are in contact the limestone shows no metamorphism, such as usually results from the intrusion of a calcareous rock by an igneous mass; the pseudostratification in the greenstone is parallel with the bedding of the overlying limestone wherever observed, and the layers in the former are different in structure and general appearance. These facts, and the frequent occurrence of amygdaloidal phases in the greenstone and extremely marked variations in the coarseness of crystallization within short distances, are distinctly in favor of the origin of the greenstone by successive flows of basalt at a date preceding the deposition of the limestone. Furthermore, there are no dikes or irregular intrusions of the basalt which can be definitely shown to cut across the Triassic strata, a condition which could hardly exist if the greenstone had been forced into the sedimentary rocks in the form of a long laccolith at a constant horizon. * * *

CHITISTONE LIMESTONE [TRIASSIC].

Description.—The Chitistone formation is composed of very massive limestones, without any important intercalations of shale. When weathered, it has a white or gray color, which makes it prominent in contrast with the greenstone upon which it lies, but when broken it is found to have a blue color, which is indicative of considerable carbonaceous material in its composition. In texture it is fine-grained throughout.

Occurrence and distribution.—The massive Chitistone limestone is one of the most prominent formations of the Wrangell region. It is found lying above the greenstone in the upper part of the Kotsina basin, where it crosses the river at the mouth of Kluvesna Creek. Northwest of this place it has been traced as far as Long Glacier, which comes down from the slopes of Mount Wrangell, but beyond this glacier it is hidden by recent flows of andesite. Southeast of the Kotsina the limestone is found at various localities, which can not be connected upon the surface, since there are overlying unconformable deposits on the higher mountains, but the main outcrop may be traced toward the southeast to the divide between Rock Creek and the Kuskulana, and thence in the mountains which lie between Strelna Creek and Kuskulana River the formation is prominent. It is thought that the limestone may also occur on the southwestern slopes of the mountains beyond where the Kuskulana comes out into the open basin of the Chitina Valley, but no observations have been made on this vicinity. At a point a mile or so above Trail Gulch, on the east side of Kuskulana River, the limestone appears, and, rising rapidly above the massive Nikolai greenstone, soon reaches the tops of the mountains lying south of Kuskulana Glacier. East of the first prominent creek on the south side of the eastern fork of Kuskulana Glacier observations have not been made, but from the distant view obtained of the upper part of the drainage it seems that the massive limestone is not present. Its absence must be explained through folding or faulting, the nature of which could not be ascertained. The limestone appears again on the east side of Lakina River above the lower end of the glacier, where it rises rapidly toward the northeast, and while probably it connects directly with the exposure on the west side of the Kennicott drainage it has not been so represented on the map because of the lack of sufficient observations. On the east side of the mountains between Lakina and Kenni-

cott glaciers the limestone is very well exposed, and dipping slightly toward the north appears in the mountain between the first forks of the glacier, and again across the eastern fork about 7 miles above the foot of the glacier. From this place the massive stratum can be traced across McCarthy Creek to the head of Nikolai Creek and to Nizina River. In the region between Kotsina River and the Lakina the general dip of the formation is southward, but from the Kennicott to the Nizina the structure is in the opposite direction, the dips varying from 20° to 60°. This structure is indicative of an anticlinal axis having a general northwest-southeast direction.

East of Nizina River the structure is more complex, and while the dips are not so steep the simple anticlinal structure gives place to a series of broad folds at times showing quaquaversal dips, so that erosion has revealed the underlying greenstone at various places both along the Nizina and on the tributaries which join it from the east. A view of the drainage basin of Skolai Creek shows the limestone rising gradually toward the White River divide, with greenstone lying in the valleys. At the mouth of Chitistone River the limestone comes to the valley bottom on the north side, while on the south it is from 1,000 to 1,500 feet higher, and between the forks the greenstone reaches to the top of the mountain. From the lower side of the Chitistone the formation may be traced along the side of the mountain until the upper part of the creek [Dan Creek] which joins the Nizina at Nikolai House is reached, where the rocks are seen to be descending. [The character of the contact between the limestone and the underlying volcanic series is illustrated in Pl. III, A, which also exhibits some of the structural features that have been mentioned.]

Southward from the stream [Dan Creek] which joins the Nizina at Nikolai House the limestone is not found, and it seems necessary to suppose that its absence is due to a fault which follows the general course of this tributary. The mountains to the south are composed of black shales intruded by igneous dikes, and are supposed to belong to the Triassic series lying west of the Nizina. The same series is found south of the belt of greenstone without the occurrence of the limestone between, so that it seems probable that the supposed fault extends toward the west at least as far as Lakina River. The general line of the displacement has been represented on the geological map. * * *

Thickness of Chitistone limestone.—Studies of the [Chitistone limestone] and [the other] Triassic strata of the Wrangell district have not been sufficiently detailed to afford evidence as to where the line between these two formations should be drawn. Above the massive basal series of limestones there is a series of thin-bedded limestones with shaly partings which is apparently in perfect conformity with the underlying beds and which passes by gradation into the black shales above. These black shales contain the fossils by means of which the Triassic age of the formation has been determined. The provisional and arbitrary line between the two formations has been placed at the top of the massive limestone series. The thickness of the Chitistone formation, as thus defined, is somewhat variable. Its maximum development is probably in the region of Nizina River, where it reaches a thickness of approximately 2,000 feet. In the Kotsina and Strelna region its thickness is somewhat less, but it can not be made out that there is any progressive thinning toward the west.

Age of the limestone.—There has been doubt concerning the age of the Chitistone limestone, owing to the fact that no determinable fossils were collected from it until the summer of 1907. Schrader

and Spencer correlated the Chitistone with the massive limestone near the head of White River on Kletsan Creek, described by Brooks.[a]

Schuchert, who determined the fossils collected by Brooks, states: "These two localities are of one general horizon in the Upper Carboniferous. * * * I have made no specific determinations, since the fauna is not to be correlated with that of the Upper Carboniferous of the Mississippi Valley, but with the *Fusulina* zone of China, India, and the eastern slopes of the Urals." At a later date, however, Schuchert assigned the White River rocks to the Permian.[b]

Mendenhall, on the assumption that the Chitistone had been correctly correlated with the limestone at the head of White River, accepts provisionally the Permian age of the Chitistone. He evidently felt that the correlation was a doubtful one, however, and sums up the evidence for and against the Permian age of the Chitistone limestone as follows:[c]

For Permian age:

1. The Chitistone is geographically very near and lithologically very similar to the Permian north of Skolai Pass.
2. It lies beneath known Triassic.
3. There is no similar heavy limestone in the known Triassic.

Against Permian age:

1. The Chitistone heavy limestone and the thinner beds above it are nonfossiliferous, while the Permian in other localities is very fossiliferous.
2. The Chitistone seems to lie conformably below known Triassic, while the known Permian lies unconformably below Triassic when the relations are shown.
3. The Chitistone is free or nearly free from basic intrusives and overlies basic effusives, while the known Permian near by is extensively intruded by basic masses.

In 1907 fossils were collected from the Chitistone limestone at a number of localities between Kotsina River and Chitistone River, and they definitely determine its age as Triassic. Part of these fossils were found in place, but a majority were collected from the talus débris below cliffs of the limestone, yet there was no place where it seemed possible that the limestone fragments containing the fossils could have come from any other source than the cliffs above them, and no hesitation is felt in accepting their evidence for the age of the Chitistone. The fossils were determined by T. W. Stanton, who describes them as follows:

Several different localities are represented in the collections, but the fossils, with one exception, are all said to be from the Chitistone limestone and closely associated formations. The collection is small and somewhat fragmentary, but

[a] Brooks, Alfred H., A reconnaissance from Pyramid Harbor to Eagle City, Alaska: Twenty-first Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 2, 1900, p. 359.

[b] Mendenhall, W. C., Geology of the central Copper River region, Alaska: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 41, 1905, p. 43. On the other hand George H. Girty believes that all the sedimentary beds of Alaska that have been described as Permian are "Upper Carboniferous."

[c] Op. cit., p. 51.

it has proved sufficient to show quite conclusively that the beds in question are of Triassic age. The ammonites, especially, are all characteristic Triassic types, and the few brachiopods obtained are also Mesozoic. There is no indication of Paleozoic fossils in any part of the section represented.

The single ammonite from Chititu Creek is of more modern types and most probably comes from the Jurassic.

The following lists give the forms recognized from each locality. In most cases specific identifications have not been possible, but this does not lessen the accuracy of the age determination.

4804. No. 1. Elliott Creek, from beds above Chitistone limestone. *Pseudomonotis subcircularis* (Gabb). A single imperfect specimen of this Triassic species.

4805. Nos. 2 and 23. Hoodoo or Mullen claim on Copper Creek, Kotsina River. Chitistone limestone. *Hinnites?* sp. Undeterminable cross section of ammonites.

4805. Nos. 3 to 6. Chitistone limestone. Talus on Copper Creek. *Terebratula* sp., *Spiriferina* sp., *Hinnites?* sp., *Pleuromya?* sp.

4806. No. 7. Crawford's Skyscraper claim on Roaring Creek, Kotsina River, Chitistone limestone. *Natica?* sp. Undetermined bivalve fragments.

4808. Nos 9, 14 to 19, 21, 22. Bonanza mine and Bonanza Creek. Undetermined corals. *Terebratula* sp., *Spiriferina* sp., *Hinnites?* sp., *Pseudomonotis subcircularis* (Gabb)?

4809. Nos. 10 to 13, 20. Jumbo Creek near the Bonanza mine. *Pentacrinus* sp., *Terebratula* sp., *Avicula?* sp., *Arcestes?* sp. (cross section), *Juvavites?* sp. The last two named are certainly Triassic types of ammonites and probably belong to the genera to which they are provisionally assigned.

4810. Nos. 24, 25. South side of Chitistone River at Houghton-Alaska Company's prospect. *Spiriferina?* sp., *Halobia* sp., *Arcestes?* sp., *Tropites?* sp. The last two are Triassic ammonites provisionally identified from imperfect specimens.

4811. No. 26. Chititu Creek. *Perisphinectes?* sp. This ammonite is not a typical *Perisphinectes*, but it is probably of Jurassic age—certainly not older than Jurassic.

TRIASSIC LIMESTONES AND SHALES.

Description.[a]—The rocks which have been included in the Triassic [limestones and shales] series comprise all the strata that lie above the Chitistone limestone and below the unconformable Kennicott formation of Jura-Cretaceous age. In the lower part, and resting conformably upon the Chitistone limestone, is a series of thin-bedded limestones, in strata from a few inches to a foot or more in thickness, supported by thin partings of black shale (Pl. IV, A). The thickness of this member is approximately 1,000 feet, and the limestone, so far as observed, did not contain fossil remains. Above the thin-bedded limestones, and sharply defined from them, are black shales containing occasional bands of impure limestone, locally affording fossils, from which the age of the formation has been determined. The thickness of the upper member of the Triassic is very great, possibly more than 3,000 feet, but no opportunity was offered for its direct measurement, since its occurrence beneath strata lying unconformably upon it, together with the attitude which it has assumed as the result of folding and faulting, renders its relations complicated and obscure. A few thin flows of greenstone, similar to that of the Nikolai series, were observed here and there interbedded with the black shales of the Triassic. The

[a] Schrader and Spencer, op. cit.

A. THIN-BEDDED TRIASSIC LIMESTONE AND SHALE ON WEST BRANCH OF ROCK CREEK.

B. CRUMPLING IN THIN-BEDDED TRIASSIC LIMESTONE ON RIDGE EAST OF GILAHINA CREEK.

Triassic [limestones and shales] series may be easily recognized from its general homogeneous nature and the fine-grained character of its black carbonaceous shales.

Locally the thin-bedded limestones are very intricately folded and contorted, a feature which is well shown in the ridge formed of Triassic rocks at the head of Gilahina Creek [and is illustrated in Pl. IV, *B*].

Occurrence and distribution.—The Triassic rocks [limestones and shales] are found dipping toward the southwest in the Kotsina region, and may be traced in a continuous band southwestward [southeastward] to Kuskulana River and from the east side of that stream to Lakina River and thence to the Kennicott and Nizina. East of the Nizina they occur principally in the region south of the great fault which limits the Chitistone limestone, and in the region south of the Nizina the black shales reach across Chitina and Tana rivers and come in contact with rocks of the Valdez[a] "series." Their occurrence in the vicinity of Skolai Pass is reported by Hayes. * * *

In the region south of the fault and east of Lakina River and again east of this region as far as the mountains beyond the Nizina the Triassic shales are very intricately intruded by dikes and sheets of porphyry.

Fossils of Triassic beds.—Only two recognizable fossil forms have been determined in the material which was collected from the Triassic beds, but these are considered sufficient to fix definitely the age of the series. T. W. Stanton, of the Geological Survey, reports the following forms of Upper Triassic age: *Monotis subcircularis* Gabb and *Daonella* like *D. lommeli* Wissmann.

DISTURBANCES FOLLOWING DEPOSITION OF TRIASSIC.

The formations next younger than the Triassic shales in the Copper River region were deposited at the close of the Jurassic or the beginning of the Cretaceous—that is, at a time corresponding to the deposition of the Knoxville beds of the northwestern United States. These latter rocks are unconformable upon the Triassic and older formations and previous to their formation the older rocks had been folded and raised above the sea and their upturned edges reduced by the process of erosion. The close of Triassic deposition in the western and southwestern portions of the continent has been very generally recognized as a period of mountain building and of geological revolution. It is supposed by Dawson that at this period the Vancouver and coast ranges of British Columbia were outlined, and that there was probably at the same time some corrugation along the line of the Rocky Mountains.[b] The result of this disturbance in the Wrangell district was the production of the broad folds which have been recognized from the attitude of the Nikolai greenstone and the overlying sediments. The period of erosion which followed the uplift and

[a] The term Valdez "series" was first used by Schrader in a report entitled "A reconnaissance of a part of Prince William Sound and the Copper River district, Alaska, in 1898" (Twentieth Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 7, 1900, p. 408) to describe the rocks typically developed in the vicinty of Valdez. The Valdez "series" includes a succession of highly metamorphosed sedimentary beds and consists of "bluish-gray and dark quartzites, arkoses, and quartz schists, interbedded with generally thin beds of dark blue or black slate, shale, mica schist (in some places highly graphitic), nodular mica schist, and occasionally some stretched conglomerate." So far as is now known the Valdez "series" makes up the greater part of the Chugach Mountains. Its rocks are exposed along Copper River from the vicinity of Wood Canyon at least as far south as Baird Glacier. It is not known how far eastward they extend.

[b] Dawson, George M., On the late physiographic geology of the Rocky Mountain region in Canada, with special reference to changes in elevation and to the history of the glacial period: Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada, vol. 8, 1890, sec. 4, p. 6.

folding was a very long one, since the amount of rock removed must necessarily have been measured by several thousand feet.

The general trend of the folds in the Triassic rocks is parallel with the structure of the adjacent Valdez "series." This older structure is very uniform throughout the whole region from the coast to Copper River, and it is only natural that the recurrence of dynamic action in the region should have produced structures in accord with the lines of weakness that were developed at a very early date.

The Nikolai greenstone and the sedimentary formation which lie conformably above it are at present found to be considerably jointed and cut by fissures. It is probable that this fracturing of the rocks was produced during the post-Triassic disturbance, though it is reasonable to suppose that subsequent movements, which must have accompanied the volcanic phenomena of the region, may have caused additional fracturing and folding of the rocks.

It is believed that the eruptive phenomena of the Wrangell region may have begun during this period of disturbance, but there is no evidence to show that the intrusion of the Triassic shales occurred at this period rather than at a much later date, when, as is known, volcanic forces were very active.

KENNICOTT FORMATION.

Description.—The strata which, on the evidence of fossils, have been assigned to the Upper Jurassic or Lower Cretaceous consist of a variable series of conglomerates, sandstones, limestones, and shales. The formation lies unconformably upon the upturned edges of the older rocks, resting in different places upon the Nikolai greenstone, the Chitistone limestone, and the shales of the Triassic. In places it appears that these older formations were completely leveled by erosion previous to the deposition of the Kennicott formation, but elsewhere the relations, though obscure, are indicative of the probability that deposition took place in narrow, deep lagoons.

At the base of the formation there is usually a conglomerate or coarse sandstone composed of materials derived from the greenstone and from the limestones and shales, with an admixture of quartz sand. Above this there are alternations of green sandstone with black shales, and occasionally bands of limestone, in places containing considerable sand.

Occurrence and distribution.—The northernmost known occurrence of the Kennicott formation is at the head of Limestone Creek between Clear and Kluvesna creeks. Here the formation is in contact with the Chitistone limestone and with the Triassic shales. South of this there is an outlier resting upon the shales, forming the top of a high peak between Clear Creek and Kluvesna Creek north of Kotsina River. South of the Kotsina the formation is found usually capping the highest ridges, where it rests upon the Triassic [shales and limestones] or locally upon the Chitistone or the still older greenstone. From the ridge between Sheep and Copper creeks there is considerable cropping of the formation, which extends continuously to the divide between Rock and Strelna creeks, and again there is a considerable thickness in the high mountains at the head of the south fork of Strelna Creek.

As viewed from a distance the high ridge between the north fork of Kuskulana Glacier and the eastern drainage of the Kotsina appears to have a capping of sedimentary rock resting upon the greenstone, and though this region has not been visited it seems probable that the Kennicott formation may occur in these high peaks. To the east of the Kuskulana Glacier it first appears in the bed of Trail Gulch, at an elevation of about 2,200 feet, and may be traced eastward for a distance of about 3 miles. In this locality the formation affords

HEAD OF NIKOLAI CREEK.

Base of Kennicott formation in foreground; Chugach Mountains in background.

fossil remains. It does not appear again west of Lakina River, but to the east of that stream, in the drainage of Fohlin Creek, it attains considerable development, having a thickness which possibly reaches 1,000 feet or more. In this locality and in the last it seems as if the formation was deposited in a submerged valley, the sides of which had considerable height above the level of the water.

East of Kennicott River the Kennicott formation occurs at the head of Nikolai Creek, where its general relations to the topography and to the Triassic formations are shown in Pl. [V]. The sloping strata in the middle of the illustration are the sandstones of the basal portion of the Kennicott formation, while the deep trenches cut through them into the underlying limestone and greenstone. The mountains in the distance are composed of Triassic shales, with igneous intrusions, which have protected the mountains from erosion.

Beyond the Nizina the formation is found capping the shale ridge between Young Creek and the Chitina.

Age of Kennicott formation.—The age of the Kennicott formation has been definitely determined by Dr. T. W. Stanton, who has studied its fossils and proved their general correspondence with the fossils of the Knoxville formation of northwestern United States. This places the formation in the doubtful series lying at the top of the Jurassic or at the base of the Cretaceous. The following forms have been recognized:

Inoceramus eximius Eichwald?
Belemnites sp.
Halobia occidentalis Whiteaves?
Rhynchonella sp.
Pecten sp.
Avicula sp.
Aucella pallasi Keyserling?
Lytoceras sp.
Hoplites sp.
Olcostephanus? sp.
Gryphæa sp.
Sagenopteris sp.

Concerning *Inoceramus eximius* Doctor Stanton says:

"This form is represented by a single specimen collected on Chitty Creek. It may be distinct from Eichwald's species, originally described from Turkusitun Bay in Cook Inlet and referred by him to the Neocomian. Eichwald described three other species—*I. ambiguus*, *I. porrectus*, and *I. lucifer*—all belonging to one section of *Inoceramus*, from the same horizon in Alaska. The present shell does not agre perfectly with any of the figures, but it is most nearly like *I. eximius* and probably comes from the same formation. Similar forms occur both in the Jurassic and in the Cretaceous, but the evidence of the other fossils from this part of Alaska favors the reference of the Kennicott formation to the Jurassic."

Of the form referred with a question to *Halobia occidentalis*, Doctor Stanton says:

"The specimens agree fairly well in sculpture and general appearance with some of the figures of Whiteaves's species from the Liard River, and may be identical with it. They are, however, somewhat suggestive of *Hinnites linæusis*, from the Jurassic (?) of Siberia.

"*Sagenopteris* is a genus which occurs both in the Jurassic and in the Cretaceous, but the species is thought by Professor Ward, to whom it was shown, to be near a species occurring in the Jurassic of the Pacific coast."

Concerning the general relations of the fossils from the Kennicott formation Dr. Stanton observes:

"These fossils are all either Upper Jurassic or Cretaceous, with a suggestion of a somewhat younger age for a few localities. In the present state of knowledge, and with these small collections, it is not practicable to determine whether they represent one horizon or several. In my opinion, they probably

all belong to the Upper Jurassic, though subsequent work may show the contrary. The question is connected with the still unsolved problem of the exact boundary between the Jurassic and the Cretaceous in the *Aucella*-bearing beds of Russia, Siberia, and the Pacific coast region of North America. The *Aucella* occurring in the Copper River district appears to be referable to a Russian Jurassic species, but it is also quite similar to the Cretaceous form in the lower Knoxville beds of California. The few other forms are mostly undescribed species of types that occur both in the Jurassic and in the Lower Cretaceous."

POST-KENNICOTT DISTURBANCE AND EROSION.

After the deposition of the Kennicott formation the region seems to have been uplifted from its previous low position with reference to the sea and to have suffered a slight deformation, which gave rise in great part to the present slightly inclined attitude of the rocks that were deposited not long before its initiation. In respect to the amount of folding produced this uplift was of much less importance than the earlier disturbance which caused the folding of the Triassic formations. It seems to have been a regional uplift without very much of the deformation which comes from lateral pressure.

The uplift which followed the deposition of early Cretaceous time seems to have been regional in its extent, and may be supposed to have affected all of the area between the present Wrangell Mountains and the coast and to have raised a large continent from the waters of the sea. The limits of the uplift can not be determined, but it was followed by a period of erosion during which the streams that developed upon the new land surface were able to reduce the land very nearly to sea level.

Before the completion of this cycle of erosion a period of volcanic activity was commenced which very materially altered the character of the topography by the upbuilding of immense piles of lava and of volcanic tuffs.

COAL-BEARING ROCKS.

Two localities where coal-bearing rocks are known to be present lie within the area under discussion. One is situated on the high ridge between Hidden Creek and the heads of Bear and Fourth of July creeks, the other is near the head of Chitistone River. Little is known about either locality, and there is no evidence at hand on which a definite statement concerning the age of the beds may be based. The first-mentioned locality is approximately 2 miles north of the saddle known as Fourth of July Pass, through which the trail runs in crossing the ridge between Fohlin Creek and Kennicott Glacier. The area is small, possibly not over 20 acres, and lies at an altitude of nearly 6,000 feet. The beds are probably not much over 50 feet thick, and consist of black carbonaceous shales with thin coal seams overlain by arkose sandstone. The coal beds have a horizontal position and lie unconformably on the upturned edges of beds belonging to the Triassic limestones and shales. They adjoin the Chitistone limestone on the north and appear to pass over the great fault by which the Nikolai greenstone and the Triassic limestones and shales are brought in contact. A mass of andesite, with a spirelike

form about 50 feet high, rests on the coal-bearing rocks, but since its age is unknown it furnishes little additional evidence for the age of the coal. Coal is not known to be present in the Kennicott formation. The Kennicott, moreover, is believed to be older than the great fault, and since the coal beds, as previously stated, appear to cover the fault, it is suggested that the coal is probably Tertiary.

The Chitistone River coal-bearing beds were not seen by members of the Survey party, and their relations to the other formations are not known. From the reports of prospectors it is thought that the coal beds are thicker, more extensive, and more folded than those of the area just described, and it is possible that they may be of different age.

TERTIARY VOLCANIC SERIES.[a]

Description and occurrence.—In the region about the head of Nizina River, extending westward to Mount Blackburn and eastward into the Skolai Mountains, there is a series of bedded volcanic rocks made up of andesites, rhyolites, and strata of pyroclastic origin. The main distribution of these rocks is in the region which was not penetrated during the explorations of 1900, but a sufficiently extended view of the upper basin of the Nizina was obtained to indicate the relations which the series bears to the older sedimentary and igneous rocks. The character of the materials is shown by the débris occurring upon Nizina Glacier. A single outlier, which is undoubtedly to be correlated with the series, lies north of the trail opposite the pass east of Kuskulana River. * * *

Standing upon the high, shaly ridge between McCarthy Creek and Nizina River and looking toward the north and east, one sees that the black Triassic shales, with the massive Chitistone limestone beneath them and the greenstone still underlying, are folded in broad arches or domes, and that these structures have been eroded to a general uniform surface, and upon this surface a series of rocks has been nonconformably deposited. Assuming, as seems allowable, that these rocks were deposited in a nearly horizontal position, it is evident that there has been some deformation since they were laid down, as there is a general dip of the stratification toward the north, so that the series rising toward the south and east disappears where the underlying formations come up to form the tops of the range. Volcanic rocks, the description of which answers very well to that of this series, were mentioned by Rohn as occurring in the region at the head of the Nizina and the Tanana, also along the northern edge of the St. Elias Range; and an important volcanic series on Nabesna River has been described by Brooks.[b]

The rocks of the series are said to include rhyolite, andesite, and basaltic types. A similar series of volcanic rocks is known to occur along the northern front of the St. Elias Range.

Thickness of volcanic series.—No accurate determinations of the thickness of the volcanic series were possible, but from photographs showing its occurrence it is estimated that it can not be less than 3,000 feet in its maximum development.

[a] Schrader and Spencer, op. cit., pp. 51–52.

[b] Brooks, A. H., A reconnaissance from Pyramid Harbor to Eagle City, Alaska, including a description of the copper deposits of the upper White and Tanana rivers: Twenty-first Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 2, 1900, p. 362.

Age of volcanic series.—In the description of the topographic development of the Copper River region it will be shown that the land surface which was produced through the process of erosion previous to the formation of the volcanic series had its origin some time during the Tertiary, and with this conclusion as a basis it may be concluded that the age of the volcanic series is also Tertiary. There is, however, no criterion for determining the exact portion of the period to which its formation belongs, though it is doubtless later than the Eocene. Brooks shows that the volcanics of the St. Elias Range are probably of Tertiary age.[a]

IGNEOUS ROCKS.

Preliminary statement.—The igneous rocks of the Kotsina-Chitina area, as has been stated, include gabbro, diabase, diorite, andesite, granite, and rhyolite. They have not been studied in an exhaustive way and the following descriptions are general. The various rocks are grouped in the description according to their occurrence in the larger geological divisions of the sedimentary rocks. Areas of igneous rocks are not represented in a detailed way on the map (Pl. II). Diorite and granite are not separated from each other, but they are distinguished from gabbro.

The intruded rocks of a porphyritic nature are given a distinct color. Andesites also have a separate color, but no attempt is made to separate those of intrusive from those of extrusive character.

Granular rocks in the unmetamorphosed sediments.[b]—The intruded rocks which occur in the unmetamorphosed sediments of the Wrangell region . . . consist of gabbros, granites, and dioritic rocks, and in addition there is a large cross-cutting mass of andesite which forms Castle Mountain . . .

The gabbro in the Mount Wrangell district is confined, so far as known, to three small areas: One in the Kotsina region between Long Glacier and Kluvesna Glacier, another at the head of Nugget Creek north of Kuskulana River, and the third just above the forks of Strelna Creek. The rocks of these three localities belong to the same type, but show minor variations. The gabbro occurring in the vicinity of Long Glacier is a coarse-grained rock, consisting of a very basic plagioclase, probably bytownite, and augite in large irregular grains. With the augite there is a small amount of brown hornblende, which is probably original. Magnetite occurs in large grains. In the gabbro of Strelna Creek there is some interstitial micropegmatite which is probably of secondary origin.

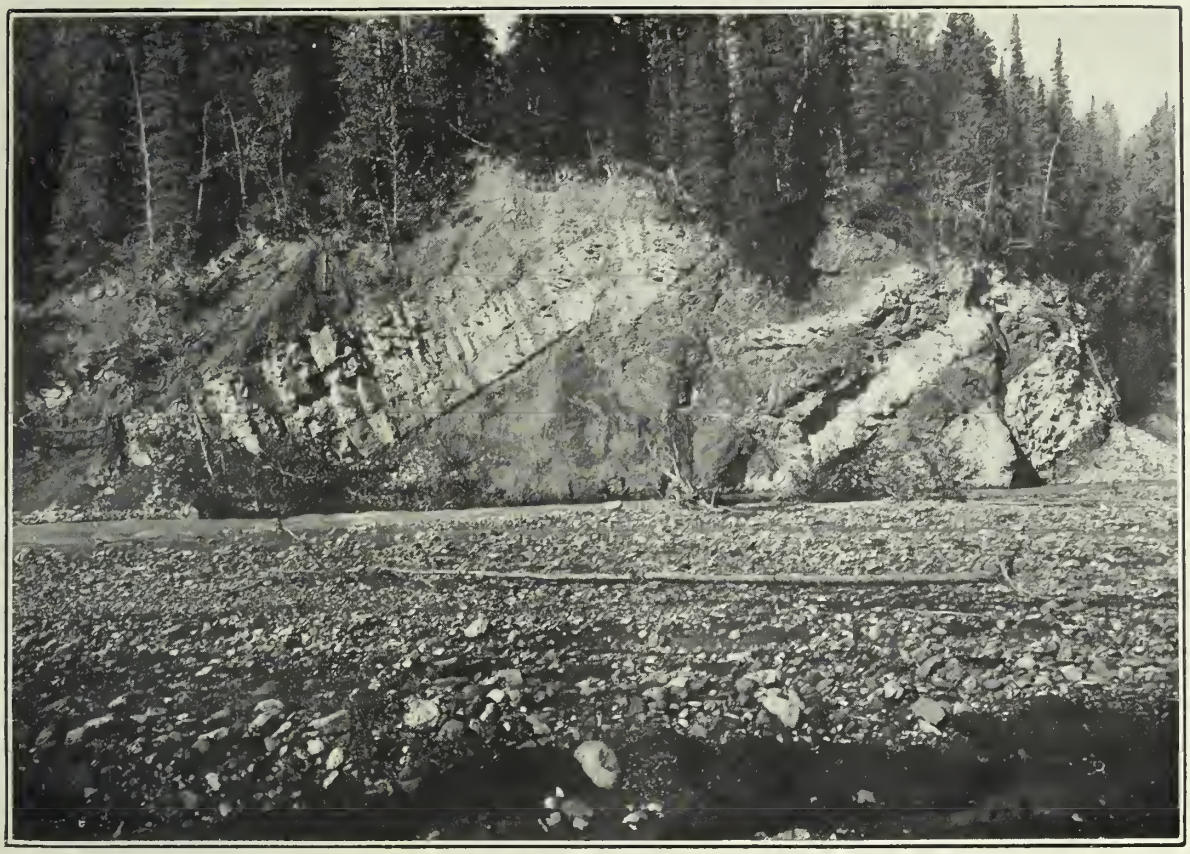
A rock which is similar to these gabbros, but which has, in addition to the minerals which they contain, a considerable amount of brown mica, was noted in the vicinity of the crossing of the main Chitina and the Kotsina trails. Here, in the walls of the canyon, there is a coarse-grained granular rock made up of andesite, diallage, hypersthene, and a considerable amount of dark-brown biotite. The relations of this rock are rather unusual, since it is granular rock cutting glacial gravels.

The only granite which has been noted in the Wrangell Mountains is located somewhere in the drainage of the second Kotsina Glacier. Its presence is known only from a specimen collected from the moraine. It is a fine-grained rock composed of biotite with some plagioclase.

---

[a] Op. cit., p. 363.

[b] Schrader and Spencer, op. cit., p. 55 et seq.



A. INTRUSIONS OF FINE-GRAINED PORPHYRY IN BLACK SHALE ON YOUNG CREEK.

B. CASTLE MOUNTAIN.

Looking N. 60° W. from ridge between Gilahina Creek and Lakina River.

On the north side of the main tributary of Kotsina River, near Surprise Creek, there is a mass of diorite which varies considerably in character from place to place. In some parts the rock is practically granular, while elsewhere it becomes porphyritic. It is composed essentially of abundant thick prisms of plagioclase, which is probably andesine, while between these prisms there is a sort of groundmass composed of orthoclase and quartz. Biotite and hornblende occur in irregular grains and imperfect prisms. The rock is related to granodiorite, but may be called a quartz diorite.

A porphyritic phase of diorite occurs along the west side of Kuskulana Glacier, below the forks, though this mass has not been represented on the map. The broad dike which is represented as crossing the mountain mass between the forks of Kuskulana Glacier is supposed to have the same character.

Porphyries in the unmetamorphosed sediments.—Besides the granular or nearly granular rocks already considered, there is a considerable variety of porphyritic rocks occurring in dikes and irregular masses in the black shales of the Triassic formation and in the shales and sandstones of the Kennicott series. These rocks are rather generally distributed from the vicinity of Kuskulana River eastward as far as our observations extended. They are well shown in the shale series on either side of Kennicott River, and it is to the resistance which the intruded rocks have presented to erosion that the mountains of this vicinity owe their preservation. Some less important occurrences are observed in the valley of Young Creek and as far toward the south as Chitina River. Pl VI [*A*] is illustrative of dikes of fine-grained porphyry cutting the black shale in the walls of Young Creek.

On the map the intricate intrusion of the shales is represented in a diagrammatic way to indicate the character of the intrusions rather than the actual occurrence of the cross-cutting beds.

The porphyries of the class here under consideration are always much altered, so much so, indeed, that it is very difficult to determine their exact nature, but it may be seen that they are all not identical, though they are probably closely related throughout. They are mostly diorite or quartz diorite porphyries, judging from the aggregates of altered minerals which now make up their mass. They vary in grain from cryptocrystalline to porphyritic with stony groundmass.

These porphyries are, in part at least, later than the Kennicott formation, of Jura-Cretaceous age, for they are found cutting this series in the region between Lakina and Kennicott rivers, and dikes of porphyry cut the bedded volcanic series east of Kuskulana River, and in the Nizina region there are masses of unknown character cutting across the volcanic series. It appears that in general the intruded rocks have been injected at comparatively recent dates, although there are no data for determining the priority of one or the other of the different types of rock. It may be that the porphyries were intruded during the period of folding which preceded the deposition that took place in Jura-Cretaceous time, but so far as the evidence goes, it may be that they were introduced after the deposition of the Tertiary volcanic rocks.

Andesite cutting the Triassic.—The mass of Castle Mountain is composed of dark andesite, similar to that which forms the surface flows of the Wrangell region. On the western side of the mountain the contact with the shales and crumpled limestones may be clearly distinguished by the contrast between the dark-colored andesite and the sedimentary rocks which have been bleached and whitened through contact metamorphism. The appearance of Castle Mountain and the andesite contact is illustrated in [Pl. VI, *B*]. Looking at Castle Mountain from the southeast, one sees the contact running in a zigzag

course down the ridge on the left side, as shown in the picture, and again, with less distinctness at the right, which is at the base of the steep cliff.

Intrusive rocks in Tertiary volcanic series.—The occurrence of dikes of diorite porphyry in the volcanic series has already been noted, and aside from this the only knowledge of cross-cutting massive rocks has been gained from a distant view of the region lying east of the Nizina River, between Chitistone River and the first creek flowing into the Nizina. Above the foot of the glacier there is a mountainous mass, which shows the topographic characters that are common in the case of massive rocks, and this mass is in part surrounded by the flows and tuffs of the volcanic series. This occurrence is the only evidence of the post-volcanic date of the intrusive rocks, and it must be admitted as incomplete.

Andesite flows.—The recent lavas which occur on the southern and western slopes of Mount Wrangell are typical hypersthene andesites, composed of plagioclase, at least as basic as labradorite, much hypersthene in sharply outlined phenocrysts, and a small amount of augite. Olivine is sometimes present. The groundmass varies from glassy to finely crystalline. In color the andesites vary from red to gray and black, and in texture from vesicular to close-grained porphyritic.

The age of the andesite is Pleistocene and Recent. The form of Mount Wrangell is the result of successive lava flows, by which its cone has been constructed. The great sheet of andesite to the north of the Kotsina drainage lies above the mass of the Pleistocene, but gravels are found resting upon it locally, and glacial scoring is also observed, so that at some time since the most important outflows glaciation must have been more extensive than at present.

* * * * * * *

Below Tonsina River, on the east side of the Copper, the river banks have a height of 400 to 600 feet, and here they are composed very largely of till. Here, also, andesite occurs in the upper part of the deposit, and this occurrence appears to be the western extension of the general sheet of andesite which may be found at intervals and traced toward the east, becoming of more importance as the mountains are reached. East of the trail leading from Tonsina to the upper Chitina the andesite is of considerable importance, and here gives rise to a prominent bench, which may be traced northward to the point where it connects with the andesite already mentioned as occurring on Chetaslina River, and from this point still northward, forming a marked terrace for a distance of at least 10 miles. Wherever observed there is evidence that the andesite was poured out during the glacial epoch. The greatest thickness of the glacial deposits is below it, but in protected places it always shows surfaces which have been smoothed by ice action, and there is no considerable area of the andesite exposed that does not carry exotic bowlders upon it. Locally there is also a considerable amount of gravel resting upon the andesite. This relation may be seen on Copper River in the vicinity of Billum's, and also at the crossing on Kotsina River.

* * * * * * *

The edge of the lava flow forming the plateau north of the point at which Kotsina River emerges from the mountains seems unquestionably to have been in contact with the side of a glacier which extended outward from the upper valley from the time of the eruption. The same conditions may be suggested along the north side of Long Glacier.

The distribution of the andesite as represented on the map is only approximate, and underneath the latest gravels the lava undoubtedly has a much greater extent than is indicated, and over much more of the area where it is represented gravels may be found above it.

Just north of Long Glacier the thickness of the andesite is several hundred feet, while at the edge of the flow, in the neighborhood of Chetaslina River, it is less than 150 feet, and where it reaches Copper River and at the crossing of the Nikolai [Nizina] trail on Kotsina River it is less than 50 feet.

FAULTS.[a]

Displacements of the formations occurring in the Wrangell region are not at all infrequent, and while the faults are usually of small importance structurally, they are frequently followed by mineral-bearing veins. An example of this is seen in the Nikolai vein, which follows a fault having a throw of several feet. Two faults of very considerable importance have, however, been recognized where they cross Nizina River, while, from the observed relations of the various formations, a third break is supposed to exist in the Kotsina region. On the west side of Copper Creek the Chitistone limestone is found dipping toward the west and overlying the Nikolai greenstone in its normal position, while on the east side of the creek the greenstone comes in contact with Triassic shales; and though the relations of the former were not studied sufficiently in detail to allow the representation of the fault on the geological map, a break has been shown in the geological cross section in accordance with the hypothesis of a fault.

There is a fault crossing Nizina River about 3 miles above the mouth of Chitistone River, and, though its occurrence was noted, no opportunity was afforded for a detailed examination. This feature was observed by Hayes in 1891 and described as an over-thrust fault having a displacement of over half a mile.[b] The representation of this fault on the geological map must be taken as only approximating the actual relations.

The most prominent fault which has been recognized is the one which limits the southern extension of the greenstone as it crosses Nizina River. Here the shales of the Triassic are brought against the Nikolai greenstone, and, though the actual fault plane was not observed, it is seen from the horizons which come in contact that the displacement must amount to 3,000 or even 4,000 feet. East of Nizina River the continuance of the break is not known, since the region was not visited, but toward the west it probably extends for a considerable distance, and on the east side of Kennicott Glacier the displacement must still be in excess of 3,000 feet. The fault was also observed on the west side of Kennicott Glacier, and from this place it is probably continuous to Lakina River, where there is a displacement of several hundred feet. In age this great structural break antedates the deposition of the Kennicott formation, and its production probably belongs to the post-Triassic period of uplift and deformation.

PLEISTOCENE AND RECENT DEPOSITS.

Introduction.—Under the heading of Pleistocene and Recent deposits is given a general description of the unconsolidated deposits that now occupy the valley portions of the Chitina and Copper rivers and their tributaries as included in the area shown on the geologic map (Pl. II). The scale of this map is too small to give a detailed representation of the deposits, but their general distribution is well shown.

---

[a] Schrader and Spencer, op. cit., p. 62.

[b] Hayes, C. W., An expedition through the Yukon district: Nat. Geog. Mag., vol. 4, 1892, p. 141.

Present features.—A view of the river valleys of this region discloses two very distinct topographic features, caused by two equally distinct geologic processes that have dominated the development of the topography during Pleistocene and Recent time. These features are very forcibly impressed on anyone who may have occasion to visit the region. The first is the present-day aspect of the accumulations of a former period of very rapid deposition, the completion of which was the closing event of the Pleistocene period. In their broad surface characteristics these deposits have changed but little since they were laid down. The second is the recent trenching by streams that is so marked a feature of late drainage activity in many other parts in Alaska also and that is brought particularly to notice where streams have worked upon unconsolidated deposits of Pleistocene age. (See Pl. VII, *A*.) This trenching began with Recent time and results from conditions that still prevail.

The completed result of Pleistocene deposition is presented to-day in the form of gravel and silt plains that extend over all the lower areas. They floor the large main valleys almost completely and extend up the tributary valleys considerable distances into the mountains. Their surfaces slope gradually in two directions—from the sides of the valleys inward to the lower levels occupied by the draining streams, and from the heads of the valleys toward their outlets. They are characteristic valley plains.

The combined ice and water drainage of Pleistocene time, that brought down such vast quantities of rock material from the surrounding mountain ranges, filling the valleys and spreading it out in the form of the gravel plain, has had its gradients and its relation to sea level changed by a widespread elevation which was differential rather than harmonious. The present rivers, in working down to the new grades thus imposed, have cut deeply into the Pleistocene plains (Pl. VII, *A*), so that to-day all the streams occupy trenches in the filled valley floor. Thus the valleys are incised from 50 to 600 feet into the unconsolidated Pleistocene deposits, and in many places through them.

Pre-Pleistocene land surface.—To understand more fully the distribution and thickness of the unconsolidated Pleistocene deposits it may be well to indicate briefly what the appearance of this region must have been just before the deposition of the Pleistocene began. This appearance may be imagined from an understanding of the present surface. To-day the country is especially characterized by rugged mountains, most of them showing well up on their sides the effects of vigorous glacial erosion. The sides are steep and in many places descend abruptly to the valley bottoms where the bed-rock slopes disappear beneath the comparatively flat Pleistocene deposits.

The bed-rock contour of the larger tributary valleys of the Chitina to-day present wide U-shaped cross sections typical of strongly

A. PLEISTOCENE GRAVEL BLUFFS.

North bank of Chitina River, above mouth of Nizina River, looking northwest.

B. CHITISTONE LIMESTONE, NORTH SIDE OF ELLIOTT CREEK NEAR DECEPTION CREEK.

Nikolai greenstone below; Kennicott limestone above.

glaciated valleys, though the bottoms are now hidden in many places to a depth of at least 500 or 600 feet by Pleistocene deposits. Before the glaciers occupied them the broad valleys were no doubt essentially of the uniform deeply eroded rock-floored type, presenting rolling surfaces with here and there considerable hills rising from them, and encircled by high rugged mountains. At that time the mountains had not been glaciated and were not so steep sided, and the valleys were cut deeply only by stream erosion. Even in the main valleys of the Chitina, of the Copper just north of Taral, and of the lower half of the Kotsina, the rock floors were not flat, but presented rolling surfaces, for to-day there are considerable hills of hard bed rock standing above the more level unconsolidated Pleistocene deposits that surround them, like islands in a body of water. The general attitude of these bed-rock islands indicates that the pre-Pleistocene grade of the Chitina Valley was not as steep from the head to its mouth as it is to-day, for the areas of the older bed-rock surface exposed above the unconsolidated deposits are of considerable extent near the mouth of the Chitina, and are less exposed up its valley, where they are more deeply buried by the gravel and are only shown where the main stream and its larger tributaries have cut through the unconsolidated sediments.

The work of Pleistocene time was the filling of these valleys by vast quantities of poorly sorted material eroded by ice and water from the mountains that surround them. The old drainage of the valleys was overwhelmed by an invasion of glacial ice, and erosion and deposition by this ice and its attendant streams left the surface almost as we see it to-day. These unconsolidated deposits are the evidence that tell of Pleistocene time and its activities.

Erosion and deposition during Pleistocene and Recent time.—The Pleistocene and Recent geology of this region is probably brought most conspicuously to our notice by its unconsolidated deposits, but the erosional effects are also marked. The character and extent of the deposits are a direct result of the character and extent of the drainage of that time, and these were dependent on the character of the precipitation. It is not necessary to suppose a larger supply of moisture or a greatly different climate from that of to-day, but the form of precipitation must have been such as to give a great increase in the development of the snow fields that fed the glaciers and their streams. A great change in the character of the drainage appears to have come over the region at the beginning of Pleistocene time. This change involved a marked development of glaciers and their attendant streams, together with the greater rapidity of erosion and more active transportation of rock material that accompanies such phenomena. The growth of this kind of drainage seems to have

been rapid, until it finally dominated the whole area of the Copper-Chitina region. It apparently had various stages of advance to its maximum extent and then stages of decrease to its present condition. The present character and extent of glaciation is well shown on the map. The detailed stages of its advance have been largely obliterated by its retreat, but the evidences of its greatest development are still distinct, and a detailed study no doubt would bring out much of the history of that period.

Chitina Valley appears to have been occupied by a great valley glacier, and its tributaries, especially the Nizina, Kennicott, Lakina, and Kuskulana valleys—the principal feeders of the master ice stream on the north—were also filled by ice streams that united in the great Chitina Glacier. In addition there were smaller glaciers flowing into the Chitina from the south. The glaciers from the head of Kotsina Valley, together with the Kluvesna and Long glaciers from Mount Wrangell, united with each other and their combined ice stream extended at least to the point where the valley opens out into Copper River basin. Thus it will be seen that this region at some time during the Pleistocene was practically hidden under snow and glacial ice. Only the higher mountain ridges protruded above it, yet even these were the gathering places for snow that fed the glaciers below. As the ice streams moved slowly, but powerfully, down their confining valleys, they were loaded with vast quantities of rock material which they carried with them to the lower level. How long the maximum extent of the ice invasion was maintained is not known, but when the glaciers had reached their greatest development and their increase was stopped by the lack of sufficient snow at their sources to balance the waste by melting at their lower levels, their retreat began. As the melting proceeded and the lower limits of the glaciers withdrew up the valleys, a great quantity of morainal material was dumped on the valley floors, and the water from melting ice spread this heterogeneous assortment of rock material over the valley flood plains, left bare by the receding glaciers, thus forming the valley-plain deposits almost as they are seen to-day. Melting of the ice did not proceed at a uniform rate, nor was it a continuous course of recession. There were intervals when melting was not so rapid, and then terminal moraines were laid down which the streams issuing from the ice front were unable to spread out in a uniform manner. There were times also when the ice readvanced over areas it had formerly occupied and laid down till sheets of greater or less extent on the unconsolidated partly sorted sediments. Terminal moraine heaps to-day occupy considerable areas in the valley plains and mark positions of halting in the recession of the glaciers to their present positions. Till deposits also occur on top of sediments that were laid down in bodies of quiet water after the first retreat of the

ice, in order to occupy their present positions in relation to the sediments they overlie, they must have been formed by a readvancement of the ice.

Character of the valley-plain deposits.—The unconsolidated deposits laid down during the recession of the ice are of various kinds. With few exceptions, they are all sediments of pronounced glacial character and present all the great variety of phases of such deposition, from the unsorted morainal dumps of bowlders, with many angular blocks, to partially sorted cobble beds, regularly arranged gravels, and coarse cross-bedded sands, and in many places considerable areas of typical lacustrine sediments consisting of fine sands and silts. Mendenhall[a] has described the character of these deposits in the Copper River Valley, and his description applies also to their continuation in the Chitina River valley:

> Such deposits are generally separated into (1) stratified or assorted drift, and (2) unstratified or unassorted drift, the first having been laid down under the influence of water, and hence showing a more or less stratified condition, while the second, deposited directly from the ice, consists of heterogeneous aggregates of coarse and fine materials without evident marks of stratification. The two forms are not always readily separable, nor are their relative positions always the same, either one occurring uppermost, and not rarely they alternate with each other several times between the surface and the bottom of the drift.

The greater part of the deposits that fill the valleys do not show the characteristics of gravel and sand laid down in standing water. Their deposition was governed by more or less local conditions of glacial and stream transportation and deposition, and these conditions each had its particular features in different localities that changed rapidly from time to time. On the whole, the peculiarities of deposition were a rapid dumping of material, much of which was coarse, into the ample valley basins, and a vigorous fluviatile grading of these materials in the lower areas of the valleys. Each tributary valley furnished an amount of material commensurate with its size and the ability of its stream to transport material out into the larger valleys, where the combined drainage net spread out and graded it all into more even surfaces but was inadequate to do the work of distributing it in uniform stratified deposits of any considerable extent, as might have been done if the deposition had been dominated by a large body of water, such as a lake.

There are, nevertheless, lacustrine deposits consisting of fine stratified sediments occupying more or less restricted areas throughout the valley drift deposits, which show that local lakes of greater or less extent existed in the main valleys, while the streams of tributary valleys were contributing their deposits of heterogeneous material.

[a] Mendenhall, W. C., Geology of the central Copper River region, Alaska: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 41, 1905, pp. 64–74.

The outflow of andesitic lava indicated southwest of Mount Wrangell on the geologic map (Pl. II) occurred after a large part of the Pleistocene deposits had been laid down, as is shown by the fact that it overlies a considerable thickness of these sediments. This relation has been examined by Schrader and Spencer[a] along Chetaslina River. They also noted a deposit of fragmental volcanic material in the sediments directly underneath the lava, which they associate with this outburst of volcanic activity. This fragmental material shows every appearance of having been ejected from craters in the form of bombs only a short time before the outflow of lava began. Fragmental volcanic material of this nature was observed by the present writers in the benches of Pleistocene sediments of the Kotsina Valley opposite the mouth of Roaring Creek. At this locality there is no lava overlying the material, but the bomb-like fragments have a rough stratiform arrangement under about 30 feet of gravels and silts. The bombs at this locality have a porous friable texture, and occur as roughly spherical masses from a few inches to a foot or more in diameter.

After the outflow of lava had taken place the area was again overridden by the glacier, as is shown by the fact that the surface of the lava has been smoothed by moving ice, and deposits of glacial débris lie upon it.

ECONOMIC GEOLOGY.

GENERAL STATEMENT.

The mineral resources of the Chitina and the Kotsina River valleys that are of present commercial interest are gold, copper, and possibly coal.

Gold has been mined from the Nizina placers since 1902. As in many other placer regions, however, no records of the early production are available, and no attempt is here made to give even approximate figures for the yield of gold in these six years. Gold placer mining is now on a more firmly established basis than in the past, and doubtless an increase in the yield of gold will be seen in the next few years. Possibly this yield may be increased further by an extension of the producing area as the conditions for economical mining grow more favorable.

Copper, because of the high price of that metal from 1905 to 1907, has received much attention from prospectors and others interested in copper production, but this region has not yet produced a pound of copper in a commercial way.

The coal deposits of Chitina Valley are probably of only local interest. No coal comparable in quality with the coal of Controller

[a] Schrader, F. C., and Spencer, A. C., op. cit., p. 59.

Bay or Matanuska River has been found, yet, if obtainable in proper quantity, the Chitistone River coal may have a small local demand.

At present, then, the Kotsina-Chitina area has an actual production of gold and a prospective production of copper, but, without detracting in any way from the importance of its gold placers, it may be said that the future position of the region as a producer of mineral wealth may be determined in large part by the importance which its copper deposits assume on development.

In this paper greater attention is given to the copper deposits. It is hoped that the facts observed are presented impartially and in such a way as to give a proper idea of the type of ores occurring here and of the progress in developing them since they were last visited by members of the Survey. Those seeking information in regard to the commercial value of the deposits described may be disappointed in finding no definite statement in regard to values. It has become the established practice in the Alaskan investigations of the Geological Survey not to treat this subject, for it evidently falls within the province of the mining engineer who investigates a particular property. In the short time available for their study it would obviously be impossible for the Survey geologists to sample the deposits visited, and it also appears unwise to publish the results of assays furnished by property owners, because it is not always possible to learn how a given sample was taken. It is admitted that the descriptions are in no way exhaustive. This is necessarily so from the conditions under which the work was done. In the first place the copper properties are all prospects and not developed mines. The ores examined are near the surface and are exposed in shallow open cuts or in short tunnels, so that there is little data at hand for determining the character of the ore in depth or for obtaining an accurate idea of the form of the ore bodies. In the second place time was too short to make a thorough examination of all the properties in the region. A few prospects were not visited because their locations were not definitely known, and in the absence of the owners either they were not found when searched for or it did not appear to be in accord with the best interests of the work to spend time in looking for them.

The omission of the name of a claim in the descriptions to follow, therefore, reflects in no way on the value of that claim. On the other hand, in a few instances where there was more than the usual opportunity for studying the ores it is possible that the more nearly complete descriptions of them will make it appear that they were considered to be of unusual promise or value. These more detailed descriptions, however, are given in the hope that they may lead to a better understanding of the copper deposits by the reader and enable him to draw his own conclusions respecting the character of the ores. Knowing

the harm that sometimes is caused by premature or hasty conclusions the writers have endeavored to state facts rather than inferences in the hope that more detailed and thorough studies may be made in the future.

COPPER.

THE COPPER MINERALS.

Preliminary statement.—The copper minerals most common in this region are not many. Those associated with the copper are even fewer. The copper deposits, therefore, so far as their mineralogy is concerned, are not complex, but it is difficult with the data at hand to give an outline of their history that is fully satisfying. Copper was seen in greatest amount as chalcocite, bornite, and chalcopyrite. Native copper should probably be mentioned after these. Malachite is the most noticeable of all the copper minerals. Azurite, cuprite, chalcanthite, and tenorite occur locally. Calcite, quartz, and epidote are associates of the copper minerals in some places.

Descriptions of all the minerals named are to be found in any book on mineralogy, but for the convenience of those who may not have such books at hand their chemical composition and percentage of copper will be given in describing the copper minerals as they occur in this region.

Native copper.—Native copper is found in the Nikolai greenstone in many places. It is believed to be entirely of secondary origin, and occurs most commonly either without quartz in the amygdaloidal lava flows or accompanied by quartz, or quartz and epidote, in small veins or shattered portions of the lava flows. It appears to prefer the amygdaloidal phases of the greenstone rather than the more compact beds such as the coarser grained diabase lying immediately below the Chitistone limestone, yet native copper is found there also. It takes the form (1) of small grains and slugs formed by alteration or replacement, or deposited in cavities which were either produced when the lavas solidified, or else resulted later from solution, and (2) of thin crumpled leaves or films deposited along fractures resulting from strains and movements in the rock. In places the copper forms small lenticular veinlike masses, or it occurs as a network of intersecting seams almost like the complex of quartz veins sometimes seen in a rock that has been brecciated and recemented. This last phase is particularly common where the copper, accompanied by quartz, has filled cavities in the country rock. When such a mixture of quartz and copper is struck with the hammer so as to shatter the more brittle quartz, it leaves a cavernous or spongelike mass of copper. That the copper has in some places filled open cavities seems to be shown by the presence of perfectly formed quartz crystals in it. In at least one place native copper is restricted to a particular lava flow and is not seen in the flows lying immediately

above and below. At this locality it is associated with a black glassy amygdaloidal filling consisting of a mixture of copper oxide and carbonaceous matter. The copper is present as grains and films in the amygdules and also in the greenstone. No quartz was seen here, but it was reported that a mass of copper and quartz weighing 60 pounds was taken from an outcrop only 400 or 500 feet distant. This is the largest piece of native copper found in place reported to the writer.

Native copper is found in the gravels of several streams, such as Nugget, Dan, and Chititu creeks. The largest piece yet discovered is on Nugget Creek. It is estimated to weigh between 2 and 3 tons. Native copper is common in the gravels of Dan and Chititu creeks, the pieces ranging in size from small grains to masses of 300 pounds weight. The copper is all more or less rounded and some of the pieces assume most fantastic shapes. Native copper and native silver crystallized together in the same nugget are not uncommon. As a rule the placer copper is nearly free from quartz, but is considerably oxidized, and some pieces when broken are found to be spongy or cavernous. Native copper was not seen in the Chitistone limestone.

Cuprite.—The dark-red oxide of copper, cuprite (Cu_2O, 88.8 per cent copper), is found in the Chitina region, where native copper is found, and usually does not occur without it. It is difficult or perhaps impossible to determine whether the native copper results from the reduction of the cuprite or the cuprite from the oxidation of the copper. Probably both changes take place. Cuprite is not known in the Kotsina-Chitina country in quantities sufficient to make it of value as an ore. Many of the placer copper nuggets show little crystals of cuprite when the oxidized scale is broken from the surface. Cuprite is also seen as little red specks in copper-bearing greenstone or on the native copper in the greenstone.

Tenorite.—The black oxide of copper (CuO, 79.8 per cent copper), tenorite or melaconite, is of rare occurrence in this region. Together with a certain amount of carbonaceous material it forms a black, glassy or resinous filling of cavities in some of the amygdaloidal lava flows. It also was found in one place in association with the quartz of a small vein filling.

Chalcocite.—The cuprous sulphide, chalcocite, frequently called copper glance (Cu_2S, 79.9 per cent copper), forms the most valuable of the known copper deposits of Chitina Valley. It is found in the Nikolai greenstone at many places from Kotsina River to the Chitistone, but its greatest deposits are in the Chitistone limestone. It is more abundant in the eastern part of the field than the western. In the greenstone it forms irregular lenticular and veinlike bodies, replacing the rock, or is disseminated through it in small particles. In places it is associated with epidote. Large masses of practically pure

chalcocite were formed in the Chitistone limestone by replacement of the original rock. It is unoxidized save for a thin film on the surface, and breaks with a smooth, shining fracture, like stove polish. Both here and in the greenstone it may more probably be of secondary origin, but from what original mineral it is derived is not known.

Bornite.—On the whole, bornite (Cu_5FeS_4, 63.3 per cent copper) is perhaps the most widespread copper mineral of the region. It is found in the greenstone and in the limestone near the limestone-greenstone contact, but it is much more common in the greenstone. The bornite usually occurs without accompanying minerals other than those of the altered greenstone. It is also seen, however, accompanied by calcite and a minor amount of quartz in veins. In the greenstone it assumes practically the same form as does chalcocite, that is, it is disseminated in grains through the rock or occurs in it in irregular veins or lenses. Sheared portions of the greenstone in places show a mixture of more or less replaced country rock and nearly pure bornite. Thin sections of the ore show that the greenstone, while it appears in the hand specimen to be quite fresh, is nevertheless highly altered and contains much secondary calcite. In some thin sections the ferromagnesian minerals are practically lacking. The bornite is scattered through the rock in small grains that are in places intergrown with chalcopyrite. This intergrowth of bornite and chalcopyrite on a much larger scale is usual in the vein deposits accompanied by a calcite gangue.

Chalcopyrite.—So far as prospecting has shown, chalcopyrite ($CuFeS_4$, 34.6 per cent copper), is not an abundant copper mineral in the region under discussion, but it accompanies bornite in a great many places, forming an intimate intergrowth with it. It may not be distinguishable in a hand specimen, but many of the thin sections examined under the microscope show it to be present. Where chalcopyrite and bornite are accompanied by calcite in vein deposits the two minerals crystallize in larger masses than in the greenstone, and with the white calcite background they form a handsome ore. It is natural to expect that the rich sulphide deposits may have been derived from poorer pyritic ores, and proof of this was sought, but no conclusive evidence on this point was discovered.

Malachite.—The green copper carbonate, malachite ($Cu_2(OH)_2CO_3$, 57.5 per cent copper), forms a stain on the copper minerals and on the inclosing country rock wherever copper is found. In most places it is conspicuous in a degree entirely out of proportion to the quantity of copper present and is apt to give one a greatly exaggerated idea of the deposit it marks. Malachite forms a green film that covers exposed surfaces of ore and rock and penetrates along joint planes and fractures wherever the copper-bearing waters find an entrance. Though it is the most widespread and noticeable of

all the copper minerals, it is not known to be present anywhere in the region in sufficient amount to make it of importance as an ore. In a few places it forms small deposits in broken limestone. Weed [a] in describing this mineral says: "Owing to its brilliant green color a very small amount will stain a very large amount of rock or vein matter, or color thin and worthless incrustations or nodules of valueless material, so that it is difficult and, in fact, often impossible to form any accurate opinion of the ore from its external appearance."

Azurite.—The blue carbonate of copper, azurite ($Cu_3(OH)_2(CO_3)_2$, 55.3 per cent copper), is much less common in this part of the Copper River region than malachite. It is found chiefly in connection with deposits of chalcocite in limestone, and in places is clearly an alteration product of the chalcocite. At the Bonanza mine azurite forms small veins or veinlets in joints or fractures of the limestone around the boundaries of the main ore body. Some of the veins when broken show a core of chalcocite. Azurite also forms beautiful deep-blue crystals on the chalcocite. On the whole, it may be said to be an uncommon mineral in this region and is rarely seen as an alteration product of the ores in greenstone except where they are accompanied by calcite.

Chalcanthite.—The blue copper sulphate, chalcanthite ($CuSO_4 5H_2O$, 25.5 per cent copper), was observed in a few places where water seeping from the copper-bearing greenstone had evaporated, leaving small crystals of the sulphate on the rock surface. It is easily recognized by its appearance and acid taste. It is of no importance as a copper ore in this region.

OCCURRENCE OF THE ORES.

General statement.—The copper ores of the region are associated with the Nikolai greenstone and the Chitistone limestone. Copper is widely distributed through the greenstone, but the largest and most valuable of the known deposits are in the limestone very close to the limestone-greenstone contact. Copper, however, was not seen in the Chitistone limestone at any considerable distance above the greenstone; that is, the copper minerals found in the limestone can be shown in almost every instance to be near the base of the formation and consequently near the greenstone. All of the important known deposits in limestone are in the eastern part of the district. The deposits in greenstone, on the other hand, do not appear to be more developed in one locality than in another.

The copper ores may be referred to one of the three following classes: (1) Copper and copper-iron sulphides associated (*a*) with

[a] Weed, W. H., The copper mines of the world, p. 30.

greenstone and (*b*) with limestone; (2) native copper associated with greenstone; (3) placer copper.

On the basis of form the first class, and to a certain extent the second also, may be divided into (1) vein deposits and (2) deposits of irregular shape to which the name "bunch deposits" has been applied. Under veins are included the deposits of tabular form. In nearly all places observed they are clearly associated with fault planes or shear zones, and are accompanied by the vein minerals calcite and quartz, with epidote also present in some places. Ore bodies of this nature approach more nearly to the geometric form commonly ascribed to "fissure veins."

Regularity and definiteness of outline, however, are not characteristic of the Kotsina-Chitina ore bodies. In by far the greater number of places they have an irregular form that Mendenhall has described under the term "bunch deposits."[a] This term is not entirely satisfactory, but it probably describes as closely as any one word the form of ore body most common in the Kotsina-Chitina region. It does not necessarily imply a mass of ore composed of copper minerals alone, since most of the ore bodies to which the term might be applied are not such masses, but it does suggest an approach to something like equality in the dimensions of the ore-bearing rock mass, and especially it conveys an idea of separation of one body from other bodies.

It has already been pointed out that faulting is common in the rocks of the Wrangell Mountains. Some of the faults are of great displacement, but most of them are small. Crushing and shearing are slightly different expressions of the same disturbances that produce the faulting. Openings produced in this way have given opportunity for extensive circulation of waters that carried and deposited copper minerals. Most of the channels must have been exceedingly variable in form and direction, because regularly formed and clear-cut veins are so rare in the region. This is particularly true of ore bodies in the greenstone.

Copper sulphide deposits in greenstone and limestone.—The copper ores in greenstone are prevailingly bornite with smaller amounts of chalcopyrite, chalcocite, and native copper in approximately the order given. In limestone the ores are chalcocite, bornite, and chalcopyrite. The surface oxidation product in greenstone areas is malachite. In limestone azurite is common as an oxidation product, but perhaps no more abundant than malachite.

Copper ores in the greenstone are composed in many places of country rocks and copper minerals without accompanying vein minerals. The copper sulphides occur in shear zones or in jointed and

[a] Mendenhall, W. C., Geology of the central Copper region, Alaska: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 41, 1905, p. 42.

shattered portions of the rock; they fill fractures in the rock and also occur as a replacement of it. As has been stated, bornite is the most common copper mineral in the greenstone, but chalcopyrite is probably always present with it. All the thin sections of bornite ore examined showed chalcopyrite in small amount. In some of the calcite vein deposits chalcopyrite is nearly, if not quite, as abundant as bornite. Chalcocite is seen in the greenstone in some places accompanying or accompanied by bornite, or by bornite and chalcopyrite, a relation suggesting the derivation of the chalcocite from the poorer sulphides. A careful examination of the ores in greenstone is usually necessary to determine the limit of impregnation, which is not marked by any definite boundary, the replacement becoming gradually less with increasing distance from the center of impregnation. In limestone areas, on the other hand, the transition from ore minerals to country rock is more abrupt and the boundary surface is more easily determined. Unfortunately deposits in limestone appear to be less numerous than those in greenstone. The large size of the chalcocite bodies in limestone and their comparative freedom from included fragments of the country rock, such as are always present in the greenstone ores, is probably due to the grater solubility of the limestone. There is a possibility also that some chemical quality of the limestone gave it greater precipitating power than was possessed by the greenstone and made it a more favorable place for deposition of copper minerals from solution. This, however, is offered merely as a suggestion, for it can not be proved with our present knowledge of the conditions during ore deposition.

Where copper minerals are associated with gangue minerals in veins the gangue is chiefly calcite, but is usually accompanied by a small amount of quartz. One of the striking features of the copper deposits throughout the region is the scarcity of quartz accompanying them. Veins of quartz and epidote are of local importance, but on the whole calcite is the prevailing vein mineral. Veins and stringers of calcite, as well as small grains of that mineral, are found throughout the greenstone, but are more abundant near the top. Part of the calcite may have been derived from the overlying limestone, but a second source of calcite is the basic feldspar in the greenstone. All the thin sections of ore in greenstone show a rock more or less decomposed in which secondary calcite is common. Although it would be difficult or impossible to prove that the calcite in a particular case was not introduced from other sources than the greenstone, the possibility that some of it has that origin is to be considered. So far as could be determined at the exposures, the veins of this kind that were examined are subject to rapid changes in thickness from place to place. Few of them were traced for any considerable distance.

This statement, however, is not to be interpreted as implying that they do not so continue. At several localities variation in the thickness of the veins is plainly due to faulting later than the ore deposition and oblique to the veins. Slight movements along such faults may either increase the thickness of the vein or diminish it according to the direction of the movement. It is perhaps safe to say that the effects of faulting will be one of the difficulties encountered in mining in this region.

Native copper associated with the greenstone.—Native copper is associated with amygdaloidal phases of the Nikolai greenstone and is also found accompanied by quartz or by quartz and epidote in veins cutting the greenstone. Most commonly it occurs as grains and small slugs in the amygdules and disseminated through the greenstone and as films or leaves and small veinlets cutting the greenstone. Tabular masses deposited in joint planes also occur and without much doubt indicate the way in which the large mass of native copper on Nugget Creek was formed. Such masses were not seen in place in Chitina Valley, but they have been found east of Skolai Pass near the head of White River. In a few places native copper occurs in amygdaloidal greenstone in association with a mixture of copper oxide and carbonaceous matter filling the cavities of the lava. Much of the native copper is probably secondary and is thought to have resulted from the reduction of previously deposited sulphides or oxides. What part, if any, is primary is a question which it is difficult to answer.

Placer copper.—Copper is present in stream and bench gravels in a number of localities, particularly on Chititu, Dan, and Nugget creeks. It is found in pieces ranging from the size of shot to masses weighing hundreds of pounds or even several tons. Native silver accompanies the copper, either in nuggets of silver only or united with the copper in the same nugget, showing that the solutions depositing the copper carried silver as well. The source of the two metals is not definitely known, but the native copper deposits in the greenstone are naturally suggested as a place from which they are most probably derived.

SOURCE AND CHARACTER OF THE COPPER DEPOSITS.

The wide distribution of copper minerals throughout the Nikolai greenstone leads to the belief that the copper has been derived from the greenstone and owes its present concentration to the action of circulating waters. No evidence at hand warrants either affirming or denying a more deep-seated source for some of the copper-bearing solutions, but the weight of evidence is in favor of a local source for the copper.

The occurrence appears similar in this respect to that of the Lake Superior copper deposits, in accounting for which Van Hise says:[a]

> In this region the only locality at which the ore has been found in paying quantities is at Keweenaw Point, and the productive district is at present confined to a very small area about Calumet and Houghton. Notwithstanding this fact, there is scarcely a locality in the Lake Superior region where the Keweenawan basic lavas occur in which small amounts of copper are not found. Almost every porous amygdaloid shows flakes of it. In many localities it is so abundant that extensive exploration has been undertaken with the hope of finding ore bodies, as, for instance, in Douglas County, Wis., Isle Royal, and Mamainse. But all these explorations have resulted in failure. To me the almost universal association of small quantities of copper with the Keweenawan lavas is the most conclusive evidence that these lavas are the source of the metal.

It is a noteworthy fact that the Kotsina-Chitina region has been one of considerable volcanic activity since the time when the Nikolai greenstone was poured out, as is shown by the large amount of igneous rocks present—porphyritic intrusives, Tertiary volcanics, and Recent andesite flows. Steam issues from Mount Wrangell at the present time. It seems that the presence of such heated rock masses must have greatly promoted the circulation and solvent power of water in the rocks, whatever the source of that water may have been. The formation of ore bodies would appear to be due to the migration of copper minerals taken into solution and redeposited in more concentrated form in favorable locations by water circulating through the greenstone.

The study of ore deposits in many other places has shown that in typical examples the character of the ore is not uniform from the surface to the lowest parts of the deposit, but that ore bodies may be divided into three zones, each of which has its own characteristics but is not sharply separated from the one immediately above or below it. These three zones are the upper zone of oxidized ore, the zone of enriched sulphides, and the lower zone of unaltered sulphides. In attempting to divide the copper deposits of the Kotsina-Chitina region, according to this arrangement, it is immediately seen that they do not fully correspond with the ideal case. There is no zone of oxidized ore in the deposits of this region, such as is commonly seen in many other districts. Oxidation products in nearly every instance are confined to a thin film on exposed ore surfaces or along fracture planes in ore that has not been exposed directly to weathering or in fractures in country rock adjacent to ore. This absence of an oxidized zone is general throughout most of Alaska, and is due to climatic conditions. Many of the large masses of copper minerals have been exposed directly to the weather for a long period of years, but the mechanical breaking down of the ore body and inclosing rock has kept pace with

[a] Van Hise, C. R., A treatise on metamorphism: Mon. U. S. Geol. Survey, vol. 47, 1904, p. 1103.

or has exceeded the rate of chemical alteration. The talus slopes on both sides of the ridge at the Bonanza mine contain a large amount of unaltered chalcocite fragments derived from the outcrops of the ore body above. Float ore is present in streams, and either shows nothing but a thin surface alteration or is practically fresh.

It is desirable to determine, if possible, to which of the two lower zones the present ore bodies belong, whether they were deposited in their present form, and are therefore primary ore bodies, or whether they have resulted from alteration and enrichment of previously existing ore bodies, and are therefore secondary. This question is of importance because it will help in forming an opinion of the character of the ore bodies that may be found at depth. If those now exposed are shown to be secondary enriched ores, then it may be expected that the deeper ores will be leaner. If on the other hand they are primary, there is no reason to suppose that the deeper ores may not be as rich as those at the surface. To answer this question with confidence would require more time and closer study than it was possible to give. No deep workings have been made, and there is no evidence from that source concerning the probable character of the ore at depth.

It is nevertheless desirable to state such facts as throw any light on the problem. From studies of many ore deposits it is known that the ground-water level is an important factor in the consideration of veins whose original material has been modified by the action of surface water. Above the water table the vein, as well as the country rocks, are most rapidly affected by the ordinary processes of decay, and material is taken into solution by circulating water to be brought to the surface or to be carried downward and redeposited. By such solution and redeposition an enrichment of the lower part of a vein may take place. Such enrichment has been found to be more or less closely connected with the ground-water level and to a certain extent gives ground for the belief generally held that the richness of ore deposits increases with depth. The depth at which ground water is encountered varies in different districts and localities. In some regions it is found near the surface; in others it is not encountered until a great depth has been reached. From the evidence at hand it appears that the ground-water level in the region under discussion is near the surface in most places and in many places reaches it. Furthermore, mechanical breaking down of the ores and country rock is so rapid at present as to prevent the formation of an oxidized zone, and consequently of an enriched zone. It therefore seems improbable that secondary ores are forming or have formed under present conditions, but it is still possible that the ores may be secondary ores formed in a previous cycle when conditions were different from what they are now.

There are a number of facts that may be stated as having some bearing on the primary or secondary character of the ores. The evidence, however, is for the most part of a negative rather than a positive character and is consequently more or less unsatisfactory. All of the ores under discussion that are of possible economic value are secondary in the sense that they are concentrations from copper disseminated through the greenstone, possibly in the form of one of the two sulphides just mentioned or contained in some of the constituent minerals resulting on consolidation of the magma. Clarke[a] in discussing the relations of the several sulphide minerals of copper has stated that "chalcopyrite and bornite are probably the primary compounds from which the others in most cases are derived, and they have been repeatedly identified as of magmatic origin." It is, however, the primary or secondary character of the ore bodies themselves, irrespective of their original source, that is under discussion, and the following statements have reference to this question:

(1) All the copper sulphides that have been described are known to occur as primary minerals in ores, and the fact that a given ore is composed of bornite or chalcocite is not necessarily evidence of its secondary character.

(2) The absence of the leaner sulphides—chalcopyrite and bornite—in such chalcocite deposits as that of the Bonanza mine might be considered as presumptive evidence that the chalcocite was deposited primarily as such and not secondarily by the alteration and enrichment of an earlier ore body.

(3) In considering the ores in greenstone it should be stated that, while bornite is the prevailing copper mineral and in many places chalcopyrite may not be distinguished by the eye alone, yet nearly all of the thin sections examined under the microscope show it to be present either intergrown with bornite or surrounded by it. This is true of both vein and "bunch deposits" and suggests an alteration of primary chalcopyrite to bornite as being more probable than a simultaneous deposition of the two minerals.

(4) Chalcocite, although it is held to be primary in some localities, is usually considered a secondary mineral. In the Bonanza ore body chalcocite is practically the only mineral in the limestone. Neither chalcopyrite nor bornite was found in the ore. Yet immediately below the contact in the same shear zone bornite, chalcocite, and native copper are present in small amounts. If the sulphides in the greenstone are secondary, it appears more probable that the ore in limestone is secondary also.

(5) "Native copper is commonly, if not always, a secondary mineral, either deposited from solution or formed by the reduction of some solid compounds."[b]

[a] Clarke, F. W., The data of geochemistry: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 330, 1908, p. 568.
[b] Idem, p. 564.

If these facts are considered in the light of experience in other regions, they appear to favor a secondary rather than a primary character for the sulphide ores in greenstone, but they leave still greater doubt concerning the chalcocite deposits in limestone. No reason was discovered why any of the ore bodies examined should increase in richness and value with depth through any other cause than by an increase in the size of the ore body. It is believed that the surface indications in most places give a fair idea of the maximum richness of the deposits in so far as that richness depends on the character of the copper minerals resulting either from enrichment or from oxidation and removal in solution of minerals in the upper part of the ore bodies.

DESCRIPTION OF PROPERTIES.

Copper prospecting in the Chitina region is carried on from a few central localities, of which those receiving most attention are Kotsina River (including Elliott Creek), Kuskulana River, Kennicott River, and Chitistone River. These centers are named from west to east, in the order in which they were visited, and the prospects will be described in the same way.

KOTSINA RIVER BASIN.

Kotsina River receives a large part of its water from snow fields and glaciers on the southern slopes of Mount Wrangell and joins Copper River 2 miles above the Chitina. Much of the drainage area is occupied by Nikolai greenstone, but the limestone, shales, and conglomerate are all present. Prospecting is most actively carried on in the upper part of the basin and on Elliott Creek. The upper tributaries include Peacock, Surprise, Roaring, Ames, Rock, Kluvesna, and Copper creeks. No work has been done here which can properly be called mine development, as there is no place where sufficient work has been done to demonstrate the presence of a mine.

KOTSINA RIVER.

Practically the only prospecting on the Kotsina itself is that done by the Great Northern Development Company. This company is the largest one carrying on operations on the Kotsina, to which, however, its interests are not confined. The headquarters of this company are on the Kotsina River at the mouth of Roaring Creek, and its equipment includes a sawmill and telephone connection with the government telegraph line at Tonsina. Probably 100 men were employed during the summer. The prospects on the river include five short tunnels, the nearest of which is about one-half mile below the camp. They are within a short distance of one another on the south

side of the river and almost on the same level with its broad gravel floor. None of these tunnels had been driven farther than 20 feet in August, 1907. At the first tunnel a porphyritic dike 10 feet thick cuts a fine-grained greenstone. Its course is N. 30° W. and it is bounded on both sides by fault planes. A little copper-bearing pyrite was deposited along the faults in the fractured rock. At the second tunnel, a few hundred feet to the west, a quartz vein varying from 4 to 6 inches in thickness contained a little copper pyrite. The vein has a strike S. 50° W. and cuts the greenstone in a perpendicular direction. At the other three tunnels a little pyrite is present in the greenstone, and its oxidation gave the brown stain by which the tunnels were located.

AMES CREEK.

Ames Creek is the first stream below Roaring Creek on the south side of Kotsina River. It is a small stream in a hanging valley and like nearly all the tributaries of this river owes the broad round cross section of its valley to the work of glacial ice. The copper prospects include three tunnels, the property of the Great Northern Development Company, known as tunnels 6, 7, and 8.

Tunnel 6 is on the west side of Ames Creek, 1,400 feet above its mouth. Early in August, 1907, it had been driven 50 feet in a southwesterly direction in frozen slide rock from the hill above. Country rock in place had not been reached. About 100 feet above the tunnel a little pyrite is seen in a dense, hard, faulted greenstone.

On the east side of Ames Creek, 50 feet higher than tunnel 6, is tunnel 7, which runs N. 30° E. for 70 feet through loose slide rock before reaching the undisturbed greenstone, which here is fine grained and stained with iron from the oxidation of pyrite.

Tunnel 8 is also on the east side of Ames Creek, one-fourth mile south of tunnel 7. It has been driven for 30 feet in amygdaloidal greenstone, but no copper has been found.

ROCK CREEK.

Rock Creek is one of the largest southern branches of the Kotsina and heads against Strelna and Nugget creeks, tributaries of Kuskulana River. A horse trail crosses the divide from Rock Creek to Strelna Creek and is the shortest route from upper Kotsina River to Chitina Valley. Active prospecting was confined to Lime Creek, a tributary of Rock Creek, which joins it from the east. The Warner prospect, at the mouth of Rock Creek, which was visited and described by Mendenhall in 1902, is now patented and no further work has been done on it. Lime Creek flows near the limestone-greenstone contact, and the copper deposits, although mostly northeast of the creek on the opposite side from the southwestward-dipping limestone, are not far from it. The prospects are near the point where the Rock Creek

trail crosses Lime Creek. In July, 1907, a tunnel was being driven in the greenstone just below the limestone, only a few feet above the creek, but no ore had been found at that time.

Several hundred feet up the hill to the northeast was a tunnel 20 feet in depth in jointed greenstone. The principal copper mineral is bornite, which occurs in the greenstone as lenses or irregular lumps that have diameters from one to several inches. These patches, as far as the present surface shows, appear to be unconnected. Bornite also occurs filling fractures in the rock and forming small lenticular veins, but it appears principally in joint planes, on whose surfaces it forms a veneer that in places is an eighth of an inch or more in thickness. There are small veins of calcite and quartz.

About 50 feet farther east is an open cut showing similar rock and ore, although here the ore is in greater amount. The bornite occurs in sheared greenstone, cut by small faults striking N. 35° E. and dipping 60° S., and forms a lens-shaped mass 2 feet thick. The greenstone has nearly been replaced by bornite.

At a point 200 feet farther north and 100 feet higher is an open cut in amygdaloidal greenstone. The cavities are now filled with quartz or with a dark mineral, possibly chlorite. Several faults with gouge and zones of crushed rock up to 1 foot in thickness cut the greenstone with a strike of N. 15° E. and a dip ranging from 60° to 70° E. A little copper stain was seen along the crushed rock, but no other copper minerals are present, although bornite is found in the slide rock near by.

ROARING CREEK.

Roaring Creek is a southern tributary of Kotsina River, which it joins a short distance above the main camp. It heads in a small glacier and flows through an open valley several hundred feet higher than the level of Kotsina River. The country rock, except one small limestone area on top of the ridge between Roaring Creek and Peacock Creek, is greenstone, but the greenstone is not of uniform character, for slaty beds and hard, fine-grained, cherty-looking beds are intermingled with amygdaloidal flows. Most of the prospects are in the upper part of the valley.

The Great Northern Development Company has several prospects on Roaring Creek. One of these is located on the south side of a small gulch west of Roaring Creek near the camp known as camp 3. A tunnel was started in gray and black mottled slates near a fault plane which separates them from a greenstone mass. The strike of the slate cleavage and of the fault plane is the same, No. 20° W., and the dip is steep. The tunnel is perpendicular to the strike. There is some brown iron stain resulting from pyrite alteration, but no copper ore had been found.

Another tunnel was being started on the east side of Roaring Creek about half a mile above the tunnel just mentioned, but not enough work had been done to show the presence of ore. A piece of greenstone picked up near this place contained small particles of native copper.

Above camp 3, on the west side of Roaring Creek, a tunnel 50 feet long had been driven by the California-Alaska Mining and Development Company. This tunnel is 2,600 feet above the mouth of Roaring Creek and at least 1,500 feet above camp 3. The country rock is greenstone, and the ore consists of small calcite-quartz veins containing native copper and azurite. In the slide rock in a little gulch a few feet north of this tunnel, but some distance below it, a nugget of native copper was found, which was taken to Valdez and is reported to weigh about 800 pounds.

The Kotsina Mining Company[a] holds several claims on Roaring Creek. Among them are the Skyscraper and associated claims, located near the small limestone area previously mentioned. Several open cuts and short tunnels have been made, and in July, 1907, the company was starting a tunnel on an exposure of copper minerals 350 feet below the base of the limestone at the northern end of the area. This cut exposed a lenticular mass of chalcocite 6 inches thick and 3 feet long, as seen on the face, lying horizontally in the rough, coarse-grained greenstone that occurs immediately below the Chitistone limestone. In the vicinity are several greenstone exposures in which chalcocite forms small patches or lenses. They are seemingly in no way related to one another.

PEACOCK CREEK.

Peacock Creek joins Kotsina River about 2 miles below the more southerly of the several large glaciers from which the river receives its water supply. There are two branches of the stream, one extending toward the east and the other toward the southeast. The eastern branch originates in a small glacier, and the valleys of both branches were formerly occupied by glaciers. Greenstone is the country rock except for the limestone mass on the ridge between Roaring Creek and the more southerly branch of Peacock Creek. Dikes of diorite cut the greenstone, probably apophyses of the diorite mass on the north side of Kotsina River. The copper prospects of Peacock Creek are owned by the Alaska Kotsina Copper Company.

Rose claim.—The Rose claim of the Alaska Kotsina Copper Company is located on the point of the ridge between the two branches of Peacock Creek. It is a little more than 2,000 feet above the valley

[a] The use of the name Kotsina Mining Company has been abandoned by the owner of this property since this paper was written, but the name used in its place has not been learned.

of Kotsina River. The greenstone is cut by a perpendicular fault striking N. 25° E. This fault is easily traced for a distance of nearly 400 feet and is indicated by a zone of crushed greenstone with a maximum width of about 12 feet, in which the copper minerals are seen. Bornite, glance, chalcopyrite, and a small amount of native copper with malachite and a little red oxide as alteration products comprise the minerals associated with the fault.

White Dog and Mint claims.—Two claims on the west side of the more southerly fork of Peacock Creek have been partly prospected. The first of these, called the White Dog, is approximately 2,500 feet above Kotsina River. The country rock is greenstone and is cut by a fault plane striking N. 40° E. and dipping steeply westward. There is a crushed zone of rock along the fault ranging from $3\frac{1}{2}$ to $4\frac{1}{2}$ feet in width. The walls are well defined, and clay seams show where the principal movements have taken place. An open cut 25 feet long has been made in the crushed rock. Chalcopyrite or copper-bearing pyrite is scattered through the crushed rock and clay seams and has strongly colored them with iron oxide. Green copper carbonate occurs as a surface stain, but bornite and glance were not seen here. The fault is plainly marked along the steep mountain side for several hundred feet.

Two hundred feet above the White Dog, and a little to the north, is a claim called the Mint. A small fault with a strike of N. 15° W. and a dip of 60° W. cuts a grayish greenstone having amygdaloidal phases. The rock adjacent to the fault is broken and crushed, causing a zone with a thickness of 6 inches to 1 foot which, besides the greenstone, includes a little quartz and calcite accompanied by bornite and glance. Chalcopyrite was not observed, but a heavy stain of iron oxode seems to indicate that either this mineral or pyrite had formerly been present. There is a parallel fault 4 feet from this main fault, and both are cut perpendicularly by a third poorly defined fault having the same strike and carrying a little bornite. The main fault was traced for a distance of 500 feet.

Mountain claim.—The mountain claim is one of several on the north side of the east fork of Peacock Creek. It is about 2,600 feet above Kotsina River and consequently is at a greater elevation than the other claims described. In August almost no work had been done on it and only a few small stringers of copper sulphides were exposed.

SHOWER GULCH.

A small stream joining Kotsina River a short distance below the glacier in which its southern branch originates is called Shower Gulch from the waterfall near its lower end. Native copper is found near this fall in the amygdaloidal greenstone that forms the country

rock. Copper occurs as thin leaves or films in fractures of the greenstone and as grains and small slugs in the greenstone and in some of the amygdules. It is in places associated with secondary quartz, filling irregularly shaped veins or cavities. Several claims have been staked on Shower Gulch, but little prospecting has been done.

SURPRISE CREEK.

Surprise Creek is a northerly tributary of Kotsina River and heads in the high mountain southeast of the lower end of Kluvesna Glacier. Most of its bed is cut in the diorite mass previously referred to, and in a rude way follows the contact between the diorite and the greenstone on the east. It has a small eastern tributary, Sunshine Creek, which lies mostly in the greenstones. Tin is reported to have been found in the diorite of Surprise Creek, but the specimens of the supposed tin-bearing rock examined contained no tin, and no reliable assay tests of the rock are known to the writers. All the copper prospects are in the greenstone east of Surprise Creek. They are the property of the Alaska Kotsina Copper Company.

Laddie claim.—Between Surprise and Sunshine creeks is a steep gulch running down from the north. On the west side of this gulch and nearly 3,000 feet above Kotsina River is the Laddie claim. A very close-grained grayish "greenstone" forms the country rock and is cut by a fault striking N. 20° to 30° E. and dipping about 45° NW. Along the fault is a zone of crushed country rock ranging in width from 2 to 3 feet, in which is a quartz vein 18 inches thick. Besides quartz there is a small amount of calcite. The vein carries copper glance accompanied by a little bornite and chalcopyrite. In places the percentage of copper minerals in the vein is high, but they are not distributed uniformly through it. A line of prospect holes extends along the vein for a distance of 200 feet.

Sheehan claim.—At the Sheehan claim, 200 feet higher than the Laddie and a little farther east around the mountain side, the greenstone is cut by a fault striking N. 45° E. and dipping 45° NW. This fault resembles the Laddie fault in being accompanied by a zone of crushed rock, but the zone is here somewhat wider, ranging from 3 to 4 feet. A small quartz vein is exposed, in which the copper minerals are glance, bornite, and a little pyrite. The small veins of glance cutting the quartz are in places half an inch thick.

Hubbard claim.—About 300 feet east of the Sheehan claim and a little higher on the mountain the vein of the Hubbard is exposed in two open cuts. The vein is almost perpendicular and strikes N. 40° E. In the more southerly open cut there is a vein of white quartz ranging in thickness from 4 to 8 feet and carrying the copper minerals, chalcocite, bornite, and chalcopyrite, which are named in the order of their abundance. A strongly marked fault with 3 inches

of clay seam defines the north wall of the vein. Eight feet from the vein on the southeast is a second vein or lens of quartz 10 inches thick and also carrying chalcocite. Between the two veins is crushed greenstone. Nearly 200 feet to the northeast along the strike an open cut 40 feet long and 25 feet deep has been made across the vein. The fault is again seen along the north wall, but the single large quartz vein exposed in the other cut is here represented by many smaller veins of lenticular form up to 12 inches in thickness. Chalcocite and bornite are the copper minerals. Nearly 1,000 feet farther northeast a well-marked fault with a zone of sheared greenstone crosses the ridge between Kotsina River and the Hubbard claim and is said to extend as far as the glacier from which this branch of the Kotsina springs. There is little doubt that this fault is the continuation of that crossing the Hubbard claim.

KLUVESNA CREEK.

Kluvesna Creek and its tributary Fall Creek are the only streams besides Surprise Creek coming into Kotsina River from the north on which any prospecting or assessment work was done in the summer of 1907. Kluvesna Creek drains the main lobe of Kluvesna Glacier, and the smaller western fork known as Fall Creek originates in a minor lobe of the same ice mass coming down from the snow fields of Mount Wrangell. The valley floor is a broad gravel flat, and was once occupied by glacier ice, which has since retreated to its present position 7 miles from the river's mouth. The country rock is greenstone, except that the Chitistone limestone forms the top of the ridge west of the southern part of the river, and descends to the Kotsina River valley near its junction with the valley of Kluvesna Creek. Dikes of light-colored eruptive rock, mostly dioritic in character, cut the greenstones locally.

On the east side of Kluvesna Glacier and nearly three-fourths of a mile from its south end copper minerals have been found in the greenstone several hundred feet above the ice. Three open cuts show a light-colored rock—possibly altered greenstone—cut by irregularly branching quartz veins. The light-colored rock contains chalcocite and chalcopyrite scattered through it in specks rarely larger than a pin head. There are besides this small veins of chalcopyrite. The greenstone country rock locally contains small particles of chalcopyrite, a fact that may have some bearing on the origin of the richer copper sulphide ores.

West or a little southwest of the mouth of Fall Creek, and nearly 1,800 feet above it, is a short tunnel, which is the property of the Kotsina Mining Company.[a] This tunnel is on the north side of a

[a] The writers have lately learned that the name Kotsina Mining Company is no longer in use.

small gulch running down to Kluvesna Creek and is located at the contact of a fine-grained greenstone and a grayish amygdaloidal greenstone. The contact, which is parallel with several prominent fault planes cutting the country rock, strikes N. 35° to 45° W. and dips 50° SW. The fine-grained greenstone is much shattered and requires timbering to make it stand in the tunnel. Native copper appears as small particles in the amygdaloidal greenstone, both in the apparently unaltered rock and in portions that have been partly leached. It is also associated with small quartz and calcite veins in the greenstone. At many places where native copper is found there is a little red copper oxide. Several pieces of native copper and quartz weighing 20 or 30 pounds were piled on the dump, but nothing like them was seen in the tunnel or in the open cut above the tunnel.

On Fall Creek or its tributaries a number of small open cuts and short tunnels in which copper minerals were seen were examined. These small branches flow into Fall Creek from the west within the lower 2 miles of its course. Less than half a mile from the mouth of the most northerly branch there is a short tunnel on the south side of the stream driven along a north-south fault in amygdaloidal greenstone. The greenstone is crushed and contains small veins of quartz and calcite. A green stain of malachite appears on the surface, but within the crushed country rock both green and blue copper carbonates are found in a way that suggests them to be the alteration products of some earlier copper mineral deposited along the fault. Between the rock fragments along the fault there is in places a soft black carbonaceous filling with which the copper carbonates are mingled. Only a small amount of copper minerals is exposed by the tunnel.

South of this creek on the second tributary a short tunnel about 6 feet under cover was made along a perpendicular north-south fault plane in amygdaloidal greenstone. This tunnel is only a few feet above the creek and on its north side. The greenstone is cut by many small, light-colored, fine-grained, porphyritic dikes containing abundant grains or crystals of quartz. A very little bornite is associated with quartz veins in the greenstone.

Up the hill to the south and 375 feet above the short tunnel just mentioned is another tunnel 40 feet long, also in amygdaloidal greenstone. Here, too, the perpendicular north-south faulting is to be seen, and green copper stains appear on the surface of the fractured rock. The tunnel was driven to strike the supposed downward extension of an outcrop of greenstone, contaning native copper, exposed on the ledge 25 feet above the tunnel and about that distance to the south, but had not reached it. Bornite and copper carbonates in small amount were seen in a number of shallow open cuts a short distance southeast of this tunnel.

COPPER CREEK.

Copper Creek is the westernmost tributary of Kotsina River on which prospecting was done last summer. It drains a portion of the ridge between Kotsina River and Elliott Creek and joins the Kotsina 2 miles below Kluvesna Creek. All the geologic formations already named are present in the upper part of the basin—the Nikolai greenstone, Chitistone limestone, Triassic shales, and Kennicott formation. Their relations, however, are not simply those due to folding, for extensive faulting has accompanied the folding.

There are two principal branches of Copper Creek, but the western branch also forks at a point about 2½ miles from Kotsina River. Near this fork the limestone-greenstone contact crosses the two branches in a northwest-southeast direction, and good exposures of the limestone are found between the branches as well as on each side of them. The greenstone, however, is not exposed on the slope from the fork to the limestone outcrops between the branches.

The workings of the Mullen claim are between the branches, about 1,000 feet from the point where they separate and 275 feet above their junction. Three open cuts have been made along the foot of a limestone cliff. The strike of the limestone at this place is difficult to determine accurately, but is nearly north and south. It dips 45° W. In the northernmost open cut, which is 20 feet long and 10 feet in depth from front to back, a fault plane parallels the bedding and forms the west wall of the cut. The limestone is much broken, particularly near the fault, forming a zone of broken rock with a maximum width of 3 feet. In places the limestone is almost completely replaced by bornite and chalcopyrite. The best ore forms a poorly-defined vein, ranging in thickness from 12 to 18 inches, but does not outcrop on the surface. Azurite is more abundant than malachite where the copper minerals are oxidized, and in places the bornite is completely altered to azurite. Small calcite veins are numerous, especially in the brecciated rock near the fault, where the fragments have been cemented together with calcite. There are minor faults or joint planes in which a green copper stain is seen, but this appears to be derived from the main vein.

About 75 feet south is another open cut, where the fault planes are not prominent, but where the limestone is much jointed. Bornite occurs in isolated bunches in the limestone.

About 75 feet still farther south is a large open cut, and a shallow pit has been made. Several faults may be seen here, but the most prominent ones strike east and west and dip at a high angle to the south. The north-south faults are present, but are continuous for only short distances. Patches of crushed rotten rock stained with iron oxide and copper carbonate lie adjacent to the faults and joints. There are also small masses of high-grade bornite replacing the lime-

stone and forming bunch deposits in the country rock. These deposits were probably connected by the joints and faults with the channels carrying the mineral solutions, but this is not evident at the surface. A little chalcopyrite and both malachite and azurite are present with the bornite. Malachite is the surface stain, but below the surface azurite is the alteration product of the copper minerals. The bornite is cut by many thin veins of azurite, and in places contains small cavities lined with iron oxide or with azurite crystals. More work has been done in this place than in the first open cut, but less ore seems to have been taken out, if the amount piled near by is an indication.

ELLIOTT CREEK.

General description.—Elliott Creek (see fig. 2) is a tributary of Kotsina River, and joins it approximately 17 miles above the mouth of that stream, or 12.5 miles almost directly east of the Copper River crossing. It is reached by a trail which leaves the Kotsina trail at Willow Creek and crosses Kotsina River by a bridge about half a mile above the upper end of the canyon. This trail passes over the southwestern spur of Hubbard Peak and reaches an elevation of approximately 2,700 feet before the descent to Elliott Creek begins. A second trail used for the first time during the summer of 1907, leaves Elliott Creek about 6 miles above the mouth at Five Sheep Creek, and crossing the west end of the ridge south of the stream leads to the Nizina trail not far east of the new government bridge.

Elliott Creek is approximately 10 miles long, and throughout most of that distance flows in a direction about N. 30° W., but makes a sharp southerly bend before joining Kotsina River. More than 2 miles of the lower portion is through a narrow rock-walled canyon, but the upper part, along which the claims extend for a distance of $4\frac{1}{2}$ miles, lies in a narrow V-shaped valley. Between the upper cabin, situated about midway between the upper and lower ends of the claims, and the lower cabin, a distance of $2\frac{1}{8}$ miles, the creek descends 759 feet, or approximately 360 feet per mile. Above the upper cabin this gradient increases as the head of the stream is approached. Elliott Creek is fed in large measure by melting snow, and although the stream is not large, it is capable of furnishing considerable power with the head available.

The lowest and the only commercially important rock formation exposed in Elliott Creek valley is the Nikolai greenstone. All the copper prospects so far discovered here are associated with this rock. The massive bluish-gray Chitistone limestone is conformably overlain in some places by black and gray Triassic shales and thin-bedded limestones cut by light-gray porphyritic dikes and sills, and in other places is succeeded unconformably by coarse conglomerate of the Kennicott formation.

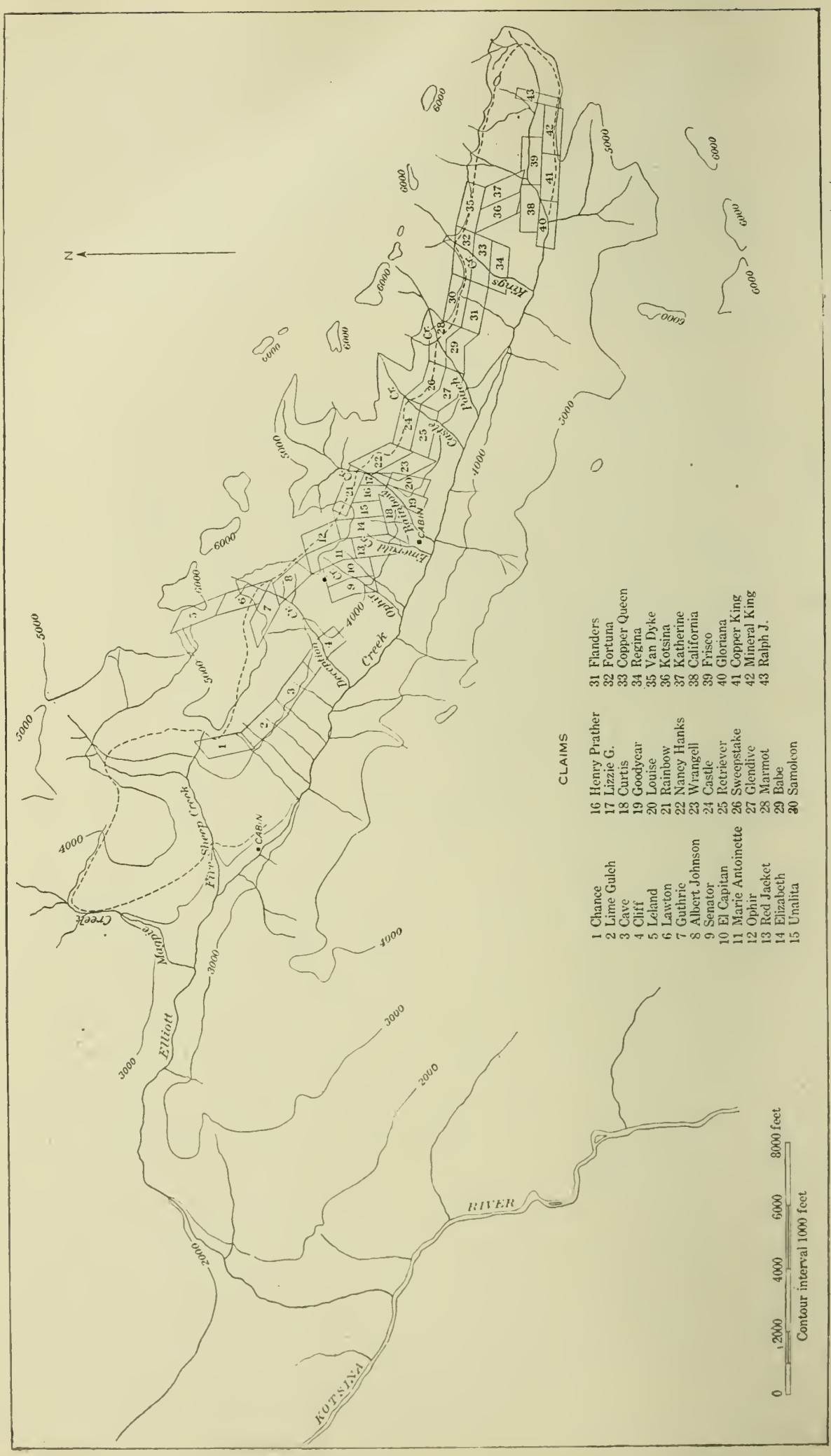


FIG. 2.—Sketch map of Elliott Creek and the copper claims. Dashed line indicates the limestone-greenstone contact.

In an ascent of Elliott Creek the greenstone and overlying limestone appear for the first time on Magpie Creek and continue eastward from that locality to the head of the valley. These two rock formations form a great anticline (fig. 3), whose axis is approximately parallel with the course of Elliott Creek. It pitches under the younger rocks at the eastern and western ends and dips into the ridges on each side of the creek (Pl. VII, *B*). North of Elliott Creek and at its upper end the Chitistone limestone forms a very prominent topographic feature. With the exception of the Copper King and Mineral King the claims described are on the north side of Elliott Creek and all but 8 are owned by the Hubbard Elliott Copper Mines Development Company. The description of the claims is given in the order of their location from east to west.

Copper King and Mineral King claims.—The Copper King and Mineral King claims, often spoken of as "the Kings," are the most easterly on Elliott Creek. They are located along the limestone-greenstone contact at an elevation of over 4,000 feet above the sea.

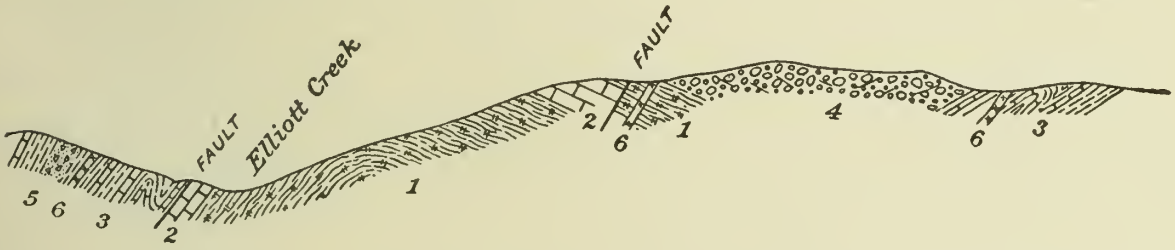


FIG. 3.—Cross section (somewhat diagrammatic) of the Elliott Creek anticline. 1, Nikolai greenstone; 2, Chitistone limestone; 3, contorted Triassic shales and limestones; 4, Kennicott formation; 5, tuffs and shales; 6, porphyritic dikes.

On the Copper King claim there is an open cut in the greenstone a little more than 100 feet below the base of the limestone cliff, 1,390 feet above the upper cabin. The copper minerals are found along a shear zone in the greenstone. Bornite is the principal copper ore, and is seen along fractures and between them replacing the country rock. Calcite veins are not so numerous as might be expected near the limestone contact. The shear zone, which, as far as can be determined at this exposure, runs parallel with the base of the limestone, striking N. 60° to 70° E. and dipping to the south, is mineralized for a thickness of about 10 feet, though the copper-bearing solutions have penetrated the country rock for a greater distance, as is shown by a slight alteration of the greenstone. There is some pyrite in the ore, and besides malachite a blue coating of copper sulphate appears in protected places. This open cut is reached by climbing over a steep rock slide.

The two open cuts on the Mineral King are reached by another hard climb over a steep snow-covered talus slope. These cuts are about 800 feet northeast of the cut in the Copper King. The lower one was filled with snow at the time they were visited, but the ore

piled up at one side consisted of bornite replacing greenstone. The second cut, 50 feet higher and about 100 feet farther west, is almost at the same elevation as the Copper King cut. The ore was found on the steep face of the cliff and consists of chalcocite, with a small amount of bornite replacing the greenstone along a fault or shear zone. Numerous close perpendicular joints running approximately N. 60° E. cut the greenstone, and there are a number of fault planes which strike N. 35° E. and dip 30° S. The trend of the disturbed zone is the same as that of the faults mentioned. The best ore has a thickness of about 6 feet and is traced for a distance of 25 to 30 feet along the strike, although the boundaries and extent of the ore body are somewhat indefinite. On the south, however, a fault plane makes a fairly well-defined wall. There is some rich ore at this exposure, but the development work is not yet sufficient to determine whether or not the ore body has any considerable extent.

Claim at the head of Queen Creek.—On the claim at the head of Queen Creek a small open cut has been made in the greenstone about 50 feet below the base of the limestone and shows small veins of calcite and a little quartz containing copper.

Van Dyke claim.—Two open cuts on the Van Dyke claim were visited, one 15 and the other 25 feet below the base of the limestone. The greenstone is stained with the oxidation products of iron and copper and contains also a small amount of pyrite, but the cut shows very little of the copper minerals.

Copper Queen claim.—The open cut on the Copper Queen claim is about 50 feet west of Kings Creek. It has an elevation of 905 feet above the upper cabin. The cut is nearly filled by the caving of the bank above, so that the face of the greenstone was not exposed. A large mass of the rock, however, which lay at one end was filled with a great number of tiny intersecting veins of iron and copper sulphide, either pyrite and chalcopyrite or, more probably, copper-bearing pyrite. The greenstone fragments were covered with the green copper coating.

Marmot claim.—A large open cut has been made on the Marmot claim at the base of the limestone between 200 and 300 feet west of Pouch Creek. The greenstone is much broken, and slicken-sided surfaces are numerous. The most prominent fault planes strike approximately N. 60° W. and are nearly perpendicular. Small calcite veins carrying a small amount of copper-bearing pyrite occur along some of the openings. A malachite coating was seen in the greenstone, but is not prominent along the main fault planes. Bornite was not observed.

Louise claim.—The Louise open cut is on the east side of Rainbow Creek and 50 feet above it, or 390 feet above the upper cabin. The country rock is greenstone and is cut by faults and joints. Slicken-

sided surfaces are common. The best developed fault planes strike about N. 20° W. and dip 45° to 50° W. Small calcite veins, having a thickness in general not greater than 2 inches and containing a little quartz, cross the country rock in all directions. Such veins are more numerous here than in most of the other workings examined. Bornite and chalcopyrite are the copper minerals present, and of the two bornite is the more abundant. They appear in the calcite veins and disseminated through the greenstone. The ore is best developed, however, in the calcite veins and the greenstone adjacent to these. It is difficult to give any definite statement of the thickness of the mineralized zone. The ore extends parallel with the creek for a distance of about 30 feet horizontally.

Above the cut on the steep hill slope green copper stains can be traced for a distance of 150 or perhaps 200 feet. Such an exposure as this may be the surface indication of an ore shoot, but the rich ore can not be traced for any considerable distance on the surface, usually not more than 25 feet and rarely as much as 50 feet.

Lizzie G. claim.—The open cut of the Lizzie G. claim is in the bed of Rainbow Creek only a short distance from the Louise. The greenstone at this place is sheared and plicated, but many of the resulting openings have been filled by infiltration of quartz and calcite. Quartz veins reach a thickness of 2 inches and carry considerable chalcopyrite. Calcite filling is, however, the more abundant, and in places the rock consists of about equal amounts of sheared greenstone and calcite similar to the knotty masses of schist and quartz seen in many regions where metamorphism has been greater than in this area. These calcite-greenstone veins, if such they may be called, carry a considerable amount of bornite and chalcopyrite and make a fine-appearing copper ore, but the open cut does not show how great a quantity may be present.

Goodyear and Henry Prather claims.—Directly opposite the Louise open cut, about 40 feet west of Rainbow Creek and 340 feet higher than the upper cabin, an open cut has been made in the claim known as the Goodyear. The amygdaloidal greenstone is cut by faults and is much jointed. The most prominent of these faults strike north and south and dip about 40° W. Another set of less well-developed faults has a more easterly strike and a lower dip to the northwest. Between two of the north-south faults is a mass of rock lighter in color than the greenstone outside the faults. This lighter rock is sheared or sheeted parallel with the faults and is filled with a great number of thin calcite veins containing chalcopyrite or copper-bearing pyrite and bornite, somewhat like the leaves of a book made of coarse paper. In the lower part of the cut this ore body is between 4 and 5 feet thick, and forms a lenticular mass about 20 feet long bounded by two north-south faults and a northeast fault. The

upper north-south fault is not continuous, but the lower foot-wall fault extends to the north for some distance. On the south this body of ore is much crushed and is filled with iron oxide. It can not be traced farther in that direction than the limit of the cut. Besides the thin veins of copper minerals in the sheeted rock there are small veins of calcite and ore throughout the mass.

Along the strike a short distance to the north, and a few feet higher, the light-colored, copper-bearing rock reappears, but the upper boundary of the mass is the fault which forms the lower boundary of the lower body. The ore body has a maximum thickness here of not less than 8 feet. An irregular branching calcite vein containing small horses of the light rock or main ore body reaches a thickness of 14 inches and contains chalcopyrite and bornite. This body of ore continues for a distance of 50 or 60 feet toward the north. These two bodies are portions of a single ore body included between two north-south faults and cut by later faulting. (See fig. 4.)

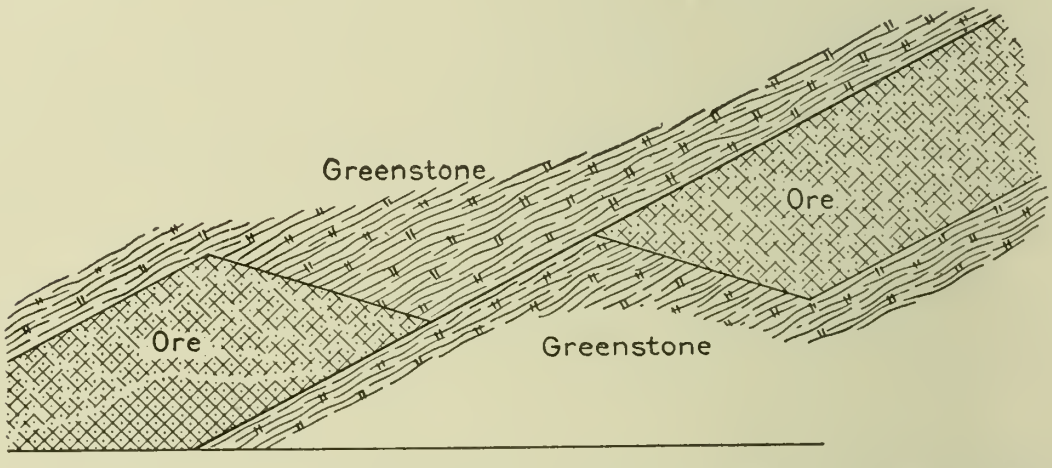


FIG. 4.—Diagram showing the faulted portions of the Goodyear claim, Elliott Creek.

Almost directly above the Goodyear on the hill slope to the west and not more than 100 feet away is the open cut of the Henry Prather. Here a north-south fault dips 60° W. and is intersected by two parallel faults striking N. 40° E. and dipping 30° to 35° W. These faults inclose a lenticular mass of rock 30 feet long and 5 feet wide (Pl. IX, *B*), whose weathered surface is lighter in color than the inclosing greenstone and which is similar in all respects to the ore body of the Goodyear. This lighter colored rock is impregnated in a similar manner with copper sulphides, and through it runs a vein of coarsely crystalline calcite carrying chalcopyrite and bornite, which are very rich in places. The calcite vein has an irregular thickness ranging from 8 to 12 inches, and in two places is offset by small faults to a distance of 10 inches.

The main north-south fault may be traced north for about 75 feet, and shows much green stain and some sulphides, but the large calcite vein and main ore body end, apparently having been faulted

off. Almost 50 feet from the ore body the large fault is intersected by a northeast fault. This also shows copper stain, and both contain small calcite veins with the sulphides.

Although no direct proof was obtained the similarity in character and appearance of these two ore bodies of the Goodyear and Henry Prather indicate that they are faulted portions of one mass.

Elizabeth claim.—The Elizabeth claim lies north of the upper cabin, and has received more attention in the way of development work than any other claim on the creek. This work consists of a tunnel and one or two open cuts. The tunnel is located in a narrow gulch a little more than 1,000 feet above the cabin. It has been driven into the greenstone in a northeasterly direction for 250 feet, and some ore has been uncovered, but it is not believed that the main ore body which outcrops on the hill above has been reached, and the work is to be continued. About 75 feet from the entrance the first copper appears in some lenticular veins of calcite and quartz, but there is only a small amount of this. In the face of the tunnel the greenstone is impregnated with bornite and chalcopyrite. Small veins of calcite also are present and carry the copper minerals. These small veins follow joint and slip planes in the greenstone and are rarely over half an inch thick. There is no well-defined master vein; the mineral waters appear to have followed a zone of fracture and faulting running, as closely as it is possible to determine at the tunnel face, in a nearly north-south direction. The greenstone has undergone considerable movement and slickensided surfaces are numerous. If the slip planes and joints follow any definite general direction, this direction could not be determined. At present the tunnel does not reveal the thickness of the ore-bearing zone, nor even its direction with certainty.

In the gulch directly above the tunnel to the north, and about 100 feet higher, is an open cut exposing the copper-bearing fault zone, which the tunnel is expected to cut. The greenstone is much shattered, and shows a number of fault planes the most prominent of which range in strike from N. 10° W. to N. 30° W. Movement along some of these planes has been very marked, and the rock is greatly crushed. Bornite and chalcopyrite are present in small calcite veins and also impregnating the greenstone in and adjacent to the fault zone. The green stain due to oxidation is prominent here, as it is in all places where the copper minerals occur, and makes it possible to trace the copper-bearing zone from the open cut in a direction N. 12° W. for several hundred feet up the hill, where several other small open cuts have been made.

Marie Antoinette claim.—Copper minerals are exposed in the Marie Antoinette claim in two open cuts on the top of a narrow ridge adjoining the Elizabeth claim on the northwest. These cuts

are within less than 100 feet of each other, and show shattered greenstone stained with the oxidation products of iron and copper. There are a number of faults which strike in different directions, and in the open cut on the west brow of the ridge a crushed vein of variable thickness, consisting of calcite and a small amount of quartz, is exposed. The greenstone also contains veinlets of calcite, which follow joint or slip planes and carry the copper and iron sulphides. The larger vein strikes approximately N. 30° W., a direction which would take it somewhat to the south of the other open cut. Near it a small perpendicular dike of fine-grained diorite from 2 to $2\frac{1}{2}$ feet thick cuts the greenstone.

Albert Johnson claim.—The Albert Johnson claim and the Guthrie claim described below adjoin each other end to end and lie parallel to and slightly below the greenstone-limestone contact. Deception Creek crosses their common end line at an angle of about 45°. Some open-cut work has been done, and a tunnel has been driven on the Albert Johnson about 100 feet east of Deception Creek. The tunnel is 30 feet under cover and is not over 150 feet below the base of the Chitistone limestone exposed to the north in the creek.

Small, nearly horizontal faults cut the greenstone, and the rock is otherwise broken by joints, giving it a blocky character. Calcite veins are present but not abundant. Copper ore is exposed in the tunnel and in the open cuts. When a piece of the copper-bearing greenstone is broken, bornite and chalcopyrite are found to be the copper minerals, the bornite predominating. The fault zone in which the copper sulphides occur can be traced by the green stain in a nearly horizontal plane almost around to the Guthrie tunnel, so that these two appear to form parts of one ore deposit.

Guthrie claim.—The tunnel of the Guthrie claim is on the hill slope west of Deception Creek, directly opposite the Albert Johnson tunnel and about 200 feet from it but 10 or 15 feet higher. Above the tunnel for a distance of 40 or 50 feet the surface of the country rock has been cleaned off, exposing small veins of calcite in shattered greenstone; these veins carry the sulphides bornite and chalcopyrite. The freshly broken greenstone adjacent to these small veins is also seen to be impregnated with the sulphides. There is no well-defined vein, but the jointing or faulting has permitted the mineral-bearing waters to circulate through a shattered zone in the greenstone. The tunnel is not more than 100 feet below the base of the heavy limestone as it is exposed in the creek to the north, which would account for the considerable amount of calcite present in the greenstone.

Leland and Lawton claims.—The Leland and Lawton claims are located in the saddle between the heads of Five Sheep and Deception creeks, which here has an elevation of more than 2,500 feet above the lower cabin. They lie north of the main body of the Chitistone

limestone, whose scarp forms the prominent cliff on the southern brow of the spur to the south. This unusual location apparently above the limestone is due to faulting, which brings the greenstone up against the Kennicott conglomerate or rather against the large porphyritic dike which here separates these two formations. On the Lawton claim a fault which strikes N. 30° W. and dips 50° to 60° S. is seen between the greenstone on the south and the porphyry dike on the north. The dike here shows a thickness of 30 to 35 feet. Several open cuts have been made in the greenstone and show small amounts of pyrite and chalcopyrite impregnating the rock adjacent to joint or fault planes. Green copper stain and also copper sulphate were seen in a number of other places. The copper minerals where observed were all within a few feet of the porphyry dike, but any other relation between the two was not evident.

Cliff claim.—The Cliff claim is on the west side of Deception Creek. Two open cuts have been made at an elevation of 600 feet above the mouth of this stream. The greenstone is cut by numerous fault planes, and slickensided surfaces are frequently seen, but perhaps the most prominent of the planes of movement strike nearly east and west and dip about 45° N. The green copper carbonate and the oxide of iron stain the greenstone. Small amounts of the copper sulphides also are exposed along joint planes, but no considerable exposure of ore has been made.

Chance claim.—The Chance is the most westerly of the patented claims and includes the prominent point of the limestone cliff which is seen on entering the valley. A small open cut only a few feet below the base of the limestone shows the green copper stain and a little bornite in the greenstone.

KUSKULANA RIVER BASIN.

GENERAL DESCRIPTION.

Kuskulana River receives its greatest supply of water from Kuskulana Glacier, an ice stream made up by the union of four principal branches coming down from the southwest side of Mount Blackburn. The river is a little over 21 miles long, and in the upper half passes through a broad gravel-floored glacial valley between high, rugged mountains. After leaving the mountains it flows for more than 10 miles, most of the way in a narrow rock-walled canyon, across the broad valley of Chitina River and joins that stream 10 miles above Copper River. Strelna Creek is the largest tributary of Kuskulana River. It rises in the mountains about the head of Elliott Creek and joins the Kuskulana 3 miles from Chitina River, thus having a length of 12 miles.

Most of the copper prospects are in the vicinity of Kuskulana Glacier, where the Nikolai greenstone and Chitistone limestone are

well exposed. There are, besides these two formations, some rocks of doubtful identity in the vicinity of Nugget Creek, a western tributary joining Kuskulana River just below the glacier. These rocks are probably the same as some at the head of Kotsina River which have been included in the Nikolai greenstone, but may be older. Triassic shales and limestones are well developed east of the Kuskulana and are also represented in a small area west of it.

The best-known copper properties of this area are on Nugget Creek, but there are other prospects on one or two neighboring streams tributary to the main river on the west side and in the vicinity of the glacier on the east side, as well as on Slatka and Trail creeks. There are also a few prospects on the head of Strelna Creek.

NUGGET CREEK.

General outline.—Nugget Creek drains the southeast side of the mountain mass whose northwest side is drained by Peacock, Roaring, and Rock creeks of the Kotsina basin. Several of its branches are fed by small glaciers. The stream is about 6 miles long and joins Kuskulana River less than a mile below the glacier.

The country rock includes amygdaloidal greenstones and other greenish rocks, which differ somewhat in appearance from typical exposures of the Nikolai greenstone and might be separated from it on closer study. A small area of Chitistone limestone outcrops on the mountain slope east of the upper part of Nugget Creek, and near it, along the creek bed, is a small exposure of gabbro.

Most of the copper prospects, of which there are a considerable number, are situated in the lower or southern part of Nugget Creek valley. Collectively they constitute the Alaska Consolidated Copper Company's properties, only a part of which were examined by the writers. The claims on which most work has been done are located on the small rounded hill between the lower end of Nugget Creek and Kuskulana Glacier. It was not possible in the short time available to visit any other properties than those on this hill, so that no description of claims in the Nugget Creek valley north of the hill or west of the stream can be given. A good trail leads from the creek's mouth to the camp, where several very comfortable cabins have been built.

Valdez claim.—On the south slope of the rounded hill referred to above is a claim called the Valdez. It is crossed by a fault or a set of parallel vertical faults, running N. 65° E., along which the ore is deposited. The continuation of the fault or faults for a distance of several hundred feet is shown by a line of test pits, but how much farther they extend was not learned. A tunnel run in toward the north and 30 feet under cover gives a cross section of the deposit. At the mouth of the tunnel is greenstone separated by a fault from a large calcite vein on the north. The calcite vein has a width of 24 feet, as meas-

ured along the tunnel wall. This wall, however, is not exactly perpendicular to the course of the faults. After passing through the calcite vein the tunnel penetrates a close-grained, dark-gray rock, possibly one phase of the greenstone series, for a distance of 5 feet. This latter rock and the vein are separated by a fault, along which is a seam of blue and yellow clay, ranging from 2 to 3 inches in thickness and containing small crystals of chalcopyrite. All of the calcite vein as exposed in the tunnel is ore. Bornite is the principal copper mineral, and is accompanied by chalcopyrite in minor amount. Movement has taken place along both faults since the ore was deposited, and the country rock, as well as the vein matter, is jointed and crushed. The greenstone is sheeted parallel to the fault, but the harder, close-grained rock in the face of the tunnel was more resistant and broke in angular blocks. The calcite vein is also much broken and in places granulated.

A prospect hole or crosscut a short distance northeast of the tunnel did not expose the vein, but 300 feet still farther to the northeast an open cut shows greenstone faulted against a light-colored rock, consisting chiefly of calcite and quartz, much shattered and impregnated with bornite and chalcopyrite.

Thirty feet to the southwest along the vein from the tunnel mouth is a shaft which in August, 1907, was partly filled with water, but was said to be 30 feet deep. The shaft is sunk in the vein matter, but here the vein has a thickness of only 8 or 9 feet. On the north side is greenstone, much sheared, and containing thin calcite veins accompanied by bornite. It is not evident from the exposures why the position of the greenstone with reference to the calcite vein is here reversed. The ore is similar to that in the tunnel. No traces of the vein or fault were seen on the grassy hill slope southwest of the shaft, nor were they expected, since no test pits had been dug and the country rock was not exposed.

One Girl claim.—The One Girl claim is on the west slope of the hill between Nugget Creek and the lower end of Kuskulana Glacier. A tunnel called the "mud tunnel" has been driven on the south side of a small gulch and extends into the hill for 100 feet in a direction S. 75° W. Of this tunnel 91 feet is in frozen slide rock, and is reported to have caved in sometime during the early fall. The remaining 9 feet of the tunnel is in amygdaloidal greenstone, the cavity fillings being calcite. No ore was observed in the face, but the tunnel had not been extended far enough to encounter the mineralized body of rock seen on the hill nearly 300 feet higher than the tunnel, toward the southeast. This "lead" is amygdaloidal greenstone country rock impregnated with fine particles or grains of chalcocite in association with small calcite veins and epidote. Several open cuts extending along a line from southwest to northeast show the same copper-bear-

ing greenstone, but no work has been done to indicate the width of the zone, or any of its other dimensions. This ore, if the copper content is sufficient to warrant the use of the term under the conditions prevailing in Alaska, is similar in many respects to that of the Copper Queen claim north of the Nugget Creek camp.

Nugget Creek received its name from the large mass of native copper found in the creek bed a short distance above the camp. This nugget is estimated to weigh between 2 and 3 tons, and is too heavy to be removed economically by any means of transportation now available. It is 7 feet in its greatest dimension, 3 feet 2 inches wide in the middle, and has a maximum thickness of 12 inches, but the average thickness is probably less than 6 inches. Many smaller nuggets, ranging in size from shot to pieces of several ounces or pounds, are found in the gravels of the creek, but their bed-rock source has never been discovered.

STRELNA CREEK.

The copper prospects of Strelna Creek are of interest chiefly as showing a close relation between copper deposition and the limestone-greenstone contact. The Chitistone limestone forms numerous cliffs in the upper part of the creek, particularly on the branch leading to the Elliott Creek pass.

About a mile southeast of the Elliott Creek pass a small area of Chitistone limestone caps the greenstone of the ridge south of Strelna Creek. The north contact of the two formations is here a fault contact. From 6 to 8 feet of the decomposed greenstone along the fault is heavily mineralized with pyrite, weathering to brown iron oxide. Along with the pyrite is a little copper, as is shown by the green stain of malachite. In the heavy overlying limestone, but not over 10 to 20 feet above the contact, thin veins of copper-bearing pyrite were seen in the limestone. Stringers and small bunches of ore are not uncommon in the underlying greenstone at various places on the creek.

LAKINA RIVER.

Lakina River rises in an area of glacial drainage of minor importance lying between the much more extensive basins of the Kuskulana Glacier on the west and the Kennicott Glacier on the east. The Lakina is not as large or as turbulent a glacial stream as the Kuskulana or the Kennicott.

The trail regularly traveled through this region reaches Lakina River about 6 or 7 miles below the lower ends of the two glaciers from which the river emerges. This portion of the valley of the Lakina differs somewhat from the valleys of Kuskulana and Kennicott rivers where they flow from their glacial sources in that it has a more basin-like expansion in its lower half. This basin-like expanse, which is about 2 miles wide along the trail and gradually narrows

into a mountain gorge valley one-half mile wide toward the head of the river as the glaciers are approached, is floored with deposits of gravel, sand, and mud.

In an ascent of Lakina River from the main trail, the first bed rock to present itself along the margins of the flat gravel floor of the valley is the Nikolai greenstone. This rock appears on both sides of the valley where the valley begins to become more restricted, about 3 miles below the glaciers, and rises in steep mountain slopes on both sides. Above the greenstone the Chitistone limestone presents its characteristic cliff-like faces, and above the Chitistone limestone a series of shales and thin-bedded limestones on the east side of the valley forms bare slopes that are also present, though not so evident, on the heights west of the river.

The camps of two prospecting parties are located within a few hundred yards of each other on the west side of the Lakina about a mile below the glaciers from which the river flows. The copper prospects occur at comparatively low elevations above the river in the greenstones that form the steep western side of the valley at this place.

The prospect farthest up the river is about 250 feet up the mountain side from the upper cabin. A short open cut, about 6 feet deep, has been made on a shear or minor fault plane that strikes N. 30° W. and dips 70° SW. into the country rock of amygdaloidal greenstone, which at this place is weathered to a reddish-brown color. The walls of this plane are separated at this opening for about 2 feet, and the space thus formed contains a filling of crushed and slickensided slabs and fragmental pieces of the country rock, the whole being cemented together by the deposition of quartz in the interstices. The quartz in one place is somewhat continuous along one of the walls for a few feet and has a thickness of from 1 to 2 inches. Most of the filling, however, is crushed country rock. A small amount of native copper in the form of specks and scales occurs within this filling. The amygdaloidal greenstone country rock just north of this filled space is checked with thin veinlets of quartz and contains some scattered chalcopyrite in specks and films. The narrowness of the opening makes it impossible to give any idea of the extent or amount of mineralization at this place.

The second prospect of this vicinity is similarly located on the lower slopes of the mountain side only a few hundred yards south of the one just described. At this locality the natural exposure of the rocks is good enough to exhibit the so-called pseudobedding that the Nikolai greenstone shows in many localities. Here this bedlike structure of the greenstones strikes N. 70° E. and dips 45° SE. Apparently there has been some shearing or movement along a major plane of pseudobedding or faulting as well as movements along joint

or other pseudobedding planes parallel to the principal one. This is shown by clean block or slab spalling for a distance of 500 to 600 feet on the strike and dip above recorded. This well-exposed face extends up the mountain side to the west and above the camp in a diagonal direction. The surface of the exposure is a natural dip slope along the major pseudobedding plane, offset somewhat by parallel bedding or joint planes. Slickensided surfaces may be observed along the joints or planes, and a tendency toward plication, indicative of shearing movements, is present. A small stream flows down over the surface of this rock incline. Along the major pseudobedding plane at this locality there is a somewhat continuous sheet-like filling of rock that does not look very different from some phases of the country rock at this locality and elsewhere. This sheet-like filling ranges from 1 to 6 or 8 inches in thickness and, as the surface of the rock incline is now exposed, this material lies in patches as a veneer over the surface of the country rock. It does not appear to be so markedly siliceous as the filling in the prospect several hundred yards to the north. It is this filling that contains the native copper in specks, flakes, slugs, and nugget-like lumps. No pieces of native copper of large size were observed, the largest pieces seen being about 2 inches by one-half inch in area; the size of these, as they are exposed on the surface, is due to the flattening and spreading to which they have been subjected by the impact of material carried down over this steeply inclined rock surface by the stream. The surface exposure of this sheet of native copper-bearing material, which lies bare over an area of about 400 by 20 to 30 feet, has been well picked over for specimens, and most of the larger pieces of copper originally present have been removed. For this reason it is impossible to give an estimate of the quantity of native copper that a given volume of the sheet-like filling along this shear plane may have originally contained. No work has been done in opening up the locality to show how extensive or persistent the deposit may be in any direction, and there appears to be no evidence to justify an assumption that there is a mass of native copper-bearing rock 20 to 40 feet wide extending into the mountain in a direction perpendicular to the strike of the pseudobedding.

High up on the mountain side, 2,400 feet above and three-fourths of a mile west of the camps on the river, some surface stripping has been done that exposes a fault in shattered amygdaloidal greenstones. This fault strikes N. 15° E. and dips 75° W. The walls are 18 inches apart and the space is occupied by what appears to be a gouge of crushed country rock, the 6 inches of material adjacent to the hanging wall being essentially earthy and the remaining 12 inches on the foot wall being cemented by a quartz filling. Apparently just enough copper-bearing mineral matter is associated with this cemented

gouge to stain the surface of the 18 inches exposed with green carbonate films. No other copper minerals seemed to be present, but some may be finely disseminated through the cementing material. A very little bornite in specks and stringers not over one-eighth inch thick was observed in a piece of loose material at this place.

KENNICOTT RIVER BASIN.

The summer trail that leads through the mountains east of Lakina River to the Kennicott Glacier follows the banks of the Lakina to Fohlin Creek, a tributary flowing from the north. The trail then ascends Fohlin Creek about 2 miles to its first large tributary from the east, locally known as Bear Creek, and continues up the valley of Bear Creek to Kennicott or Fourth of July Pass. From this mountain gap the trail descends Fourth of July Creek to the western margin of the Kennicott Glacier, down along which it continues to Kennicott River.

HIDDEN CREEK.

Hidden Creek is a tributary to Kennicott Glacier on its west side, about 4 miles northeast of the mouth of Fourth of July Creek. It presents a feature of lateral valley drainage that is unique in a way, yet also characteristic of many glacial valleys that are tributary to larger glacial valleys where the main ice stream still flows past and completely dams the mouth of the smaller valley. Considered by itself, the valley of Hidden Creek presents all the features of larger glacial valleys. The head of the valley comprises ample cirque basins for the accumulation of snow and its transformation into the ice of comparatively small glaciers that now exist at its head. These glaciers flow from their basins and terminate well down toward the valley level, but they do not extend into its flatter main portion. From them issue small streams that within a short distance join to form a creek of good size that flows down over the gravel-floored part of the valley. At its lower end the valley of Hidden Creek is completely dammed by the Kennicott Glacier, which ponds back the waters of the stream so as to form a lake which occupies the entire lower valley. This body of water is known as Icy Lake. It is one-half mile across and extends 1½ miles up the valley to a point where the gradually ascending gravel floor rises above its surface. This gravel floor continues as bare flats to the foot of the slopes of the cirque basins, from which the small steep glaciers occupying the head of the valley descend. The stream flowing over it from the glaciers at its head to the lake at its foot is about 2 miles long and has been well named Hidden Creek, as its existence is not to be suspected and it can not be seen until the valley is actually entered. About half a mile above Icy Lake on the

south side of the valley a small stream that heads near Fourth of July Pass flows out of a steep mountain gorge. This stream is locally known as Glacier Creek.

The steep walls of both the north and south sides of the valley of Hidden Creek expose on the lower halves of their slopes the Nikolai greenstone, above which rise practically inaccessible cliffs of the massive Chitistone limestone. A number of lode claims have been located along the contact of the greenstone and overlying limestone, where in places a little evidence of copper mineralization is to be seen. Most of these locations were made in 1906, and during the summer of 1907 assessment work was performed on them with a view to prospecting the ground.

The Great Northern Development Company had in this neighborhood for part of the season a crew of men who expended most of their labor in making a trail to the valley by following along the steep mountain that bounds the western side of the Kennicott Glacier for a couple of miles south of Hidden Creek. This trail was not completed.

The only actual work on claims located in the Hidden Creek valley was done by the Valdez Exploration Company. This company packed its supplies with horses up a trail over the western lateral moraine of Kennicott Glacier to the Hidden Creek valley, thence by a hazardous route across the ice that dams that valley to the north side, and thence up the northern shore of Icy Lake to its head. The camp was located 500 feet above the bed of Hidden Creek on a small area of bench ground, about 4,100 feet above sea level, that lies in the fork formed by the junction of Hidden and Glacier creeks. During the summer season of 1907 five or six men were employed by the company in prospecting a group of 25 lode claims, more or less, some of which are located on the greenstone-limestone contact that extends along the south side of the Hidden Creek valley above Glacier Creek. About half a dozen claims extend from this group along the contact to the west and across the course of Glacier Creek into an area of greenstones. Another chain of claims has been located up the valley of Glacier Creek and across the divide at its head into the headwater drainage area of Fourth of July Creek.

Most of the work on Hidden Creek is on its south side, about a mile above the camp, and consists of open cuts in the greenstones about 300 to 400 feet below their contact with the overlying limestones. All the work done during 1907 was necessarily in the form of open cuts, because of the difficulty of getting supplies into the place, especially timber for tunnel work, necessitated by the condition of the rock. No timber of any kind grows near Hidden Creek. Five open cuts were seen on claim 3 at this locality, at an elevation of from 4,800 to 4,900 feet above sea level, in much-sheared greenstones, the

shattered blocks and fragments of which are tightly keyed into one another. The displacements that the greenstones have undergone at this place have been severe enough to obscure the pseudobedded structure to a large extent. The mineralization through and between these keyed shattered blocks consists of irregular and disconnected stringers of bornite with lumps of the same mineral, some of which may weigh as much as 20 to 30 pounds. There is no continuity to the mineral deposits. They appear to be scattered erratically through the greenstones in an irregular zone for a width of 25 to 75 feet, and by far the greatest amount of this material is only shattered country rock.

GLACIER AND FOURTH OF JULY CREEKS.

Nebraska claim.—About three-fourths mile up Glacier Creek, at an elevation of approximately 4,800 feet above sea level, an open pit 8 feet square and 8 feet deep has been sunk, on what is called the Nebraska claim, in a shattered mass of the greenstone that forms a low knoll in the valley. This knoll appears to be a slide mass from the mountain side on the east. Green copper carbonate stains, specks of bornite, and one speck of chalcopyrite were observed in some of the pieces of rock that came from this pit, but nothing more was revealed. There is said to be a surface showing of chalcocite, upon which no work has been done, in the greenstones about 400 feet below the limestones on the southeast side of Glacier Creek opposite the camp.

Bekka and Eli claims.—Above the Nebraska claim the Chitistone limestone dips southward under thin-bedded limestones and shales. But the stratigraphic continuity of the rocks that occupy the headwater areas of Glacier and Fourth of July creeks is disturbed by a line of major faulting that passes in an east-west direction through the head of Fourth of July Creek. This fault throws the heavy-bedded Chitistone limestone to the surface again on the divide between Glacier and Fourth of July creeks, where it is exposed for a thickness of about 600 feet. There is probably a minor fault that passes across Glacier Creek north of and parallel to the major displacement on Fourth of July Creek. Over this faulted area the Bekka and Eli claims extend, crossing the divide to the head of Fourth of July Creek, where the major fault brings the thin-bedded limestones and shales against the greenstones. In the greenstones at the head of the creek, about 200 feet below the massive Chitistone limestone, is a bed of crystalline rock about 30 feet thick that has the attitude of a sill. Above the sill-like rock at this place is typical amygdaloidal greenstone that does not appear to be altered from its usual texture in any way. Along the contact between this crystalline rock and the overlying amygdaloidal greenstone are a few thin seams

of chalcopyrite, and there are also specks of this mineral within the amygdaloid a few inches from the contact. Bornite occurs associated with this chalcopyrite in very small quantities, and the presence of a small amount of chalcocite is suspected from its occurrence in a piece of rock not in place picked up below.

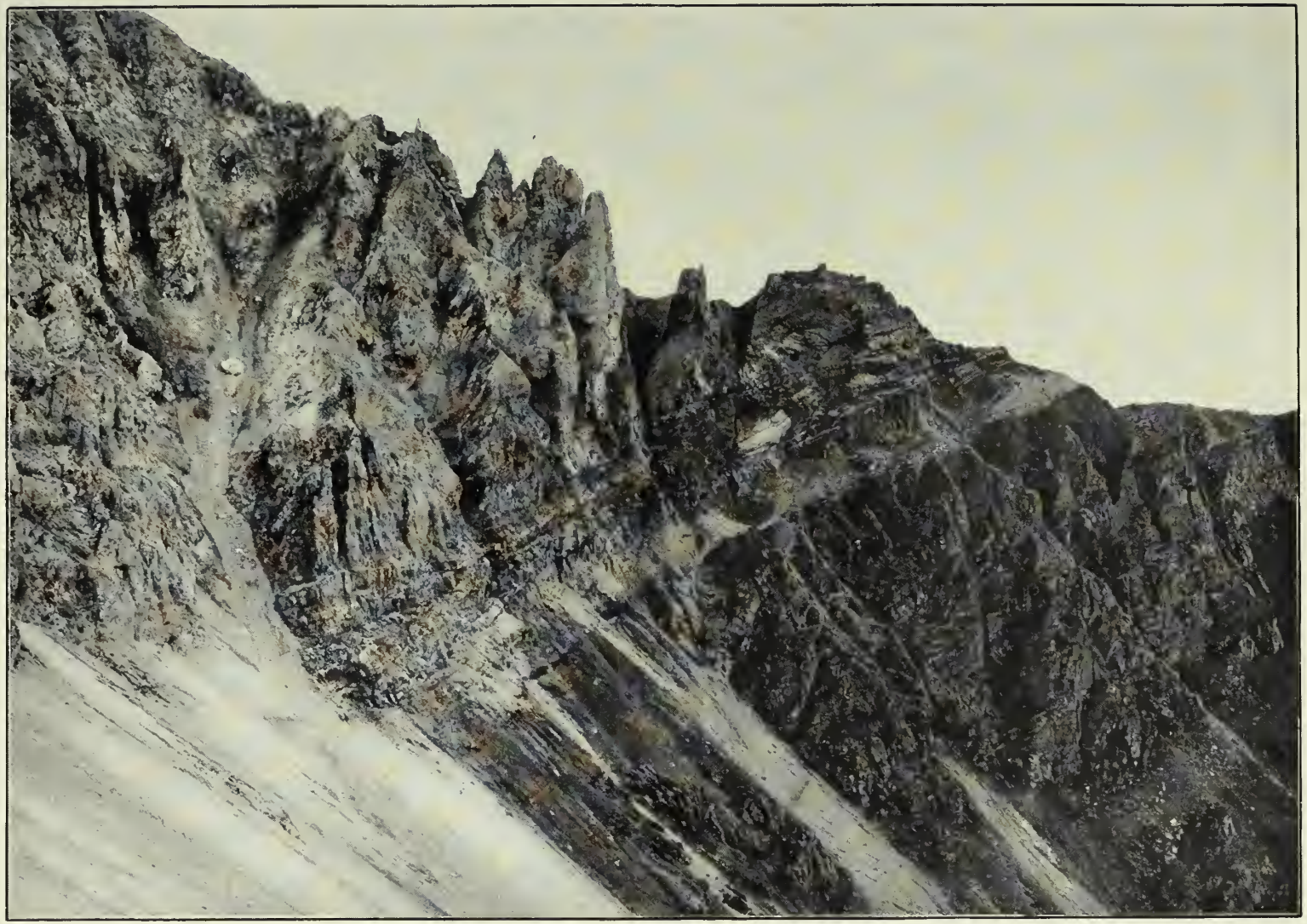
BONANZA CREEK.

The Bonanza mine, on the most valuable known copper deposit of Chitina Valley, is situated at the head of Bonanza Creek, about 1½ miles east of Kennicott Glacier and 7 miles north of the glacier's southern extremity. It is the property of the Kennicott Mines Company, and is the only property visited during the season that gives promise of shipping ore in a commercial way in the near future. Two other groups of claims, known as the Jumbo and Independence groups, are situated in the vicinity and are owned by the same company.

Bonanza Creek is about 3 miles long and heads on the west side of the high mountain ridge running north and south between Kennicott Glacier and McCarthy Creek (Pl. VIII). Its general course is southwest. The company's main camp and office, however, are located at the mouth of National Creek, almost 4 miles by trail from the mine. A new trail, sufficiently wide for a wagon road, is nearly completed and leads from the lower camp to the upper one, and a second trail of easy grade and good width leads down the east side of the glacier to the Kennicott River crossing.

South of National Creek the high north-south ridge between the glacier and McCarthy Creek is made up of Triassic shales and limestones, intruded by large masses of a light-gray quartz porphyry. These Triassic rocks and the intrusive are separated by a great fault from the greenstone and overlying Chitistone limestone on the north. The strike of the limestone is northwest and southeast, and its dip averages between 25° and 35° NE. It therefore cuts diagonally across the main ridge and appears at the glacier's eastern edge, nearly 9 miles north of the head of Kennicott River. The limestone here has a thickness of more than 1,000 feet. Still farther northeast the Triassic shales conformably overlying the heavy limestone reappear, but they do not occur within the area of the copper-bearing rocks. Bonanza Creek and the other creeks where copper claims have been located lie wholly within the greenstone-limestone area.

The Bonanza mine (fig. 5) is situated on the west side of Bonanza Creek, on a spur running down to the southwest from the main ridge. This spur divides Bonanza Creek from a small southwestward-flowing tributary heading just west of the mine, and is crossed by the greenstone-limestone boundary about one-half mile southwest of the main ridge. On the axis of the ridge this boundary has an elevation



BONANZA MINE, FROM HORSESHOE TRAIL.

of approximately 6,000 feet above sea level, or 3,800 feet above the mouth of National Creek, where the ore bins are to be built. To the southwest the spur is greenstone; to the northeast it is limestone, ris-

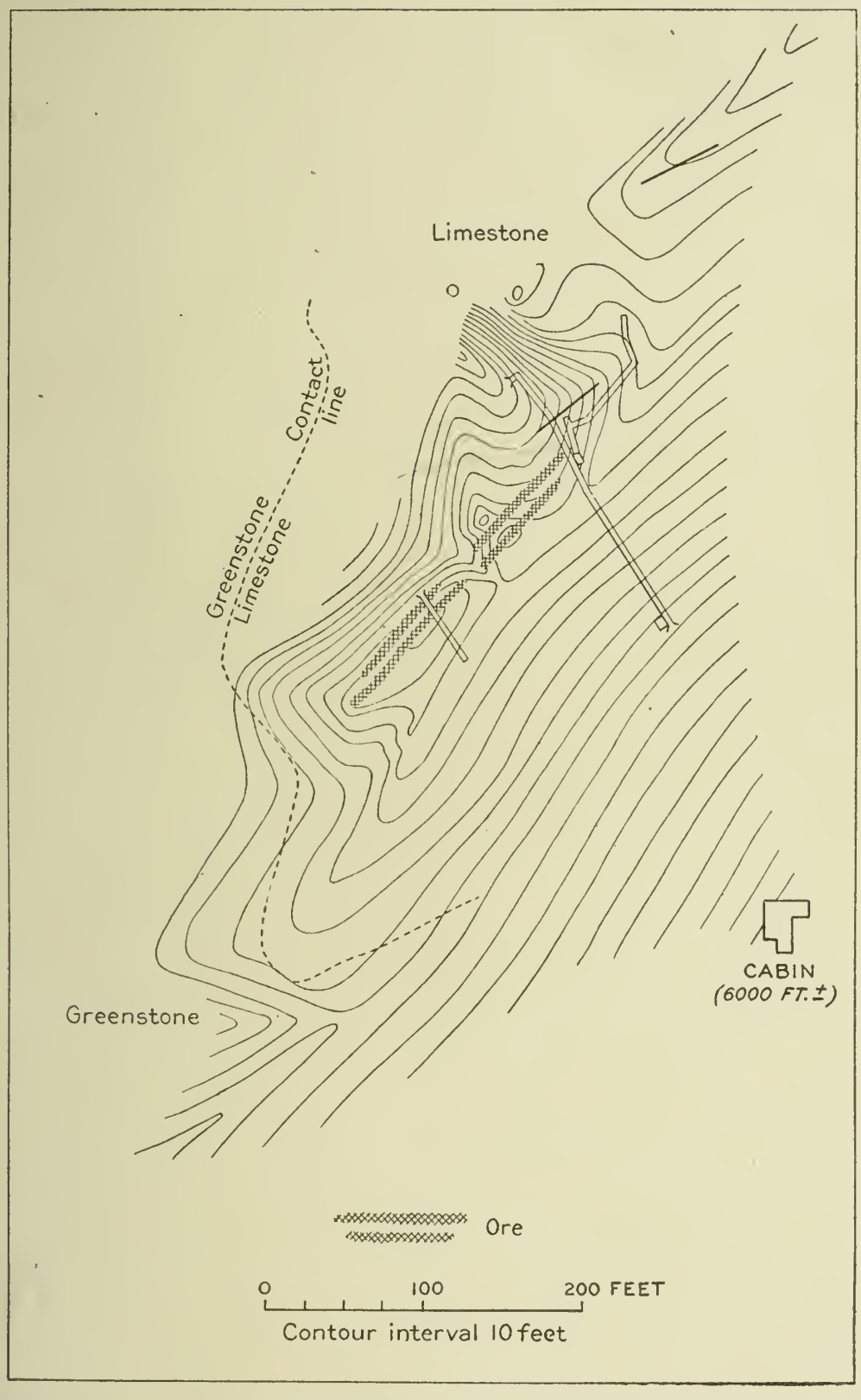


FIG. 5.—Sketch map of the Bonanza mine, showing the limestone-greenstone contact, the location of the rich ores of the surface, and the tunnels.

ing to an elevation more than 1,000 feet greater than that of the contact.

The greenstone immediately below the ore body is variable in texture and general appearance. Part of it is amygdaloidal, but

porphyritic intrusive phases are also present. Amygdules are not confined to the upper part of a flow, but are present throughout from bottom to top. In some places they have been dissolved out on exposed surfaces, leaving a cellular rock that looks like a recent lava. Between the greenstone and overlying limestone there is a bed of green and red shale having a thickness of about 5 feet. This shale forms a narrow bench for a short distance along the northwest side of the ridge, but is everywhere covered with talus and is only found after a careful search. The base of the limestone consists of not less than 40 feet of coarse gray, slightly argillaceous rock, whose broken surface in places is covered with flattened cylindrical bodies that immediately suggest organic material of some kind, but a careful examination of the markings did not indicate such origin, and it is probable that they merely represent some peculiarity of fracture. Over this is a few feet of impure shaly limestone, which in turn is overlain by dark and light-gray massive beds which carry the ore bodies. At the mine the limestone dip is slightly variable, but averages about 22° toward the northeast.

The limestone is broken by numerous faults and fracture planes, the most prominent of which are nearly perpendicular and range in strike from N. 40° E. to N. 70° E. A minor set of fault planes, with about the same strike, dips steeply to the west. Another set runs in a northwesterly direction, and in several places striations on slickensided surfaces or clay seams show that the movement was horizontal.

Fault planes with low dips, some of them nearly horizontal, are also present. None of the faults observed give evidence of much displacement, but together with the numerous joints they afforded an opportunity for mineral-bearing waters to enter the limestone. The principal fault planes—those running from northeast to southwest—form what may be described as a sheeted zone in the limestone. This zone has a width of 50 or 60 feet and extends through the shale bed into the greenstone below, but is less noticeable in the greenstone than in the limestone. A vertical displacement of 2 feet occurred in the limestone-greenstone contact along one of the fault planes in the shear zone and is the maximum displacement observed. This zone of fracture and slight displacement was not traced in a well-developed form for any considerable distance to the northeast, although the limestone exposures are on the whole very good, and one would expect to find it with little difficulty.[a]

The copper ores are chalcocite and azurite. The chalcocite is in veins or tabular masses of solid ore up to 5 or 6 feet in thickness, in large irregularly shaped bodies, and in stockworks in the brecciated limestone. Two principal veins of chalcocite are seen on the

[a] Since visiting this region the writers have been informed that the shear zone crosses to the McCarthy Creek side of the ridge northeast of the Bonanza mine.

surface. They stand almost perpendicularly, 12 to 15 feet apart, and strike N. 41° E., forming the comb of the sharp ridge, but crossing it at a slight angle, as the ridge at this place has a more nearly north-south direction than the veins. The veins do not extend down into the impure lower part of the limestone, but end abruptly and flatten out on reaching it. In places the precipitous northwest face of the ridge is plastered over with masses of solid chalcocite for a distance of 50 or 60 feet vertically below the top.

Azurite appears on the surface of the chalcocite and also as a lining of small vugs in the glance, but it is present chiefly as thin veins that form a network in the limestone and probably are due to the alteration of original chalcocite veins, for some of the azurite has an inner core of chalcocite. Azurite is more conspicuous than chalcocite in the northern 150 feet of the ore body, but chalcocite forms the great mass of the remainder. The ore bodies formed along the northeast-southwest faults of the northern part of the deposit are not the direct continuation of the large chalcocite veins at the south, but lie in nearly parallel veins which cut the ridge at a greater angle, their strike being about N. 60° to 70° E. The very rich ore can be traced on the surface for a distance of about 250 feet. It ends abruptly on the south in a nearly vertical limestone wall, but on the north gives place to the lower grade ores, consisting of small veins of azurite and chalcocite with scattered masses of chalcocite, some of them weighing several tons. This lower-grade ore shows on the surface for a distance of at least 150 feet northeast from the high-grade ores, and small scattered azurite veins extend still farther in that direction. The ore, as it shows on the surface, therefore, extends northeast and southwest along the strike for a distance of 400 feet. The thickness, however, is more indefinite, but the very rich ore, with its included limestone, as seen at the surface, has a width of approximately 25 feet, although the thickness of ore sufficiently rich to be mined may be greater.

A little chalcocite and less bornite is found in some of the shearing planes in the greenstone, but it does not extend far into the greenstone. The quantity is small and inconspicuous and might readily pass unobserved. A small amount of epidote is associated with it in places. The main shear zone in the greenstone cuts an older set of quartz-epidote veins, whose direction is about north-northwest. These quartz-epidote veins do not intersect the limestone. They reach a maximum thickness of 1 foot and carry small amounts of chalcocite, bornite, and native copper.

Two crosscuts (fig. 5) have been driven in the ore body in a direction N. 33° W. They are, therefore, not exactly perpendicular to it. The longer of these crosscuts starts on the east side of the ridge and 75 feet below its top. It is 180 feet in length and extends through

to the west side of the ridge. The richest ore, consisting of large masses of chalcocite with some included limestone, is encountered at a distance of 90 feet from the tunnel's mouth and continues for a distance of 21½ feet, as measured in the roof. There are smaller bodies of chalcocite, however, for a distance of 10 or 15 feet on either side of the main ore body. About 115 feet from the entrance to the tunnel a winze 33 feet deep was sunk in the ore, and from the bottom a drift zigzags northward approximately 110 feet.

About 120 feet southwest of this tunnel is a parallel tunnel driven from the west side of the ridge and 50 feet lower than the little saddle above it on the north. This tunnel starts in a face of solid chalcocite and extends S. 33° E. for 50 feet. The ore, which is chalcocite with a small amount of azurite, is exposed for 34 feet along the tunnel, but is interrupted by horses of limestone. The remainder of the tunnel shows limestone cut by small azurite veins and in places containing a small amount of chalcocite.

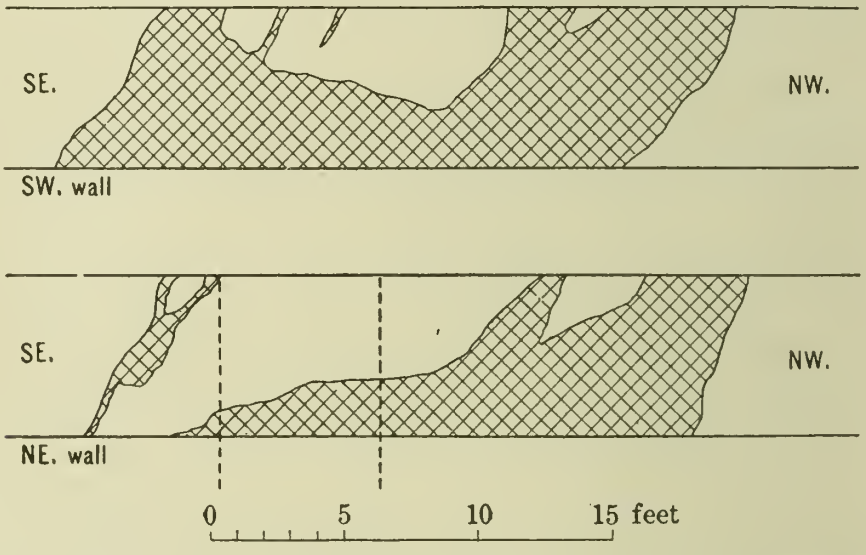


FIG. 6.—Sketch showing form of ore body exposed in the main or northern tunnel at the Bonanza mine.

A better conception of the form of the ore bodies can be obtained by an examination of figs. 5, 6, and 7 than can be given in a written description. The two main parallel surface veins afford only an imperfect idea of the deposit. Those two veins represent a total replacement of limestone along minor zones where shearing was most intense. The two tunnels show that not only is the limestone replaced along the main shear zone, but that mineralized waters followed minor fracture planes also, and thus yielded the low-lying ore bodies and great irregular masses seen underground. Between and around the large masses of chalcocite the limestone was shattered and filled with many small veins of ore, forming a stockwork that is most noticeable in the winze tunnel and on the surface northeast of the main ore body. As a rule the brittle chalcocite is very little fractured. The limestone, on the other hand, is greatly shattered

and is filled with thin veins of calcite, which are older than the ore deposition. Open cavities in the fractured limestone have been filled with ice, and both the country rock and the talus on either side of this ridge are frozen all summer except for a few feet at the surface. The talus slopes below the ore body contain a large quantity of chalcocite resulting from weathering of the veins above and are a valuable source of copper.

It is a suggestive fact that, although the main shear zone of the Bonanza mine extends from the limestone through the thin shale bed into the greenstone below, the large chalcocite bodies, so far as can be determined on the surface, end abruptly at the top of the impure shaly beds forming the lower 50 or 60 feet of the limestone. Copper minerals are associated with the shear zone in the greenstone, but only in small amount. Apparently the impure thin-bedded part of the limestone was a less favorable place for deposition than the purer

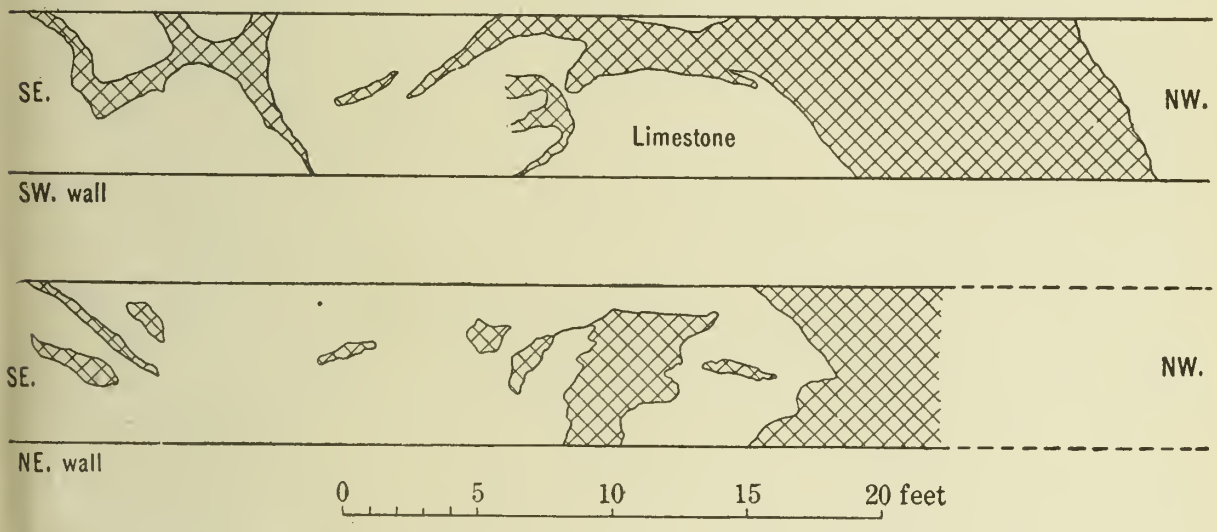


FIG. 7.—Sketch showing form of ore body exposed in the southern tunnel at the Bonanza mine.

massive beds above. This fact has a practical bearing on the quantity of ore present, for it is evident that if the same condition continues underground it limits the downward extension of chalcocite in the limestone. The continuation of the ore body to the northeast will probably be limited chiefly by the continuation of the shear zone in that direction. The exact conditions which determined the deposition of the Bonanza ore body are not known; possibly it was the presence of a shear zone favorable to circulation, but its occurrence together with that of the Jumbo and Erie chalcocite bodies to the northwest indicates that favorable conditions for deposition have been established in more than one place and offer encouragement for seeking other chalcocite bodies at the base of the Chitistone formation.

From the description that has been given it will be seen that there is little on the surface or in the tunnels by which to determine that the ore body has a greater extension from southwest to northeast than

about 400 feet, or, at most, 450 feet, or that it extends down into the basal beds of the Chitistone limestone. It is evident, however, that the Bonanza is an exceedingly rich and unusual body of copper ore.

JUMBO CREEK.

From the Bonanza mine the Chitistone limestone continues northwestward in a succession of lofty cliffs as far as Kennicott Glacier. The base of these cliffs is at the greenstone contact, and in many places contains veinlets and stringers of azurite or chalcocite. In at least two places the quantity of these two minerals, especially of the chalcocite, is such as to make the deposits of commercial importance.

The ore body of the Jumbo claim is 4,600 feet northwest of the Bonanza, at the head of Jumbo Creek, and is located in limestone just above the greenstone-limestone contact on a small southwestward projecting spur or angle of the limestone cliff. South of it and nearly 200 feet below is the glacier in which Jumbo Creek heads and which must be crossed to reach the ore body. The Jumbo and Bonanza ore bodies are at practically the same elevation above sea level, approximately 6,000 feet.

The limestone at the Jumbo is made up near the base of slightly cherty beds ranging in thickness from 8 to 12 inches. The strike is N. 65° W., the dip 35° N. A tunnel 12 feet long was started on the south face of the ridge, 10 feet above the greenstone. The limestone is jointed or cut by minor faults parallel to the bedding and is crossed by veins of calcite from 1 to 2 inches thick. Thin veins of chalcocite and azurite accompany them and fill some of the fractures. Seven feet above the tunnel mouth is the east end of a large chalcocite mass, which is well exposed on the axis of the ridge. As indicated on the surface, this body of ore is a mass of solid chalcocite 30 feet long, 6 feet by 4 feet 6 inches at the west end, and tapering to a diameter of 1 foot at the east end. It appears to be a rudely lenticular or possibly a conical body, but has irregularly shaped protuberances, as may be seen at the west end, where the steep west face or slope of the spur gives a cross section of the ore body. (See fig. 8.)

A little way east of the Jumbo tunnel is a second tunnel in limestone a short distance above the greenstone. The tunnel runs nearly north or slightly to the northeast in limestone that strikes N. 65° W. and dips 25° N. In the tunnel, which is 12 feet long, the limestone is crushed and jointed. Small veins of calcite and azurite up to 2½ inches in thickness fill joint cracks, especially a set of perpendicular minor faults or slip planes running N. 70° W. No chalcocite is exposed in the tunnel, but it is believed that the azurite indicates its former presence. Fifty feet below the tunnel a lenticular vein of

chalcocite, 3 inches thick at its widest part and 3 feet long, was found in the limestone.

Northwest of the Jumbo claim and nearer Kennicott Glacier is another chalcocite body, the Erie, of similar character, that is said to be larger than the Jumbo. This property was not visited by the Survey party, nor was the Independence group of claims visited, which lies 900 or 1,000 feet below the top of the ridge between Bonanza and McCarthy creeks, on the McCarthy Creek side. The vein of the Independence is in greenstone, and is described by Mendenhall[a] as being a fairly persistent fissure vein from 6 to 8 inches wide and trending obliquely to the limestone-greenstone contact. The

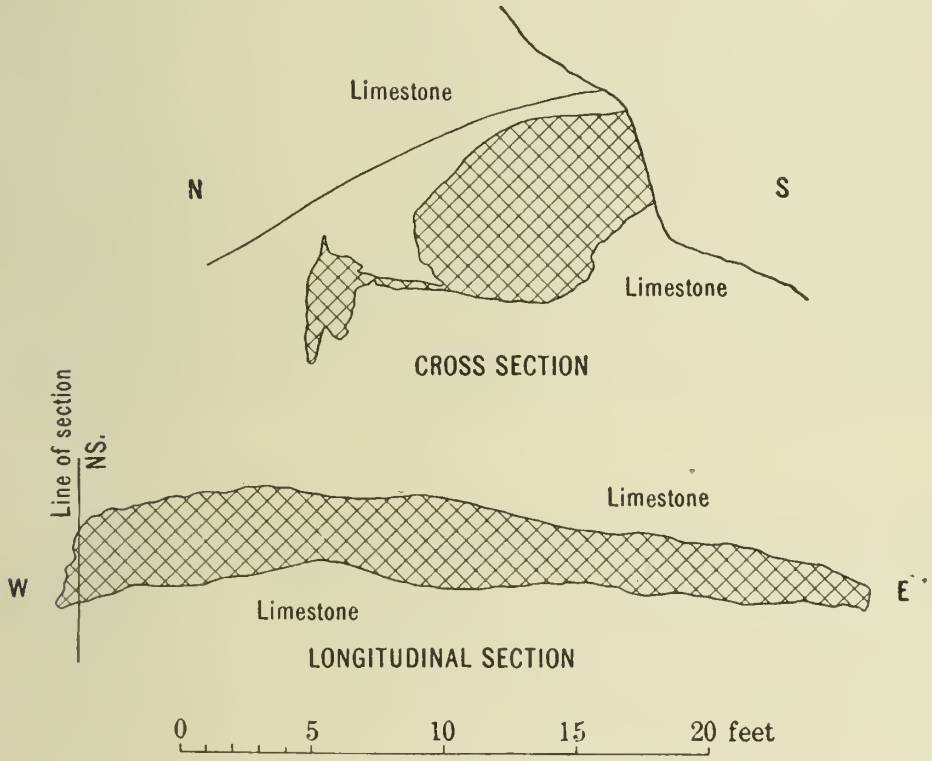


FIG. 8.—Sketch of the ore body at the Jumbo claim.

ERIE AND INDEPENDENCE CLAIMS.

vein mentioned is one of a number that occur in a sheeted zone striking N. 38° E. and made up of a number of small fissures, most of which contain considerable calcite. This zone passes from the greenstone into the limestone, and has its greatest width, about 50 feet, at the contact. The ore is found in the greenstone only, and consists essentially of chalcocite, which fills fracture openings and permeates the greenstone between them. In places the chalcocite is present as amygdaloidal fillings in the greenstone. It is later than the calcite filling of the sheeted zone, and gradually disappears with increasing distance from the zone of mineralization. The main shear zone intersects a system of quartz-epidote veins striking N. 78° E. and carrying

[a]Mendenhall, W. C., Geology of the central Copper River region, Alaska: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 41, 1906, p. 104.

a small amount of bornite. Except for the absence of chalcocite bodies in the limestone, there is a marked similarity between the occurrence of copper minerals in this locality and that at the Bonanza.

NIKOLAI CREEK.

The Nikolai mine, on Nikolai Creek, a tributary of McCarthy Creek emptying into Kennicott River a short distance below the glacier, was not visited by the Survey party, as no work has been done there since the claim was patented, and the shaft was reported to be filled with snow and ice. The following description is quoted from the report of Schrader and Spencer.[a]

Nikolai mine.—The Nikolai mine is located on the creek of the same name, tributary to McCarthy Creek from the east. [See Pl. X, *A*.] The occurrence has probably been known to the natives for a long time, and was revealed by an Indian named Jack to Mr. Edward Gates, who, though he had never visited the locality, was able to find it with the aid of a map drawn by Nikolai, late chief of the Taral Indians.

The Nikolai mine is situated 1,000 feet or more above timber line, at an elevation of 4,200 feet. The country rock in the lower part of the creek is Triassic shale intruded by porphyry, but a great fault brings up the Nikolai greenstone, which forms the bed rock from the vicinity of the main forks of the creek to a point above the mine. On the south side of the gulch, opposite the mine, the greenstone is opposed by the unconformable beds of the Kennicott formation, but to the north the Chitistone massive limestone is seen dipping steeply into the mountains, and this is followed by the Triassic shales, covering a large area between McCarthy Creek and Nizina River.

The vein occurs in the greenstone at a horizon not more than 50 feet below the bottom of the limestone, which outcrops in the creek bed a few hundred feet above the shaft. It is a true fissure vein, with well-marked walls, and there has been displacement or faulting along it to the amount of perhaps 50 feet, with the upthrow on the northwest. The course of the fissure varies from N. 50° E. to N. 55° E., and the vein dips about 65° SE. It may be traced for several thousand feet, though it shows no ore on the surface except near the place of discovery. The main fissure is paralleled at a distance of 90 and 140 feet, respectively, by two fissures which, though less prominent, also contain copper minerals, and the rock between is cut by many stringers of ore. In the vicinity of the shaft the main vein has a width of from 8 to 12 feet and is divided about equally by a horse of greenstone 3 or 4 feet across, in which the shaft has been sunk. The ore on either side of the horse is practically pure bornite, with only a small amount of quartz associated in an irregular way. Locally, as shown near the creek bed, there is a band of chalcopyrite lying next to the hanging wall. The development in the latter part of August, 1900, consisted of a shaft 30 feet in depth, and an open cut along the vein for perhaps 50 feet. Throughout this distance ore having a thickness of from 2 to 4 feet had been exposed, and in the bottom of the shaft the horse had been penetrated and bornite ore was found on the foot-wall side. The development has been sufficient to show the presence of a large shoot of ore which can be mined from the present shaft or from a short adit which could be driven to cut the vein at a depth of perhaps 100 feet, but whether the

[a] Schrader, F. C., and Spencer, A. C., Op. cit., pp. 86–87.

A. NIKOLAI VEIN AND SHAFT.

B. VEIN OF HENRY PRATHER CLAIM.

Looking north. Hammer marks foot wall.

ore is generally distributed or whether there are other large ore bodies along its course is yet to be determined.

A good trail, a mile or more in length, has been constructed from the camp at timber line to the mine. During the summer of 1900 about a dozen men were engaged in the exploitation of the Nikolai mine.

CHITISTONE RIVER BASIN.

MAIN STREAM.

Chitistone River is a southwestward-flowing tributary of the Nizina and joins that stream approximately 30 miles above its mouth. It heads in the glaciers which cover the divide between Copper and White rivers, and its valley is one of the routes by which prospectors reach Skolai Pass and the White River Glacier. Between the lower end of the Chitistone Glacier and Nizina River the stream has a length of 18 miles, but the copper properties on which most work has been done are situated within the lower 10 miles of the valley. Within this lower 10 miles Chitistone River flows over a broad gravel-covered flat, ranging in width from one-half to 1 mile. The largest tributaries are Glacier and Toby creeks, both flowing in a northwesterly direction and joining the main stream within 2 miles of each other. The mouth of Glacier Creek, the more westerly of the two tributaries, is 7 miles from Nizina River. The larger tributaries, including two or three besides the two named, have broad gravel-covered valley floors similar to that of the Chitistone itself, but much narrower and with higher gradients. The smaller tributaries tumble down steep, rock-walled gulches.

For more than half its length the valley of Chitistone River is cut in Nikolai greenstone and the overlying heavy Chitistone limestone. In this vicinity the limestone reaches the maximum thickness observed, at least 2,000 feet. South of the river it dips gently northward, forming a conspicuous cap on the greenstone that may be seen for many miles to the southwest, and everywhere it lies at least 1,000 feet above the valley floor. On the north side of the river, between Nizina River and Glacier Creek, the whole mountain mass, except two or three hundred feet at the base, is Chitistone limestone extending to an elevation of more than 4,000 feet above the valley. On the west side of Nizina River the limestone is seen to dip to the north at about 30°, so that the great thickness on the east side represents the central low-lying portion of a large syncline. Farther up the valley Triassic and other younger rocks with granular intrusions and included coal beds appear.

Copper is found on Chitistone River in both the greenstone and the limestone, but in 1907 development had not revealed any considerable ore bodies. On the Chitistone itself most of the work had been done by the Houghton Alaska Exploration Company and by

the Alaska United Copper Exploration Company, the first-named company directing its efforts to prospecting claims north of the mouth of Glacier Creek on the north side of the river and to claims on the south side of the river about 4 miles below Glacier Creek, and the second to prospecting ground on Contact Gulch opposite the mouth of Toby Creek. A large number of claims have been staked, including practically all of the limestone-greenstone contact, but some of them show nothing but the green carbonate stain.

Glacier Creek, among the tributaries of Chitistone River, is at present the area of greatest promise. Native copper is the ore chiefly found.

The property of the Houghton Alaska Exploration Company west of Glacier Creek on Chitistone River, on which most work has been done, lies at the limestone-greenstone contact 1,225 feet above the river valley. A tunnel 20 feet long follows a fault in the limestone running S. 30° E. and dipping 70° to 80° E. This tunnel lies just above the greenstone contact at the top of a large limestone talus slope. Fifteen feet higher and 20 feet farther east is a slope about 25 feet long driven on the dip of a fault parallel to the bedding, which strikes N. 60° E. and dips 35° S. There is a fault zone of crushed country rock which has a thickness of 4 feet on the west side of the slope, but diminishes to 2 feet on the east side and practically dies out at a short distance from the mouth. It can be followed for 15 feet westward and is then cut off by a cross fault, giving it a lenticular cross section with a maximum thickness of 4 feet and a length of about 25 feet. The limestone is further cut by many small calcite veins. The fault zone is heavily impregnated with blue and green copper carbonate, accompanied by epidote. Iron oxide also is abundant in the crushed zone. The copper minerals penetrate the country rock, coating the joint planes with green carbonate, but azurite is almost restricted to the crushed zone.

The central camp of the Alaska United Copper Exploration Company is at the mouth of Contact Gulch, opposite Toby Creek, and most of the summer's work was done in that vicinity, although the company owns many other claims. A large part of the season was consumed in the construction of a cabin and trails by which the prospects, situated over 2,000 feet above the mouth of Contact Gulch, may be reached. Bornite in greenstone is the principal ore, but not enough development has yet been done to reveal any large body of it.

GLACIER CREEK.

Native copper is found on Glacier Creek in a small gulch about 1 mile above the lower end of the glacier, or 6 miles above the mouth of the creek. This copper was known to the Indians, who broke out

fragments from the bed rock. The outcrop is on the northwest side of a steep gulch 625 feet above the glacier and less than half a mile from it. The gulch is reached by a trail over a high rock cliff, by going along the north side of the glacier between the ice and the bank or by crossing diagonally from the south side of the glacier. Traveling along the glacier's side is dangerous because of almost continuous rock slides, and is not possible at all in some seasons.

The country rock is a series of bedded amygdaloidal greenstone flows, and the copper is seemingly restricted to a particular one of these beds. Nearly 75 feet above the creek, on the claim known as the Chiti, the greenstone is cut by a fault running N. 10° E. and dipping 40° W., almost parallel to a bed of greenstone filled with black amygdules, consisting of a mixture of copper oxide and carbonaceous matter, and cut by small veins of the same material. Above and below this bed, whose maximum thickness is 8 feet, is greenstone with quartz amygdules and only a small amount of the black mineral. In the main open cut the fault appears at first glance to form the hanging wall, but there is a small thickness, not over 2 feet, of the black amygdaloidal greenstone just above it. Thirty feet farther north along the strike the fault is at the foot wall, and here the black amygdaloidal rock has its greatest thickness, 8 feet. The main fault changes its direction here and strikes more nearly east and west. It is cut by minor faults and slightly displaced. The black amygdaloidal rock is covered by slide rock 50 feet south of the largest cut, but continues with decreasing thickness northeastward for about 200 feet. The large fault, however, is easily traced for not less than 300 feet.

Copper is present as malachite, native copper, chalcocite, and cuprite. Masses of native copper weighing several pounds are found, but it is present chiefly as small specks in the greenstone and the black amygdules and as thin sheets or leaves of about the thickness of paper and small stringers in the greenstone. The larger masses occur in sponge or netlike form inclosing country rock. The largest one seen in place was not over 8 inches in diameter, but a quartz vein 300 feet north of the main cut yielded a mass weighing about 60 pounds. The fault with traces of the black amygdaloidal rock and some copper are reported to be found still farther to the northeast, but were not followed.

DAN CREEK.

Dan Creek is the first tributary to Nizina River below the Chitistone, from which it is separated by a mountain mass made up of Nikolai greenstone capped by gently northward-dipping Chitistone limestone (Pl. X, *A*). On the northern side of this mountain mass the limestone-greenstone contact at its lowest point is only a few hundred feet above Chitistone River. On the southern or Dan Creek

side, however, it ranges from 2,000 to 4,000 feet above the stream (Pl. X, *B*). A further description of the geography and geology of Dan Creek is given in the account of its gold placers on pages 97-99.

Just below the contact, north of Dan Creek, the greenstone in many places is stained with copper green and contains small stringers and bunches of copper minerals, chiefly bornite. This is said to be particularly true of a zone of greenstone extending for a long distance along the contact and situated about 30 feet below it.

At the head of Boulder Creek, which joins Dan Creek below the canyon, is a claim called the Westover, belonging to the Alaska United Copper Exploration Company. The exposed ore is a mass of bornite at or just above the limestone-greenstone contact. This ore body is entirely in the limestone and is unusual in that the other known similarly situated copper deposits of the eastern portion of the Chitina copper region are chalcocite rather than bornite. The surface exposure has a length, in a horizontal direction, of 30 feet and a maximum width of 8 feet. At one end the ore consists of nearly pure bornite, whose boundaries with the inclosing limestone are rather sharply defined. At the other end it gradually fades into the country rock. No development work has been done other than to clear away the face of the exposure.

GOLD.

THE NIZINA PLACERS.

LOCATION AND HISTORY.

The Nizina placer district, as now known, embraces in a general sense the drainage areas of Dan, Chititu, and Young creeks, which flow into Nizina River from the east and south. Young Creek empties into the Nizina about 20 miles above its mouth, Chititu Creek comes in about 1 mile above Young Creek, and Dan Creek flows into the main river about 4 miles farther upstream.

The discovery and location of these placers in 1902 has been described by Mendenhall and Schrader.[a] After passing through the stampede stage of exploration the Nizina district relapsed into a period during which a great many of the claims as originally located were worked only on a small scale in an unprofitable manner. From one cause or another much of the better ground was soon involved in lawsuits which, until last year, 1906, were not settled in a way to justify systematic work necessitating an investment of capital.

[a] Mineral resources of the Mount Wrangell district, Alaska: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 15, 1903, pp. 59–61.

A. CONTACT OF CHITISTONE LIMESTONE AND NIKOLAI GREENSTONE.

East side of Nizina River, about a mile below mouth of Chitistone River.

B. LOOKING ACROSS NIZINA RIVER INTO VALLEY OF DAN CREEK.

Chitistone limestone capping Nikolai greenstone on left; Triassic limestone-shale on right.

GEOLOGIC SKETCH.

The bed-rock floor of this area is, so far as known, made up of a series of shales with a few thin limestones that are rather commonly intruded by dikes and sheets of light-colored porphyry. This bed rock on Chititu and Dan creeks is for the most part a dark, fine-grained, homogeneous shale in which there is very little limestone. These shales are hard and closely jointed and have been intricately folded and contorted. They have also been subjected to faulting, some of which is very recent, as it has occurred since the unconsolidated Pleistocene bench gravels that lie unconformably upon the shales were deposited. It is probable that this shale bed rock is the floor upon which rests the thick sheet of bench gravel deposits that, so far as known, appear to extend from the northern slopes of the valley of Dan Creek along the gently sloping mountain sides that form the eastern side of the Nizina Valley to and probably beyond Young Creek. Schrader and Spencer represent the higher mountains to the east as made up of this series of shales and thin-bedded limestone.

The broad depression between the Skolai and Chugach mountains is floored by unconsolidated deposits, whose character and origin have already been discussed. A part of them was laid down in water; another part was deposited without sorting by water. The important deposits of the Nizina region, however, were mainly water laid and include the bench and stream gravels. Of the two the bench gravels are of less present commercial importance, although in amount they greatly exceed the stream deposits.

The general distribution of this thick gravel terrane appears to correspond to the benchlike surface feature that extends along the eastern side of Nizina Valley from Dan Creek to Young Creek and beyond in a southwesterly direction. The gravels apparently have their upper eastward limits about the middle altitudes of the mountain sides. They gradually slope down toward the west to an elevation of about 3,000 feet above the sea level, where the surface descends more abruptly for several hundred feet and thence continues on to the west for 2 to 6 miles as a gradually sloping valley floor to Nizina River, where the elevation is about 1,400 feet.

It is not known to what extent the distribution of the gravels may depend on the configuration of the rock floor beneath them, but considerable topographic irregularities exist both in slope of surface and in surface forms, giving rise to ridges, valleys, and hills such as would be presented by a rolling topography of moderate relief. These topographic features have been factors in the original distribution of the gravels, and their consideration is important in studying the Nizina placers, for the reason that at the present time the evidence

points toward the bench gravels on this older land surface as being the source from which the supply of gold in the present stream or creek gravels is chiefly derived.

The view that the easily worked creek gravels of the present streams have received their gold from a source in the higher bench gravels is amply substantiated by the fact that the presence of gold in the bench gravels has been established. At several localities on Chititu Creek the bench gravels have been prospected systematically by tunnels following the bed-rock surface, and it has been found that gold is present in no inconsiderable amount, and that while the values are naturally highest on or near bed rock, yet considerable gold is present for some distance above bed rock. Under present conditions, however, it does not seem that the bench gravels can be worked profitably, though when supplies and labor can be obtained at lower cost it may prove profitable to mine them by tunnel and drift methods, or possibly by hydraulicking on a large scale. The bench gravels are not frozen, as are similar deposits in some parts of Alaska, consequently in working them by tunnels and drifts it is necessary to timber the workings thoroughly, an item of expense that increases the cost of such operations. It is by no means improbable that there may be old channels in the rock floor underlying these gravels where placer gold has been concentrated in amounts large enough to pay for mining by timbered tunnels and drifts. It may also be found that over some areas the bench gravels are not too thick to be profitably worked by hydraulic methods, even if a considerable thickness of overburden should have to be removed to reach the pay ground. Systematic and thorough sampling of large areas by drilling test holes should precede any contemplated installation for working gravels.

The present stream gravels of Dan, Chititu, and Young creeks are the deposits in which gold was first discovered and on which active operations are now being conducted. They are in part derived from the bench gravels and in part by the cutting of the streams in their own bed-rock channels. These deposits are more fully described in connection with the individual creeks.

The suggestion that the present auriferous creek deposits have been derived from the thick mantle of bench gravels leads to a consideration of the source of the bench gravels and the placer metals they contain. Bowlders, cobbles, and pebbles of greenstone, with a considerable amount of native copper, are characteristic materials of the bench gravels. A few of these copper nuggets weigh more than 100 pounds, but most of them run about 1 or 2 ounces. The nearest known source for the greenstone and native copper of these gravels is on the north side of the valley of Dan Creek, and thence northward in the area of Chitistone River. Here are areas of greenstones in

which some small amounts of native copper are known to occur, but no gold has been reported from these rocks. The following statements are quoted from the report by Mendenhall and Schrader:[a]

> The rocks throughout the greater part of the district are reported by Schrader and Spencer to be the black shales and thin limestones of the Triassic, but in the northern part of the basin of Dan Creek the Nikolai greenstone and the overlying heavy-bedded Chitistone limestone outcrop. There is a doubtful region about the head of Young Creek, where these older rocks may also be found.
>
> The black Triassic shales are reported to be intruded in this region, as they are known to be in other localities, by abundant porphyritic dikes, and the gold may be found to be genetically connected with these intrusives.

So far no facts have been brought to light to show whether the porphyry dikes in the Triassic shales may be a possible source of gold or not. On the other hand, it has been reported by a prospector that free gold occurs in the conglomerates of the Kennicott formation in this region. This formation has been assigned to the Upper Jurassic or Lower Cretaceous, and at present the only rocks of this age known to occur in the Nizina placer area lie south of Young Creek. There is also an area on the west side of Nizina River, opposite the mouth of Chitistone River. The Kennicott formation as now known occurs in isolated areas, of no very great extent, distributed from Kotsina River to the mountains south of Young Creek. It lies unconformably upon the Triassic shales and limestones and older greenstones. This series of conglomerates was no doubt formerly very much more widely distributed than it is at present. Extensive deposits of it have probably been entirely carried away by erosion, and if they were gold bearing, in part or as a whole, it can easily be seen how such a source might have supplied the present bench gravels in the Nizina district.

CHITITU CREEK.

The stream gravels of Chititu Creek (fig. 9) and its tributaries have received the most attention in this district. The upper half of Chititu Creek occupies a comparatively narrow valley that is excavated to a depth of 200 to 400 feet through the thick deposits of bench gravels and exposes the underlying shale. In this shale bed rock the stream has carved a trough from 200 to 700 feet wide and from 10 to 50 feet deep, conforming in slope with the surface of the rock floor. The trough is filled to a depth of 8 to 16 feet by recent stream gravels mainly derived from the adjacent bench gravels. In brief, the whole process has been that of a natural ground sluicing of the bench gravels. The bed-rock flume or sluiceway is paved with bowlders and cobbles, and in the natural riffles thus formed the gold and copper have been concentrated.

[a] Mendenhall, W. C., and Schrader, F. C., Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 15, 1903, p. 61.

Only one of the original locators of claims on Chititu Creek has developed his holdings along conservative and consistent lines from the time of their discovery. On claim No. 11 above Discovery open-cut work was begun with pick and shovel. During the second season canvas hose was used, and finally a small hydraulic plant with giants

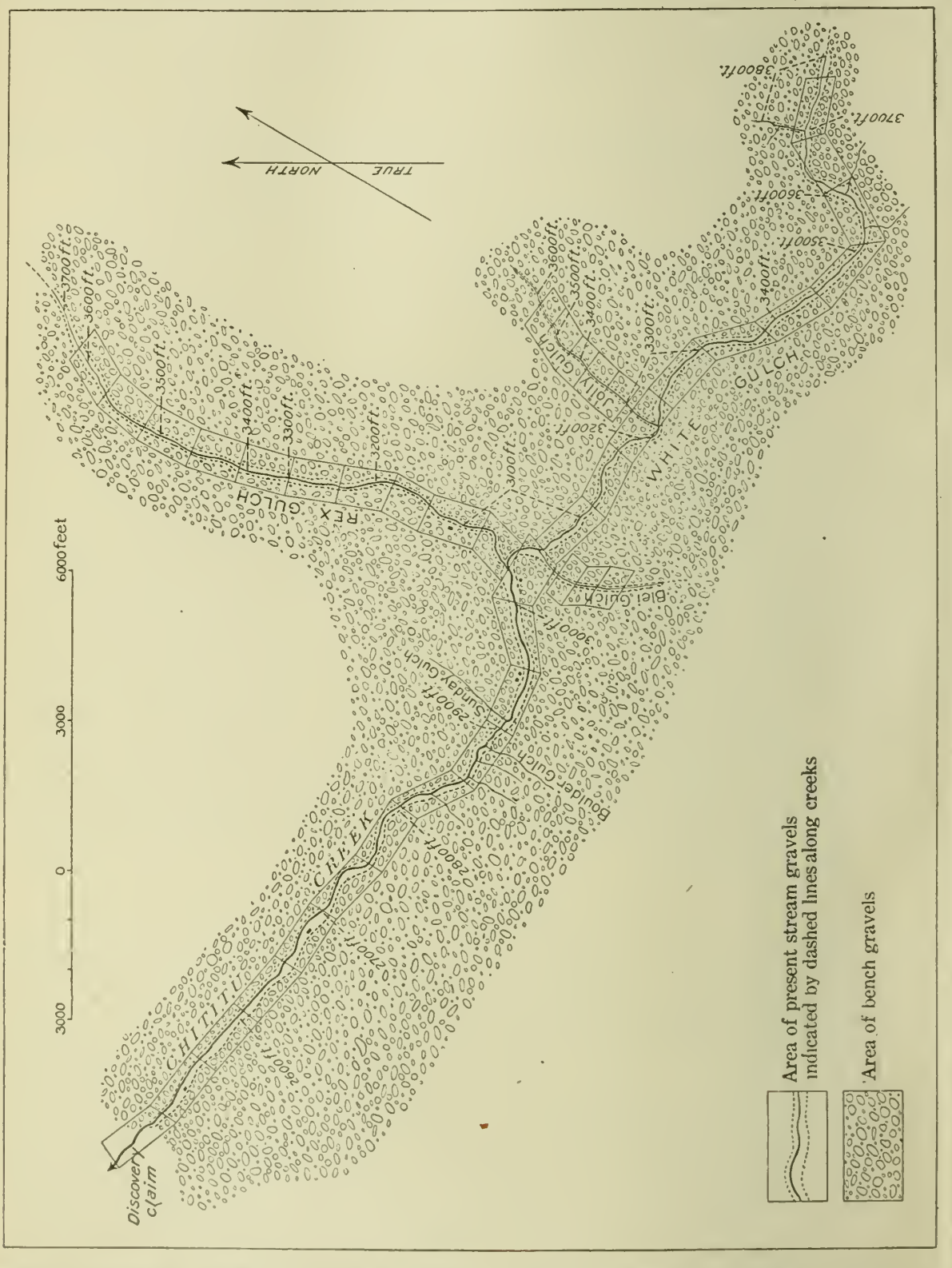


FIG. 9.—Sketch map of a part of Chititu Creek, showing location of claims and relation of bench and stream gravels.

was installed. This plant has been improved from year to year and the results obtained have been increasingly satisfactory to the owner.

In 1907 active development work was begun on a group of claims that includes the major portion of the placer ground on Chititu Creek. A complete hydraulic plant, supplemented by a well-

equipped sawmill run by water power and an electric-lighting plant to aid in night work during the latter part of the open season, was during the winter taken over the snow and ice to Chititu Creek from Valdez, a distance of 200 miles, by means of horses and sleds. This method of transportation is the only way by which any considerable quantity of material can be conveyed into the Copper River region at the present time. Even when economically conducted, on a large scale involving quantities of 100 tons or more, such transportation from Valdez to the Nizina district has never cost less than $130 per ton. On small shipments the cost may be as much as $400 per ton.

The greater part of the open season of 1907 was spent in installing this plant on the lower eight claims on Chititu Creek. The sawmill was erected on claim No. 4, above Discovery, to supply lumber for flumes, buildings, and other purposes. A large amount of hydraulic pipe was riveted together from the separate sheets, and as the season progressed the whole plant, with dam and headgates on claim No. 8 above, the flume and pipe lines, lighting plant, etc., was assembled in working order, so that by the close of the season all arrangements were completed for beginning active mining on claim No. 1 with the opening of the season of 1908.

DAN CREEK.

Dan Creek, in point of size, is the first important tributary to Nizina River above Chititu Creek, and, as has been previously stated, is also the first one below Chitistone River. Its general course is west-northwest, and it joins the Nizina at the point where that stream, flowing southward from the Skolai Mountains, abruptly changes its course to the west. The drainage area of Dan Creek covers approximately 45 square miles and is nearly as broad as it is long.

The stream for a distance of nearly a mile below the place where it emerges from the mountains flows across the gravel floor of the Nizina River valley, but is raised slightly above it by the broad, low, fan-shaped deposit of gravels it has brought down from above. The valley above this portion of the stream presents three different topographic features. For nearly 2 miles Dan Creek has cut its way through the deep bench gravels bordering the Nizina Valley and has excavated a shallow trough in the country rock. In this narrow trough the stream gravel is laid down. Above this portion the channel is in a narrow box canyon, which finally expands into the more open basin-like upper valley. Two principal branches unite above the canyon to form the main stream. The northern branch retains the name Dan Creek; the other is known as Copper Creek.

The bed rock, as naturally exposed or as uncovered by mining operations along the lower part of Dan Creek, is made up of Triassic shales

intruded by light-gray porphyritic and greenstone dikes. These shales, so far as is now known, occupy most of the area south of Dan Creek to Chitina River. North of Dan Creek is the Nikolai greenstone, overlain by a heavy capping of Chitistone limestone that forms the top of the mountain mass between Dan Creek and Chitistone River (Pl. X, *B*). The unnatural position of the Triassic shales south of the stream with reference to the greenstone north of it is believed to have been brought about by a great fault extending through the valley from southeast to northwest and removing from view the Chitistone limestone which normally should be present between the greenstone and shales. This fault continues northwestward at least as far as Lakina River.

Placer mining is at present restricted to the areas above and below the canyon. Above the canyon most work has been done on Copper Creek. This part of the stream is difficult to reach with supplies, and only a few men were at work there in 1907. Most of them were doing nothing but assessment work, and yet a few thousand dollars in gold have been produced during the several years since work began. The creek claims below the canyon are under one control, and, though the gold production has not been large owing to the difficulty of working the ground, prospecting has shown that gold is present.

Placer gold is associated with two classes of deposits, the present stream gravels and the older and much more extensive bench gravels. Mining or prospecting has been carried on in both of these. Undoubtedly a great part of the gold in the present stream is a concentration from the benches through which the creek has cut its channel. Whether any part of it has been brought by the present stream directly from its original source—that is, a source other than the higher unconsolidated bench gravels—to the place it now occupies, was not determined.

The first claim below the canyon is No. 7 and the numbers decrease downstream. Near the camp a cut approximately 400 feet long and as wide as the shovelers could work at one setting of the boxes was made in the creek gravels of claim No. 5. Directly above is a larger cut nearly as long and averaging about 75 feet in width. The bed rock is hard, close-jointed shale cut by dikes of light yellowish-gray porphyry and of greenstone. The gravel and its slight soil covering range in thickness from 8 to 12 feet. The gravel consists in part of shale fragments and contains a large percentage of greenstone and porphyry. Some of the bowlders in the large cut have diameters as great as 4 feet and many of them average 10 or 12 inches in maximum diameter. All of this material has been more or less rounded by stream action. It is poorly bedded, and spruce logs and fragments of wood are buried in it. The large cut was made by piling up a wall of bowlders along the gravel face, thus forcing the creek water

to undercut the bank and cause it to cave. Bed rock was then cleaned by hand. Such work is expensive, as it requires several handlings of all the larger material. A third cut, 300 feet long and one box wide, on claim No. 6 showed gravel and bed rock of the same character.

The width of the stream gravels is not great, in places not over 100 or 200 feet, but it increases down the creek. On each side benches of gravel close to the stream rise to a height of several hundred feet. Tunnels in these benches have demonstrated that they carry gold. One of these tunnels on the upper end of No. 6 or the lower end of No. 7 had a length of 72 feet. It was driven along the rock floor upon which the gravel rests and is 10 feet higher than the present stream. In other words, the creek has here cut 10 feet into the bed rock since the present drainage was established. The tunnel was driven in winter as a prospect and yielded good values in gold.

The Dan Creek gold from the gravels below the canyon is coarse and smooth. Most of it is flat, and the heaviest of it is found either on bed rock or within 2 feet of it. It is accompanied by placer silver and placer copper. Nuggets of silver and copper, such as are called "half breeds" in the Lake Superior region, are frequently found here and on Chititu Creek also. Copper is associated with both the creek and the bench gravels in pieces ranging from the size of shot to masses of 100 pounds or more. Only recently has any effort been made to secure the copper, as it is of no value with the present means of transportation. Most of the operators are now saving it, however, and when railroad transportation is available the returns from the copper may be found to reduce considerably the cost of mining.

The gold from Dan Creek above the canyon differs from most of that below in that it is generally rough and not flattened, indicating that it has not been hammered out and worn so much by moving bowlders.

Surveys for a hydraulic plant on the lower end of Dan Creek have been made, and it is expected that the installation of the plant will be begun during the summer of 1908.

REALGAR.

About one-third of a mile down Fourth of July Creek from the Bekka and Eli claims there is an occurrence of realgar (sulphide of arsenic). The mineral fills small spaces in a crushed zone in thin-bedded limestones. Some of the spaces are filled for a width of 1 to 2 inches with well-formed crystals, but other seams contain the realgar in a more impure earthy form. The rest of the shatter spaces of the limestone are largely filled by thin seams of calcite. No considerable amount of realgar appears to be present at this place.

COAL.

On the divide between Fourth of July and Bear creeks, north of the pass crossed by the trial, at elevations of 5,800 to 6,000 feet, is a small patch of coal-bearing shales and flaggy arkosic sandstones covering an oval-shaped area of about 20 acres. The thickness of these beds is probably not over 50 feet. They are partly covered by more recent andesite lava, that occupies a smaller area and stands at its highest point as a pinnacle about 50 feet high. These rocks, which may be provisionally assigned to the Tertiary, appear not to have been involved in the major fault that is well exposed on the head of Fourth of July Creek, which brings the Nikolai greenstone and Chitistone limestone to the north, against the thin-bedded limestones and shales to the south. The Tertiary coal-bearing beds seem to lie in a nearly horizontal position on top of the inclined beds of the older series. The coal was not seen in place, its presence being indicated only by small weathered fragments mixed with the disintegrated shales. It is probably not of workable thickness; and if it were, the small amount and its inaccessibility would prevent it from becoming of commercial importance.

INDEX.

A.

Page.

Abercrombie, W. R., work of 10
Alaska Kotsina Mining Co., claims of 57
Alaska surveys, plan of 7, 8
Alaska United Copper Exploration Co., claims of 90, 92
Albert Johnson claim, description of 70
Allen, H. T., on copper deposits 19
work of 10
Altitudes, data on 11
Ames Creek, copper claims on 55
Andesite, character and distribution of 35–36
Azurite, distribution of 47

B.

Bekka claim, description of 79–80
Bibliography of region 10–11
Bonanza Creek, copper claims on 80–86
description of 80
Bonanza mine, description of 80–86
discovery of 20
map of 81
sections of, figures showing 84, 85
view of 80
Bornite, distribution of 46
Boulder Creek, copper claims on 92
Brooks, A. H., on geology of region 33, 34
preface by 7

C.

California-Alaska Mining and Development Co., claims of 57
Castle Mountain, rocks of 35, 36
view of 34
Chalcanthite, distribution of 47
Chalcocite, distribution of 45–46
Chalcopyrite, distribution of 46
Chance claim, description of 71
Chetaslina River, rocks on 37
Chiti claim, description of 91
Chitina River, bluffs of, view of 38
copper belt on, map of ..... Pocket
description of 12
explorations on 10
map of ..... Pocket
rocks on 22
Chitina Valley trail, description of 14
Chitistone limestone, character and distribution of 21, 25–28
copper in 47–50
occurrence of, plate showing 38
relations of 24–25, 29, 33, 37
plate showing 24–92
Chitistone River, basin of, copper claims in .. 89–92
coal on 32–33, 42–43
copper claims on 89–90

Page.

Chitistone River, description of 89
rocks on 26
Chititu Creek, copper on 45
gold on 94, 95–97
map of 96
rocks on 95–96
Cliff claim, description of 71
Climatic conditions, description of 18–19
Coal, character and distribution of 42–43, 100
Coal-bearing rocks, character and distribution of 32–33, 99
relations of 32–33
Contact Gulch, copper claims in 90
Copper, early discovery and use of 7, 19–20
mining of 42–43
geological occurrence of 47–50
growing importance of 9
ores of, character and derivation of 50–54
zones of 51–52
Copper claims, detailed descriptions of. 43–44, 54–92
Copper Creek, copper claims on 62–63
Copper King claim, description of 65–66
Copper minerals, description of 44–47
Copper Queen claim, description of 66
Copper River, description of 11
map of ..... Pocket.
railway routes along 16–18
Copper River region, exploration of 7
Cordova Bay, description of 17
railroad route from 16
Cretaceous rocks, character and distribution of 21
Cuprite, distribution of 45

D.

Dan Creek, copper claims on 45, 92
description of 91–92
gold on 94, 97–99
rocks on 26, 97
view of 92
Deception Creek, copper claims on 70–71
Dikes, character and distribution of 34–36
Diorite, character and distribution of 35, 36

E.

Economic geology, account of 42–100
Elevations, data on 11
Eli claim, decription of 79–80
Elizabeth claim, description of 69
Elliott Creek, copper claims on 65–71
description of 63–65
map of, showing claims 64
rocks on, view of 38
section on, figure showing 65
Erie claim, description of 87–88

F.

Page.

Erosion, period of 32
progress of 39–41
Fall Creek, copper claims on 60–61
Faulting and folding, occurrence of 29–30, 32
Faults, distribution of 37
Field work, outline of 9–10
Fohlin Creek, rocks on 31
Fourth of July Creek, copper claims on 79–80
realgar on 99
Fourth of July Pass, coal near 32
Freight, transfer of 13–14

G.

Gabbro, character and distribution of 34
Geography, sketch of 11–18
Geologic map of region ..... Pocket
comment on 7, 20–22
Geology, account of 20–42
Gerdine, T. G., work of 8, 10
Gilahina River, description of 12
rocks on 29
view of 28
Glacial deposits, character and distribution of 36, 38, 39–41
Glaciation, history of 40–41
Glacier, railroad route over 18
Glacier Creek (of Chitistone River), copper claims on 90–91
Glacier Creek (of Kennicott River), copper claims on 79–80
Gold, mining of 42
placers of, descriptions of 92–99
source of 94
Goodyear claim, description of 67–68
section of, figure showing 68
Government trail, description of 13
Granite, character and distribution of 34
Great Northern Development Co., claims of 54–55, 56, 78
Greenstone, meaning of 23
See also Nikolai greenstone.
Guthrie claim, description of 70

H.

Hayes, C. W., work of 10
Henry Prather claim, description of 68–69
view of 88
Hidden Creek, copper claims on 78–79
description of 77–78
History, outline of 19–20
Horse feed, supply of 19
Houghton-Alaska Exploration Co., claims of 89–90
Hubbard claim, description of 59–60
Hubbard Elliott Copper Mines Development Co., claims of 65

I.

Igneous rocks, character and distribution of 21–22, 34–37
Independence claim, description of 87–88
Intrusive rocks, character and distribution of 36

J.

Jumbo claim, description of 86–87
ore body of, section of 87
Jumbo Creek, copper claims on 86–88

K.

Page.

Jurassic rocks, character and distribution of 21
Katalla, harbor of 17
railroad route from 16
Kennicott formation, character and distribution of 21, 30–32, 95
gold in 95
relations of 30
Kennicott Mines Co., claims of 80
Kennicott River, basin of, copper claims in 77–89
rocks on 29
Kluvesna Creek, copper claims on 60–61
rocks on 25
Kotsina Mining Co., claims of 57, 60
Kotsina River, basin of, copper claims in 54–71
copper claims on 54–55
description of 12
rocks on 23–25, 29, 30, 34, 36, 37
view of 24
Kotsina trail, description of 14
Kuskulana River, basin of, copper claims in 71–74
description of 71
rocks near 25, 29, 35

L.

Laddie claim, description of 59
Lakina River, basin of, copper claims in 75–77
description of 74–75
Lakina River, fault at 37
rocks on 25, 29
Lawton claim, description of 70–71
Leland claim, description of 70–71
Lime Creek, copper claims on 55
Limestone Creek, rocks on 30
Literature, list of 10–11
Lizzie G. claim, description of 67
Location of region 11
Louise claim, description of 66–67

M.

McCarthy Creek, rocks on 26

M.

Malachite, distribution of 46–47
Map of Chitina—Copper River region ..... Pocket
Map, geologic, of Chitina copper belt ..... Pocket
Maps of region, comment on 7–8, 20–21
Marie Antoinette claim, description of 69–70
Marmot claim, description of 66
Mendenhall, W. C., on Chitistone limestone 27
on valley-plain deposits 41
work of 10
Mendenhall, W. C., and Schrader, F. C., on Nizina placers 95
Minerals, description of 44–47
Mineral King claim, description of 65–66
Mint claim, description of 58
Mountain claim, description of 58
Mount Wrangell, rocks of 36
Mullen claim, description of 62–63

N.

Nebesna River, rocks on 33
Native copper, distribution of 44–45
huge nuggets of 57, 74
Navigation, character of 14–15

Page.
Nebraska claim, description of..... 79
Nikolai, on copper 19, 20
Nikolai Creek, copper claims on 88–89
rocks on..... 26, 31
view on 30
Nikolai greenstone, character and distribution of..... 21, 23–25
copper in..... 44–45, 47–50
relations of..... 24–25, 30, 33, 37
plates showing..... 24, 92
Nikolai mine, description of..... 88–89
rocks near, view of..... 24
view of..... 88
Nizina River, basin of, gold placers in 42, 92–99
basin of, gold placers in, discovery of..... 20, 92
description of..... 12
faults on..... 37
rocks on and near..... 26, 29, 33, 35, 93–95
plates showing..... 24, 92
view on..... 92
Nugget Creek, copper claims on..... 45, 72–74
huge nugget on..... 74
rocks on..... 34

O.

One Girl claim, description of..... 73–74

P.

Peacock Creek, copper claims on..... 57–58
Placer copper, character and distribution of.. 50
Pleistocene deposits, character and distribution of..... 37–42
view of..... 38
Porphyry, character and distribution of 35, 36
Prince of Wales Island, copper of..... 9
Prince William Sound, copper of..... 9

Q.

Queen Creek, copper claim on..... 66

R.

Railroad routes, description of..... 15–18
grades of, chart showing..... 16
Rainbow Creek, copper claims on..... 66–67
Realgar, occurrence of..... 99
Recent deposits, character and distribution of 39–42
Roaring Creek, copper claims on..... 56–57
Rock Creek, copper claims on..... 55–56
rocks on, view of..... 28
Rohn, Oscar, work of..... 10
Rose claim, description of..... 57–58

S.

Schrader, F. C., and Mendenhall, W. C., on Nizina placers..... 95
Schrader, F. C., and Spencer, A. C., on copper deposits..... 20
on Nikolai mine..... 88–89
Page.
Schrader, F. C., and Spencer, A. C., on rocks of region..... 23–37
work of 7, 9, 10
Schuchert, Charles, on Chitistone fossils..... 27
Schwatka, Frederick, work of..... 10
Sheehan claim, description of..... 59
Shower Gulch, copper claims in..... 58–59
Skolai Mountains, location of..... 11
Skolai Pass, rocks at..... 29
Spencer, A. C., and Schrader, F. C. *See* Schrader and Spencer.
Stanton, T. W., fossils identified by... 27–28, 31–32
Steamboats, use of..... 15
Stratigraphy, account of..... 20–37
Streams, description of..... 11–12
Strelna Creek, copper claims on..... 74
rocks on..... 30, 34
Surprise Creek, copper claims on..... 59–60
rocks on..... 35

T.

Tanana River, rocks on..... 33
Tasnuna-Copper River route, description of..... 13–14, 17
Tenorite, distribution of..... 45
Tertiary volcanics, character and distribution of..... 33–34
Tonsina route, description of..... 16
Topography, description of..... 11–13, 38
development of..... 38–42
Trail Gulch, rocks in..... 30
Trails, description of..... 13–15
Triassic rocks, character and distribution of..... 21, 26, 28–29
relations of..... 28–30, 33, 37
views of..... 28

V.

Valdez, railroad routes from..... 15–16
Valdez claim, description of..... 72–73
Valdez Exploration Co., claims of..... 78
Valdez series, character and distribution of.. 29, 30
Valley-plain deposits, character and distribution of..... 41–42
Van Dyke claim, description of..... 66
Van Hise, C. R., on derivation of copper ores. 51
Vegetation, description of..... 18–19
Volcanic rocks, character and distribution of. 33–34
Volcanism, period of..... 29–30

W.

Westover claim, description of..... 92
White Dog claim, description of..... 58
Witherspoon, D. C., work of..... 8, 10
Wrangell Mountains, description of..... 11

Y.

Young Creek, gold on..... 94–95
rocks on..... 35
view of..... 34

U.S. GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR

GEOLOGIC RECONNAISSANCE MAP AND SECTIONS OF THE CHITINA COPPER BELT, ALASKA

BY F. C. SCHRADER, ARTHUR C. SPENCER, F. H. MOFFIT, AND A. G. MADDREN
1900 AND 1907
Alfred H. Brooks, Geologist in charge
Topography by T. G. Gerdine and D. C. Witherspoon.

Scale 1/250000

5 0 5 10 15 miles
5 0 5 10 15 20 kilometers

Contour interval 200 feet
Datum is mean sea level

1908
ENGRAVED AND PRINTED BY THE U.S. GEOLOGICAL SURVEY

LEGEND

SEDIMENTARY ROCKS

- Qg — Gravels, boulders, clay and silts
- Jk — Kennecott Formation
- Tr — Shales and limestones
- Trc — Chitistone limestone
- ? — Conglomerates etc.

UPPER JURASSIC OR QUATERNARY
TRIASSIC
UNKNOWN

IGNEOUS ROCKS

- V — Tertiary volcanics
- a — Andesite
- d — Diorite
- g — Gabbro
- p — Porphyritic intrusives
- ng — Nikolai Greenstone

TRIASSIC OR CARBONIFEROUS

Faults

Strike and dip

Glaciers

SECTION ALONG LINE A-B

SECTION ALONG LINE C-D

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR

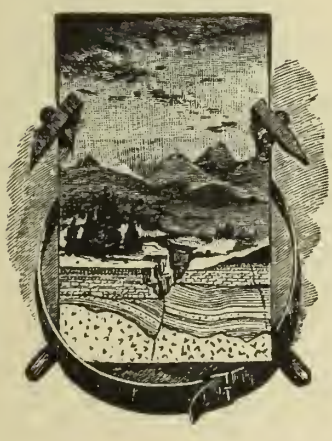
BULLETIN 375

THE FORTYMILE QUADRANGLE

YUKON-TANANA REGION ALASKA

BY

L. M. PRINDLE



WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1909

CONTENTS.

	Page.
Preface, by Alfred H. Brooks	5
Introductory statement	7
Geographic sketch	9
Relief	9
Drainage	9
Climate and vegetation	11
Transportation	14
International boundary	15
Geologic sketch	15
Stratigraphy	15
Introduction	15
Pre-Ordovician	16
Devonian	18
Carboniferous	20
Tertiary	23
Alluvial deposits	26
Structure	27
Igneous rocks	28
Origin of the gold	31
Geologic history	32
Gold placers	34
Distribution	34
Fortymile area	34
Walker Fork, Poker Creek, and Davis Creek	35
Wade Creek	36
Chicken Creek and vicinity	37
Napoleon Creek	40
Franklin Creek	41
Canyon Creek and its tributaries	41
Bars and benches of the Fortymile	42
Other localities	44
Eagle area	44
Seventymile area	45
Mining methods	46
Production	48
Summary	49
Index	51

ILLUSTRATIONS.

Page.

PLATE I. *A*, View up American Creek; *B*, View up Wade Creek 8

II. *A*, Canyon of Fortymile, 500 feet below the level of the old valley; *B*, Flat-topped ridge between Davis and Poker creeks 10

III. *A*, Schists with thin granitic sill on trail from Wade Creek to Walker Fork; *B*, Contorted schist on ridge north of Mosquito Fork 16

IV. Topographic reconnaissance map of the Fortymile quadrangle ..... In pocket.

V. Geologic reconnaissance map of the Fortymile quadrangle .. In pocket.

FIGURE 1. Index map showing location of quadrangles in the Yukon-Tanana region 7

2. Map showing distribution of timber in the Fortymile quadrangle 13

PREFACE.

By Alfred H. Brooks.

In planning the surveys and investigations of Alaska the attempt was made to cover first those regions which were of the greatest economic importance. As a result many of the mapped areas are very irregular in outline, and it was found desirable to introduce greater uniformity into the published maps as rapidly as the data available for their preparation would permit. With this end in view there has been projected a system of maps covering quadrangular areas outlined by parallels of latitude and meridians of longitude, this being in conformity with the Geological Survey's practice in making surveys within the United States proper. But as the Alaska surveys are for the most part of a reconnaissance character and the region is very thinly populated, it has seemed best to adopt a map unit larger than that used in the States. This unit will include 4 degrees of longitude and 2 degrees of latitude, making a map about as large as can be conveniently handled. It is hoped that eventually all these published reconnaissance topographic maps can be accompanied by sheets showing the geology and the economic resources, but in view of the great demand for the topographic maps it has been deemed advisable to publish some of them immediately in connection with such accounts of the geology and mineral resources as may be available. Nor is it deemed desirable in all cases to delay the issuing of maps until the areas have been completely covered.

The following report, with its accompanying maps, is the third of this series to be issued, and, like the others, covers a part of the Yukon-Tanana region. Others will be published as fast as the accumulation of the field notes will permit. The topographic surveys on which the maps are based were made under the direction of E. C. Barnard in 1898. This is the first of this series of publications which is accompanied by a geologic reconnaissance map on the same scale as the topographic map, and it therefore marks a distinct advance over those previously issued. The geology, however, is treated in the same

general way as in the previous reports, the complete analysis of the many intricate problems being deferred until more facts regarding the phenomena have been collected.

The mapping was done by Mr. Prindle between the years 1903 and 1907. In 1903, 1904, and 1905 he traversed portions of the area, and in 1907 he spent several weeks in studying the rocks exposed along Fortymile River. The work of a number of other geologists has also been utilized in the preparation of the map and report.

THE FORTYMILE QUADRANGLE, YUKON-TANANA REGION, ALASKA.

By L. M. Prindle.

INTRODUCTORY STATEMENT.

The Fortymile quadrangle is delimited by meridians 141 (which is the international boundary) and 142 and parallels 64 and 65. The

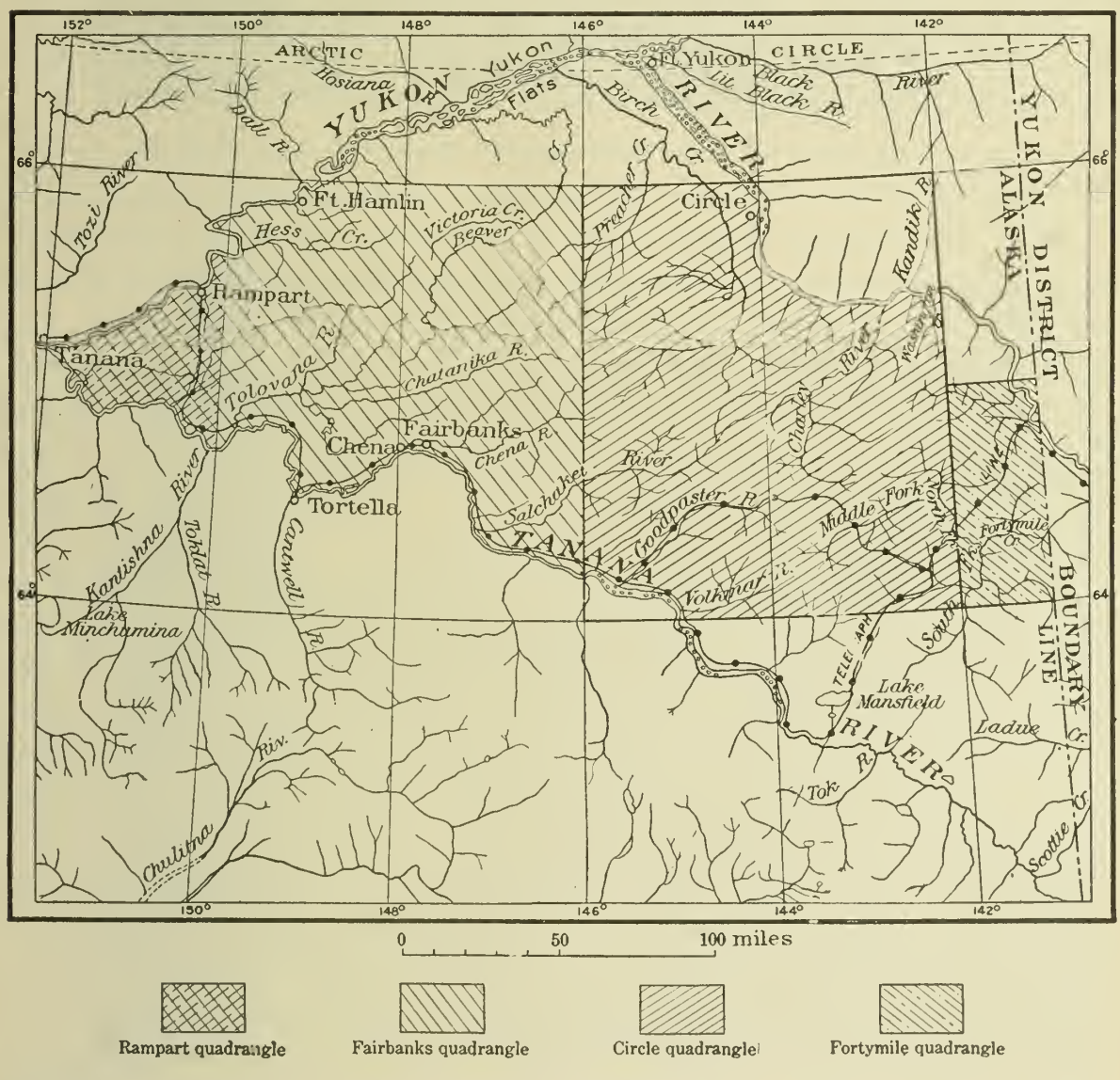


FIGURE 1.—Index map showing location of quadrangles in the Yukon-Tanana region.

area is about 70 miles long from north to south and 30 miles wide. The relation of this quadrangle to the other quadrangles of the Yukon-Tanana region is shown in the index map, figure 1.

Placer gold was discovered on Fortymile River in 1886, and within a few years gold was being produced from many creeks within the limits of the quadrangle. The subsequent discovery of other placer deposits withdrew men from the Fortymile region, but gold has been mined there continuously since the time of its discovery. New productive areas have been developed, and the old areas have been worked by new methods until the ground available for work by the methods hitherto employed is largely exhausted. With a gradual decreasing annual production that reached in 1907 about $150,000, the introduction of methods capable of handling cheaply large quantities of ground has been rendered imperative to meet the conditions that now prevail. Such methods have been in use for several years in the Dawson region, and the results attained there by dredging have been influential in the determination of methods to be employed in the Fortymile region, where the conditions are in many respects similar. The most important item of mining development in the Fortymile region in 1907 was the introduction of dredges and experimentation with this method.

The investigations of the Geological Survey have helped in the development of the district. On account of the growing importance of the Yukon-Tanana region a party consisting of Spurr, Goodrich, and Schrader investigated the placers of the Fortymile, Birch Creek, and Rampart districts in 1896.[a] The Fortymile quadrangle was mapped topographically by E. C. Barnard in 1898 on a scale of 1:250,000, or about 4 miles to the inch. The district was traversed by the Peters and Brooks party during the fall of 1899 on their trip from Pyramid Harbor to Eagle.[b] In connection with the systematic survey of the Yukon-Tanana region, begun in 1903, the areas adjoining the Fortymile district have been topographically mapped on the same scale as that of the accompanying map (Pl. IV, in pocket), and geologic reconnaissance trips have been made by the writer through the country lying between Yukon and Tanana rivers. All the producing creeks were visited in 1903; in 1904 and 1905 portions of the quadrangle were traversed, and in 1907 the areas adjacent to the Fortymile were visited.

As a result of these various trips, a body of material has been gathered bearing on the geology and mineral resources of the Fortymile quadrangle which has not yet been altogether correlated and studied in detail. Geologic surveys have not been carried on systematically throughout the quadrangle with the idea of mapping it areally as a unit, but have been largely incidental to the other work,

[a] Spurr, J. E., Geology of the Yukon gold districts, Alaska: Eighteenth Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 3, 1898, pp. 87–392.

[b] Brooks, Alfred H., A reconnaissance from Pyramid Harbor to Eagle City, Alaska, including description of the copper deposits on the Copper and Tanana rivers: Twenty-first Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 2, 1900, pp. 331–391.

A. VIEW UP AMERICAN CREEK.

B. VIEW UP WADE CREEK.

and consequently there are many areas that have not been under observation. It is believed, however, that there are sufficient facts at hand upon which to base a preliminary outline of the geology and gold resources of this region—an outline justified by the demand on the part of the mining interests for information of this character. The material is being studied in more detail, and a comprehensive discussion of the problems involved is reserved for the report on the geology of the entire Yukon-Tanana region that is in preparation.

GEOGRAPHIC SKETCH.

RELIEF.

The topographic map expresses, by means of the contour lines, which represent lines of equal height above sea level, the form of the surface of the country. A study of the map (Pl. IV) shows that the region in general is not characterized by definite topographic trends, but rather by undulating, more or less flat-topped, ridges uniform in height and trending in various directions. The flat-topped character is shown in Plate II, *B*. There are a few isolated prominences, locally known as domes—Fortymile Dome and Steele Dome, for example—and in the northwestern part of the quadrangle the ridge of Glacier Mountain, with its rough outline, accentuates the resistant character of the rock composing it. But the predominant characteristic of the country is one of uniformity. This is further emphasized by the valleys. They have been cut to about the same level below the ridges, and those of streams of about the same size are similar. The highest points of the area are in Glacier Mountain, where an altitude of 6,000 feet is attained. The Yukon at Eagle is about 800 feet above sea level. The altitude of most of the ridges is about 3,000 feet. The valleys in general are about 1,500 feet below the ridges.

DRAINAGE.

The map shows the extensive ramification of the drainage units and the complexity of their intergrowths. The valleys have been formed by the streams that flow in them. The drainage of the northern third of the quadrangle is to Yukon River, and, acting on an area of relatively high relief adjacent to a major stream, has formed deep, narrow, high-grade valleys. Fortymile River, formed by the union of North and South forks, receives all the drainage from the southern two-thirds of the quadrangle. The narrow, deeply cut character of the Fortymile Valley is present also in the lower valleys of its tributaries.

The valleys in general maintain their depth nearly to the head, where there is an abrupt descent from the level of the ridges. The upper portions of the valleys are narrowly V-shaped (Pl. I, *A*),

and in a few this characteristic persists nearly to their mouths. Ordinarily, however, the streams have developed a stream flat a few hundred feet in width, rather sharply differentiated from the lateral slopes (Pl. I, *B*). It is frequently the case that the slope forming one side of a valley rises abruptly from the valley floor, while the other slope merges gradually with the level of the ridges. This habit produces an unsymmetrical cross section of valley, which is very common throughout the Yukon-Tanana region. The grade of portions of the smaller valleys where mining is in progress ranges from less than 80 to more than 100 feet to the mile. The grade of the Fortymile within the limits of the quadrangle is probably about 6 feet to the mile, and that of the Yukon somewhat in excess of 1 foot to the mile.

The streams are shallow and rather swift, and most of them are cutting bed rock through a large part of their valleys. The Fortymile, draining as it does large areas outside of the quadrangle and receiving several large tributaries within the quadrangle, is the largest stream and carries the largest quantity of water. Notwithstanding the abundance of water, the swiftness and shallowness of the stream render it difficult of navigation even for poling boats. The Seventymile is comparable in size to Dennison or Mosquito Fork, and carries at ordinary stages sufficient water to enable small boats lightly loaded to reach nearly the western limit of the quadrangle. All the streams except the Fortymile are easily fordable on foot at ordinary stages of the water. The quantity of water in all the streams is subject to great variation from the fact that there is a direct relation between the amount of water carried by them and the rainfall. The ground being for the most part permanently frozen, the greatest part of the rainfall finds its way rapidly to the streams, which soon remove it. A few days of dry weather consequently influence very appreciably the water level in the streams and quickly reduce below the required amount the quantity available for mining purposes in the smaller streams.

The drainage of the quadrangle might be called homogeneous from the fact that most of the streams head at about the same level and that equal streams are cut to about the same depth and have approximately the same grade. This homogeneous character of the drainage has an economic bearing when the necessity of increasing by artificial means the water supply at any given point arises. The absence of commanding ridges with abundant water supply at higher levels renders it necessary, in advancing any undertaking that involves an artificial increase of the water supply, to draw upon similar units of drainage, and the differences in elevation are so slight that, in order to obtain the efficiency available in such narrow vertical

A. CANYON OF FORTYMILE, 500 FEET BELOW THE LEVEL OF THE OLD VALLEY.

B. FLAT-TOPPED RIDGE OF QUARTZITE SCHIST.

Between Davis and Poker creeks. Altitude approximately 3,800 feet.

limits, careful preliminary measurements of water supply and grades are required.

A characteristic of many valleys in the Fortymile quadrangle is the presence of benches at various heights, from a few feet to more than 500 feet, above the present level of the streams. These are a part of the great system of benches present throughout the greater part of the valley of the Yukon and those of its tributaries, and mark different stages of stream development. The significance of these benches lies in the fact that streams have a tendency to register a long-continued maintenance at a certain level by the development, through lateral cutting, of an approximately level bed-rock floor of considerable width upon which stream deposits are in the course of time deposited. With renewed opportunity for downcutting, a canyon may be cut below the level of this floor, like that of the Fortymile below the floor of the old valley of the Fortymile that is so prominently developed as a high bench throughout the portion of the Fortymile Valley included in the quadrangle. Pauses in the process of downcutting are duly indicated by benches of intermediate height. The high bench and present canyon of the Fortymile are shown in Plate II, *A*. The benches are particularly well developed in the valley of the Fortymile and the adjacent portions of the valleys of its tributaries and along parts of the valley of the Seventymile. Attention has long been directed to the benches from the fact that the stream deposits left upon some of them have proved to be richly auriferous.

CLIMATE AND VEGETATION.

The latitude of the area entails strongly contrasted seasons and a wide range of temperature. The summers have the variability characteristic of those in many parts of the States. Some of them are very warm and predominantly dry; in others, rain is frequent and abundant. Their shortness is compensated by the great number of hours the sun is above the horizon. The temperature has an annual range of about 133° F. The maximum attained is about 90° F. and the minimum about —75° F. The following table shows temperatures observed at Eagle:[a]

Maximum and minimum temperatures observed at Eagle.

	Maximum.	Minimum.		Maximum.	Minimum.
	°F.	°F.		°F.	°F.
January	23	—75	July	82	31
February	38	—74	August	80	24
March	56	—56	September	78	8
April	59	—12	October	68	—28
May	82	10	November	39	—52
June	87	26	December	39	—68

[a] Brooks, Alfred H., and Abbe, Cleveland, jr., The geography and geology of Alaska: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 45, 1906, pp. 158–161.

The dates upon which the observations were made were as follows: October, 1882, to May 9, 1883; August 22, 1884, to May 12, 1885; August 16, 1885, to May 19, 1886; August 15, 1899, to December, 1900; November and December, 1901; February to December, 1902.

Frosts are uncommon between May 15 and the end of August, and the conditions are favorable for an abundant growth of vegetation. The precipitation is low, an average of 11.35 inches having been reported from Eagle.

The climatic conditions have an important economic bearing. The Yukon becomes lower and clearer as the time for the freeze up approaches, and closes to navigation at dates ranging from about October 10 to November 20. A thickness of approximately 6 feet of ice is formed, which does not break up till about May 10 to May 20. Much of the ground is permanently frozen, but notwithstanding the extreme cold there is much water in the ground throughout the winter. The water in the streams frequently breaks through and overflows ice already formed, and although quickly frozen is a source of troublesome and expensive delays where streams are used as routes of winter travel. Constant repetition of this process in the smaller valleys results in the accumulation of such a thickness of ice that it lasts till late in summer and interferes with the work of mining. Dams, mining equipment, and roads may be buried beneath such accumulations of ice and rendered valueless. This process of glaciering is so characteristic of the region that it must be provided against in construction work.

The spruce is the predominant tree, but aspen and birch are common, and there is a thick growth of alders and willows along many of the streams. Spruce is abundant and of considerable size in the valleys of the larger streams, and throughout the area it covers the slopes as high as the climatic conditions permit, and the lower ridges in the vicinity of the main drainage lines are covered with it, together with a small proportion of birch (fig. 2). Dwarf birch and scattered bunches of alders are common on the higher ridges. The spruce is of sufficient size to furnish a limited quantity of logs 12 to 15 feet or more in length and a foot in diameter. It has been used generally for sluice boxes and to some extent for dredge building.

Food for stock is rather plentiful and sufficient for forage purposes in many of the valleys. Timber for fuel has proved abundantly sufficient up to the present time.

The well-nigh universal covering of moss retains the frost in the ground, but by stripping away the moss where there is sufficient soil and by repeated cultivation ordinary vegetables can be grown in abundance. At the present time a large part of the supplies of the road houses in the Fortymile quadrangle are furnished by the gardens, and nearly every miner has a small patch of ground under cultivation.

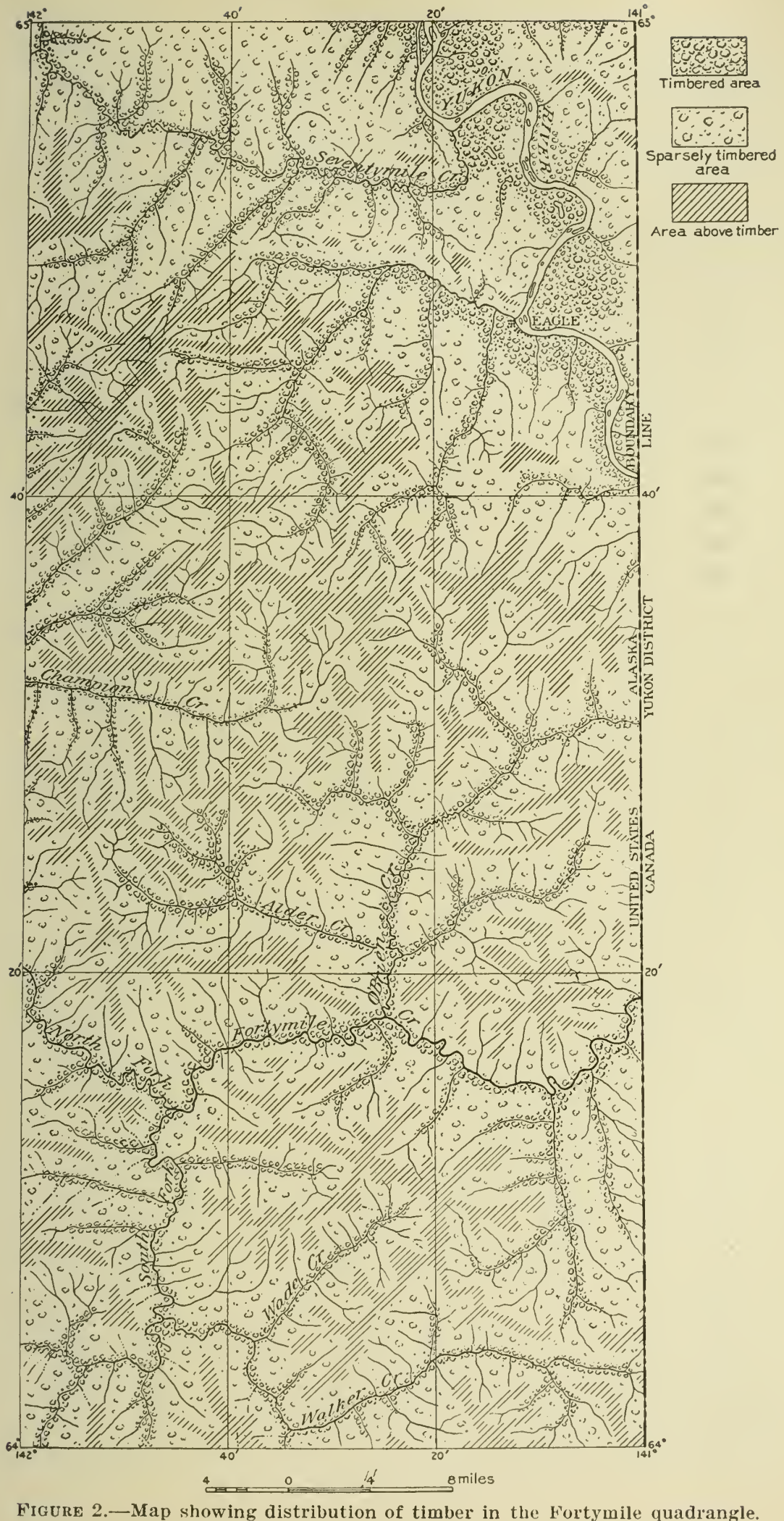


FIGURE 2.—Map showing distribution of timber in the Fortymile quadrangle.

TRANSPORTATION.

Transportation of supplies to the localities where mining is in progress has always been a time-consuming and expensive process. Eagle is the main supply point on the Alaskan side of the boundary, but many of the localities are so situated that it has hitherto been more feasible to procure supplies from Dawson on the Canadian side. Most of the supplies for the Fortymile area are purchased in Dawson and freighted up the Fortymile on the ice by horse sleighs during the winter months. The Fortymile affords access to the remote tributaries where work is being done, but is a roundabout road, and the overflows to which it is subject are often an additional source of delay. Several hundred tons of dredge material were shipped by this route during the winter of 1906–7, when the freight rate to the vicinity of Franklin Creek was about $70 per ton. Summer freighting on the Fortymile is done by poling boats, but it is a difficult stream to navigate even by this method. Long reaches of quiet water are separated by bed-rock riffles where the water is swift and shallow. Supplies are frequently lost or long delayed by low water, and the rates from Fortymile Post on the Yukon to Chicken Creek—the farthest locality to which supplies are carried by this method—is 25 cents per pound (1907). The Canadian wagon road from Dawson to Glacier—a distance of about 60 miles in Canadian territory—is utilized during the summer to a certain extent for the transportation of supplies to creeks on the Alaskan side in the vicinity of the boundary.

The road commission has surveyed a government wagon road from Eagle to the Fortymile country and has already completed about 9 miles of it, from Eagle to American Creek. It is hoped by the construction of such a road to bring Eagle into closer relations with the Fortymile country. Work is also being done by the commission on a road that will make the Seventymile area more accessible from Eagle. In the fall of 1907 a road was in process of construction from the head of Canyon Creek to Walker Fork, in order to avoid the long haul up the Fortymile.

The mail route from Eagle to Valdez passes through the Fortymile country and affords a mail service to the miners of that country. The mail is carried by pack train during the summer season, and in consequence of the large mail-order business the facilities are generally overtaxed.

There are stations of the Government telegraph line at Eagle, at North Fork, and at Kechumstuk, both the latter localities being outside the limits of the quadrangle. The installation of a telephone line has been under discussion by the miners, and a system connecting all the creeks with the supply points would be of great service.

INTERNATIONAL BOUNDARY.

Work was commenced in 1907 on the location of the international boundary southward from the Yukon. A topographic map of the country for 2 miles on each side of the boundary is being made by representatives of both Governments and will afford definite information to the miners as to the position of the line.

GEOLOGIC SKETCH.

STRATIGRAPHY.

INTRODUCTION.

The Fortymile quadrangle is composed of a group of highly metamorphosed rocks, predominantly schists and limestone, assigned provisionally to the pre-Ordovician;[a] of Paleozoic rocks, including phyllites, limestones, and greenstones belonging to the Devonian and shales, slates, limestone, sandstone, and conglomerate belonging to the Carboniferous; of clays, lignite, sandstones, and conglomerates belonging to the Tertiary; of Pleistocene and Recent bench gravels and stream gravels; and of intrusive igneous rocks, some of which have been metamorphosed.

The vertical distribution of the rocks is shown in the table on page 16; their areal distribution is shown on the geologic map, Plate V.

The quadrangle is not one of a few well-defined formations maintaining constant characters over areas of considerable extent, but one in which there is wide variation of material within narrow limits. The different formations possess a heterogeneity of lithologic character which their representation on the map does not express, and their frequent occurrence in small areas necessitates detailed field treatment of the quadrangle that has not yet been given to it. Furthermore, the complexity of the rocks of sedimentary origin has been increased by their metamorphism and intrusion by igneous material, and the igneous rocks also occur largely in areas so small as to be easily overlooked in reconnaissance work. The stratigraphic succession and the distribution of the rocks indicated on the geologic map are therefore generalized to a certain extent, but it is believed that they express with a fair degree of accuracy the geologic relations of the material occurring in this quadrangle.

An inspection of the geologic map shows that the metamorphic rocks form nearly the whole of the southern half of the quadrangle and that the northern half is composed predominantly of Paleozoic

[a] The rocks designated pre-Ordovician include those to which the names Birch Creek and Fortymile have been given by Spurr and Nasina by Brooks. It is not desirable in this report to enter into a detailed discussion of the nomenclature and correlation of the schists. This is one of the most important problems of Yukon-Tanana geology and is to be treated fully in a later report on the geology of the region.

rocks and more recent sediments. Paleozoic and more recent sediments occur also in the southern part of the quadrangle, and local areas of these rocks have perhaps been included within areas assigned on the map to the metamorphic rocks. The data regarding the rocks below Eagle are taken from the work of Brooks and Kindle.[a]

Provisional tabular statement of stratigraphy of Fortymile quadrangle.

System.	Series.	Formation.	Lithologic character.
Quaternary	Recent		Stream gravels and silts.
	Pleistocene		Bench gravels.
Tertiary	Eocene	Kenai	Clays, sandstone, lignite, shales, and conglomerates.
Carboniferous		Nation River	Gray shales with heavy conglomerate beds and some sandstone.
		Calico Bluff	Black and gray shales and slates with some limestone beds.
Devonian			Slates, phyllites, quartzites, cherts, limestones, greenstones, and tuffs.
Pre-Ordovician			Quartzite schist, quartz-mica schist, carbonaceous schist, hornblende schist, gneisses, and crystalline limestone.

PRE-ORDOVICIAN.

Under the provisional designation pre-Ordovician is included here a complex of crystalline rocks, some of which are very definitely of sedimentary origin and some of which are as definitely of igneous origin. Through metamorphism, however, the original constituents and structures have been largely replaced by new constituents and new structures and in some of the rocks the distinctive character of their mode of origin are practically obliterated. The complex at the present time, therefore, is a unit in the sense that all the heterogeneous materials of which it is composed, having undergone the processes of metamorphism, exhibit certain general characters due to these processes and have thus attained a partial homogeneity that affords a basis in the area under discussion for the separation of this group from others. The rocks composing it are regarded as the oldest in the quadrangle. Where the original composition has been similar to that of the overlying rocks and where metamorphism has not expressed itself forcibly it is very difficult to delimit this complex precisely from the later formations.

The area covered by these rocks in the Fortymile quadrangle is only a small part of that occupied by them in the Yukon-Tanaña region. The types represented include quartzite, quartzite schist, calcareous quartzite schist, quartz-biotite schist, garnetiferous mica schist, hornblende schist, carbonaceous schist, crystalline limestone, biotite gneiss, hornblende-biotite-plagioclase gneiss, and biotite augen

[a] Brooks, Alfred H., and Kindle, E. M., The Paleozoic and associated rocks of the upper Yukon, Alaska: Bull. Geol. Soc. America, vol. 19, 1908, pp. 255–338.

A. SCHISTS WITH THIN GRANITIC SILL ON TRAIL FROM WADE CREEK TO WALKER FORK.

B. CONTORTED SCHIST ON RIDGE NORTH OF MOSQUITO FORK.

gneiss. In most of the schists garnets are common, and epidote is very abundant in both schists and gneisses. All of these rocks occur in frequent alternation over large areas. Along the Fortymile from Franklin Creek to the boundary there is exhibited a constant succession of these recurrent types. The crystalline limestones occur interbedded with the schists in beds from a few inches to a hundred feet or more in thickness, being in close contact on either side with quartzite or quartz-biotite schist or with hornblende feldspathic schists or gneisses. At some localities very pure quartzites occur associated with the limestones, and at other localities there are quartzites that contain a considerable admixture of calcareous material.

The structure is very complex. The rocks have been very closely folded (Pl. III, *A*). In places they are apparently nearly horizontal, but here and there such horizontality is the result of the overturning of the folds to a nearly horizontal position. In general the attitude is highly inclined and the dips and strikes vary greatly within small intervals, closely appressed folds being common and pitching in many places at high angles, the pitch of minor folds becoming in places, so far as observable, practically vertical. Shearing has been extensive, and through the shearing of highly pitching folds of thin-bedded quartzite and alternating beds of mica schist rods of quartzite a foot or more in length with elliptical cross sections an inch or more in longer diameter have been developed. In a weathered cross section of such beds the eyes of the quartzite in a micaceous matrix present the appearance of pebbles in a metamorphosed conglomerate. The complicated folding which these rocks have undergone precludes any estimate of thickness.

The structure and composition of these rocks have been further complicated by the intrusion of a large amount of igneous material, some of which has been so closely incorporated with the schists as to be not easily recognizable as of different origin. Innumerable small dikes and sills (Pl. III, *A*), which have permeated these rocks and have in part been folded with them, are reduced to lenticular masses ranging in size from the minute remnants of a crumpled sill a quarter of an inch or less in thickness to the more massive fragments of a sill a foot or more in thickness. Crosscutting dikes have given off minute sheets of thin material along the structural planes of the schists or gneisses until a considerable proportion of the rock has become granitic in composition. There is also much material of intermediate composition, and basic dikes are common. In a word, it would seem that the intimate intrusion of this complex of schists is indicative of their proximity to large masses of igneous material, to which, perhaps, a large part of their metamorphism and a part of their complex structure are due.

The distribution of these rocks is approximately shown on the map. The boundaries indicated have not been traced out on the ground to their entire extent, and must be regarded only as provisional. It is probable that small areas of younger rocks have not been differentiated. Besides the large area of these rocks that form predominantly the southern half of the quadrangle, there is a small area appearing in the upper part of the Seventymile Valley, from the falls to the boundary of the quadrangle. A narrow ridge of undetermined extent, probably to be correlated with these rocks, is located at the base of the ridge limiting Mission Creek on the north. A narrow belt of them is apparently exposed round the north side of the intrusive mass of Glacier Mountain. The approximate northern boundary of the main area extends southeast of Glacier Mountain and crosses the boundary at a point which is probably not far north of Fortymile Dome.

An attempt to separate the complex into distinct formations is not justified by the facts at present available. The uppermost part is apparently carbonaceous schist with interbedded quartzite, also in part carbonaceous, and crystalline limestone. From these beds there is apparently a gradual metamorphic transition, with repeated alternation of beds originally different in composition, to more and more crystalline rocks and to rocks that have undergone an increasing amount of intrusion, and the base of the formation is probably most thoroughly magmatized.

DEVONIAN.

Green and black phyllites and cherty slates, cherts, greenstones, serpentine, quartzites, and limestones, all regarded for the most part of Devonian age, characterize a large part of the northern half of the quadrangle. It is possible that Silurian or Carboniferous rocks are included in this grouping, but at present there is no evidence for their separation. They form the bluff just below Eagle, the bluffs above Eagle on the north side of the river, and are abundant below Eagle along the Yukon, where they are in close relation with Carboniferous rocks. In the southwestern part of the quadrangle they occur on the Fortymile from the mouth of Dennison Fork to a point about 2 miles above Franklin Creek. The drainage area of Chicken Creek is formed partly of these rocks. A belt of them is present also in the area about the headwaters of King Solomon and Champion creeks. This belt apparently terminates to the southeast, and to the northwest probably connects with a considerable body of these rocks that lies outside of the quadrangle. There is also a small area of them on Canyon Creek.

The lithologic character varies greatly. The greenstones and next to them the limestones are the prominent members of this group. This formation offers a strong contrast to the preceding rocks by an

absence of the intense metamorphism generally characteristic of the latter. In the sedimentary part of the formation the characteristics of sedimentary rocks still prevail and the limestones in places still retain fossil evidences of animal life. At two localities, one at Thirteenmile camp southeast of Eagle, and one on the Fortymile just below the mouth of Napoleon Creek, the writer found fragments of crinoid stems in the limestones, but these are of little value for stratigraphic purposes. The limestones are in places thin bedded, bluish, and occur interbedded with shaly phyllites; at other localities there are massive beds up to 150 feet or more in thickness.

The contemporary igneous material so characteristic of this formation is predominantly of a diabasic or basaltic character and much of it is tuffaceous. The relation of these rocks to the limestones is well shown in the ridge that extends east and west along the north side of Mission and Excelsior creeks. Here a gray limestone about 150 feet thick is capped by a very fine-grained green vesicular basaltic rock. Black shaly slates are associated with the limestone in this same ridge at a locality near Eagle, and the green rock forms the capping, as at the other locality. Besides the igneous material interbedded with the sediments there are dikes of diabasic character. The Devonian rocks have been closely folded, but otherwise have suffered little alteration.

The succession of rocks assigned to the Devonian is not completely exposed at any locality observed in the Fortymile quadrangle. A partial section is shown in the ridge extending northeast from Glacier Mountain, between the headwaters of Excelsior Creek and Seward Creek. The intrusive mass of Glacier Mountain is bordered by quartzite schist assigned to the pre-Ordovician. The succeeding rocks are fairly well exposed for about a mile. The attitude over a part of this distance is nearly vertical. The base of the Paleozoic rocks is taken to be a band of carbonaceous phyllites outcropping over a width of about 500 feet. These are followed in order by an outcrop of massive limestone about 600 feet wide, a massive quartzite 50 feet thick, black and gray slaty phyllites outcropping at intervals over about half a mile, and then meager outcrops of more limestone. A mile farther along the ridge are greenish slates, and 2 miles from them, beyond an area about three-quarters of a mile wide of loosely consolidated conglomerate and sandstone assigned to the Tertiary, are outcrops of greenstone. Shales and slates, which carry a few Devonian fossils, occur at several localities below Eagle on the Yukon. These beds, which aggregate about 1,000 feet in thickness, represent the uppermost member of the Devonian, and are succeeded conformably by the lowest member of the Carboniferous. As this formation was not definitely recognized in other parts of the quadrangle, the rocks are here grouped with the other Devonian terranes, though they probably represent a horizon higher in the geologic column.

CARBONIFEROUS.

The Carboniferous is represented within the limits of the quadrangle by two formations, the Calico Bluff and the Nation River. These formations are present below Eagle on the Yukon and have been studied by Brooks and Kindle,[a] from whose description the following paragraphs are quoted:

The lower of the two well-defined formations, for which the name "Calico Bluff" is proposed, embraces about 900 feet of black and gray shales, with some slate, and numerous interpolated thin beds of limestone. The whole formation carries an abundant fauna, assigned to the Mississippian by Dr. George H. Girty. Its typical exposure is at Calico Bluff on the Yukon, about 15 miles below Eagle. The Calico Bluff formation is separated by an unconformity from the succeeding formation, here called the "Nation River." There can be little doubt of this unconformable relation, though no complete section was found showing both. The relations are inferred from the apparently abrupt change in character of sediments to fine limestone from coarse fragmental material. It is not improbable, however, that detailed mapping may reveal a considerable thickness of strata lying between the Calico Bluff and Nation River, as here described. Whether such strata, if found, should be included in one or the other of these formations, or be mapped as a distinct stratigraphic unit, must be left to the future to determine.

* * * The physical changes involved in the transition from Devonian to Carboniferous sedimentation embraced a continuation of the deposition of shale-producing sediments, interrupted at intervals by periods of limestone deposition. The Carboniferous fauna seems to have made its first appearance in the region with the advent of limestone-forming conditions during the temporary cessation of the deposition of black-shale sediments. The regular and frequent alternations of closely folded light-colored limestone and dark shale which characterize the Carboniferous portion of the nearly vertical face of Calico Bluff give it an unusual and striking appearance, as seen from the river.

The Carboniferous fossils obtained here were submitted to Dr. George H. Girty, who reports the following species from bed 9j, * * * the lowest bed holding Carboniferous fossils:

Fossils from bed 9j, Calico Bluff.

Fenestella sp.
Polypora sp.
Cystodictya sp.
Stenopora? sp.
Rhombopora sp.
Derbya? sp.
Chonetes aff. choctawensis Girty.
Productus aff. cherokeensis Drake.
Productus aff. inflatus McChesney.
Productus aff.? hirsutiformis Walcott.
Productus aff. punctatus Martin.
Productus aff. setigera Hall.
Productus aff. biseriatus Hall.
Productus sp.
Spirifer aff. bisulcatus Sowerby.
Spirifer aff. keokuk Hall.
Spirifer sp.
Reticularia aff. setigera Hall.
Martinia? sp.
Leiorhynchus sp.
Aviculipecten sp.
Myalina sp.
Macrodon aff. carbonarius Cox.
Bellerophon sp.
Phillipsia sp.

[a] Brooks, Alfred H., and Kindle, E. M., The Paleozoic and associated rocks of the Upper Yukon: Bull. Geol. Soc. America, vol. 19, 1908, pp. 255–314.

From the black shale above this fauna * * * a small fauna was secured containing three species, reported by Girty as follows:

Liorhynchus aff. mesicostale Hall.
Goniatites undet.
Orthoceras sp.

The *Liorhynchus* of this fauna is a recurrence of the species * * * which is referred to the Devonian. It is characteristic of some of the species of this genus in the New York Devonian to be associated with black shales at various horizons in a section, while they are entirely absent from the intervening sediments.

The following species have been recognized from the several beds from j to n of the Calico Bluff section, by Doctor Girty, which were not included in the fauna of division j:

Fossils from beds 9j to 9n, Calico Bluff.

Zaphrentis sp.
Archæocidaris sp.
Fenestella sp.
Pinnatopora sp.
Polypora sp.
Rhombopora sp.
Cystodictya sp.
Stenopora sp.
Stenopora? sp.
Schizophoria sp.
Chonetes sp.
Chonetes aff. choctawensis Girty.
Productus aff. biseriatus Hall.
Productus aff. semireticulatus Martin.
Productus aff. hirsuitiformis Walcott.
Productus aff. parvus Meek and Worthen.
Productus aff. cherokeensis Drake.
Productus aff. cora D'Orbigny.
Productus, 2 sp.
Spirifer aff. bisulcatus Sowerby.
Spirifer aff. keokuk Hall.
Reticularia aff. setigera Hall.
Ambocœlia? sp.
Camarotœchia? sp.
Camarophoria sp.
Aviculipecten sp.
Macrodon n. sp.
Pleorophorus aff. subcostatus Meek and Worthen.
Pleorophorus sp.
Chiton sp.
Trachydomia? sp.
Pleurotomaria, 3 sp.

Doctor Girty makes the following statements regarding the horizon represented by the Carboniferous of Calico Bluff and other sections representing a similar horizon:

"I have been unable to trace the affinity of this fauna with a member of the Russian section, but presumably it is somewhere near the age of the *Productus giganteus* zone, in which case a gap of considerable extent separates this from the Upper Carboniferous fauna described below. The fauna of the Calico Bluff section appears to be related to that of the upper part of the Mississippian section as developed to the south and west of the typical area. I refer to the "Spring Creek" limestone and Marshall [should read Moorefield—G. H. G.] shale of Arkansas and the Caney shale of Indian Territory (and probably the Eureka [should read White Pine—G. H. G.] shale of Nevada), which from available data appear to represent the upper portion of the typical Mississippian section. This relationship of the Alaskan fauna I believe to be a real and not a fancied one, and while belonging distinctly with the faunas just mentioned, rather than with the typical Osage and Kinderhook, it would at present be unsafe to say that these localities represent the upper Mississippian alone."

Since the preceding observations of Doctor Girty indicate that the nearest faunal equivalents of the Calico Bluff fauna in the United States are repre-

sentatives of the upper portion of the Mississippian section, it should be pointed out that all of the available stratigraphic evidence indicates that it is the earliest Carboniferous fauna present in the Yukon section. The stratigraphic evidence appears to place it somewhat lower than the faunal evidence and to indicate that it represents both the upper and lower portions of the Mississippian section.

A section about 2 miles above the mouth of Seventymile River, on the opposite bank of the Yukon, exposes the Carboniferous series seen at Calico Bluff and some higher beds which show the Lower Carboniferous shales terminated by a coarse conglomerate which, with some interbedded shales, is about 200 feet thick. This conglomerate may represent the base of the Nation River series. The limestones and shales here show about the same association of species as in the Calico Bluff section.

The Nation River series includes about 3,700 feet of gray clay shales with some clay slates interpolated with heavy beds of conglomerate and some sandstone. It is typically exposed along Nation River, where it includes some small seams of bituminous coal. The limits of this formation are well defined. The base is believed to be marked by an unconformity which separates it from the shales and limestone of the Calico Bluff formation. At the top it is limited by the heavy limestone which previously formed the topmost member of the Carboniferous and will be described below.

Two conglomerate beds are particularly striking in this formation. One occurs at the base and is very massive, and the second, which is not quite as heavy, occurs about 1,000 feet above the base. The succeeding thousand feet is largely made up of shales, with some fine conglomerates and sandstone, while the upper 500 feet of the formation is chiefly gray shales. Some bituminous coal beds occur in the lower part of the section.

The Nation River formation has yielded no fossils except a few plant fragments, upon which Mr. David White has reported as follows:

"This collection consists of three fragments of rock with one counterpart containing small fragments of carbonized wood, decorticated stems, etc. The plant remains bear evidence of transportation, maceration, and trituration, the result being that none of them are definitely determinable, even generically. One fragment, about 1 cm. in length and 6 mm. in width, evidently represents a branch of some lepidophyte or gymnosperm. Although it is partially decorticated as the result of maceration, so that the epidermal characters are lost, the subepidermal features of this branch so closely resemble those of certain Carboniferous strobiliar axes and earlier types of phyllotaxy that I am inclined to regard it as probably belonging to one of these Paleozoic forms. In fact, though constrained to emphasize the poor condition and limited characters presented by the specimen and the consequent hazard of any attempt at identification, I am nevertheless disposed to regard this fragment as belonging to one of the Carboniferous lepidophytes. Among the latter it bears the closest resemblance to some of the early forms in the basal Carboniferous, or the late Devonian."

The stratigraphy and the invertebrate faunas of the associated formations strongly support the opinion that the Nation River coal is of Carboniferous age. The coal seam occurs near the axis of an anticline, the beds dipping away in opposite directions at angles of 30° to 60° on the north and south sides of the Nation River Valley. South of the river they pass under a massive white limestone, carrying an Upper Carboniferous fauna, and in which a series of open folds is developed along the north side of the Yukon. Considerable interest attaches to the beds at the Nation River coal mine because it is the only locality in the Yukon Basin where beds of Carboniferous age have afforded coal.

TERTIARY.

The rocks regarded as Tertiary include sandstone, clay, lignite, shale, and conglomerate. The state of consolidation varies greatly at different localities, but the plant remains, which are in many places very abundant in these deposits, have been referred, so far as they were determinable, to the Kenai formation, of Eocene age. The most extensive body of these deposits is in the valley of the Seventymile, where a well-defined belt of them extends northwestward toward the Birch Creek region. To the southeast a portion of this belt forms the lower hills south from Eagle and extends still farther southeastward to Yukon River.

Northward from the areas of Paleozoic rocks that form the hills around the headwaters of American and Wolf creeks there are found, in the valleys of these streams and in the ridge between them, brownish sandstone, clay, lignite, ferruginous nodules with plant remains, and loosely consolidated conglomerate. These rocks were observed about 4 miles above the mouth of Wolf Creek in the valley of a small tributary from the west. Farther north, on Wolf Creek, about 1½ miles above the mouth, a bluff of conglomerate 125 feet high forms the west side of the valley. The conglomerate is composed essentially of black and red chert pebbles and vein quartz, with a few pieces of granite and diorite. The conglomerate in places grades into a brownish sandstone. On the west side of Mission Creek, about 2 miles above Excelsior Creek, there is a bluff 150 feet high of similar conglomerate. Brownish sandstone is associated with it and there are ferruginous nodules with plant remains. The rocks at this locality dip northwest about 50°.

Still farther to the north, in the lower part of the valley of Bryant Creek, there is an almost continuous section of these rocks nearly a mile wide. About 4 miles above the mouth of Bryant Creek are thin-bedded gray and black shales, grits, and conglomerate. In the shales are numerous heavy, yellow, ferruginous nodules containing plant remains, which are also abundant in the thin-bedded grits. The strike is about N. 70° E. and the dip 15° N. About 700 feet downstream are precipitous slopes of conglomerate with an east-west strike and a nearly vertical dip. These beds, with possibly some shales, occur over a width of about 3,000 feet, and are succeeded by 60 feet of dark and gray paper shales and grit with the same strike and dip and in close contact with conglomerate on both sides. The shales contain many plant remains, and the sandy beds of the conglomerate next to them exhibit irregular impressions a foot or more long and up to 4 inches wide. These show generally well-defined linear markings, and there seems little doubt that they represent some form of vegetable life. The shales are succeeded by 350 feet of con-

glomerate, and this by more fine sediments, 50 feet thick, composed of gray, micaceous, somewhat loosely consolidated, leaf-bearing shales and grits and fine-grained compact shales, in which leaves have been very perfectly preserved. These shale beds, like the others, are in contact on both sides with conglomerate. That on the downstream side outcrops, with possibly some interbedded shales, for nearly a quarter of a mile, to a point where a wooded slope descends gradually toward the Seventymile. Precipitous slopes were seen nearly 2 miles to the north, across Seventymile. These were not visited, but the continuation of these slopes a few miles to the west is composed also of conglomerate. The maximum size of pebbles observed in the conglomerate was 5 inches; the average was from 1 to 3 inches. The material is mostly black, gray, and green chert, quartzite, and vein quartz. The rock grades into a sandstone with a cement resembling mortar. All the way to Barney Creek the ridge on the north side of the river is made up of this formation, either nearly vertical or dipping steeply toward the valley. The cement contains much ferruginous matter, and the rock breaks down easily into its constituent materials, which form loose heaps of gravel and sand. The spurs on the south of Seventymile are also of this material as far as the falls. The steepness of the dip is well shown in the nearly vertical position of the leaves so abundant in the shale.

In the Chicken Creek area patches of sandstone with associated shale, clay, and lignitic coal occur. There are ferruginous nodules containing fragments of dicotyledonous leaves, and there are also badly preserved plant remains in the shales and sandstones. So far as these are determinable they indicate the relationship of these beds with the Kenai, to which they are provisionally referred.

On Napoleon Creek and on the Fortymile at the mouth of Walker Fork there are breccias, conglomerates, sandstones, and coal-bearing beds similar to those of Chicken Creek. The unconformable contact of this formation with underlying Paleozoic rocks is well exhibited on the east side of the Fortymile about 900 feet above the mouth of Walker Fork. The older formation is composed of gray, green, and black phyllites with some cherty beds. The overlying formation commences with a breccia about 15 feet thick, composed of fragments up to 4 inches or more in diameter of the underlying greenish phyllites, cemented with a ferruginous sandy matrix. This is overlain by about 4 feet of fine-grained bluish argillaceous beds, the material of which breaks with a conchoidal fracture. Overlying this fine material is about 20 feet more of breccia, followed by alternating beds of shale and massive conglomerate. The shales carry abundant poorly preserved plant remains, but unfortunately none were found sufficiently well preserved to admit of determination. These rocks are tilted and

exhibit dips up to 40°. In the absence of evidence to the contrary they are correlated with the other occurrences and regarded as Kenai.

A deposit on the west side of Mission Creek about a quarter of a mile above the mouth of Excelsior Creek is unlike those above described. The bluff, about 90 feet high, is composed mostly of very slightly consolidated angular material consisting largely of granite. There are fragments of coarsely porphyritic light-colored granite 2 feet or more in diameter, also much fine material of the same kind and a few waterworn pebbles, but apparently no chert pebbles, which are so characteristic of the other deposits. There are some thin beds of gray sandstone and clay with carbonaceous matter. This deposit is about 1½ miles below the locality on Mission Creek where conglomerate associated with rocks containing characteristic Kenai fossils occurs. It is regarded provisionally as Kenai.

A conglomerate of doubtful age occurs on Moose Creek just at the eastern edge of the quadrangle. It is strikingly coarse, containing bowlders up to 6 feet or more in length. The rocks composing it are principally schist, but there is also a small proportion of limestone. One bowlder of limestone was observed, the exposed portion of which measured 6 by 15 inches. Vein quartz pebbles are fairly abundant. The cement is composed for the most part of coarse sand, but in some places fine sand occurs in limited quantities between the bowlders. In the vicinity of the limestone that forms the hill east of the Fortymile and north of Moose Creek the deposit is finer and the constituents are more angular.

No evidence of the stratigraphic position of this conglomerate was observed. Its state of consolidation is similar to that of the other deposits, and it probably does not differ greatly in age from them. Provisionally it is included with them.

Lithologically there is much difference between the elements included above in the Kenai, and there is also much difference in the degree of consolidation, even within narrow limits in the same outcrop. All the paleontologic evidence at present available precludes a separation into distinct formations. It may be stated that in general the lower portion of these deposits seems to be characterized by the presence of finer material and that the uppermost portions are conglomeratic. The clays, sandstones, and lignites are, wherever observed, close to the underlying older rocks. The thickness of these deposits in the Fortymile quadrangle is probably greatest in the valley of the Seventymile, where it reaches perhaps 3,000 feet or more. The beds have been closely folded in the Seventymile Valley and reduplication is possible. The formation has probably originated from lacustrine conditions giving place later to fluviatile conditions.

Following is a report by F. H. Knowlton on the material collected by the writer during 1903 from the rocks assigned to the Kenai:

3AP 224. Irene Gulch, Chicken Creek: Fragments of stems, indeterminable.

3AP 224½. McDowell claim, Chicken Creek: *Equisetum* sp.

3AP 237. Mouth of creek, 1 mile west of Chicken: Black carbonaceous shale with minute plant fragments, indeterminable.

3AP 251. Chicken Creek: Fragments of dicotyledons, possibly *Corylus MacQuarrii*, but uncertain.

3AP 330. Wolf Creek: *Taxodium dubium?* Heer; *Populus* sp.

3AP 336. Branch of Wolf Creek: *Populus*, cf. *P. Richardsoni* Heer; dicotyledonous fragments.

3AP 337. Branch of Wolf Creek: Only fragments of stems and bark.

3AP 348. Bryant Creek: *Sequoia Langsdorfii* (Brgt.) Heer; *Taxodium dubium?* Heer; *Populus arctica?* Heer; *Populus Richardsoni?* Heer; *Corylus MacQuarrii* (Forbes) Heer; *Quercus platania* Heer; *Betula prisca?* Ett.

3AP 349. Bryant Creek: *Sequoia Langsdorfii* (Brgt.) Heer; *Corylus MacQuarrii* (Forbes) Heer; *Populus arctica* Heer; *Populus Richardsoni?* Heer; *Juglans nigella?* Heer.

3AP 350. Bryant Creek: *Sequoia Langsdorfii* (Brgt.) Heer; *Equisetum* sp.; *Populus latior* Heer; *Populus Hookeri* Heer; *Fagus Deucalionis* Unger; *Quercus furcinervis* (Ross M.) Unger; *Juglans* sp.?

3AP 355. Mogul Creek: *Sequoia brevifolia?* Heer; *Corylus MacQuarrii* (Forbes) Heer; *Populus* sp.?

3AP 432. Mission Creek, 2 miles above junction with Excelsior: *Corylus MacQuarrii* (Forbes) Heer; *Betula prisca* Ett.; *Fagus Deucalionis* Unger.

Listing the species from all the localities, we have the following:

Sequoia Langsdorfii.
Sequoia brevifolia.
Taxodium dubium.
Populus arctica.
Populus latior.
Populus Richardsoni.
Populus Hookeri.
Corylus MacQuarrii.
Quercus furcinervis.
Quercus platania.
Fagus Deucalionis.
Betula prisca.
Juglans nigella.

Taking well into account the fact that not all of the above species are determined with absolute certainty, it is nevertheless perfectly clear that all are of the same age, and I do not hesitate to say that this is Arctic Miocene.[a] Not a trace of the Cretaceous element appears.

ALLUVIAL DEPOSITS.

The alluvial deposits include the bench gravels that are common on so many of the benches throughout the area and the deposits of the present streams. The deposits of the higher benches are sharply differentiated from those of the present streams; those of some of the lower benches merge into the present stream deposits. There is no definite evidence in the area as to the age of the higher bench

[a] This flora was first described as the Arctic Miocene. Subsequent investigations have shown that it is of Eocene age, but the old name is still retained.—L. M. P.

gravels, but they are correlated with the high gravels in other parts of the Yukon-Tanana region and referred to the Pleistocene.

The high bench of the Fortymile is very marked and is sufficiently distinctive to lend itself to topographic expression, even on the scale of the map of the Fortymile quadrangle. It is especially well developed between Steele Creek and the mouth of Canyon Creek on the north side of the river, and at a level of about 300 feet above the stream, on this bench, gravels are found that are reported to be auriferous. Nugget Gulch cuts this bench. Most of the pay gravel found in Nugget Gulch is reported to have been in that portion of the valley that cuts the high bench, and is due perhaps to reconcentration from the latter. Gravels about 200 feet above the Fortymile were observed near Bonanza Bar. The high gravels of Lost Chicken Creek, described elsewhere in this report, proved to be richly auriferous. There are extensive deposits of gravels in the Mosquito Fork Valley at a height of about 300 feet above the stream. On Mission Creek 20 feet of stream gravels were observed forming the capping of a bluff 70 feet high. There is another bench in the Mission Creek valley at a height of 15 to 20 feet above the stream, and a bench of similar height has extensive development in the valley of the Seventymile, where it is distinctly differentiated from the gravels of the present stream. No detailed studies of the material or distribution of these various bench deposits have been made, but so far as observed they are composed of material of fluviatile origin and are all definitely related to the valleys in which they occur.

The stream gravels have been derived from the bed rock within the valleys of the streams along which they occur, or from the older gravels present on the benches, or from conglomerates composed of fluviatile material, and betray no evidence of other than a fluviatile origin. They are described in relation to the gold occurrences.

Silts have been abundantly deposited in the valley of the Yukon at different levels down to that of the present flood plains. These were probably laid down under lacustrine conditions and under the interaction of lacustrine and fluviatile conditions, and date probably from the Pleistocene to the present time.

It has been impossible to differentiate these deposits upon the map. The areas covered by the deposits of the present streams are roughly delimited, and it may be accepted as a general fact that in nearly every valley there are deposits, more or less extensive, of bench gravels.

STRUCTURE.

An examination of the map (Pl. IV, in pocket) will show that the major structures of the pre-Carboniferous rocks trend in a northwesterly direction. Thus they are parallel with the dominant tectonic features of this part of Alaska. As has been stated, the pre-

Ordovician rocks are very intricately folded, with great complexity of dips.

The Devonian beds are somewhat less deformed, but their structure, too, owing to scarcity of outcrops in some areas and to lack of detailed mapping, can not be expressed in general terms. For this reason it has not seemed worth while to record graphically by means of a cross section an interpretation of the structure, which could be regarded as little more than a bold guess. From the evidence in hand it is perhaps fair to assume that the Devonian areas, as indicated on the map, mark synclinoria caught up in a highly deformed complex of metamorphic sediments and igneous rocks.

The strike of the Carboniferous rocks is at variance with that of the older terranes, being northeasterly. They occur as a series of broad, open folds, the best example of which in this quadrangle is the anticline shown in cross section along the river between Eagle and the mouth of Seventymile. Here the two Carboniferous formations are exposed in the limbs of the anticline, while the Devonian occurs along the axis of the fold. One nose of the anticline is exposed at Calico Bluff.

The Tertiary beds are but slightly deformed, though in places they exhibit vertical dips. The axis of deformation of the Tertiary terranes parallels that of the pre-Carboniferous terranes. This is probably connected with the form of their deposition in basins or valleys which were carved out of the older terranes.

IGNEOUS ROCKS.

There is a large variety of intrusive igneous rocks in the Yukon-Tanana region, and these were fully described by Spurr.[a] Those that have been derived from the granito-dioritic magma are especially common. While extrusives of similar composition occur at short distances outside of the quadrangle, the extrusives within the quadrangle, so far as observed, are chiefly diabasic and basaltic and are confined to occurrences contemporaneous with the Paleozoic rocks, in which they are so abundantly interbedded as to have impressed their characteristics upon a large part of the entire group.

The intrusive rocks range in composition from persilicic rocks, composed almost entirely of quartz and feldspar, to rocks composed predominantly of hornblende or of augite. They occur as large intrusive masses, like Glacier Mountain and the large area that extends into the Fortymile quadrangle from the southwest and also as innumerable dikes and sills. Besides the variation in composition and in mode of occurrence there has been a variation in time of intrusion. Most of the intrusive masses are comparatively fresh, but some of them were

[a] Spurr, J. E., Geology of the Yukon gold district, Alaska: Eighteenth Ann. Rep. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 3, 1898, pp. 224–249.

intruded early enough to undergo metamorphism along with the schists, and these present themselves now as gneisses of varying composition.

The persilicic rocks, termed alaskite by Spurr, occur as dikes or sills from many feet to a fraction of an inch in thickness. They are light in color, in some cases white, so that at a distance they simulate outcrops of limestone. They are composed essentially of quartz and feldspar with a little mica. The feldspar is orthoclase, albite, oligoclase, and in some cases mainly andesine with some microcline. The constituents are xenomorphic and range up to 3 millimeters or more in diameter. Cataclastic phenomena are general and exhibit themselves macroscopically as crumpling or as separation of the dike or sill into lenticular fragments, and under the microscope as bent twinning lamellæ in the feldspars, as comminuted marginal areas of the grains, or as fracturing of the grains, feldspar grains being frequently crushed into several fragments which have been cemented by a deposit of quartz. Sericite is sometimes present to a limited amount between the grains of quartz and feldspar, and many of the feldspar grains are sprinkled with it. Where good exposures of the schists intruded by these acidic dikes are shown it is possible to observe the transition of these rocks to quartz veins through disappearance of the feldspar.

Biotite granite has a darker color, due to the presence of the biotite. There are areas of considerable extent outside the quadrangle, but within the quadrangle it occurs commonly as rather small dikes and sills in the schists. The rock is generally even grained, but in some localities has a porphyritic development with individuals of alkali feldspar an inch or more in diameter. Most of the augen gneisses in the Yukon-Tanana region are referable to old intrusions of this kind of rock that have been metamorphosed along with the schists into which they were intruded.

A hornblende granite composed of quartz, alkali feldspar, abundant soda-lime feldspar, hornblende, some biotite, and titanite is rather commonly distributed. The alkali feldspars frequently show porphyritic development. Cataclastic phenomena are common.

The large intrusive mass forming Glacier Mountain and adjacent areas, so far as can be judged from material collected at several peripheral points, and from alluvial material derived from the mountain, is composed predominantly of a rock referable for the most part to quartz diorite. In most of the material examined the proportion of soda-lime feldspar is very abundant, the automorphic individuals of this mineral are in immediate contact with quartz grains, and the proportion of interstitial alkali feldspar is small. There are porphyritic dikes of this rock cutting the more evenly granular variety, and the prominent point at the head of Bear Creek is composed of this rock. In the schists surrounding the main body are numerous dikes, and

some of these are more basic, containing a large proportion of hornblende and approaching diorite in composition.

The large area of intrusives in the southwestern part of the quadrangle, forming the bed rock along Dennison Fork and a large part of the bed rock in the Chicken Creek area, is composed of the same kind of rock. This rock is porphyritic in places and is also cut by finer-grained porphyritic dikes of the same general composition. This rock also, like the granites, has its gneissoid representatives, older bodies of approximately the same composition having intruded the schists. Hornblende-plagioclase gneisses along the Fortymile are referable to this origin. Some of these are thoroughly recrystallized; others, presumably those intruded nearer the surface, exhibit different stages of reduction to gneisses by cataclastic action combined with some recrystallization. The occurrence of gold on Mosquito Fork is in a brecciated mineralized zone of this rock. Along Dennison Fork it is cut occasionally by felsitic dikes and dikes of basalt.

Dioritic marginal facies of the rocks above described and dioritic dikes occur to some extent. Dikes are found composed almost entirely of hornblende and biotite with a little plagioclase and quartz. But in general dioritic rocks are not so common as those of a more intermediate type.

A massive dike of pyroxenite occurs about 1½ miles below the mouth of Canyon Creek. The rock is composed predominantly of xenomorphic augite with some biotite and hornblende, titanite, and iron mineral. Some of it is coarse, with glistening biotite plates an inch or more in diameter that attract attention to the blackish outcrop of this rock. The rock in contact with it is quartzite schist. The dike is cut by some persilicic dikes. Another dike of similar composition was observed on the Fortymile just below the mouth of Discovery Fork.

The schists and the intrusives above described are cut by a few fresh basaltic dikes. Dikes of this rock have been observed on Wade Creek, Walker Fork, and Dennison Fork. The dike on Walker Fork is composed of pinkish augite, basic soda-lime feldspar, and olivine. A noteworthy constituent is a quartz inclusion, corroded, fractured, surrounded by a zone of augite, and entirely surrounding augite, which has crystallized from the magma in a corroded cavity of the quartz.

There is a considerable area of this olivine basalt in the Chicken Creek area. Part of it at least is probably intrusive, like the dike of the same material in the quartz diorite of Dennison Fork. Part of it, however, may be in the form of a flow. The rock on Myers Fork is composed of basic soda-lime feldspar, occasional large augites, abundant blades of iron mineral, and brownish-black undifferentiated material; amygdaloidal cavities are numerous.

The diabasic and basaltic material contemporaneous with the Paleozoic rocks comprises both intrusives and extrusives. The extrusives have been accompanied by more or less tuffaceous matter. These rocks have all been more or less altered and are composed at the present time largely of chloritic, uralitic, and serpentinous material.

The intrusion at different periods of so large a quantity of igneous material and the thorough manner in which much of this has become mingled with the rocks of sedimentary origin indicate conditions favorable for mutual influence. That the unaltered intrusions of quartz diorite have brought about contact metamorphism in the intruded rocks is shown by the andalusite contact zone about the intrusive mass that is situated just off the southwestern border of the quadrangle, at the head of Buckskin Creek.

The age of the latest intrusions of granular rocks has not been determined, but the Paleozoic rocks are penetrated by them. The intrusions like that of Glacier Mountain and that of Dennison Fork and Chicken Creek are similar in composition and occurrence to rocks of the Rampart region that have intruded Upper Cretaceous sediments. The end of the Mesozoic was a time of extensive intrusion, and it is probable that some of the rocks of intermediate composition in the Fortymile quadrangle were intruded at that time. The age of the fresh basaltic rocks is also indefinite. There are areas of fresh volcanics outside the limits of the quadrangle; some of these are probably at least post-Kenai in age, and the degree of freshness of some of them would indicate a comparatively recent origin.

ORIGIN OF THE GOLD.

There are a few localities in the Fortymile region where gold has been found in the bed rock, and these are described in detail in the following section of this report. One of these localities is on Mosquito Fork, about 2½ miles west of Chicken Creek. The gold at this locality occurs in a brecciated zone of quartz diorite that has undergone silicification and mineralization. Another locality is near the head of Chicken Creek, where gold is found in thin calcite seams in black phyllites in close proximity to about the same kind of rock as that on Mosquito Fork. The placers of Chicken Creek have probably derived a part at least of their gold from this source. A locality on the ridge south of Kalamazoo Creek contains gold in brecciated vein quartz in quartzite schists within the zone of abundant intrusions. The alluvial deposits of the streams have been derived from the bed rock of the valleys in which they occur, and there has been no interference by glaciation in this area with the orderly deposition of material by stream action. The bed rock in some of these valleys, especially those of the Fortymile region, is composed of schists of

sedimentary origin containing many small quartz veins. Gold has been found in such small veins on Davis Creek, and on many creeks nuggets occur with quartz attached. It is probable that a large part of the gold of the Fortymile area has been derived from this source. The gold of the Eagle area is derived apparently from mineralized areas or quartz veins in bed rock that is composed of carbonaceous phyllites, limestone, and greenstone of Paleozoic age. The origin of the gold in the Seventymile area is not clear, as there are too many possible modes of origin. It has probably been concentrated to the present stream gravels from bench gravels that were derived partly from the conglomerates in which the streams are cut and partly from other sources. The placers of Woodchopper Creek are in conglomerates of the same age as those of the Seventymile and occur in the extension of the same belt to the west. They are believed by Brooks[a] to have originated from the conglomerate, where the gold had been deposited as alluvial gold contemporaneously with the constituents of the conglomerate.

Some of the minerals found associated with gold in the Fortymile quadrangle are barite, galena, native lead, argentite (silver sulphide), cinnabar (mercury sulphide), iron pyrites, hematite, limonite, magnetite, rutile, and garnet.

GEOLOGIC HISTORY.[b]

In spite of the absence of detailed information, it will be well to outline some of the salient features of the geologic history of this area.

That the oldest sediments, including arenaceous, argillaceous, and calcareous material, were deposited in a pre-Ordovician sea seems probable, but no more definite assignment of the period when this deposition took place can be made. What is known of the geology of the adjacent regions makes it probable that this sea was of wide extent. Accumulation of sediments went on until a great but unknown thickness, probably to be measured in thousands of feet, was laid down, intrusions took place, and then, some time before the middle Devonian, an extensive crustal movement, which brought about a metamorphism of the entire mass, took place. Limestones recrystallized, sandstones changed to quartzites, and slates to phyllites and schists.

This disturbance was probably followed by erosion, of which, however, no records have been discovered in this quadrangle. In any event, possibly during Silurian and certainly during Devonian time, sedimentation was again in progress in this field. Sedimenta-

[a] Brooks, Alfred H., Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 314, 1907, p. 199.

[b] This section was prepared in cooperation with Alfred H. Brooks.

tion during the latter period was accompanied by volcanic outbursts, which contributed the greenstones and tuffs so intimately associated with some of the Devonian terranes. The sediments deposited during Devonian time were not unlike those laid down during the preceding epochs. In late Devonian time the deposition of at least a thousand feet of argillaceous material in the northeastern part of the quadrangle took place. This material, now found as slate, which could not be differentiated from the older Devonian rocks in other parts of the quadrangle, belongs distinctly to the upper part of the system and may very likely be separated from the older terranes by an interval of erosion. Tectonically this uppermost Devonian member is to be grouped with the Carboniferous horizons, from which it is not separated by an erosional interval.

Carboniferous time began with an increase in calcareous matter and the appearance of a new fauna. Deposition of calcareous and argillaceous material continued until at least a thousand feet of strata had accumulated, called the Calico Bluff formation. It is probable that there was then a crustal movement which left a land mass exposed and inaugurated a period of erosion. In any event, the basal beds of the next series of sediments (Nation River formation) are made of coarse fragmental material, indicating a near-by land mass and probably an unconformity. The evidence therefore points to the conclusion that the oldest Carboniferous (Calico Bluff formation) was eroded before the deposition of the second member of the Carboniferous (Nation River). Sedimentation continued until at least 4,000 feet of arenaceous and argillaceous material was deposited. In adjacent areas, though not within the Fortymile quadrangle, there is evidence of another epoch of erosion following the deposition of the Nation River. This erosional interval was succeeded by deep-sea conditions, which continued throughout the latter part of Carboniferous and into Triassic time. There is no depositional record of the Mesozoic within the quadrangle, but the Lower Cretaceous sea probably covered it. The close of Lower Cretaceous time marked a period of mountain building and intrusion throughout most of Alaska, and some of the granitic rocks of the Fortymile quadrangle were probably intruded at this time.

Deposition during Tertiary time is represented by the fresh-water plant-bearing beds, here assigned to the lower Eocene. These were in part fluviatile, in part lacustrine, and probably never mantled any considerable part of the region. Their distribution indicates deposition in an extensive drainage system, possibly partly broken by lakes.

The later history of the province is a complex one which has not yet been fully deciphered. There was at least one extensive period of erosion, when much of the area was reduced to a peneplain. It

does not now seem likely that all the flat-topped topographic features can be assigned to this one period of erosion, as has been previously supposed, but the correlation and genesis of these varied topographic features must await further studies. The topographic records, such as flat-topped ridges, spurs, and well-marked stream benches, point to intermittent uplift since the first widespread period of erosion of which there is evidence in the even crest lines of the higher interstream areas. Glaciation has played no part in molding the topographic forms within the quadrangle, which lies entirely outside the glaciated area.

GOLD PLACERS.

DISTRIBUTION.

The material concerning the placers is presented in the order of their areal distribution, and is followed by an account of mining methods and statistics of production.

The localities of productive placers are indicated on the geologic map (Pl. V, in pocket). It is not practicable to show the distribution of the auriferous gravels, because nearly all the alluvium carries at least a trace of gold, and prospecting has not gone far enough to disclose how much of it may carry workable placers. The area of the Fortymile and its tributaries contains the most localities and the widest distribution of gold known to be in quantities sufficient to be mined. The map shows that this distribution of gold corresponds with that of the pre-Ordovician metamorphic rocks and associated intrusives. These are the rocks that have proved most productive of placer gold in the Birch Creek and Fairbanks regions, and merit, wherever they occur, attention on the part of the prospector. They are not everywhere auriferous, but it is in association with them especially that placer areas are likely to be found. The occurrence on creeks in the vicinity of Eagle in Paleozoic rocks is more local, being limited thus far to small areas on American Creek and its tributary, Discovery Fork. The Seventymile area includes occurrences at several rather widely separated localities in a region where the bed rock is predominantly formed of Tertiary conglomerates. This suggests that the gold of Seventymile is a secondary concentration from Tertiary placers. It does not follow, however, that the gold in the Tertiary beds is sufficient to pay for the cost of extraction. As these beds are indurated, they could not be exploited by placer-mining methods.

FORTYMILE AREA.

The discovery of gold on the Fortymile in 1886 was followed within the next ten years by the discovery of practically all the localities that have since been productive. These include Walker Fork with

its headwaters, Poker and Davis creeks, Wade Creek, Chicken Creek, and small creeks in the vicinity, Napoleon Creek, Franklin Creek, Canyon Creek and tributaries, the Fortymile itself, and a few small areas in the immediate vicinity of the Fortymile. Chicken, Lost Chicken, and Wade creeks yield at the present time the largest annual output of gold. Most of the localities were visited by the writer in 1903, a few of them were reexamined in 1905, and others in 1907. In the following descriptions of the creeks free use has been made of the writer's published statements.[a]

Walker Fork, Poker Creek, and Davis Creek.—The headwater drainage of Walker Fork includes a number of small streams having their sources in the divide within Canadian territory. Of these, Poker and Davis creeks, which carry gold placers, are deeply cut with narrow V-shaped valleys. The grade of the upper part of the Walker Fork valley is approximately 100 feet to the mile. Here the valley floor is a few hundred feet in width, gradually broadening downstream.

A bench about 400 feet high limits the upper part of the valley on the south, and on the north there is a gradual rise to a benched surface at a corresponding level. In the vicinity of Twelvemile Creek there is another bench, about 100 feet high, very prominently developed. The valley narrows and becomes a canyon below the great bend to the northwest about halfway from Twelvemile to the mouth. There is but little timber in the upper part of the valley, and the adjacent ridges are bare. The valley floor and slopes between Cherry Creek and Twelvemile are fairly well timbered, having produced some spruce of sufficient size for mining purposes. There is abundant timber for fuel purposes.

The bed rock of the upper valley is predominantly quartzite schist and carbonaceous schist. In the lower part of the valley there is a large amount of hornblende gneiss with quartzite schist and quartz-mica schist. Between Twelvemile and the mouth of Wade Creek granitic and pegmatitic intrusives are most intimately incorporated with the schists. Dikes and small sills occur from a fraction of an inch to several feet in thickness. These have in many cases been plicated with the schists and even reduced to lenticular fragments. All of these that have been examined under the microscope exhibit the effects of cataclastic action. There are occasional basaltic fragments in the alluvials, and at one locality a fresh basaltic dike was observed. Quartz veins are common, many of them being parallel to the predominant structures. The structure is complex, the attitude being in places nearly vertical and in places horizontal.

[a] Prindle, L. M., The gold placers of the Fortymile, Birch Creek, and Fairbanks regions, Alaska: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 251, 1905, pp. 39–59.

The first mining was done in the upper part of the valley and on Poker and Davis creeks, the area of economic interest on the Alaskan side extending from the boundary nearly to Cherry Creek, a distance of about 4 miles. In 1907, however, a dredge was installed on Walker Fork about a mile above the mouth of Twelvemile, at a locality several miles below the point where the ground had been found hitherto sufficiently productive to be worked by open cut.

The material on bed rock in the upper part of the valley ranges from 4 to 12 feet in thickness and includes muck, sand, gravel, and in some cases clay. In places there is no overburden of muck and rarely no gravels are found under the muck. The thickness of the gravels generally exceeds 4 feet and the maximum is about 10 feet. The greatest proportion of the gravel is made up of more or less angular fragments of quartzite schist under a foot in diameter. The proportion of bowlders is small. The gold is found not only on the bed rock, but in the gravels above bed rock through a distance of 2 or more feet. It is found also to a depth of 1½ feet or more in the bed rock. Gravel has been worked in places over a width of 50 feet, but on the outer limits it carries only low values. Ground has been worked that is reported to have carried values of $2 or somewhat more to the cubic yard. The general run of gold is made up of small, flat pieces, but nuggets have been found worth as high as $20. Toward the head of the creek there is some gold of a blackish color.

Wade Creek.—The valley of Wade Creek is narrow and V-shaped toward the head, the lower portion is more open and there is a floor a few hundred feet in width that merges finally into the valley of Walker Fork. The fall from the upper limit of placer mining to the mouth, a distance of about 8 miles, is approximately 600 feet. The quantity of water during dry seasons is insufficient to meet the demand. There is considerable timber on the northwest slopes of the valley and a light growth of spruce on the southeast. The valley floor near the mouth of the creek is fairly well timbered with spruce and aspen.

The bed rock in which the valley of Wade Creek has been incised is predominantly schist with some interbedded ferruginous limestone. The schists are in places intruded by granitic rocks, and a small basaltic dike was observed near the head of the creek. Quartz veins are common in the schist. The schist and quartz veins are in places pyritiferous. The gravels range from 1 foot to 3 or more feet in thickness and are overlain by a bed of muck that in places attains a thickness of about 20 feet. Gold is rarely found more than 1½ feet above the bed rock in the gravels. Most of it is on bed rock and in crevices and along joint planes of the bed rock to a depth in places of about 4 feet. The values are rather irregularly distributed. Values were first found on the river at the terminations of the spurs, and these

became favorite localities for prospecting, as the gravel was shallow and the values were frequently greater than in the valley floor.

Much of the gold is coarse and several nuggets have been found ranging in value from $216 to $437. The nuggets are all well worn, contain very little quartz, and are valued at $17 an ounce. The largest of them have been found in the part of the valley about midway between the source and the mouth. The general run of the gold is made up of small flat pieces, and a considerable proportion of that found near the head of the creek is rusty. A small amount of gold has been found in the lateral gulches, and this differs from that in the main creek in being but slightly worn and somewhat rusty. Very little fine gold is found. As so large a proportion of the gold is in the nuggety form and as nuggets are of irregular distribution, the values are extremely variable. The ground is reported to average about $100 to the box length of 12 by 12 feet. The proportion of black sand associated with the gold is small. Barite is abundant, and the rounded pebbles of this mineral are characteristic associates of the gold. Hematite pebbles are also abundant.

The alluvial deposits have been derived from the bed rock of the drainage area. Pieces of gold with quartz attached are common, and an assay of quartz from a vein near the head of the creek was found to carry 0.06 of an ounce of gold to the ton. It seems probable that the gold has been derived from quartz veins and stringers in the schist, and possibly also from mineralized areas in the schists, which are in places impregnated with considerable pyrite.

Mining developments are scattered along about 5 miles of the valley, commencing at a point about 4 miles above the mouth and extending toward the head. The gold is mined principally by open cut, but there is some ground sufficiently deep for drifting.

Chicken Creek and vicinity.—The drainage area of Chicken Creek includes about 20 square miles of a fan-shaped area which is only about 5 miles long from north to south. The tributaries converge from their sources in the divide between it and Franklin and give an amphitheatral form to the upper valley. The creek is a small one, and Stonehouse Creek and Myers Fork are the most important tributaries. The valley of Chicken Creek is open and the lower part has a grade of less than 80 feet to the mile. The valley has a flat on the west, which rises gradually to a broad, low spur, and southward merges into the broad, grassy meadows of Mosquito Fork. The ridge east of Chicken Creek shows a well-defined bench about 275 feet above the creek, where heads a small stream called Lost Chicken, which flows southeast to Mosquito Fork. Ingle Creek, a small tributary of Mosquito Fork about 2 miles west of Chicken Creek and just beyond the western edge of this quadrangle, is included in the productive area.

There is a considerable variety of bed rock in the Chicken Creek drainage area. There are schists in a part of the divide between Chicken and Franklin creeks. Phyllites, limestone, and greenstone occur, all regarded as Paleozoic; there is the northeastern extension of a large area of intrusives, mostly of the composition of quartz diorite, and there is an extensive area of basalt. The general distribution of these rocks is shown on the accompanying geologic map (Pl. V).

The alluvial deposits include the present stream gravels and bench gravels. The stream gravels are of a mixed character. There is a large proportion of greenish hornblendic rock, partly of tuffaceous origin, derived from the large body of this rock present in the hill east of Chicken Creek; there are evenly granular and porphyritic varieties of the quartz diorite; there is vein quartz, phyllite, schist, crystalline limestone and sandstone, coal and ferruginous nodules, which in many cases contain fragments of dicotyledonous leaves. The constituents are mostly under a foot in diameter and the proportion of bowlders is small. The depth to bed rock in the main valley ranges from about 6 to 45 feet. A layer of muck from a few feet to more than 20 feet thick covers the gravels, forming frequently more than half the alluvial deposit. The gravels range from about 6 to 20 feet in thickness and are mostly on the west side of the stream, to a distance of 1,000 feet from it. The lower portion of the gravels contains considerable clay, which often carries away the gold in the sluices.

The pay is found mostly on bed rock, but sometimes extends into it and often above it, where it is found through 5 feet or more of the gravels. Most of the work has been done on the west side of the creek, in places several hundred feet from it. Pay has been found nearly to the western limit of the gravel and over a width of about 80 feet. The values range from $50 to $175 to the box length, and a considerable portion of the ground has probably averaged about $1 to the square foot. The gold is rather fine, and much of it is granular. It is generally dark in color and some of it has quartz attached.

The bench between Chicken and Lost Chicken creeks is about 275 feet above the valley. Claims were located on this bench at the head of the Lost Chicken in 1901, and values were found at a depth of 33 feet. Further prospecting resulted in the discovery of ground carrying values of about $1 to the square foot of bed rock. A 45-foot hole was sunk through 23 feet of muck and 22 feet of gravel similar in character to the stream gravels, but somewhat finer and more rounded. The bed rock is similar to quartz diorite in character, like that at the head of Chicken and that on Mosquito Fork, where gold has been found in the bed rock. The discovery of gold on this bench led to great activity in bench prospecting throughout the region, but up to

1907 this was the only bench found to contain values workable under existing conditions. During 1907 values were found in bench gravels at a locality near the head of Chicken Creek, known as the Last Chance. The deposits at this locality are 18 to 20 feet deep and consist of 10 feet or more of muck overlying a thin bed of gravels resting on a hummocky surface of decomposed basaltic bed rock. These gravels are apparently on about the same level as those of the Lost Chicken bench. Insufficient work has been done to determine the extent of the values.

On the spur east of Stonehouse Creek, about 1 mile north of the junction of Stonehouse and Chicken creeks and about 500 feet vertically above the junction, gold has been found in place in dark phyllites lying on a surface of fine-grained quartz diorite porphyry dipping about 25 degrees. The only exposure at this point is in a hole 10 feet deep which has been sunk through the phyllite and about 2 feet of the underlying igneous rock and in a crosscut which has been carried to a distance of about 35 feet. In immediate contact with the igneous rock is about 10 inches of soft black material having the consistency of clay. The phyllites contain many thin calcite veins and some quartz veins; the thickest observed were hardly more than 2 inches in thickness. The quartz veins contain considerable pyrite, and the thinner calcite veins contain granular pieces and thin plates of gold. The alluvials on the slope below this locality adjacent to Stonehouse Creek, and those in Irene Gulch, which heads in similar phyllites only a short distance from this locality, have been mined for several years, and it is reasonably sure that a part, at least, of the placer gold found has been derived from these mineralized phyllites. The distribution of these rocks has not been determined in detail, but they have been found at several localities on both sides of Stonehouse Creek, where prospect holes have been sunk. The rock outcropping about the head of the Stonehouse is quartz diorite, and it is probably in the vicinity of the contact of this rock with the phyllite that the mineralized areas occur.

The problem of the immediate origin of the gold in the stream gravels of Chicken Creek and its tributaries is complicated by the facts that auriferous bench gravels occur in a part of the valley and that, besides the occurrence of gold in place in the phyllites, gold has also been found in place in the quartz dioritic rock like that forming much of the ridge at the head of the Chicken; but the only locality at which it has been found in this rock lies just beyond the drainage area of Chicken Creek, about 2½ miles up Mosquito Fork.

At this point Mosquito Fork is limited by a steep canyon wall of the quartz diorite, and about 200 feet above the stream is a mineralized zone about 6 feet thick striking approximately N. 25° W., which is very conspicuous by the brilliant red and yellow colors produced by

weathering. The rock has been brecciated and there has been considerable silicification. The surface rock within the zone is thoroughly decomposed and contains abundant fragments of quartz, which occurs in thin intersecting veins. This decomposed material yields fine flour gold by panning. Two assays of material collected in 1903 gave, in fine ounces per ton, for the one, gold 0.58, silver 0.10; for the other, gold 0.36, silver 0.10, or an average per ton of about $9.70 in gold. Since that time a small amount of drifting has been done and higher values have been reported, but no systematic work has been undertaken, and the extent of this occurrence has not been determined.

At a few localities on Chicken Creek, on Myers Fork, on Stonehouse Creek, and on Irene Gulch claims are worked by open cuts. The bed rock on Myers Fork is mostly basalt, and the gravels, from 8 to 20 feet in thickness, are composed largely of coarse fragments of this rock. Most of the gold is on bed rock and is coarser than the average of that on Chicken Creek. On Stonehouse Creek, where work has been done, there is a thickness of about 14 feet of gravels, of which about 4 feet carries values. Irene Gulch is a very small tributary of Stonehouse Creek and the gravels are shallow. While the creek heads in the phyllites above referred to, the bed rock near the mouth is slightly consolidated sandstone containing ferruginous nodules with plant remains. At all of these localities the water supply is limited.

On Chicken Creek most of the ground is suitable for drifting and considerable work has been done. Indeed, much of the ground that it would pay to work under present conditions has been already mined out, and, furthermore, the ratio of water to gravel in the Chicken area is so small that during a large part of most summers work is at a standstill. Several plans to bring water to the gravels of Chicken Creek from Mosquito Fork have been under consideration at different times, and during the summer of 1907 a dam was being constructed at Kechumstuk with that end in view.

Ingle Creek, a small tributary of Mosquito Fork west of Chicken Creek, just beyond the western limit of this quadrangle, has been mined to some extent. The gravel that was being worked here in 1907 was about 4 feet thick, and all was shoveled into boxes. The bed rock at this locality, like that from which a large proportion of the gravels of Chicken Creek has been derived, is mostly a green tuffaceous rock, and here it shows considerable mineralization with sulphides.

Napoleon Creek.—The valley of Napoleon Creek is deeply sunk below the steep slopes, and the valley floor is narrow, being about 300 feet wide at the mouth of the creek. The drainage area is small and the water supply is therefore limited. The valley, like that of Chicken Creek, has a variety of bed rock. The upper part of it is

cut in schists intruded by granitic rocks. In the lower part of the valley are Paleozoic rocks (Devonian?), principally greenstones and limestones, and fragmental rocks ranging from sandstones to conglomerates, regarded as Kenai (Eocene). There is also fresh basalt like that of Chicken Creek, and this occurs probably as dikes in the older rocks. Nearly every year since 1898 a small amount of work has been done on Napoleon Creek, and during 1907 work was in progress on Discovery claim and claim 1 above. The average depth to bed rock at the locality is about 11 feet. The ground ranges from 3 to 10 feet in thickness, and the width of workable ground is about 100 feet. The gold is practically all in the bed rock. It is coarse and of high grade, being reported to assay somewhat in excess of $19 to the ounce.

Franklin Creek.—That part of the valley of Franklin Creek adjacent to the Fortymile is narrowly V-shaped, with a stream flat of very limited extent, in places hardly 50 feet in width. The valley of the upper part of the creek is more open. The quantity of water carried by the stream is so small that in dry weather the water merely trickles through the gravel or stands in disconnected pools.

The bed rock includes micaceous, garnetiferous, and hornblendic schists and crystalline limestones that strike nearly east and west. They show much crumpling locally and are cut in places by granitic dikes. The gravels consist of more or less angular fragments of schist, crystalline limestone, granitic rocks, dark, heavy, rounded pieces of basalt reported to outcrop in the upper part of the valley, and brown and green pieces of rock composed of garnet, epidote, and quartz with considerable pyrite. The depth to bed rock ranges from 2 to 30 feet, with an average of 8 to 10 feet. Pay gravel is found mostly near bed rock and across the entire width of the creek bottom near the mouth, and some of the ground is reported to have carried as high as $5 to the cubic yard. Most of such ground, however, has been worked out. Of two of the largest nuggets found on the creek, one was worth $239 and the other $500. Much work was done on Franklin Creek in the early days, and at the present time it is affording a living to several miners, who are working partly by open cut and partly by drifting.

Canyon Creek and its tributaries.—The lower part of the valley of Canyon Creek is rather open, with a valley floor up to nearly a half mile in width. The valley is deeply sunk below the inclosing ridges, and the valleys of the tributaries are acutely V-shaped. The bed rock includes schists and limestones intruded by granitic rocks and greenstones partly fragmental in character. Considerable work has been done on Squaw Gulch. The stream is small, with a grade of about 150 feet to the mile. The gravels are predominantly quartzitic schist and crystalline limestone, with some granite and vein quartz

ranging in thickness from 3 to 10 feet. The proportion of bowlders is rather large. Gold has been found in about $1\frac{1}{2}$ feet of gravel over a width of about 50 feet. It occurs as small flat pieces, with a considerable proportion of fine flaky gold; but coarse pieces have been found, up to nuggets worth as much as $43. The creek is reported to have produced a total of a few thousand dollars. Work has also been done on Camp Creek and Woods Creek, but the results attained are not available. The valley of the main creek has a large body of gravels, to which attention has been directed during the season of 1907 with the object of working the ground on a large scale.

Gold has been found in place in the ridge south of Kalamazoo Creek, a tributary of Canyon Creek, that heads in Steele Dome. At this locality there is a conspicuous outcrop of vein quartz and quartzitic schists about 1,000 feet in length and 50 to 100 feet or more in width. The rock is partly brecciated and cemented with ferruginous material. Specimens have been obtained showing specks of fine gold. It is not known, however, whether the gold is uniformly distributed through the rock or whether it is only of local occurrence. Placer gold found in creeks draining this area is believed by miners to have been derived from this locality.

Bars and benches of the Fortymile.—Many of the bars of the Fortymile proved very productive in the early days, and even in 1907 a few miners were found making wages with the rocker. The Fortymile follows a meandering course in a steep-walled canyon and, swinging from side to side, has left at more or less regular intervals considerable areas of the bed rock that have been reduced by the stream to a more or less level surface. The bed rock is predominantly closely folded, thin-bedded schists and crystalline limestone. The main structures are generally transverse to the course of the creek, and the attitude is for the most part nearly vertical. The process of downcutting is still in progress and bed rock is exposed along a great part of the stream in this quadrangle.

The bed rock on some of the bars slopes gradually from the stream, leaving an area several hundred feet in width at a distance of but a few feet above it. The thin mantle of gravels with which such areas were covered was easily removed and the cracks and crevices of the broken bed rock, composed of alternating soft and hard layers which afforded an excellent surface for retaining the gold, was most thoroughly cleaned by the miners. At the present time there is renewed interest in these shallow deposits that are under water at certain stages, and they are being investigated with reference to dredging. Where the Fortymile is sufficiently shallow it is possible in winter to sink holes through the ice to the frozen gravels and through them to the underlying bed rock without being troubled greatly by water. The gravel-covered flats that extend back from

the stream a distance ranging from a few hundred feet to half a mile or more are also being prospected.

The flat at the mouth of O'Brien Creek was being mined to a small extent in 1907 and was reported to carry some gold.

Work was being done in 1907 on gravels adjacent to the Fortymile at a locality on the right bank 1 mile above Canyon Creek. The depth to bed rock is from 18 to 22 feet. The gold is mostly on bed rock and to a depth of 1 to 2 feet within it. Water from adjacent creeks was stored in a small reservoir at a sufficient height above the gravels to afford a small head for the utilization of the water by means of a canvas hose and nozzle.

Discovery Bar, about 2 miles below Canyon Creek, was being worked by water from Discovery Creek, conveyed by a ditch about 4,500 feet long. One man was working at this locality with a portable set of short, narrow sluice boxes. The bar is reported to have yielded in the early days approximately $80,000 in gold.

The bar opposite the mouth of Smith (Davis) Creek was being worked in 1907 by water brought from Smith Creek. By taking water from a point about 7,000 feet up this creek a head of 120 feet is available, and two sluice heads are reported as the lowest amount. The water is piped across the Fortymile by means of a cable bridge having a span of 280 feet. The bar was first worked in 1887, and is reported to have produced in the early days approximately $500,000.

Another bar upon which much work was formerly done is located a mile above Moose Creek. In 1907 plans were being carried out to bring water to this locality, a distance of 3 miles, from tributaries of Moose Creek, by means of a combined ditch and flume. The amount of fluming necessary is approximately 7,000 feet. It was expected that 100 to 125 inches of water would be delivered with an available head of 100 feet. The deposit to be worked is 25 feet thick, the gravel being overlain by 6 to 9 feet of muck. The auriferous part of the deposit is 16 to 18 feet thick, half gravel and half broken bed rock. The muck was to be ground sluiced away and the rest of the deposit run through the boxes.

The gravels found on the benches of the Fortymile have in places been found auriferous and considerable attention has been directed to them. It is a slow process to prospect these deposits, and in many localities there is no available water. With the exception of the bench deposits of the Chicken Creek area, already described, no bench deposits have been worked extensively.

There has been considerable prospecting on the benches, and during the summer of 1907 bench deposits on the north side of the Fortymile about 2 miles above Steele Creek, in the drainage area of Flat Creek, were under investigation with reference to working by the hydraulic method. By the construction of a small reservoir and ditch

a small amount of water was made available, sufficient for testing the values to a certain extent. At this locality there is an overburden of 6 to 10 feet resting on about the same thickness of gravel. Work was being done at this locality, so far as the conditions would permit, and values were reported.

The stream that formerly occupied the old valley of the Fortymile, which is so perfectly preserved as the present high bench, was doing work similar to that which is now being done in the present valley. The older valley was wider than the present valley, the processes of concentration had extended over a longer interval of time, and if there was available at that time any considerable body of auriferous material the gold would have been concentrated in such localities as the form of the old valley, the position of the stream within it, and the character of the bed rock rendered most favorable. The amount in the bench gravels at the present time would represent the difference between that originally concentrated in the older valley and that reconcentrated from that older valley into the benches of intermediate height and into the valley of the present stream. Whether such amount proves to be of economic importance is a problem for the future.

Other localities.—There are a few localities where mining has been done that are of interest with reference to the distribution of the gold. Nugget Gulch, a short distance below Steele Creek, is an acutely V-shaped valley that is reported to have yielded in the past several thousand dollars. The stream floor is very narrow and has been worked for about a mile above the mouth over a width of about 30 feet. The valley is cut in an area of schists, limestones, and basic intrusives, and the gravels are similar to those of the other creeks.

The occurrence of gold on Miller Creek, a small tributary of Dome Creek, carries the extent of the possibly auriferous area to a considerable distance north of the Fortymile. Gold was discovered in 1893 and a small amount of work has been done. The bed rock is schist and the gravels are predominantly of the same material. No gold has been found in the other tributaries of Dome Creek or in Dome Creek itself, except immediately below the mouth of Miller Creek. The occurrence is apparently an isolated one.

EAGLE AREA.

The most important gold-producing area in the vicinity of Eagle is that of American Creek and its tributary, Discovery Fork. These streams flow in acutely V-shaped valleys with a rather steep grade. The heads of the valleys are cut in carbonaceous schists and limestones. The bed rock of the lower parts of the valleys is mostly serpentine with basic dikes. The gravels are shallow—up to about 10 feet in thickness.

American Creek has been worked for several years and has produced a considerable quantity of coarse gold. In 1903 preparations were made to work the gravels on a large scale by the hydraulic process. A flume 7,200 feet in length, with a capacity of 1,200 miner's inches, was built and a hydraulic elevator installed. The quantity of available water, however, was limited and the plant could not be used to best advantage. On Discovery Fork an automatic dam had been constructed and found to work successfully, and in 1907 preparations were being made to work the ground on American Creek by the same method. The construction of the government wagon road by the road commission has brought these localities into close relation with Eagle, only about 10 miles distant.

SEVENTYMILE AREA.

The valley of Seventymile Creek as far as the falls is located mostly in Kenai (Eocene) conglomerates. Above the falls as far as Barney Creek the Seventymile flows close to the contact of the Kenai rocks with schists. The valley is elaborately benched, and the surface of the lowest bench, about 20 feet above the stream, is covered with gravels several feet in thickness that are being prospected for working on a large scale. At the falls, about 20 miles from Eagle, the bench gravels have been mined to some extent and some gold has been extracted. Most of the mining, however, has been done on tributaries of the Seventymile, and those that have proved productive within the quadrangle are Broken Neck, Sonickson, and Nugget Creek.

Broken Neck Creek enters the Seventymile from the north, just above Mogul Creek. The Valley is deeply cut in Kenai conglomerate and shales, and where the stream leaves it the valley floor is only about 120 feet wide. The rocks dip 75° to the north and the shales contain many fossil leaves. The gravels are composed of the pebbles found in the conglomerate, pieces of shale and sandstone, a small proportion of quartzitic bowlders a foot or more in diameter, unlike the constituents observed in the conglomerate at this locality, and large bowlders of compact, fine-grained conglomerate, composed largely of chert pebbles. The creek has been worked to a width of 100 feet from the north to a point about half a mile upstream. The pay streak is reported to have been about 6 feet wide.

Sonickson Creek flows in a canyon whose slopes exhibit well-defined benching near the Seventymile. The bed rock at the mouth is a calcareous schist. The gravels contain bowlders of schist, conglomerate, greenstone, and granite. A small amount of work has been done near the mouth, but the results thus far obtained have not proved very encouraging.

Barney Creek enters the Seventymile from the north. The valley near the mouth is a very narrow cut in conglomerate and shales that range in dip from 55° S. to vertical. The gravels in the creek bottom are from about 1 to 3 feet thick and are composed of pebbles from the conglomerate, pieces of bowlders, and vitreous quartzite up to 3 feet in diameter. At a level of 50 feet above the mouth of the creek are bench gravels about 6 feet thick resting on the edges of the upturned conglomerate. These contain large quartzite bowlders like those observed in the creek gravels and similar also to those observed in Broken Neck Creek. These bench gravels on Barney Creek are auriferous and it is probable that part, at least, of the gold in the creek gravels has been derived by reconcentration from them.

The occurrence of gold on Nugget Creek and Flume Creek, both tributaries of the Seventymile to the west of the Fortymile quadrangle, indicates the extension of the auriferous area westward.

In conclusion it may be said that a few of the tributaries of Seventymile have produced in the past fairly good pay, Barney and Broken Neck creeks having been most productive, with several thousand dollars probably to the credit of each, and that there are extensive deposits of gravel along the main stream that in places have been found auriferous.

MINING METHODS.

Mining in the Fortymile quadrangle has been done by the rocker, by open-cut work, by hydraulic methods, by drifting, and, during the season of 1907, by dredging. Various accessory means for the utilization of water have been brought into service, such as ditches, small reservoirs, automatic dams, etc.

Much work was formerly done by the rocker on the bars of the Fortymile, and even in 1907 a few instances of reversion to this original type were observed. The prevailing low stage of water was especially favorable for this kind of work. With the exception of the mining on Chicken Creek, most of the work has been done by open cut. The ground is generally stripped first of all by ground sluicing; then a cut of sufficient width for one or two sets of boxes is opened, and a bed-rock drain several hundred feet in length is constructed. The pay gravels have generally been shoveled into the boxes by hand work, but steam scrapers and bucket conveyers have also been used for this purpose. The hydraulic method has been used only to a small extent. Drifting is the most common method in the valley of Chicken Creek. The process includes the sinking of a shaft to bed rock, a distance of 20 to 40 feet, the timbering of the shaft, the opening up of the ground by drifts from which crosscuts are driven, the extraction of the few feet of auriferous gravels, and the hoisting of this material to the surface, where the gold is recov-

ered by ordinary sluicing. The method of thawing by steam points is the one most commonly employed.

The most recent development of method in the Fortymile region has been the introduction of dredging. The season of 1907 was an experimental one for this method, and while the results were perhaps incommensurate with the expectations, a considerable body of experience was undoubtedly acquired regarding the conditions under which dredging has to be carried on in this region. A dredge was installed an Walker Fork, about a mile above the mouth of Twelvemile, in the spring of 1907; a dredge was in the process of construction on Pump Bar of the Fortymile, about 2 miles below the mouth of Franklin Creek, during the summer of 1907; a dredge was in operation on the Fortymile at the Boundary, and another was working Sour Dough Bar of the Fortymile about 4 miles above the mouth, in Canadian territory.

The dredge on Walker Fork was freighted up the Fortymile and Walker Fork to its present position during the winter of 1906–7. The valley floor where the dredge is located is several hundred feet wide. The bed rock in this part of the valley includes schists, gneisses, and granitic intrusions, partly parallel with the main structures and partly cutting them. The alluvial deposits are reported to range from 6 to 14 feet in thickness, with an average of about 9 feet. The muck ranges from $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 4 feet in thickness. The gold is said to be mostly on bed rock or within it to a depth of a few inches. The deposits are frozen. Insufficient ground had been previously prepared by ground sluicing for the operation of the dredge and it was necessary to use steam points for thawing the gravels. The dredge is a bucket open-connected steam dredge, the buckets having a capacity of 5 cubic feet. It was reported capable of working about 3 acres a month to a depth of 14 or 15 feet. The dimensions of the dredge are 36 by 76 feet and it draws about $4\frac{1}{2}$ feet of water. It was held in position by two cables on each side and one in front, all held by deadmen. Three men are required to run it—a winchman, an engineer, and a fireman. The working season can commence from the 10th to the 15th of May and continue till the middle of September, giving about 120 days. The great difficulty encountered is the frozen character of the ground. It has been found necessary to prepare ground by stripping at least a year in advance in order to give the greatest opportunity possible for thawing by natural processes and thus for saving to a great extent the extra expense of thawing by steam points. Bucket lips that have a life of perhaps nine months under such conditions as are found in the dredging areas of California are worn down completely in a few weeks where they have to encounter frozen ground.

The machine in process of installation on Pump Bar below the mouth of Franklin is a dipper dredge. The machinery had been freighted up the Fortymile and was being assembled on a scow 42 by 80 feet, built of native spruce lumber. The capacity of the dipper was $2\frac{1}{2}$ cubic yards and the machine was expected to handle about 1,000 cubic yards in ten hours. The ground to be worked is a shallow portion of the bed of the Fortymile, ranging from 6 to 12 feet in thickness, and is all unfrozen. It was reported that ground carrying 25 cents to the cubic yard would pay the cost of working.

The dredge on the Fortymile at the boundary is similar to that of Walker Fork but of less capacity. It was working on a bar of the Fortymile where the average depth to bed rock is about 8 feet. While bowlders are somewhat troublesome there, necessitating frequent stopping of the machine, the ground is for the most part unfrozen.

The dredge on the Canadian side of the boundary is a much larger machine with a capacity of 3,000 cubic yards per day, and a capacity for depth of 35 feet. This dredge also was working on a bar of the Fortymile where the ground was unfrozen and the bed rock soft.

There are many factors to be taken into consideration in any plan involving the installation of a dredge, and the neglect of any one of them may be fatal to the success of the undertaking. This is not the place for a detailed statement of the dredging problem, but inasmuch as some of these factors are overlooked so frequently with apparent indifference by those in charge of operation attention may be drawn to some of them. There is, for example, the problem of the determination of values in the ground. It might seem superfluous to insist on the importance of a thorough preliminary investigation of the ground, but those familiar with the conditions will recall cases where this vital factor has been practically neglected. There are also to be considered the dimensions and character of the alluvial deposits, the vertical and horizontal distribution and the character of the gold; the bed-rock surface, its hardness, receptivity for gold, and adaptability for dredging; the water and fuel supplies; the length of the working season; the costs of material, labor, and transportation; and the selection of a dredge best adapted to the conditions presented by the ground under consideration.

PRODUCTION.

The production of placer gold of the Fortymile quadrangle, inclusive of 1907, has been approximately $5,000,000. Most of the gold is taken out of Alaska by way of Fortymile River, and from records furnished the Survey by the office of the United States Customs Service at the subport of Fortymile, Alaska, the following table showing the production of the Fortymile area for the years 1904 to 1907 has been prepared. These statistics do not include the pro-

duction from the Eagle and Seventymile areas, for which very incomplete data are at hand. The production of the entire Fortymile quadrangle for 1907 was approximately $150,000.

Production of the Fortymile area for the years 1904 to 1907.

Creeks.	1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Fine ounces.	Value.	Fine ounces.	Value.	Fine ounces.	Value.	Fine ounces.	Value.
Chicken, Lost Chicken, Myers Fork, Stonehouse, and Ingle.	6,819.74	$140,964	5,368.11	$110,959	4,269.32	$88,247	2,377.74	$49,147
Franklin	494.29	10,217	581.47	12,019	783.79	16,201	100.34	2,074
Wade	5,233.24	108,171	4,521.00	93,449	3,094.87	63,971	3,381.90	69,904
Walker Fork, Poker, and Davis	1,222.11	25,262	1,124.28	23,239	1,184.32	24,480	484.42	10,013
Squaw, Camp, and Woods Canyon	156.27	3,230	103.62	2,142	63.32	1,309	123.36	2,550
Napoleon, Montana, Buckskin, Dome, Eagle, and Twin	51.00	1,054	46.06	952	13.11	272	11.51	238
Fortymile bars and commercial dust	886.60	18,326	637.40	13,175	437.54	9,044	266.47	5,508
	14,863.25	307,224	12,381.94	255,935	9,846.27	203,524	6,745.74	139,434

SUMMARY.

The topographic features of this quadrangle comprise numerous ridges, of approximately uniform height, separated by deep, relatively narrow valleys. The rocks include a complex of schists and limestones with altered intrusives; Paleozoic phyllites, quartzites, limestones, and greenstones, both intrusive and extrusive, with associated tuffs; Tertiary clays, lignite, sandstone, shale, and conglomerates; bench gravels and stream gravels; and unaltered igneous rocks. The structure is exceedingly complex. The dominant trends in the northern part of the quadrangle are northwest-southeast; in the southern part, northeast-southwest to east-west. Igneous rocks are abundant and have been an important factor in the geologic history. The gold deposits are probably to be referred indirectly to them. The age of mineralization is not definitely established, but some of the auriferous material originated subsequent to the intrusion of comparatively fresh granular rocks of intermediate composition, which may have been as late as the Upper Cretaceous.

The quadrangle has produced approximately $5,000,000 in placer gold, and while the decreasing annual production indicates that the ground which it would pay to work under present conditions will soon be exhausted, there are still considerable bodies of low-grade ground that, under a lower cost of mining due to improvement in the facilities of transportation and cheaper methods of handling material, could probably be profitably mined. No workable deposits of coal have been found, but a small amount of local coal has been used for blacksmithing purposes.

INDEX.

Page.

Alaskite, character and distribution of..... 29
Alluvium, character and distribution of..... 26–27
Altitudes, maxima of..... 9
American Creek, gold on..... 45
rocks on..... 23
view on..... 8
Barnard, E. C., work of..... 5,8
Barney Creek, gold on..... 46
Benches, occurrence of..... 11
Broken Neck Creek, gold on..... 45
Brooks, A. H., on source of gold..... 32
preface by..... 5
Brooks, A. H., and Kindle, E. M., on rocks of Yukon..... 20
Bryant Creek, rocks on..... 23
Buckskin Creek, rocks on..... 31
Calico Bluff formation, character and distribution of..... 20–22
fossils from..... 20–22
Camp Creek, gold on..... 42
Canyon Creek, gold on..... 41
rocks on..... 18
Carboniferous rocks, character and distribution of..... 20–22,28
Chicken Creek, gold on and near..... 31,37–40
mining on..... 46–47
rocks on..... 18,24,30,31
Climate, description of..... 11–12
Davis Creek, gold on..... 32,35–36
ridge near, view of..... 10
Dennson Fork, rocks on..... 30,31
Devonian rocks, character and distribution of..... 18–19,28
Dikes, occurrence of..... 17,29–30
Diorite, character and distribution of..... 29–30
Discovery Creek, gold at..... 43
Discovery Fork, gold on..... 45
Domes, occurrence of..... 9
Drainage, description of..... 9–11
Dredges, introduction of..... 8
use of..... 47–48
Eagle, gold at and near..... 32,34,44–45
rocks at and near..... 18,19,23
Excelsior Creek, rocks on..... 19
Flat Creek, gold on..... 43–44
Flume Creek, gold on..... 46
Fortymile area, gold in..... 34–44
Fortymile River, benches on..... 11,27,42–44
canyon of, view of..... 10
dredges on..... 47–48
gold on..... 8,42–44
production of..... 8
rocks on..... 17,18,24,30

Page.

Franklin Creek, gold on..... 41
Geography, sketch of..... 9–11
Geologic history, outline of..... 32–34
Geologic map of quadrangle..... Pocket
Geologic surveys, nature of..... 8–9
Geology, discussion of..... 5
sketch of..... 15–34
Girty, G. H., on Carboniferous fossils..... 20–21
Glacier Mountain, elevation of..... 9
rocks on..... 18,19,28,31
Gold, discovery of..... 8
distribution of..... 34–46
mining of..... 46–48
production of..... 48–49
source of..... 31–32
Granite, character and distribution of..... 29
Igneous rocks, character and occurrence of 17, 19,28–31
Ingle Creek, gold on..... 40
International boundary, survey of..... 15
Irene Gulch, gold in..... 39,40
Kalamazoo Creek, gold near..... 31,42
Kenai formation, character and distribution of..... 23–25
fossils of..... 26
Kindle, E. M., and Brooks, A. H., on rocks of Yukon..... 20
Knowlton, F. H., on Kenai fossils..... 26
Location of area, map showing..... 7
Lost Chicken Creek, gold on..... 38
gravels of..... 27
Maps, topographic and geologic..... Pocket
topographic and geologic, preparation of. 5
unit size of..... 5
Metamorphism, presence of..... 31
Miller Creek, gold on..... 44
Minerals, list of..... 32
Mining methods, description of..... 46–48
Mission Creek, gravels of..... 27
rocks on..... 19,23,25
Moose Creek, gold at..... 43
rocks on..... 25
Mosquito Fork, gold on..... 31,38,39,40
gravels of..... 27
rocks near, view of..... 16
Myers Fork, gold on..... 40
rocks on..... 30
Napoleon Creek, gold on..... 40–41
rocks on..... 24
Nation River formation, character and distribution of..... 20–22
fossils of..... 22
Nugget Creek, gold on..... 46

	Page.
Nugget Gulch, benches on	27,44
O'Brien Creek, gold at	43
Poker Creek, gold on	35–36
ridge near, view of	10
Pre-Ordovician rocks, character and distribution of	16–18,27–28
Roads and trails, description of	14–15
Relief, description of	9
Seventymile area, gold in	32,34,45–46
rocks of	18,23–25
Smith Creek, gold at	43
Sonickson Creek, gold on	45
Squaw Gulch, gold on	41
Storehouse Creek, gold near	39,40
Stratigraphy, description of	15–27
details of	16–27
table of	16
Streams, nature of	10
Structure, description of	27–28
Survey maps, nature of	5
Surveys, nature of	8–9
Temperature, range of	11–12
Tertiary rocks, character and distribution of	23–26,28
Timber, distribution of	12
distribution of, map showing	13
Transportation, means of	14–15
Valleys, description of	9–10
Vegetation, nature of	12
Wade Creek, gold on	36–37
rocks on and near	30
view of	16
view on	8
Walker Fork, dredging on	47
gold on	35–36
rocks on and near	24,30
view of	16
White, David, on Nation River fossils	22
Wolf Creek, rocks on	23
Woodchopper Creek, gold on	32
Woods Creek, gold on	42

O

Datum is mean sea level
based on observations at Dawson and
Camp Davidson on Yukon River as established by
U.S. Coast and Geodetic Survey in 1898

TOPOGRAPHIC RECONNAISSANCE MAP OF FORTYMILE QUADRANGLE

Scale 1 inch = 2 miles

Contour interval 200 feet

1908

GEOLOGIC RECONNAISSANCE MAP OF FORTYMILE QUADRANGLE

Scale 1/250000

miles

kilometers

Contour interval 200 feet

1908